

كتاب النقاظ

نقاظن جریر والفَرَزْدَق



طبع

فی مدينة لیدن المحروسه

بمطبعة بریل

سنة 1150 المسهوية

THE NAKĀ'ID
OF JARĪR AND AL-FARAZDAK.



THE NAKĀ'ID

OF JARĪR AND AL-FARAZDAK

EDITED BY

ANTHONY ASHLEY BEVAN M. A.

FELLOW OF TRINITY COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE,
LORD ALMONER'S READER IN ARABIC.

VOL. III.
(INDICES AND GLOSSARY)



LATE E. J. BRILL,
PUBLISHERS AND PRINTERS
LEIDEN 1908-12.

PJ
7700
J3 N3
1905
v.3



PREFACE TO VOL. III.

Soon after the publication of the last part of vol. II, I received a letter from the Rev. Anastase Marie de St. Elie, of the Carmelite Mission at Baghdad, informing me that he possessed a manuscript copy of the *Nakā'id*, dated A. H. 925. Through his kindness I have been able to obtain a transcript of this copy, which I here denote by the letter B (= Baghdad). The following facts concerning it may be of interest.

B consists of 402 pages, most of which contain 10 lines of writing. As I shall henceforth refer to the numbers of the pages, it is necessary to explain that the page which follows p. 75 is wrongly numbered 78, the next 79, and so on to the end. If at any future time this error is rectified by the possessor of the manuscript, the numbers which I give below must be rectified in like manner.

It is obvious at a glance that the text of B is derived from the Strassburg MS (S), which I have described in my *Introduction*, but whether B was copied directly from S, or is a copy of a copy, I do not venture to determine. As has been mentioned in the *Introduction*, many of the original leaves of S are now lost; these missing passages are all, so far as we can judge, found in B — namely, the latter part of the introductory section (pp. 1¹⁶—2²⁰ of the printed text), and the following Poems or parts of Poems

No	pages of B
1 (beginning)	5
7 (end)	10, 11
8	11
9	11, 12
10	12
11	12
12	12, 13
13	13

N ^o	pages of B
33 (beginning)	43-47
49	139-143
50	143-147
51 (verses 9-26)	116, 117
52 (end)	136-139
53	148-158
54	158-165
55	165-169
56	169-171
63	171-179
64	180-187
65	187-194
66	194-199
71	199-202
72	203-206
73	206, 207
74	207-209
93 (verses 58 seq.)	377-379

On the other hand, the end of Poem 47 and the first 11 verses of Poem 48, which correspond to S fol. 55, are not found in B. This is possibly due to the loss of a leaf of B, but in that case we must suppose that the heading of Poem 48, *قيل جرير ابن عتيبة*, which stands at the top of p. 109, immediately before verse 12, was added by a later scribe. It is also to be noticed that in Poem 47 B transposes S fols. 53 and 54, that is to say, the passage which begins at the top of fol. 54a in S begins at the fifth line of p. 105 in B, and the beginning of S fol. 53a corresponds to the third line of p. 107 in B.

From what has been said it is evident that any value which B possesses is limited to those passages which are lost in S. Whether these portions of B accurately represent the original text of S is a question about which I cannot speak with absolute confidence, since my knowledge of B is based on a transcript. But a comparison of the transcript with S seems to show that B contains many errors from which S is free. Thus 3 short poems which are found in S (Nos 14, 85 and 86) are apparently omitted in B; similarly two whole verses and two half-verses are omitted by B on p. 285. Hence I am inclined to think that where S fails us the testimony of B must be accepted with some reserve.

In publishing this third and last volume of my work, I desire once more to express my gratitude to those Orientalists, in particular to Professor Nöldeke and Professor Wellhausen, who have so kindly furnished me with suggestions on a great number of difficult passages. My cordial thanks are due also to Professor August Fischer, from whom I have derived much valuable help in revising the latter part of the Glossary.

A. A. BEVAN.

Cambridge, June 1912.

CONTENTS.

	Page
INDEX I, Poems and poetical fragments arranged according to rhyme and metre	1
INDEX II, Parallel and illustrative passages from other works	21
INDEX III, Names of persons, tribes etc.	49
INDEX IV, Names of places	251
<hr/>	
GLOSSARY	273
APPENDIX, Persian words and phrases	612
<hr/>	
ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.	614

INDEX I.

POEMS AND POETICAL FRAGMENTS ARRANGED ACCORDING TO RHYME AND METRE.

This List does not take account of short quotations from Poems of which a completer text occurs elsewhere in the book, but when the same piece occurs twice both passages have been indicated. If two passages are separated by a *comma*, it is to be understood that each passage contains some verse, or verses, not contained in the other passage, whereas passages placed in *brackets* contain no additional verses. Pieces which exhibit the metrical peculiarity known as *iḵwā* are indicated by a repetition of the rhyming letter with a different vowel (e. g. *فَتَلِيمُ م*).

B = Baṣṭ	Mn = Munsariḥ	S = Sart'
K = Kāmil	Mt = Mutakārib	T = Tawīl
Kh = Khaṭṭ	R = Rajaz	W = Wafī
Md = Madīd	Rm = Ramal	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
	ا ā		B 1	الأَعْرَاءُ 1050 ¹²	
T 9	بَكا 665 ¹¹		R 1	وَرَائِهَا 487 ¹⁷	
	بُ			بُ	
Kh 1	وَالضَّحَاءُ 12 notes ³		Mt 8	التَّكَلُّبُ 1070 ¹³ (418 ⁶)	
• 1	أَغْلَاءُ 555 ¹¹		R 2	يَا حَبِيبُ 299 ⁹	
• 1	الْعَدْرَاءُ 598 ⁵		• 1	الْعَرَبُ 456 ⁹	
T 1	وَمَا 382 ⁷		• 1	مَنْزُورٌ 288 ¹¹	
W 8	الرَّعَاءُ 351 ²⁰		• 1	كَذِبُ 403 ¹⁶	
• 1	الشَّوَاءُ 466 ¹⁷		B 1	أَدْبَا 41 ¹⁶	
• 1	غَلَاءُ 533 ¹¹		• 1	الْعَصْبَا 206 ⁷	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
B 3	جَوَابَا 242 ⁶		K 6	كَعَبُ 1025 ¹⁵	
R 2	شَوَارِبَا 152 ²		R 1	الْحَلَاثِبُ 582 ¹⁷	
» 6	حَلِييَا 929 ¹¹		T 2	يَشْعَبُ 59 ⁵	
T 7	وَتَجَنَّبَا 473 ¹⁰ (703 ¹⁰)		» 2	تُلَحَبُ 69 ⁸	
» 1	وَلَا أَبَا 741 ¹³		» 14	وَتُعَرَّبُ 147 ⁵	
» 2	وَرَيْنِيَا 939 ¹³		» 1	أَجْرَبُ 256 ⁶	
» 2	وَالِدِي كَبَا 798 ¹		» 3	يُكَدِّبُ 393 ¹	
W 2	خِصَالِيَا 406 ¹⁵		» 4	أَرْغَبُ 612 ¹	
» 3	هَبَا 429 ¹³		» 7	وَيَسْحَبُ 945 ¹⁶	
» 114	وَالْعَنَابَا 432 ¹⁸	53	» 8	وَتَحْزَبُوا 946 ¹²	
» 70	نَابَا 451 ⁹	54	» 1	الْمُخْجِبُ 1086 ¹⁴	
» 4	عَنَابَا 675 ⁴		» 3	الرَّغَائِبُ 217 ¹¹	
» 2	وَالْقِيَابَا 1061 ⁴		» 2	كَاذِبُ 267 notes ⁴	
» 6	الْقَطِيمِيَا 206 ¹³		» 19	رَاغِبُ 807 ¹¹	77
» 2	الْعَاجِبِيَا 208 ⁴ (209 ¹³)		» 15	وَذَاغِبُ ب 920 ⁸	
B 1	الْكَلْبُ 132 ¹³		» 3	الذَّوَائِبُ 1023 ²	
» 1	النَّجِبُ 182 ⁶		» 6	لَقَرِبُ 220 ⁸	
» 1	يَنْتَسِبُ 206 ¹		» 3	قَصِيبُ 368 ¹²	
» 1	يَنْشَخِبُ 591 ¹²		W 10	وَأَبَا 22 ⁴	
» 1	وَالرَّكْبُ 1044 ¹²		» 2	وَالصَّنَابُ 840 ⁴	86
» 1	جَوَابُ 242 ¹¹		B 1	وَالرَّقِيبُ 534 ⁸	
» 1	وَجَلْبَابُ 552 ¹¹		» 3	يُوبُ 585 ¹⁴ (see	
K 3	عَصَبَتُ 245 ⁸			1069 ¹⁰ seq.)	

verses		page	N°.	verses		page	N°.
B 3	أَغْضَابِي	430 ¹		W 2	السَّرَابِ	241 ¹	
» 3	طُنُوبِ	807 ⁵		» 2	كَعَابِ	312 ¹³	
K 5	الْأَجْبَابِ	300 ⁵ , 535 ¹⁴ (536 ⁵ 678 ¹⁶)		» 4	الْتَوَابِ	455 ¹⁶ (1076 ⁹)	
» 5	شَهَابِ	411 ¹³		» 5	الْعَنَابِ	461 ⁹	
» 2	عَتَابِ	895 ¹⁶		» 2	الْوَابِ	804 ⁴	
Kh 13	لَنَابِ	1076 ¹⁷ (456 ¹⁸)		» 2	وَالصَّنَابِ	839 ¹⁴	85
Mt 1	لِلْمَعْرَبِ	881 ⁰		» 18	سِبَابِي	1027 ⁹	107
» 9	بِالْجَنَابِ	1086 ¹⁶		» 54	بِالْجَنَابِ	1031 ²	108
R 1	الْمُتَوَبِ	142 ³		» 15	الْكُتَيْبِ بْ	57 ⁶	
» 2	الْمُسْقَبِ	579 notes ¹		R 2	بَهْ	113 ¹ , 730 ²⁰	
» 1	مَذِي	758 ¹³		» 2	الْتَحْيَةِ	1080 ¹⁷	
» 3	الْأَجْنَابِ	681 ⁶		» 4	كَلْبَهْ	735 ¹⁰	
» 4	الْكِلَابِ	1097 ⁴		» 2	أَلْيَابِهْ	214 ¹⁵	
T 2	قَعْنَبِ	70 ¹⁰		» 1	نَنْتَابِهْ	150 ⁷	
» 3	لِشَرْبِ	680 ⁸		T 3	أَقْرَبِهْ	79 ⁹	
» 1	غَالِبِ	220 ¹⁹		» 5	أَقْرَبِهْ	80 ⁷ (768 ⁹)	
» 2	غَالِبِ	382 ¹¹		» 2	مَشَارِبِهْ	418 ¹⁴	
» 3	الْأَقْرَابِ	804 ⁷		» 16	أَقْرَبِهْ	608 ¹⁸	
» 19	جَانِبِ	812 ¹⁰	78	K 4	وَشِبَابِيَا	666 ⁹	
» 3	جَانِبِ	1044 ⁸		T 1	كِتَابِيَا	12 ⁶	
» 4	شَبِيبِ	37 ³	25	» 3	جَوَابِيَا	381 ²	
» 1	عَلَى نَحْبِ	316 ⁷		» 4	جَمْرَانِيَا	666 ⁴	
				» 11	يَا حَبِيبِيَا	243 ¹⁸	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 1	عَمِيحًا 984 ⁵		T 2	جَنَاحَا 646 ²⁰	
	ت		R 2	الْفِصَالُ 416 ¹⁹	
R 1	وَالْمُرُوتُ 13 ¹⁷		T 2	وَمِسْقَاحُ 68 ¹³	
T 1	أَجَرَتْ 52 ¹⁷		» 64	تَرَوْحُ 499 ⁵	57
» 7	دَلَّتِ 338 ¹⁰		» 1	تَلْبِيحُ 501 ¹⁷	
» 1	اَسْتَقَلَّتِ 561 ¹²		» 11	مَسْرَحُ 510 ¹⁵	58
» 3	وَقَلَّتِ 644 ¹²		W 9	الشَّبْلُحُ 69 ¹¹	
» 1	لَاَسْتَقَرَّتِ 805 ¹⁷		» 6	صِخْلُ 338 ²	
» 2	تَعَلَّتِ 1046 ⁸		T 1	الْمُنْتَصَحُ 307 ¹⁴	
W 3	صَبِيْعَاتِ 456 ¹ (1076 ¹⁴)		» 4	طَامِيحُ 837 ³	53
» 35	مُقَلَّدَاتِ 768 ¹³	71	» 15	الشَّفَاتِيحُ 837 ¹²	54
» 36	بَالْعِدَاتِ 775 ²	72	W 2	الْيَقْلُحُ 208 ¹	
» 2	مُنْخَبِرَاتِ 1095 ⁴			د	
	ج		B 3	صَبَدَا 142 ¹¹	
R 1	فَحَايَحَا 694 notes ³		K 2	مُسْتَعِدَا 209 ¹	
T 7	مَزْلَجُ 406 ¹		» 3	مَسْعُودَا 736 ²	
R 1	تَحْكَمُ 858 ¹		Mn 2	أَبَدَا 100 ¹⁴	
» 2	الْوَرْنِجُ 1051 ¹		R 2	مَسْعُودَا 735 ¹⁹	
T 4	الْمُتَوَّجُ 362 ¹⁰		T 9	أَمْعَدَا 58 ¹¹	
W 3	وَالضَّجَاجُ 207 ¹⁵		» 1	مَهْنَدَا 364 ¹⁸	
R 1	فَوَائِدُ 244 ¹⁷		» 44	غَدَا 478 ¹¹	55
	ح		» 23	أَخْنَدَا 491 ⁹	56
R 2	جَمُوحَا 5 ⁸	5	» 1	المَسْرُودَا [المَسْرُورُ] 643 ¹⁴	

verses	page	N°.
W 1	الْحَجَرِ اِذَا 805 ¹⁵	
» 1	الْمَوَادِ 1025 ⁸	
B 2	تَقْدُ 734 ⁷	
» 1	مَوْرُوْدُ 65 ⁵	
K 6	تَطْرُدُ 674 ¹²	
» 3	شَهْوُ 299 ¹⁷	
R 6	فَجِدُوا 642 ¹⁰	
T 5	وَأَحْمَدُ 101 ¹³	
» 8	تَأْوُ 107 ¹⁶	
» 3	يَتَلَدُّ 315 ⁹	
» 2	مُنْدِدُ 325 ¹⁷	
» 4	تَشْهَدُ 412 ⁶	
» 1	الْعَوَائِدُ 444 ¹⁴	
» 1	قَاعِدُ 813 ⁷	
W 1	زِيَادُ 621 ¹	
» 3	الْحَدِيدُ 107 ¹²	
» 3	الْوُفُوْدُ 215 ⁵	
» 1	الْقُبُوْدُ 316 ⁵ (583 ¹⁵)	
» 2	الْبَعِيْدُ 460 ¹³	
» 5	الْحَدِيدُ 460 ¹⁸	
» 3	بَعِيْدُ 491 ⁵	
» 6	بَرِيْدُ د 619 ¹⁶	
» 1	قَمُوْدُ 798 ¹⁵	

verses	page	N°.
B 2	الْخَدَدُ 1087 ¹¹	
» 1	وَالْيَدَى 63 ³	
» 1	سُوْدُ 50 ⁹	
K 5	مُوْتِدُ 23 ¹³	
» 1	يَأْقِدُ 213 ²	
» 2	الْأَسُوْدُ 240 ¹⁸	
» 3	مُحَمَّدُ 489 ⁸	
» 7	وَادُ 228 ⁸	
» 1	الْعَدَادُ 628 ¹⁸	
» 3	وَتَبِيْدُ 498 ¹⁹	
Mt 3	بِالْمَرْبِدِ دُ 738 ⁷	
» 44	مَيْدُ 787 ⁹	75
» 37	يُحْمَدُ 798 ⁶	76
» 4	يَنْتَدَى 1064 ²	
R 2	الْمَسْحِدِ 737 ⁴	
» 2	وَرْدَى 416 ¹⁶	
» 1	بَعْدَى 1059 ¹¹	
» 1	الْتَقْلِيْدُ 270 ¹⁴	
T 3	بَالِيْدُ 671 ⁸ (409 ⁷)	
» 3	وَأَقِدُ 73 ¹	
» 1	خَالِدُ 241 ¹⁸	
» 4	شَاعِدُ 384 ¹¹	
» 10	بِوَاْحِدُ 610 ¹⁰	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 2	السَّوَاعِدِ 752 ⁸		R 4	أَمْرٌ 52 ⁴	
» 2	خَالِدِ 806 ⁹		» 1	جَابِرٌ 1086 ⁶	
» 23	عَائِدِ 981 ⁶	102	S 1	الْبَعِيرِ 651 ⁶	
» 51	عَامِدِي 985 ⁴	103	B 2	أَنْفَرَا 380 ⁴	
» 4	سَاعِدِ 1039 ⁹	110	» 1	وَالْقَمَرَا 1050 ¹⁰	
» 6	وَاحِدِ 1040 ³	111	» 2	دِينَارًا 1052 ³	
» 4	عَبَادِ 595 ⁷		K 7	أَعْشَارًا 102 ³	
» 4	بَالْعَيْدِ 365 ¹⁵		» 1	صَبَارًا 765 ¹¹	
» 2	الْوَرْدِ 601 ¹³		» 1	فَسِيرَا 428 ³	
» 5	الْبُعْدِ 1083 ⁷		» 3	صَبُورًا [صَجُورًا] 498 ⁷	
W 1	مُرَادِ 39 ¹³		Kh 1	ذُكُورًا 7 ¹	
» 16	زَيَادِ 90 ¹⁷ (408 ⁴)		Mt 2	شِعَارًا 457 ¹⁹	
» 6	زَيَادِ 194 ¹³		R 1	جَارِزًا 165 ³	
» 3	الْمُرَادِي 1039 ⁵	109	» 2	الْحُكْرَا 203 ⁵	
» 2	يَزَادِ 1085 ¹⁷		» 2	مَحْصُورًا 735 ⁵	
» 4	بِالصَّعِيدِ 458 ⁴		» 1	سَبِيرَا 1091 ¹¹	
T 1	جُدُودَهَا 24 ⁴	13	T 3	تَيْسَرًا 26	
» 3	جَيْدَهَا 24 ⁶	14	» 4	يَتَعَذَّرَا 215 ⁹	
			» 4	مَنْبَرًا 363 ¹⁵	
Mt 1	وَشَرٌّ 364 ¹⁶		» 3	فَتَحَدَّرَا 621 ⁴	
R 5	عَبْرٌ 117 ⁴		» 9	تَذَكَّرَا 673 ¹¹	
» 3	بَشَرٌ 313 ³		» 5	فَتَبَدَّلَا 736 ⁷	
» 2	الْأَعْسَرُ 661 ¹⁶		» 6	أَعْمَرَا 944 ¹² (1096 ⁵)	

verses		page	N°.	verses		page	N°.
T 114	بِتَغِيرَا	992 ¹	104	B 1	غِير	758 ¹⁶	
» 5	فَعَسَكِرَا	1090 ⁶		K 7	أَشْطَر	242 ¹⁶ (1066 ¹⁸)	
» 1	وَصَامِرَا	245 ⁶		» 2	أَبَاكَر	311 ¹³	
» 1	أَلْدَوَاتِرَا	831 ⁸		» 117	أَسْتَعْبَار	847 ⁷	92
» 9	[جَابِرَا] خَابِرَا	1078 ⁸ (459 ⁶)		» 90	الْأَشْطَر	866 ²	93
» 3	نَصْرَا	369 ¹²		» 3	شَغِير	846 ⁹	90
» 25	ذِكْرَا	617 ¹⁴		» 3	أَنْتَبِشِير	846 ¹⁴	91
W 3	قِصَارَا	236 ⁸		Kh 1	الْعَذِير	39 ⁶	
» 37	أَلْدِيَارَا	249 ¹⁶	43	Mn 8	غَدْرُوا	459 ⁹	
» 43	أَلْدِمَارَا	255 ⁴	44	R 3	مُور	38 ¹²	
» 9	صِرَارَا	309 ¹⁰		T 4	يَشْكُر	236 ¹³	
» 1	تَعَارَا	769 ¹⁶		» 1	أَلْمُسُور	643 ¹⁴ (see note)	
» 1	أَلْهَمَارَا	805 ⁷		» 4	أَقْتَر	673 ³	
» 1	بَحِيرَا	72 ⁶		» 1	وَبَيْصَر	789 ⁴	
» 8	أَلْمُدُورَا	72 ⁸		» 6	جَانِير	155 ⁸	
» 1	عَدُورَا	436 ⁹		» 1	عَصِر	156 ¹²	
» 1	وَحُورَا	647 ¹⁹		» 1	أَلْعَرَاغِر	300 ¹	
B 3	أَلْمَطَر	385 ³		» 2	أَبَاذِر	384 ¹⁴	
» 4	أَنْتِير	423 ⁴		» 6	يُدَاثِير	392 ⁴	
» 3	عَمِر	488 ⁸		» 1	يَاتِير	491 ¹	
» 2	مُصَر	488 ¹²		» 7	بُورَايسِر	586 ⁸	
» 4	وَالْخَطَر	489 ³		» 23	أَلْمَوَاذِر	676 ⁷	
» 2	أَلْخَبِير	494 ⁹		» 9	أَلْأَذِير	1058 ⁹ (197 ¹⁴)	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 3 جَبِير 321 ¹⁴	23	B 2 1053 ⁸ وَالْعَارِ			
» 18 وَحَفِير 331 ¹³	24	K 1 1621 ¹⁴ الْأَوْتِير			
» 7 حَسِير 219 ¹⁶		» 1 623 notes ⁴ (773 ³) نَافِير			
» 3 لَوْدِير 368 ¹⁹		» 10 89 ⁸ حَارِ			
» 1 الْعَصِير 194 ²⁰		» 10 195 ⁷ صِرَارِ			
» 1 غَدِير 329 notes ⁴		» 40 324 ⁸ قِصَارِ			49
W 6 تُعَارِ 97 ¹¹		» 44 333 ⁹ دِيرِ			50
» 1 فُنَارِ 199 notes ⁵		» 5 617 ⁶ الْأَنْهَارِ			
» 1 الْغِرَارِ 423 ¹⁸		» 98 909 ⁶ وَالْمُرُورِ			96
» 1 الْهِجَارِ 522 ⁸		» 43 935 ⁵ وَحَفِيرِ			97
» 2 الثَّوَارِ 803 ¹⁶		Mt 2 388 ¹³ التَّمَارِ			
» 1 التَّجَارِ 917 ⁹		R 1 479 ⁴ وَأَصْفَرِ			
» 1 دَوَارِ 950 ⁶		» 1 664 ¹¹ تَنْكَرِ			
» 2 الشَّنَارِ 1028 ³		» 2 791 ⁵ أَدْرِي			
» 4 وَارِ 1038 ¹⁰		» 7 1043 ⁴ الْقَفِيرِ			
B 1 حَاجَارِ 316 ³		» 1 157 ⁸ عَمَارِ			
» 1 بَسَارِ 324 ¹⁶		» 2 646 ⁹ لَيْلَمَنَارِ			
» 2 سَارِ 435 ¹⁸		T 1 352 ¹⁴ الْمَحْمَرِ			
» 4 بَيْمَنَارِ 645 ⁷		» 3 389 ⁸ أَكْفَرِ			
» 3 النَّارِ 646 ¹³		» 1 418 ³ صَوْرِ			
» 2 ذِي قَارِ 646 ¹⁶		» 2 670 ⁴ يَغْدِرِ			
» 2 ذِي قَارِ 647 ¹⁴		» *43 942 ⁴ مَشْهَرِ			98
» 1 تَحَارِ 1052 ⁶		» 16 955 ¹ بِصِيرِ			99

verses	page	N ^o .	verses	page	N ^o .
T 1	النَّجَّاشِ 957 ⁵		W 1	وَالنَّاسِ 241 ¹⁰	
» 6	عَرَّعَ 1022 ⁹		» 1	صَبْرٍ 906 ⁵	
» 2	جَعَدَ 1082 ¹⁵		K 5	صَبْرًا 653 ⁹ (1084 ⁹)	
» 2	عَمِرَ 196 ¹²		» 2	زَرَّارًا 654 ⁷	
» 1	طَمِرَ 401 ⁸		» 1	الْحَقَّارَ 749 ¹⁴	
» 6	بَكْبِرَ 216 ⁷		» 2	الْحِجَارَ 861 ⁶	
» 1	لَقِغِرَ 897 ⁸		R 1	صَمَوَ 1086 ⁷	
» 1	الْقَبْرِ 351 ¹⁵		» 2	مَذَكِرًا 734 ¹	
» 3	إِلَى قَسِرَ 381 ¹²		T 1	بُيَاوَرًا 316 ¹⁰	
» 3	بِالْحَمْرِ 761 ¹³ (1068 ¹⁴)		» 1	كَسِرَ 398 ³ (763 ¹⁵ 1051 ¹⁰)	
» 1	النَّشْرِ 776 ¹¹		W 1	النَّغِيرَ 607 ¹⁰	
» 1	السُّمْرِ 810 ⁸		Mt 8	زَوَارِعًا 1041 ²	112
» 14	إِلَى بَكْرِ 924 ¹⁴		» 7	وَأَوْتَارِعًا 1042 ²	113
» 4	وَلَا قَطْرِ 984 ⁷		R 4	بَحْرًا 312 ³	
W 6	بُغْمَرِ 409 ¹⁶ , 672 ⁴		T 2	صَغَارًا 124 ¹⁵	
» 4	عُمَرَى 456 ¹³		» 6	جَبْرِعًا 61 ¹¹	6
» 1	بَسْتَرِ 520 ¹⁵		» 36	بُكُورًا 7 ⁸	7
» 2	وَذَعَرِ 1016 ¹ (see also 323 ⁶)		» 4	يَنْبِيرًا 141 ⁸	8
» 25	النَّعَّارِ 231 ¹³	41	» 1	عَذِيرًا 39 ⁸	
» 26	أَدَّارَى 245 ¹³	42	» 14	أُمُورًا 146 ³ , 327 ¹⁵	
» 2	الْخَسَارِ 645 ¹³		» 2	سُتُورًا 161 ⁴	
» 1	وَأَفْتَاخِ 1049 ¹⁴		» 104	وَشُهُورًا 513 ⁸	59
			» 71	تَوُورًا 537 ⁷	60

verses		page
T 11	مَجِيرَعَا	715 ¹⁷
» 10	سَعِيرَعَا	743 ¹
» 3	تَدِيرَعَا	743 ¹²
	ز	
T 1	نَوَاكِرْ	1051 ⁵
R 1	وَالشَّرَوِزِ	33 ²
W 1	النَّجَزِيوِ	1044 ¹⁵

س

R 1	بَنُو عَمَّسَ (sic leg)	666 ¹⁷
» 1	تَقَسَا	642 ¹⁵
» 1	عَوَّاسَا	736 ¹⁶
» 2	يَاسَا	741 ¹⁹
T 1	عَرَّاسَا	180 ¹
» 1	رَوَّاسَا	631 ¹⁴
R 2	دَحْتَنُوسَ	665 ⁷ (940 ⁸)
T 3	وَبَّاسَ	209 ⁶
B 2	مَحْمُوسَ	601 ⁵
K 3	عَرَمَى	665 ¹
Kh 2	رَامَى	538 ¹⁸
R 3	عَمَّسَ	337 ¹¹
» 1	مَرْجُوسَ	737 ⁷
T 9	تَاعَسَ	25 ¹⁰
» 12	النَّدَّارَسَ	26 ¹⁴

Nº	verses	page	Nº
W 2	يَرَّوسَ	601 ⁹	
	ص		
T 1	الْوَقَّصَا	960 ⁷	
B 1	الْقَرَامِيصَ	512 ⁸	
	ض		
Kh 1	الْكِرَاصَ	714	
	ط		
Mt 1	قَمِيضَا	741 ⁸	
T 3	الْمَلَقِطَا	46 ³ , 654 ² (1087 ²⁰)	
R 2	سَلِيْطَا	291 ¹⁰	19
	ع		
R 1	فَرَّعَ	72 ¹¹	
» 3	فَاسْتَنَعَ	681 ¹⁰	
Rm 1	يَدَّعَ	557 ³	
T 13	فَارِيعَ	930 ¹⁸	
K 3	خِدَاءَ	1089 ⁹	
Kh 3	يَرَبُوتَا	1051 ¹⁴	
T 1	فَيَّيَّجَعَا	168 ⁷	
» 4	مَوْقَعَا	181 ⁶	39
» 1	أَرْوَعَا	314 ⁵ (762 ¹¹)	
» 1	وَشَّعَا	521 ⁶	
» 1	مَعَا	680 ²	
» 17	وَشَّلَّعَا	821 ⁵	81

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 83	مَرَبَعَا 824 ¹⁰	82	B 1	وَالْمَرْبَعَةُ 184 ⁶	
» 1	صَعَصَعَا 1064 ¹¹	R 1	» 1	اِنْسَعَدَ 674 ⁵	
» 3	مَرَبَعَا 1098 ¹	T 3	» 3	وَالْكَرْعَةُ 180 ⁹	36
» 4	مَرَبَعَا 1099 ¹³			ف	
K 12	تَصْنَعُ 957 ¹⁵	100	R 1	بَعْدَ صَفٍّ 643 ⁸	
» 124	فَوَدَّعُوا 961 ³	101	» 2	الْأَكْبَرُ 664 ¹⁵	
» 3	وَمُجَاشِعُ 513 ³	» 2	» 2	تَتَقَلَّبُ 361 ⁴	
R 1	أَقْرَعُ 141 ¹⁸	» 3	» 3	يَكْفُ 663 ¹⁵	
T 1	وَتَسْقَعُ 74 ¹²	» 5	» 5	كَلَفَا 1 ⁵	
» 9	أَرْبَعُ 1021 ⁷	» 6	» 6	صَفَا 115 ¹⁶	
» 5	وَيَنْفَعُ 1022 ³	B 1	» 1	عَنْفُ 16 ⁷	
» 2	الْأَصَابِعُ 351 ¹⁷	K 1	» 1	تُعَلِّفُ 259 ⁹	
» 70	شَائِعُ 685 ³	65	T 121	تَعْرِفُ 548 ⁶	61
» 47	الزُّفَارُ 696 ⁵	66	» 79	الْمُكَلِّفُ 577 ¹	62
» 1	الْوِدَائِعُ 1044 ³	» 1	» 1	الْحَتَائِفُ 83 ³	
» 4	سَامِعُ ع 1050 ³	» 2	» 2	لُحَائِفُ 112 ¹² (729 ⁴)	
B 4	يَجْعَلُ 101 ⁸	W 1	» 1	الْخَلِيفُ 659 ⁸	
» 5	يَجْعَلُ 380 ¹¹	T 1	» 1	تَشْتَقِي 98 ⁵	
K 2	الْمُعَاجِرُ 94 ⁹			ق	
R 2	تُرَاعِي 310 ⁷	R 2	» 2	لُعَانِفُ 641 ¹⁸	
T 4	تَدْعِي 386 notes ¹³ (933 ⁵)	T 16	» 16	رَبَقَا 841 ⁸	87
» 7	بِمَصْبِيعٍ 364 ⁵	B 5	» 5	بَا زَيْفُ 818 ⁷	79
W 1	الشَّنَاعُ 823 ⁹	K 1	» 1	الْمَوْتُوفُ 805 ¹⁰	

	verses		page
T	1	وُطِّلِفَ	621 ¹⁴
»	2	أَزْرَقَ	328 ⁹
»	4	الْمُصَدِّقُ	584 ¹⁷
»	4	تَخَفَّفَ	806 ¹⁹
B	1	إِلَى رَيْفٍ	819 ²
K	1	وَأَرْبَعَ	276 ¹¹
»	1	وَمُضَرِّقٍ	541 ¹³
»	23	تَطَرُّقٍ	843 ⁹
R	1	الْحَلْفِ	4 ¹²
T	2	بِالْمُخَنَّفِ	498 ¹³
»	1	تَلْتَلِي	634 ⁶
»	2	بِمَوْقِفٍ	886 ¹⁸
»	14	الْقَرْدِ	1046 ¹¹
»	11	الْعَوَائِفِ	779 ¹⁶
»	15	الشَّقَاشِقِ	785 ¹⁷
W	4	رَفِيفٍ	648 ¹⁰
»	1	الْمُتَلَبِّفِ	991 ⁹
T	12	عَشَقَهُ	1081 ¹⁴
»	1	لُصُوفِهَا	1049 ⁵
ك			
R	2	عَوَّكَ	840 ⁶
»	1	نَيْبَاكَ	363 ⁷
B	3	مُشْتَرِكٍ	71 ¹⁵

	verses		page	N°.
B	1	السَّيِّئِ	521 ¹⁵	
T	2	مَالِكٍ	498 ¹⁶	
»	5	الْمَبَارِكِ	751 ¹²	
ل				
50 Mt	1	أَلْشَمَّ	133 ⁸	
R	1	[الْعُرْلُ] الْعُرْلُ	641 ¹⁶	
»	1	الْحَجَمُ	789 ²	
59 Rm	1	عَلَّ	8 ¹¹	
3	»	السَّلَّ	339 ³	
»	1	فَلَعَنَدُ	808 ²	
»	1	تَمَلَّ	77 ⁹	
T	4	فَعَلَّ	99 ⁸	
»	4	جَعَلَّ	681 ¹⁴	
73 B	1	زَلَا	229 ³	
74 K	2	الْأَعْلَا	460 ⁹	
»	5	الْأَمَثَلَا	489 ¹³	
»	6	الْأَفْثَلَا	496 ¹⁸	
»	1	قَلِيلَا	1045 ¹⁸	
R	1	عَثَّجَلَا	308 ¹	
»	2	عَلَا	664 ⁸	
»	10	غَاغَلَا	3 ¹	1
T	5	أَشْكَلَا	146 ¹⁵ (328 ¹²)	
»	1	مَكْبَلَا	241 ¹⁶	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 2	عَبَلَا 586 ⁵		W 2	عَلَلَا 461 ⁶	
» 3	أَقْبَلَا 658 ¹²		» 4	الْمَقْبَل 77 ² (315 ¹⁴)	
» 1	أَخْبَلَا 691 notes ²		» 1	تَقُولُ 119 ²	
» 1	عَرَلَا 229 ⁶		» 1	أَشْمُول 133 ¹⁰	
W 1	جَدَلَا 85 ²⁰		» 10	السَّبِيل 192 ¹ (235 ¹⁷)	
» 1	هَرَلَا 229 ¹² (408 ¹⁸ 668 ⁹)		» 2	سَبِيل 412 ²	
» 1	ثَقَلَا 619 ⁶		» 2	الْمُحْمِل 843 ¹	88
B 1	نَبَلُوا 253 ⁶		B 3	يَمْحُذِل 107 ¹	
» 1	مَشْغُول 6 ⁸		K 63	تَحْلِل 211 ¹⁴	40
» 3	مَقْلِل 28 ¹⁰	17	» 2	تَقْنِل 388 ²	
K 104	وَأَطُول 182 ¹	39	» 2	نَبَشِل 661 ⁵	
» 1	لَمَضَل 355 ¹³		» 3	الْخَالِل 1044 ¹⁸	
» 1	شَلُوا 495 ⁷ (see 656 ¹⁷)		» 3	بَالْبَاطِل 1045 ⁶	
» 8	مَثَل 656 ¹²		» 2	لِلْمَسَائِل 1045 ¹⁰	
Mn 1	الْحَيْل 59 ⁹		» 1	الْعُقَال 84 ⁶	
Mt 1	الْأَرْجَل 353 ¹		» 100	كَلَاَجَل 275 ²	47
R 3	تُقَاتِل 662 ¹⁴		» 73	خَوَال 295 ²	48
T 2	وَالْمَعُول 401 ¹⁸ (see 508 ¹² seq.)		» 1	الْخَوَال 813 ¹¹	
» 1	مَنْزِل 819 ⁶		Mt 1	بِالْأَرْجَل 159 ² (935 ⁹)	
» 5	وَمَعْدِل 1024 ¹⁶		R 1	الْشَوَّل 164 ⁹ (597 ²)	
» 8	مَعَاتِل 22 ¹⁷		» 2	الْمَحْدَل 198 ¹²	
» 1	وَقَابِل 322 ¹⁴		» 2	الْمُاجِرِل 336 ³	
» 2	وَاتِل 645 ¹⁹		» 1	حَتَبِل 758 ¹	

verses	page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
R 1	الْقَرْمَلِ 894 ⁸		T 5	شُعَلِ 308 ¹⁷	
" 1	الطَّبَلِ 134 ¹		" 3	كَالْحَبَلِ 487 ⁹	
" 2	الضَّلَالِ 1097 ⁹		" 1	الْفَحْلِ 575 ⁷	
T 1	أَنْعَلِ 45 ³		" 3	أَمْثَالِي 611 ¹²	
" 1	مَنْعَلِ 187 ¹⁷ (324 ¹²)		W 2	حَلِ 11 ¹⁹	
" 1	خَرَدَلِ 329 ¹⁴		" 3	أَعْوَالِ 96 ⁷	
" 1	مَأْسَلِ 388 ⁵		" 2	آلِ 96 ¹²	
" 1	مَرَحَلِ 627 ¹³		" 1	وَلْيَهْزَلِ 230 ¹	
" 30	فُلُقَلِ 706 ⁵	67	" 3	أَسْبَالِ 265 ⁸	
" 30	مَخَّخَلِ 710 ⁷	68	" 1	أَشْمَالِ 382 ⁹	
" 10	مُسَلْسَلِ 1098 ¹¹		" 5	أَعْوَالِ 589 ¹ , 1080 ¹³	
" 21	غَابِلِ لُ 54 ¹⁶		" 1	بِمَالِ 680 ⁵	
" 19	أَعْوَالِ لُ 369 ¹⁷		" 4	وَالْخَوَالِ 142 ⁶	
" 4	وَأَيْلِ 472 ⁹		" 1	أَنْحَوْلِ 310 ⁹	
" 1	أَلْغَالِ 508 ⁶		" 1	السَّلِيلِ 352 ¹⁵	
" 11	وَأَيْلِ 612 ⁷		" 2	حَقِيلِ 760 ¹² (1067 ¹⁴)	
" 9	وَأَيْلِ 614 ⁵		R 3	جَبَلِ 663 ¹	
" 3	عَاقِلِ 1097 ¹³		" 3	جَبَلِ 663 ⁵	
" 1	فَعَالِ 1049 ¹⁷		" 2	جَبَلِ 663 ⁹	
" 2	عَقِيلِ 246 ¹⁷		" 1	وَالْهَ 527 ¹⁵	
" 26	أَلْحَجَلِ 127 ⁶	31	" 1	أَهْلِي [أَهْلِي] أَهْلِي 310 ¹²	
" 48	أَلْهَجَلِ 133 ¹	32	" 1	دُخْلُو 454 ⁹ (1075 ³)	
" 66	أَلْبَغَلِ 158 ³	33	T 1	نَارِي 284 ¹³	

verses	page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
T 2	مَحَامِلُهُ 217 ¹⁶		B 12	فَتَرْقُمَا 106 ¹	
» 13	قَائِلُهُ 221 ⁷		» 3	يَسْطُمَا 76 ¹⁶ (315 ¹⁹)	
» 2	يُجَاوِلُهُ 239 ⁴		K 12	لُغَامَا 38 ⁹	26
» 1	عَجَاوِلُهُ 435 ⁵		» 1	أَعْلَامَا 41 ¹⁸	
» 94	مَقَاوِلُهُ 600 ⁴	63	» 4	بَسْطُمَا 585 ¹⁹ , 1069 ¹⁴	
» 97	بَاطِلُهُ 629 ⁶	64	Mn 3	عَضْمَا 453 ¹¹ (1074 ⁷)	
» 2	تَحَاصِلُهُ 714 ¹⁴		Mt 6	أَنْجَدُمَا 104 ⁶	
» 1	مَائِلُهُ 930 ⁵		» 4	عَلِيْمَا 1067 ⁵	
» 3	حَامِلُهُ 1043 ¹⁸		R 2	أَخْرَجُمَا 141 ¹⁵	
Mt 1	أَبْقَى لَهَا 423 ¹¹		S 4	وَالْأَقْدَمَا 588 ⁷ (932 ¹⁰ 1081 ²)	
T 1	حَيَوُلِيهَا 8 ¹³		T 16	وَسَلَمَا 42 ⁷	27
» 9	عُقُولِيهَا 804 ¹¹		» 23	خَيْرُمَا 51 ¹⁴ (785 ⁵)	
	م		» 53	الْمُتَيِّبَا 59 ¹²	28
Mt 7	وَعَمَ 310 ¹⁴		» 3	فَتَلْكُمَا 103 ⁸	
» 5	جَشَمَ 1094 ⁷		» 1	دَمَا 522 ¹⁵	
R 1	الْبُهَمَ 259 ⁵		» 4	دَمَا 546 ¹¹	
» 3	صِرَمَ 339 ⁹		» 12	وَالْوَمَا 585 ¹	
» 2	الْمُشَلَّمَ 194 ¹⁰		» 1	فَتَنْقُومَا 693 ¹	
» 3	بَلَّوْمَ 664 ²		» 1	دَارِمَا 460 ⁵	
» 1	الْيَوْمَ 664 ⁶		W 2	أَمَمَا 645 ¹⁶	
Rm 1	النَّعَمَ 191 ⁹		» 8	مَقَامَا 102 ¹⁴	
» 1	أَزَمَ 16 ⁵		» 3	نِيَامَا 661 ⁶	
S 1	حَتَمَ 65 ⁹		» 3	حَسَامَا 678 ¹	

verses		page	Nº.	verses		page	Nº.
W 1	الطَّعَامَا	1085 ¹⁵		B 7	الْكَنَزِم	471 ¹⁵	
K 2	صَلِّم	675 ¹⁰		» 2	الْقَدَم	485 ⁴	
» 4	تَطْلِم	1066 ¹		» 2	وَالْقَدَم	595 ⁴	
» 3	كُرِم	229 ⁸		» 2	الْحَرَم	621 ¹⁴	
» 1	وَحِيم	497 ⁷		» 3	ذَلَّاتِم	761 ¹	
» 2	وَتَمِيم	678 ⁵		» 7	لِاقْوَام	155 ¹³	
Kh 1	الْمَدَام	91 ¹⁵		» 5	وَأَكْرَام	806 ¹³	
Mt 5	أَوْ عَم	92 ⁸		K 1	الْبَرَم	287 ⁹	
R 4	تَرَدَم	29 ¹	18	» -1	جَدَم	17 ³	
» 1	تَكْمُوا	736 ¹³		» 1	فَعَم (sic leg.)	24 ¹	
T 2	أَشَام م	761 ⁷		» 9	مَرَام	16 ¹³	11
» 4	أَعَلَم	1069 ¹⁷		» 5	الْأَخْلَام	18 ¹	12
» 1	نَائِم	112 ¹⁵ (see 727 ¹⁵)		» 1	الْأَيَام	85 ¹³	
» 3	لَائِم م	402 ⁴		» 24	الْأَيَام	262 ⁶	45
» 12	فُظْلِم م	20 ²⁰		» 32	نِيَام	269 ⁹	46
» 1	أَمِيم	308 ¹¹		» 1	وَعِصَام	531 notes ³	
» 2	يَشِيم	310 ⁴		» 6	عَمَام	644 ¹⁷	
» 4	خُصُوم	750 ⁵		Kh 1	بِكَلَم	896 ⁸	
» 2	لَرَحِيم	1044 ³		Mn 1	بِالْقَدَم	333 ²	
W 3	تَمِيم	50 ¹⁵ (784 ⁵)		T 1	مَقْرَم	17 ¹	
» 3	السَّقِيم	72 ²		» 2	مَعْنَم	79 ¹⁸	
» 9	يَرِيم م	96 ¹⁷		» 1	تُصَرَم	337 ¹⁵	
» 1	الْعَبِيم	514 ⁵		» 4	أَعْلَم	382 ¹	

Verses	page	N°.	Verses	page	N°.
T 6	مُفَسِّم 458 ⁹ , 887 ¹³		T 3	وَمَقَام 126 ¹⁵	
» 4	بِالْتَم 589 ⁵ (1080 ⁷)		» 1	بِضَرَام 139 ⁴	
» 4	دِرْقَم 595 ¹³		» 1	عَرِيَمِي 38 ¹	
» 2	مُسْتَم 807 ¹⁵		» 3	تَمِيم 742 ⁴	
» 6	بِالْتَم 906 ⁹		» 1	غَشِيم 748 ¹⁵	
» 1	يُسْتَم 1053 ¹⁶		» 2	عَنَمِي 180 ⁶	37
» 3	الْجَرَامِص 237 ¹		» 10	ضَحْم 300 ⁹ (68 ¹⁷)	
» 2	دَارِم 311 ⁹		W 1	اَلْسَوَام 51 ⁹	
» 159	رَائِم 343 ⁵	51	» 3	سَقَام 218 ¹⁰	
» 3	طَالِم 359 ¹⁹		» 5	اَلنِّعَام 702 ³	
» 3	اَلْأَكْرَام 390 ¹⁰		» 6	اَلْحَلَام 717 ¹⁴	
» 84	اَلْمُتَقَادِم 394 ¹²	52	» 1	اَتِيَامِي 759 ¹⁶	
» 1	قَتَم 596 ⁷		» 4	كَذِخْطَام 933 ¹⁵	
» 9	اَلْقَمَامِص 615 ¹²		» 86	اَلْخِيَام 1004 ²	105
» 5	اَلتَّهَامِص 620 ⁵		» 55	اَلْخِيَام 1014 ¹²	106
» 1	مُرَاحِم 718 ⁶		» 1	اَلْقَبِيم 205 ¹⁷	
» 46	اَلضَّرَاعِم 718 ⁷	69	» 5	اَلْحَرِيم 667 ⁴	
» 1	نَادِم 727 ¹⁵ (see also 112 ¹⁵)		» 1	ضَرِيم 906 ⁵ (see note)	
» 67	اَلْمَلَامِص 753 ¹⁵	70	Md 5	عَنَمَة 406 ⁹	
» 2	اَلْعِمَامِص 803 ¹¹		R 4	مَنْعَمَة 414	4
» 2	اَلْيَمَامِص 900 ¹		» 1	بِالْتَمَة 120 ¹⁵	
» 3	اَلْحَنَامِص 919 ⁰		» 1	عَمَامَة 312 ¹¹	
» 3	وَالْمُرَاحِم 1046 ⁴		» 3	حَرِيمَة 643 ²	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 9 جَرَّأَمَهُ	610 ⁶		S 2 مَارَنَا	154 ¹⁶	
» 4 أَدَاعِمَهُ	748 ⁸		T 9 أَجَنَّا	100 ¹	
W 3 بِالْكَرَامَةِ	425 ⁷ (670 ¹³)		W 1 مَنَّائِمِينَا	82 ⁴	
T 2 يَنَامُهَا	301 ¹⁰	21	» 4 سَنِينَا	115 ¹⁹ (735 ¹⁶)	
» 7 جَمِيمُهَا	108 ¹⁴	29	» 3 قَرِينَا	196 ⁹	
» 42 رُسُومُهَا	110 ⁵	30	» 1 لَمَّيْنَا	205 ⁵	
» 2 عَجُومُهَا	386 ⁷		» 1 أَجْمَعُونَا	312 ¹	
ن			» 1 لَقُونَا	387 ³	
R 2 بَأْسَنَ	799 ⁸		» 1 طَاحُونَا	564 ¹³	
» 1 أَذَنَ	963 ⁵		» 5 تَحْلِينَا	646 ³	
» 3 لَصَمْنِ	129 ⁴		» 1 [دَافِعِينَا] وَاقِفِينَا	796 ⁹	
» 2 التَّيْرِيدَانِ	151 ¹⁶		» 2 التَّيْمِينَا	886 ⁸	
» 5 التَّجُوفَانِ	302 ¹¹ , 339 ¹⁴		» 3 الرَّافِدِينَا	887 ⁶	
» 2 تَكَلَّانَ	453 ³⁰ (1074 ¹⁴)		K 4 مَلْعُونٌ	907 ³	
» 2 التَّمْسَاكِينَ	291 ⁵		B 1 اسْقُونِي	762 ⁵ (see also 387	
» 1 كَلْتَيْنِ	504 ⁸		notes ⁴⁾		
B 1 عَيْلَانَا	363 ⁹		» 3 البَّسَاتَيْنِ	1052 ¹³	
» 3 شَيْبَانَا	457 ¹³		K 2 الْعُقْبَانِ	311 ⁶	
» 2 زَيْتَانَا	805 ¹²		» 9 أَشْخُولَانِ	494 ¹³	
» 5 أَقْرَانَا	945 ¹⁰		» 25 الْخُصْمَانِ	880 ⁵	91
» 2 بِيْرُونَا (sic leg.)	389 notes ¹⁵		» 98 الرَّوْحَانِ	888 ⁸	95
» 1 مَضْنُونَا	886 ¹⁶		R 2 مَحْتَمِي	621 ¹⁷	
K 3 وَغُونَا	1083 ³		T 3 يَضَانِ	30 ¹	29

verses	page
T 4	93 ⁴ قَرَسَان
• 1	280 ⁷ الْعَدَوَان
• 2	364 ¹ عَوَان
• 10	364 ²⁰ قَرَعَان
• 6	675 ¹⁴ سِنَانِي
• 1	460 ⁵ وَلَا رَصَانِي
• 5	1078 ¹⁴ غُدْرَان ن
W 1	16 ² الْعِنَان
• 1	39 ¹⁰ [بَارَقَان] قَنَان
• 1	125 ⁴ الْعِجَان
• 2	125 ⁷ الْيَمَانِي
• 1	179 ⁶ لَيْمَانِي
• 1	248 ¹⁷ مَرَادَتَان
• 1	282 ⁹ يَرَانِي
• 3	404 ¹⁵ أَرَوَانِي
• 9	436 ¹¹ بَطَان
• 2	497 ¹⁴ وَان
• 2	670 ¹⁷ أَرْجُون
• 7	714 ¹⁸ اِزْبَرَقَان
• 2	1018 ¹ الْعِنَان
• 6	31 ⁶ دُونِي
B 3	154 ¹² مَوْصُونَة
R 4	4 ⁴ إِنَّه

Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
R 3	تَحْكُونَة	150 ¹²	
Mt 14	تَبْيَانَة	148 ³	
T 1	دِينَا	1049 ⁷	
	5		
	جَانِيَا etc. — see under ع (end)		
	ي		
R 5	تَسْتَنْسِي	668 ¹⁴	
T 2	اِنْمَاعِيَا	153 ⁵	
• 14	مَا يِمَا	153 ¹⁵	
• 1	اِنْتَوَانِيَا	155 ¹¹	
• 29	مَا نِيَا	167 ¹⁴	31
• 58	اِنْمَانِيَا	172 ¹⁵	35
• 9	نِيَانِيَا	258 ¹²	
• 11	421 ¹⁶ اِنْتَوَانِيَا (98 ¹⁰ 1072 ¹³)		
• 5	اَنْبَرِي لِيَا	621 ⁸	
• 1	سَوَاقِيَا	759 ¹¹	
• 1	كَمَا عِيَا	776 ⁷	
• 1	وَصَافِيَا	921 ¹³	
• 3	جَارِيَا	944 ⁸	
• 5	اِنْتَوَانِيَا	1043 ¹²	
• 1	وَرَانِيَا	1051 ⁷	
W 2	عَبَا	408 ⁹	
R 1	وَالْعَمِيرِي	514 ¹⁵	

	verses		page
R	2	الْمَنِيِّ	208 ⁷
W	1	وَالشَّوِيِّ	244 ¹⁵
R	1	نَفْسِيَّة	67 ¹⁴
»	1	صَبِيَّة	1050 ¹⁷

N°.	verses		page	N°.
Rm	2	الْحَمْدِيَّة	831 ¹⁰	
B	3	جَانِبِيَا	15 ⁸	9
»	3	عَوَادِيَا	15 ¹⁵	10
R	1	نَدِيَا	1025 ¹¹	

INDEX II.

PARALLEL AND ILLUSTRATIVE PASSAGES FROM OTHER WORKS.

Passages which are merely illustrative have been marked
with an asterisk.

AGHĀNĪ				
I	*11 ¹	412 ⁹	VII	64 ¹⁶ seq. 492 ⁵ seq.
III	61 ¹⁰	886 ⁹	»	64 ¹⁹ seq. 482 ¹¹ seq.
»	122 ²⁹ seq.	1089 ⁹ seq.	»	75 ²² seq. 818 ⁷ seq.
IV	131 ²⁸ seq.	716 ¹² seq.	»	*148 ²² seq. 108 ²
»	132 ¹¹	717 ¹⁵	»	171 ²¹ seq. 497 ¹⁶ seq.
»	140 ¹² seq.	906 ⁹ seq.	»	176 ⁷ seq. 275 ⁹ seq. (= 1052 ⁹ seq.)
»	140 ¹⁹ seq.	905 ³ seq.	»	176 ³¹ 776 ⁷
VI	162 ¹⁴ seq.	861 ⁶	»	180 ²¹ seq. 1042 ² seq.
VII	38 ⁶ seq.	1 ⁸ seq.	»	181 ²² seq. 206 ¹⁰ seq.
»	43 ¹⁸ seq.	6 ¹¹ seq.	VIII	63 ¹¹ 200 ⁴
»	43 ²² seq.	8 ¹⁷ seq.	»	69 ⁷ seq. 1078 ¹⁴ seq.
»	*45 ¹¹	161 ⁸	»	81 ²¹ 62 ¹⁴
»	45 ²⁰	428 ³	»	*159 ⁴ seq. 1034 ⁷ (see 1098 ⁵)
»	48 ¹³	997 ¹³	»	187 ¹⁴ seq. 803 ¹¹ seq.
»	48 ¹⁴	1000 ¹⁴	»	188 ³ seq. 804 ¹¹ seq.
»	48 ¹⁵	1002 ¹⁰	»	188 ¹⁸ 805 ⁷
»	58 ²⁶ seq.	1047 ¹¹ seq.	»	188 ²⁰ 805 ¹⁵
»	59 ¹³ seq.	177 ⁹ seq.	»	189 ¹⁷ 805 ¹⁷
»	60 ¹⁴ seq.	1047 ¹⁹ seq.	»	190 ²⁸ seq. 806 ⁹ seq.
»	64 ⁸	479 ⁷	»	191 ⁵ seq. 806 ¹⁹ seq.
»	64 ⁹	481 ⁸	»	191 ¹³ seq. 807 ¹¹ seq.
»	64 ¹⁰ seq.	480 ¹² seq.	»	191 ²⁰ 813 ¹⁴
»	64 ¹⁴	491 ¹³	»	191 ²¹ 815 ¹⁶
			»	191 ²² 815 ¹⁵

(Aghānī)			XIV	85 ² seq.	413 ¹⁵ seq.
VIII	191 ²³ seq.	816 ³ seq.	»	85 ¹⁰ seq.	383 ⁶ seq.
»	192 ¹ seq.	818 ⁷ seq.	»	85 ²⁶ seq.	383 ³ seq.
»	192 ⁵ seq.	819 ¹ seq.	»	86 ¹ seq.	384 ¹¹ seq.
»	192 ⁷ seq.	819 ⁷ seq.	»	86 ²¹ seq.	385 ² seq.
»	196 ¹⁷ seq.	595 ⁷ seq.	»	86 ²⁵ —87 ²⁴	410 ⁶ —412 ³
»	196 ²⁴ seq.	594 ¹⁴ seq.	»	170 ²⁸ seq.	1089 ⁹ seq.
IX	180 ²¹	555 ¹¹	»	176 ³	798 ¹⁵
»	182 ¹³ seq.	884 ¹⁶ seq.	»	176 ¹⁷ seq.	1054 ² seq.
»	185 ⁸ seq.	888 ⁸ seq.	XV	73 ¹⁹ —76 ²⁴	149 ⁵ —154 ¹⁷
X	2 ⁶ seq.	494 ⁴ seq.	»	114 ⁷	100 ¹⁰
»	3 ¹²	888 ⁸	XVI	24 ¹⁵ —33 ⁶	83 ⁸ —97 ¹⁷
»	8 ¹³ seq. }	384 ¹⁸ seq.	XVIII	68 ²⁵ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.
»	15 ¹⁵ seq. }	384 ¹¹ seq.	»	*69 ¹⁵ }	1034 ⁷
»	15 ²⁵ seq.	384 ¹⁵	»	*71 ⁴ }	436 ¹¹ seq.
»	17 ⁹	1060 ⁷ —1064 ⁵	»	210 ¹⁶ seq. }	
»	31 ²³ —33 ²⁵	228 ⁸ seq.	»	212 ²⁵ seq. }	
»	33 ²⁷ seq.	654 ¹³ —678 ⁶	XIX	3 ³ seq.	697 ⁶ seq.
»	34 ¹⁸ —47 ³¹	495 ⁷ (= 656 ¹⁷)	»	3 ²⁸ seq.	950 ³ seq.
»	35 ²⁶	409 ⁷ seq. (= 671 ⁸ seq.)	»	5 ²³ seq.	414 ⁴ seq. (= 625 ⁵ seq.)
»	43 ²⁸ seq.	409 ¹⁷ seq. (= 672 ⁵ seq.)	»	8 ⁵ seq.	804 ¹¹ seq.
»	44 ¹⁴ seq.	401 ⁹ seq.	»	8 ²⁴	805 ⁷
XI	59 ¹⁸ seq.	402 ⁴ seq.	»	9 ¹	805 ¹⁵
»	60 ¹² seq.	452 ⁵ —457 ¹¹ , 1072 ¹⁵ —1079 ³	»	9 ⁸ seq.	595 ⁷ seq.
»	64 ⁸ —66 ¹⁵	643 ¹⁴	»	9 ²⁹ seq.	803 ¹¹ seq.
»	172 ²⁸	200 ⁴	»	10 ⁶	804 ¹¹ seq.
XII	40 ¹³	282 ⁹	»	11 ¹⁰	805 ¹⁷
»	119 ³⁰	144 ¹² seq.,	»	12 ¹¹ seq.	806 ¹⁹ seq.
»	152 ²⁴ seq.	326 ¹ seq.	»	12 ¹⁷ seq.	807 ¹¹ seq.
XIII	*49 ¹⁶	363 ¹⁹	»	12 ²⁵	812 ¹⁰
»	*70 ³⁰	180 ¹	»	12 ²⁴	813 ¹⁴
»	143 ²⁷	423 ¹⁵	»	12 ²⁵	814 ¹¹
XIV	78 ²¹	984 ⁵	»	12 ²⁶ seq.	815 ¹⁵ seq.
»	84 ³⁰	410 ²	»	15 ⁵	805 ¹⁷
»	85 ¹	400 ¹⁴	»	*18 ¹¹	982 ¹
			»	18 ¹⁶ seq.	819 ⁷ seq.

(Aghani)

XIX 18 ²⁵ seq.	806 ⁹ seq.
» 19 ¹⁷ seq.	1042 ¹⁵ seq.
» 20 ⁴ seq.	1044 ¹ seq.
» 20 ²⁷ seq.	1050 ¹⁷
» 21 ⁹ seq.	619 ³ seq.
» 21 ¹⁹ seq.	398 ³ (= 763 ¹⁵ 1051 ¹⁰)
» 21 ³¹	202 ¹¹
» 22 ⁴ seq.	488 ⁸ seq.
» 28 ¹⁶ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.
» 30 ³⁰ seq.	610 ⁶ seq.
» 31 ¹⁰	611 ¹⁴
» 31 ¹² seq.	612 ⁷ seq.
» 31 ¹⁸ seq.	618 ³ seq.
» 31 ²⁴ seq.	619 ¹⁶ seq.
» 32 ⁷ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.
» 36 ¹³ seq.	381 ⁵ seq.
» 37 ²⁴ seq.	608 ¹⁸ seq.
» 38 ¹⁸ seq.	546 ¹ seq.
» 39 ²¹ seq.	548 ⁶ seq.
» 41 ²³	984 ⁵
» 42 ³⁰ seq.	990 ⁶ seq.
» 43 ¹ seq.	214 ¹⁷ seq.
» 43 ¹⁶ seq.	615 ¹³ seq.
» 45 ¹⁸ seq.	1046 ⁸ seq.
» 45 ²⁸ seq.	1045 ¹³ seq.
» 46 ¹³ seq.	1046 ¹¹ seq.
» 49 ²⁵ seq.	188 ⁷ seq.
» 50 ⁵ seq.	381 ⁵ seq.
» 50 ²⁹ seq.	275 ⁹ seq. (= 1052 ⁹ seq.)
» 52 ¹	798 ¹⁶
» 61 ⁸ seq.	984 ⁷ seq.
» 127 ²¹ seq.	1081 ⁸ seq.
» 129 ⁶ seq.	653 ⁹ seq.
» *129 ²⁰	1084 ⁸

XX 17 ²⁴	1090 ⁶
» 137 ¹⁸	643 ¹⁴
» 139 ⁴	645 ⁹
» 139 ⁹	645 ¹⁰
» 139 ¹⁴ seq.	644 ¹⁷ seq.
» 139 ²⁰ seq.	644 ¹² seq.
» *152 ¹³ seq.	274 ⁸
» 170 ²¹	428 ⁵
XXI *13 ¹ seq.	74 ¹⁸ note
» 100 ¹	444 ¹⁴
» 196 ³ seq.	619 ⁵ seq.
» 197 ¹¹	798 ¹⁵
» 207 ¹⁶ seq.	129 ⁴ seq.

AHLWARDT 'ALK.

N ⁰ . 10 vv. 1, 5	654 ¹ seq.
» 10 v. 5 seq.	46 ⁵ seq.

AHLWARDT 'ANT.

N ⁰ . 4	680 ⁸ seq.
» 9	101 ¹³ seq.
» 15 v. 1	98 ⁵
» 26	98 ¹⁰ seq., 421 ¹⁶ seq., 1072 ¹³ seq.

AHLWARDT IMR.

N ⁰ . 21	1078 ⁸ seq. (459 ⁶)
» 27	459 ⁹ seq.
» 48 v. 8	1005 ¹³
» 52 v. 42 seq.	154 ⁵ seq.
» 57 v. 1	460 ⁵
» 58	453 ¹¹ seq.
» 59 v. 3	85 ¹³
» 63 v. 11	280 ⁷
» 66	1078 ¹⁴ seq.

AHLWARDT NÄB.

N ^o . 1 v. 15	815 ¹¹
° *3 v. 4	946 ¹⁴
° 3 v. 8	256 ⁶
° 15 v. 13	499 ⁷ note
° *17 v. 13	695 ²
° 20 v. 26	508 ⁶
° 22	103 ⁸ seq.
° 30 v. 9	179 ⁶

AHLWARDT TAR.

N ^o . 11 v. 2 seq.	479 ⁴
° 14 v. 13	16 ³

AHLWARDT ZUH.

N ^o . *10 v. 3	71 ¹⁵
° *15 v. 13	627 ⁴
° 15 vv. 42, 44	239 ⁴ seq.
° *16 v. 1	826 ²
° *16 v. 18	267 ⁸
° 16 v. 52	1053 ¹⁶

AJJÄJ.

N ^o . 5 v. 137	694 notes ⁵
° 11 v. 23	486 ⁴
° 31 v. 44	758 ⁴
° 35 v. 1	44 ¹⁵
° 36 v. 1 seq.	736 ¹³
° 40 v. 32	514 ¹³

AKHTAL.

10 ³	401 ¹⁸ (= 508 ¹⁶)
11 ⁴	401 ¹⁹
*12 ⁵	61 ⁷ note
*32 ⁵	402 ⁶ note

*32 ⁵	1028 ³
44 ¹ seq.	460 ⁹ seq.
50 ⁵ seq.	497 ³ seq.
51 ¹ seq.	496 ¹⁸ seq.
89 ⁵	497 ⁷
116 ³	324 ¹⁶
117 ⁷	549 ¹⁸
*124 ³	109 ⁹
*133 ⁶	924 ¹⁷
155 ³ seq.	208 ⁴ seq.
166 ³ seq.	461 ⁹ seq.
192 ⁵ seq.	497 ¹⁴ seq.
193 ⁶	39 ¹⁰
224 ⁵ seq.	1053 ³ seq.
226 ⁴ seq.	646 ¹⁶ seq.
251 ¹	522 ¹²
272 ⁶ seq.	498 ¹⁹ seq.
273 ³ seq.	495 ⁴ seq.
274 ³ seq.	494 ¹⁵ seq.
279 ¹ seq.	382 ¹¹ seq.
282 ³ seq.	460 ¹³ seq.
*285 ⁴	493 ²
285 ⁵ seq.	498 ¹⁶ seq.
286 ⁸	401 ⁸
288 ⁵ seq.	390 ¹⁰ seq.
*295 ⁸	454 ³
*307 ⁶	511 ³
385 ¹¹	1028 ⁴

AKHTAL B.

31 ⁸ seq.	461 ⁹ seq.
90 ¹¹ seq.	460 ¹³ seq.
93 ⁹ seq.	461 ⁶ seq.
*103 ¹⁵	454 ³
154 ⁴ seq.	498 ¹³ seq.
170 ¹³ seq.	142 ¹¹ seq.

AMTHĀL.

15 ²⁶ seq.	78 ⁶ seq.
26 ² —43 ¹⁶	83 ⁸ —107 ¹⁴

ASĀS.

I 328 ²³	643 ³
II 33 ⁸	139 ⁴
v *352 ²⁵	356 ⁵ note

AUS.

N ⁰ . 17 v. 4	74 ¹²
s *17 v. 11	1021 ¹³
d 21	386 notes ¹³ seq., 933 ⁵ seq.
s 28	71 ¹⁵ seq.
s *31 v. 24	743 ¹⁶
s 39	588 ⁹ , 932 ¹⁰ seq.
s 43 v. 20	17 ¹

BAKRĪ

70 ²⁸	300 ³
*106 ¹¹	1095 ⁵ seq.
117 ²⁴	680 ²
128 ¹⁵	406 ⁴
132 ²⁸ seq.	654 ⁷ seq.
*139 ¹⁹	1091 ¹⁰
153 ¹⁸ seq.	436 ¹¹ seq.
*161 ¹⁸	207 ⁸
211 ⁷ seq.	1025 ⁶ seq.
212 ¹⁵	796 ⁵
228 ⁴	300 ³
230 ⁰ seq.	663 ¹ seq.
288 ¹⁷	610 ¹⁰
314 ¹³ seq.	448 ⁹ seq.
324 ¹	666 ⁷

336 ¹³	388 ⁵
387 ⁶ seq.	76 ¹⁶ seq.
403 ¹⁶	985 ⁶
*455 ¹¹	487 ¹⁰
481 ²³ seq.	448 ⁹ seq.
*485 ²⁴ seq.	1095 ⁵ seq.
*525 ¹⁵	578 ⁸
535 ²² seq.	580 ¹⁶ seq.
536 ³	584 ¹⁹
536 ⁵ seq.	585 ¹ seq.
551 ¹⁴	390 ¹
571 ¹	1024 ¹⁷
579 ¹⁵	959 ¹³
607 ²⁴	610 ¹²
*723 ¹⁵	638 ¹⁵
*727 ²⁰ seq.	762 ⁸ note
*735 ¹⁷	907 ¹
805 ²⁴	666 ⁷
810 ¹⁵	57 ¹
836 ¹³	304 ¹³

BALĀDHURĪ.

*141 ⁴	929 ⁵
*384 ²¹	132 notes ⁵
422 ¹⁶ seq.	354 ⁵ seq.
425 ⁷ seq.	349 ¹⁶ seq.
*457 ¹⁶	929 ⁵

BOUCHER.

2 ¹⁵ seq.	804 ¹¹ seq.
4 ¹³ seq.	805 ¹⁰
5 ¹ seq.	805 ¹⁰ seq.
6 ¹	1049 ⁵
8 ⁶ seq.	978 ⁵ , 11
8 ¹⁰	682 ⁹
20 ¹⁰ seq.	617 ¹⁴ seq.

(Boucher)			
25 ¹⁵ seq.	79 ¹⁸ seq.	229 ¹³ seq.	1043 ¹² seq.
35 ¹²	619 ⁸	230 ⁶ seq.	1043 ⁴ seq.
37 ²	619 ⁹	234 ³	194 ²⁰
43 ⁴ seq.	80 ⁷ seq. (= 768 ⁸ seq.)	DE SACY.	
45 ⁴ seq.	368 ¹⁹ seq.	II *142 ² seq.	635 ³
47 ³ seq.	1052 ¹³ seq.	150 ¹	478 ¹³
48 ¹⁴	621 ⁴ seq.	153 ⁸	253 ⁶
55 ¹⁵ seq.	364 ²⁹ seq.	DĪNAWARĪ	
63 ² seq.	381 ¹ seq.	255 ⁶ seq.	246 ¹⁷ seq.
65 ⁴ seq.	806 ¹⁵ seq.	FRAGM. HIST.	
66 ⁸ seq.	611 ¹² seq.	122 ¹² seq.	380 ¹² seq.
70 ³ seq.	608 ¹⁸ seq.	ḤAMĀSA.	
*71 ⁶	525 ⁴	13 ⁸	77 ³ (= 315 ¹⁵)
73 ⁹ seq.	215 ¹⁸ seq.	*75 ⁸	52 ¹⁹ seq.
76 ⁴	984 ⁵	*75 ²⁰	52 ¹⁷
87 ³ seq.	610 ⁶ seq.	90 ⁴ seq.	667 ⁴ seq.
88 ² seq.	215 ⁹ seq.	*153 ¹⁰	828 ⁴
96 ¹⁰	748 ⁶	*173 ¹⁶	1021 ⁶
97 ⁶ seq.	748 ³ seq.	*209 ²⁵	1016 ²
*101 ³	132 notes ³	210 ⁷ seq.	96 ¹⁷ seq.
102 ¹	398 ⁸	241 ¹⁷ seq.	104 ⁶ seq.
109 ⁹ seq.	126 ¹⁵ seq.	*252 ⁶	595 ⁹
114 ¹ seq.	620 ⁵ seq.	255 ⁸ seq.	946 ¹ seq.
114 ¹⁴ seq.	615 ¹² seq.	256 ³ seq.	944 ¹² seq.
118 ⁶ seq.	621 ¹⁴ seq.	256 ⁷ seq.	944 ⁸ seq.
138 ² seq.	1027 ⁹ seq.	256 ¹⁵	945 ¹²
139 ⁴ seq.	608 ¹⁸ seq.	256 ²²	947 ³
157 ¹ seq.	751 ¹² seq.	*280 ⁷	195 ¹⁰
179 ¹⁰	1050 ¹⁰	282 ¹⁴ seq.	236 ⁸ seq.
188 ¹ seq.	214 ¹⁷ seq.	420 ²² seq.	905 ⁸ seq.
*195 ⁵ seq.	1034 ⁷ (see 1098 ⁵)	*425 ⁸	328 ⁵
205 ¹² seq.	595 ⁷ seq.	*438 ⁶	743 ¹³
213 ¹⁵ seq.	520 ³ seq.		
220 ¹⁶ seq.	981 ⁶ seq.		
228 ²	1050 ¹⁷		

(Ḥamāsa)

447 ¹¹ seq.	89 ⁸ seq.
457 ¹⁸ seq.	192 ¹ seq.
*475 ¹⁵ seq.	643 ¹
502 ⁸	819 ⁵
635 ³ seq.	1083 ³ seq.
*635 ⁸	1081 ¹³
635 ⁹ seq.	1081 ⁸ seq.
645 ⁴ seq.	1083 ⁷ seq.
729 ⁶ seq.	713 ¹⁵ seq.
759 ¹⁵ seq.	1081 ¹⁴ seq.

ḤASSĀN.

86 ¹⁸	546 ¹²
86 ²¹	547 ¹
87 ⁵ seq.	546 ¹¹ seq.

ḤĀTIM.

N ^o . 13 v. 2	139 ⁴
" 24 (p. 15 ⁸ seq.)	1083 ¹⁵ seq.
" 44 v. 18	39 ⁸

HELL.

N ^o . 266	991 ⁹
" 282	1049 ⁷
" 306	617 ⁹ seq.
" 312 v. 7	691 notes ²
" 343 vv. 7, 8	386 ⁷ seq.
" 352	124 ¹⁵ seq.
" 360	595 ¹⁸ seq.
" 391	1004 ³ seq.
" 402	806 ⁹ seq.
" 403	806 ¹⁸ seq.
" 412	384 ¹¹ seq.
" 413	385 ² seq.
" 414	380 ¹⁶ seq.

N ^o . 423	595 ⁴ seq.
" 424 v. 2	984 ⁵
" 425 v. 2	862 ⁹
" 450	984 ⁷ seq.
" 458	612 ¹ seq.
" 472*	734 ⁷ seq.
" 497*	805 ⁷
" 498*	804 ⁷ seq.
" 499*	805 ¹⁵
" 500*	1039 ⁹ seq.
" 511	1044 ¹ seq.
" 512	1044 ⁵ seq.
" 514	1044 ¹²
" 525	621 ¹⁷ seq.
" 527	610 ¹⁶ seq.
" 529 v. 1 seq.	612 ⁷ seq.
" 529 (p. 116 ⁵ seq.)	1044 ¹⁸ seq.
" 530	1045 ¹⁰ seq.
" 581	1051 ¹ seq.
" 648	611 ¹² seq.
" 684 (= 486) v. 2	248 ¹⁷

ḤUTĀFA.

N ^o . 8 v. 16	466 ¹⁷
" 33 v. 1	244 ¹⁵
" 67 v. 4	561 ¹²
" 70	338 ² seq.

IBN AL-ATHIR.

I 382 ⁴ seq.	1093 ¹² seq.
" 384 ⁵ seq.	905 ⁸ seq.
" 386 ²²	906 ⁵
" 404 ²⁰ seq.	881 ¹⁶ seq.
" 406 ⁴ seq.	452 ⁵ seq.
" 409 ¹⁷ seq.	652 ¹⁴ seq.
" 411 ⁴ seq.	1085 ¹⁶ seq.

(Ibn al-Athīr)

I	420 ¹⁵ seq.	83 ⁸ seq.
»	426 ¹²	84 ⁸ seq.
»	427 ¹¹ seq.	93 ⁴ seq.
»	437 ¹¹ seq.	666 ⁹ seq.
»	*444 ⁷	119 ⁶
»	445 ¹² seq.	587 ⁵ seq.
»	446 ⁹ seq.	19 ³ seq.
»	447 ¹¹ seq.	75 ¹ seq., 313 ⁷ seq.
»	449 ¹² seq.	680 ¹⁵ seq.
»	453 ²¹ seq.	259 ³
»	456 ¹³ seq.	144 ¹² seq., 326 ¹ seq.
»	457 ²⁴ seq.	580 ¹⁶ seq.
»	459 ¹³ seq.	190 ⁹ seq., 233 ¹⁶ seq.
»	462 ¹⁴ seq.	238 ⁶ seq.
»	464 ²³ seq.	149 ⁵ seq.
»	470 ²⁵ seq.	305 ⁸ seq.
»	*472 ¹⁶	309 ¹⁶
»	472 ¹⁹ seq.	311 ⁹ seq.
»	473 ¹ seq.	311 ⁶ seq.
»	473 ⁵ seq.	70 ⁵ seq.
»	474 ¹² seq.	469 ⁵ seq.
»	477 ¹² seq.	47 ² seq., 781 ¹¹ seq.
»	478 ²⁰ seq.	679 ⁴ seq.
»	483 ²⁴ seq.	193 ¹⁰ seq.
»	486 ¹⁹ seq.	66 ⁶ seq.
»	487 ¹⁹ seq.	1023 ¹¹ seq.
»	490 ¹¹ seq.	1020 ¹⁰ seq.
III	146 ²² seq.	213 ⁸ seq.

IBN DURĀID.

30 ¹¹ seq.	215 ¹²
*98 ¹⁶	218 ⁴ (= 845 ²)
114 ¹⁶	656 ¹²
120 ⁵	188 ¹⁵
124 ³ seq.	1025 ¹⁵ seq.

*124 ⁷	732 ¹³
*134 ⁴	66 ³
*143 ¹⁰	366 ²
*151 ¹	114 ¹¹
*153 ¹⁴	324 ⁴
*154 ¹²	970 ²
*171 ¹³ seq.	379 ¹⁵
*178 ⁸	895 ¹⁰
*179 ¹⁶	1062 ¹¹
*187 ¹⁴	401 ⁵
199 ²¹	634 ⁵
*202 ⁶	901 ⁴
*203 ⁴	373 ² seq.
215 ¹⁷ seq.	810 ⁴ seq.
230 ¹⁵ seq.	653 ⁹ seq.
*235 ⁶	1083 ¹
282 ²¹	676 ⁹
*284 ¹²	363 ¹⁹
*300 ¹⁸	1092 ¹
*302 ⁹ seq.	139 ¹³
*302 ¹¹	139 ¹²
*319 note r	726 ¹⁸
323 ¹⁷	402 ⁶ (= 900 ¹)
324 ²²	26 ⁶

IBN HISHĀM.

41 ³ seq.	348 ¹⁰ seq.
128 ¹	386 ³
128 ²	387 ¹⁴
256 ²	796 ⁶
*450 ¹⁷ seq.	470 ¹⁴
*539 ¹⁴	412 ⁹

IBN KHALLIKĀN.

II 33 ²	440 ¹⁴
--------------------	-------------------

IBN KUTAIBA M.

*62 ⁴	764 ⁶
*249 ²¹	740 ⁹
320 ¹⁷	66 ⁵

IBN KUTAIBA SH.

12 ¹⁷ (= 104 ¹⁷)	65 ⁹
95 ¹² seq.	248 ¹⁰ seq.
195 ¹⁵ seq.	207 ¹⁷
202 ¹⁵ seq.	219 ⁸ seq.
258 ¹	181 ¹¹
315 ¹ seq.	1050 ³ seq.
371 ¹¹ seq.	1083 ¹⁵ seq.
428 ⁷ seq.	487 ⁶ seq.
*429 ⁸	260 ³
447 ⁵ seq.	663 ¹⁶ seq.

IBN SA'D.

III 78 ¹⁶ seq.	80 ¹⁴ seq.
VIII *149 ²¹ seq.	572 ⁷

IKD.

II 150 ³⁰ seq.	354 ⁸ seq.
III 51 ¹⁵ seq.	676 ⁷ seq.
" 53 ²³ seq.	83 ⁹ seq.
" 55 ²⁸ seq.	96 ¹⁷ seq.
" 56 ¹² seq.	420 ⁹ seq.
" 63 ¹⁰ seq.	679 ⁵ seq.
" 63 ¹⁴ seq.	70 ⁵ seq.
" 64 ¹⁰ seq.	305 ⁸ seq.
" 65 ¹³ seq.	1023 ¹¹ seq.
" 66 ¹² seq.	47 ² seq., 781 ¹¹ seq.
" 66 ²⁴ seq.	58 ¹⁰ seq.
" 67 ¹⁸	580 ¹⁶ seq.
" 68 ²² seq.	75 ¹ seq., 313 ² seq.

III 69 ⁵ seq.	76 ¹⁶ seq.
" 69 ²² seq.	144 ¹² seq., 326 ¹ seq.
" 70 ²⁴ seq.	190 ⁹ seq., 233 ¹⁶ seq.
" 71 ³⁶	259 ³
" 72 ⁴ seq.	1020 ¹⁰ seq.
" 74 ² seq.	905 ³ seq.
" 77 ²² seq.	452 ⁵ seq.
" 78 ⁵	149 ⁵ seq.
" 81 ¹² seq.	66 ⁶ seq.
" 81 ¹⁵ seq.	469 ⁷ seq.
" 82 ¹⁰ seq.	1025 ⁶ seq.
" 90 ²⁰ seq.	638 ¹² seq.
" 92 ²⁹ seq.	645 ¹⁹ seq.

JARIR.

I 5 ²¹	352 ⁴
" 6 ¹	352 ⁸
" 6 ²	352 ²
" 8 ² seq.	939 ¹⁵ seq.
" 13 ⁶	1027 ⁹
" 13 ⁸ seq.	1031 ² seq.
" 19 ¹⁸ seq.	803 ¹¹ seq.
" 20 ¹ seq.	806 ⁹ seq.
" 20 ⁴ seq.	806 ¹⁹ seq.
" 20 ¹⁵ seq.	807 ¹¹ seq.
" 21 ¹³ seq.	812 ¹⁰ seq.
" 22 ¹ seq.	839 ¹⁴ seq.
" 22 ⁴ seq.	840 ⁴ seq.
" 22 ¹¹	652 ¹¹
" 27 ¹⁸	316 ⁷
" 30 ¹⁶ seq.	432 ¹⁸ seq.
" 32 ¹³ seq.	37 ² seq.
" 33 ¹ seq.	1046 ⁸ seq.
" 39 ¹⁰ seq.	837 ⁸ seq.
" 40 ⁵ seq.	837 ¹² seq.
" 40 ¹⁵ seq.	499 ⁵ seq.

(JanTr)

I	43 ¹⁸ seq.	510 ¹⁵ seq.
"	50 ¹ seq.	787 ⁹ seq.
"	50 ⁶ seq.	798 ⁶ seq.
"	54 ⁹	1025 ³
"	60 ¹² seq.	1039 ⁹ seq.
"	60 ¹⁷ seq.	1040 ² seq.
"	66 ²	316 ⁵ (= 583 ¹⁵)
"	70 ¹⁴	736 ³
"	70 ¹⁵	736 ²
"	72 ¹⁴ seq.	981 ⁶ seq.
"	72 ¹⁹ seq.	985 ⁶ seq.
"	74 ²¹	981 ¹²
"	75 ⁵ seq.	982 ¹ seq.
"	78 ³ seq.	231 ¹² seq.
"	78 ¹⁵ seq.	245 ¹⁵ seq.
"	80 ² seq.	846 ⁹ seq.
"	80 ⁶ seq.	846 ¹⁴ seq.
"	80 ⁹ seq.	909 ⁵ seq.
"	80 ²¹ seq.	935 ⁵ seq.
"	84 ⁹ seq.	847 ⁷ seq.
"	90 ⁴ seq.	866 ² seq.
"	91 ¹¹	35 ¹⁵
"	91 ¹⁹ seq.	761 ¹² seq.
"	106 ⁹ seq.	992 ¹ seq.
"	118 ²⁰ seq.	32 ¹⁴ seq.
"	119 ³ seq.	33 ¹² seq.
"	120 ² seq.	513 ⁸ seq.
"	120 ¹¹ seq.	537 ² seq.
"	123 ¹⁷ seq.	955 ¹ seq.
"	126 ⁶	548 ¹²
"	127 ²¹ seq.	249 ¹⁶ seq.
"	129 ¹⁶ seq.	255 ⁴ seq.
"	130 ¹⁵	488 ¹⁰
"	131 ⁴	488 ⁸
"	135 ¹⁶ seq.	6 ¹¹ seq.

I	136 ¹ seq.	7 ⁸ seq.
"	141 ² seq.	1041 ² seq.
"	145 ¹⁶ seq.	647 ¹⁴ seq.
"	145 ¹⁸	316 ³
"	150 ¹⁰ seq.	601 ¹³ seq.
"	152 ²¹ seq.	25 ¹³ seq.
"	153 ³ seq.	26 ¹⁴ seq.
"	155 ⁶	821 ⁸
"	155 ⁸ seq.	823 ³ seq.
"	155 ¹¹ seq.	824 ¹⁰ seq.
"	159 ⁹ seq.	957 ¹⁵ seq.
"	159 ¹² seq.	961 ² seq.
"	169 ⁴	351 ¹⁷
"	171 ¹⁶ seq.	1098 ² seq.
II	2 ³ seq.	548 ⁶ seq.
"	8 ⁹ seq.	577 ¹ seq.
"	18 ¹² seq.	818 ⁷ seq.
"	23 ¹⁹ seq.	841 ³ seq.
"	24 ¹⁵ seq.	843 ⁹ seq.
"	34 ⁶ seq.	1044 ¹⁸ seq.
"	38 ⁵ seq.	1080 ¹⁵ seq.
"	38 ⁷	589 ¹
"	38 ⁸	302 ⁸ , 589 ³
"	38 ¹⁷	230 ¹
"	39 ²²	1045 ¹⁸
"	43 ¹²	760 ¹³
"	43 ¹³	760 ¹²
"	46 ¹² seq.	181 ⁶ seq.
"	51 ¹⁴ seq.	211 ¹⁴ seq.
"	62 ¹⁰ seq.	706 ³ seq.
"	63 ²⁰ seq.	710 ⁷ seq.
"	65 ¹⁰ seq.	133 ¹ seq.
"	67 ¹⁹ seq.	158 ² seq.
"	69 ¹⁶ seq.	127 ⁶ seq.
"	71 ³	275 ²
"	71 ⁴	279 ¹⁰

(Jartr)

II 71 ⁵ seq.	281 ¹⁸ seq.
" 72 ¹ seq.	289 ¹³ seq.
" 72 ¹⁹ seq.	285 ⁴ seq.
" 73 ¹⁶ seq.	275 ⁶ seq.
" 75 ⁹	294 ²
" 75 ¹⁰	293 ¹⁵
" 75 ¹¹ seq.	294 ⁷ seq.
" 75 ¹⁶ seq.	295 ³ seq.
" 83 ¹⁷ seq.	18 ¹ seq.
" 84 ¹ seq.	4 ¹⁴ seq.
" 89 ¹³ seq.	1014 ¹² seq.
" 106 ²¹ seq.	29 ¹ seq.
" 113 ⁹ seq.	1045 ⁴ seq.
" 117 ³ seq.	38 ⁹ seq.
" 117 ¹⁷ seq.	42 ⁷ seq.
" 118 ¹⁴ seq.	59 ¹² seq.
" 121 ⁴ seq.	108 ¹⁴ seq.
" 121 ¹² seq.	110 ⁵ seq.
" 123 ¹¹ seq.	262 ⁶ seq.
" 124 ¹⁵ seq.	269 ⁹ seq.
" 126 ⁶ seq.	718 ⁷ seq.
" 128 ¹² seq.	753 ¹³ seq.
" 131 ¹⁹ seq.	343 ¹ seq.
" 132 ⁶ seq.	374 ⁹ seq.
" 132 ¹⁰	393 ¹⁶
" 132 ¹¹ seq.	375 ³ seq.
" 132 ¹⁴	378 ³
" 132 ¹⁵	391 ³
" 132 ¹⁶ seq.	375 ¹ seq.
" 133 ²³ seq.	347 ¹⁰ seq.
" 135 ¹⁵ seq.	391 ⁷ seq.
" 136 ¹⁸ seq.	394 ¹² seq.
" 138 ²¹ seq.	378 ⁹ seq.
" 139 ¹⁴	378 ⁶
" 139 ¹⁵ seq.	385 ¹⁰ seq.

II 140 ¹⁸ seq.	30 ¹ seq.
" 142 ¹⁹ seq.	670 ¹⁷ seq.
" 144 ⁴ seq.	880 ⁵ seq.
" 145 ⁷ seq.	888 ⁸ seq.
" 152 ⁸ seq.	302 ¹¹ , 339 ¹⁴ seq.
" 158 ¹⁸ seq.	
" 163 ¹² seq.	4 ⁴ seq.
" 164 ¹³ seq.	167 ¹⁴ seq.
" 166 ¹ seq.	172 ¹⁵ seq.

KAZWINĪ.

II 61 ¹⁴ seq.	436 ¹¹ seq.
--------------------------	------------------------

KHANSA.

74 ³	423 ¹¹
-----------------	-------------------

KHIZĀNAT.

I 199 ¹⁹ seq.	155 ³ seq.
" 305 ²⁸ seq.	1050 ³ seq.
" 314 ⁵ seq.	152 ¹⁴ seq.
" 480 ⁹ seq.	841 ⁵ seq.
" 480 ¹⁸	845 ⁶
" 480 ¹⁹	845 ¹⁵
" 480 ²⁰	845 ¹
II 500 ²⁷ seq.	452 ⁵ seq.
III 139 ²⁰	933 ¹⁴
" 135 ²²	933 ¹⁶
" *210 ⁶	1021 ⁶
" 669 ¹⁷ seq.	696 ⁵ seq.
IV 80 ⁸ seq.	221 ⁷ seq.
" 80 ²¹ seq.	219 ⁸ seq.
" 460 ¹⁵	886 ¹⁶

KUTĀMĪ.

Nº. 6 v. 25	83 ³
-------------	-----------------

LABĪD BR.

N ^o . 27 v. 11	300 ¹
„ 39 v. 6	8 ¹¹

LABĪD CH.

26 ¹	299 ¹⁷
27 ³ seq.	299 ¹⁸ seq.
56 ¹	423 ⁴
104 ⁴ seq.	229 ⁸ seq.
106 ¹² seq.	678 ⁵ seq.
131 ¹	51 ⁹
146 ⁹ seq.	300 ³ seq.

LISĀN.

I 28 ¹⁸	447 ¹⁰
„ 49 ²⁵	799 ⁸
„ 97 ¹²	609 ²
„ 110 ²	552 ⁹
„ 117 ⁵	799 ⁸
„ 118 ⁹	774 ⁷
„ 118 ¹¹	745 ¹⁷
„ 119 ¹⁰	799 ⁹
„ 119 ¹²	465 ⁹
„ 123 ²¹	825 ²
„ 140 ²⁴	805 ³
„ 168 ¹⁹	168 ⁷
„ 185 ⁷	572 ⁸
„ *189 ⁹	983 ⁵
„ 215 ¹²	113 ¹ seq., 730 ²⁰
„ 215 ²⁰	112 ¹⁵ , 727 ¹⁵
„ 218 ²¹	289 ⁷ , 693 ¹²
„ 234 ²⁴	24 ⁶
„ 286 ²⁰	438 ¹⁵
„ 293 ³	14 ¹⁸
„ 327 ¹ seq.	380 ¹⁶ seq.

I 325 ²³	101 ⁸
„ 335 ³	113 ¹ seq., 730 ²⁰
„ 343 ¹⁰	434 ⁷
„ 383 ¹³	564 ⁸
„ 387 ²⁵	159 ⁷
„ 414 ²³	50 ⁹
„ 428 ⁹	39 ¹⁰
„ 430 ¹⁰	15 ¹⁰
„ 433 ¹²	3 ⁶
„ 434 ¹⁰ seq.	31 ¹¹ seq.
„ 435 ¹⁰	39 ¹⁰
„ 449 ¹³	433 ¹
„ 469 ¹⁷	319 ¹²
„ *480 ⁷	1032 ²
„ 486 ⁶	464 ⁷
II 2 ⁴	35 ⁸
„ 19 ¹¹	839 ¹⁴
„ 36 ¹⁶	921 ¹³
„ 43 ¹⁹	433 ¹
„ 58 ¹² seq.	456 ¹⁸ seq.
„ 59 ¹²	463 ¹
„ 59 ¹⁸	157 ¹
„ 60 ¹⁴	744 ¹²
„ 95 ⁷	522 ¹
„ 145 ¹¹	888 ¹
„ 153 ¹⁵	378 ⁷
„ 177 ²¹	929 ¹² seq.
„ 209 ²⁰	
„ 218 ²³	132 ¹³
„ 238 ¹	756 ¹²
„ 243 ⁵	445 ¹
„ 243 ⁶	444 ⁷
„ 247 ³	316 ⁷
„ 249 ²¹	164 ¹⁶
„ 249 ²³	541 ⁹
„ 250 ¹⁷	277 ³

	(List n)
II 321 ⁷	25 ¹⁷
» 327 ²³	770 ¹⁵
» 340 ¹⁴	526 ⁹
» 340 ¹⁵	526 ⁴
» 340 ¹⁸	525 ¹³
» 340 ¹⁹	526 ¹⁰
» 346 ¹¹	556 ¹⁰
» 395 ⁶	812 ¹⁰
» 395 ⁸	108 ¹⁴
» 422 ¹⁷	38 ¹
» 433 ²⁰	56 ¹¹
» 434 ¹	
» 443 ³	968 ⁸
» 451 ⁶	442 ¹²
» 467 ²²	175 ⁵
» 471 ²⁰	1006 ¹⁴
III 3 ³	851 ⁴
» 10 ⁸	812 ¹⁰
» *12 ¹²	23 ¹⁴
» 47 ²²	164 ⁵
» *54 ⁹	253 ⁷
» 56 ¹¹	618 ⁸
» 64 ¹⁶	858 ¹
» 74 ¹⁵	126 ¹⁶
» 101 ¹⁸ seq.	794 ¹³
» 101 ²⁰	794 ¹⁰
» *118 ²⁴ seq.	115 ¹⁴
» 149 ²⁴	692 ³
» *168 ¹ seq.	858 ²
» 176 ³	650 ⁰ (see note)
» 176 ⁴	936 ⁶
» 210 ¹⁵	765 ¹¹
» 213 ⁵	406 ⁷
» *266 ²⁴	839 ⁸
» 271 ³	229 ¹¹

III 272 ¹⁷	228 ⁸
» 307 ¹³	213 ⁴
» 318 ¹⁸	1025 ⁵
» 325 ¹²	850 ¹
» *357 ¹⁶	579 ³
» 379 ¹⁹	766 ⁹
» 380 ¹⁹	443 ¹⁵
» 382 ¹⁹ seq.	107 ¹⁹ seq.
» *390 ¹²	511 ³
» 392 ¹⁰	149 ²
» 397 ⁸	400 ⁷
» 404 ² seq.	775 ¹² seq.
» 419 ¹² seq.	69 ¹² seq.
» 445 ²	11 ¹⁵
» *456 ¹⁶	307 ¹⁴
» 490 ¹⁴	637 ²
» 493 ¹⁸	317 ¹⁴
» 503 ³	573 ¹¹
IV 11 ⁶	597 ⁸
» 12 ⁴	385 ¹⁰
» 16 ¹³	317 ⁸
» 35 ²⁴	325 ¹¹
» *44 ²	1086 ¹
» 44 ²¹	228 ⁸
» 44 ²⁵ seq.	228 ¹¹ seq.
» 96 ²²	763 ⁵
» 99 ¹⁵	479 ⁶
» 125 ⁵	216 ⁷
» 139 ¹²	288 ¹⁴
» 150 ²⁶	720 ¹⁴
» 174 ¹⁵	1026 ¹¹
» 187 ¹³	486 ⁵
» 205 ¹¹	209 ¹
» 242 ¹⁸	77 ⁹
» 266 ⁴	253 ⁸
» 277 ²³ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.

(Lisann)			V	157 ¹¹	864 ⁹
IV	278 ²³	642 ¹²		165 ²¹	54 ⁶
	280 ¹⁵	443 ⁵		165 ²⁴	214 ¹⁰
	280 ¹⁶	443 ⁷		172 ²	485 ⁸
	283 ³	101 ¹⁷		192 ¹⁹	527 ¹
	288 ⁵	433 ¹²		202 ¹⁷	832 ⁷
	290 ⁸	543 ¹⁷		206 ²⁴	449 ³
	290 ¹⁰	827 ⁵		*216 ¹⁰ seq.	946 ⁶ seq.
	293 ²³	916 ¹⁰		228 ¹⁵	155 ³
	300 ¹⁸	486 ⁵		229 ¹⁴	340 ⁴
	306 ⁹	817 ⁴		238 ⁵	870 ¹¹
	*316 ⁶	253 ⁸		*243 ² seq.	313 ³
	347 ⁷	1006 ²		243 ²⁴	911 ⁷
	347 ¹⁰	1006 ¹		247 ¹⁷	548 ⁶
	348 ⁴	543 ³		250 ⁶	756 ¹
	349 ¹⁴	753 ⁷		256 ⁵	406 ²
	361 ¹²	910 ¹⁴		283 ²⁰	807 ⁵
	363 ³	792 ¹⁵		284 ¹⁷	343 ⁹
	364 ¹	109 ¹¹		296 ²¹	9 ²
	364 ²¹	89 ¹³		304 ¹	77 ⁹
	365 ¹¹	168 ⁷		319 ²	969 ¹
	365 ¹⁸	168 ⁴		331 ¹¹	776 ⁷
	369 ⁷	768 ¹³		*340 ²⁰	179 ¹⁴
	382 ¹⁹	794 ¹³		347 ¹	488 ⁹
	386 ¹²	792 ¹³		347 ⁴ seq.	488 ¹² seq.
	403 ¹⁴	527 ¹		347 ⁹	17 ¹²
	439 ²¹	70 ¹¹		349 ²²	696 ⁵
	455 ¹⁷	789 ⁷ (= 498 ¹¹)		358 ⁷	1000 ¹⁴
	473 ³	65 ²		381 ¹⁰	606 ⁶
	485 ¹⁸	1008 ¹⁰		381 ¹¹	651 ⁵
V	27 ¹²	402 ⁶ (= 900 ¹)		397 ⁷	520 ⁵
	31 ¹³			400 ¹⁹	353 ⁴
	95 ⁸	939 ¹⁰		405 ³	215 ¹²
	*96 ⁷	983 ³		407 ¹⁶	718 ¹⁰
	110 ⁷	579 ⁶		422 ⁵	690 ¹⁰
	145 ²²	549 ¹¹		426 ²² seq.	259 ³

(Lisān)

VI	2 ¹⁰	324 ¹⁶
»	8 ⁸	334 ¹⁴
»	*20 ¹⁰	129 ⁷
»	25 ¹⁰ seq.	456 ¹⁸ seq.
»	51 ¹²	324 ¹⁶
»	52 ⁴	969 ⁸
»	79 ⁴	248 ¹²
»	85 ¹⁸	332 ¹⁷
»	*104 ²²	861 ⁵
»	107 ²	955 ¹
»	110 ²³	653 ⁹ seq.
»	111 ⁵ seq.	
»	112 ⁶	916 ¹⁸
»	114 ²⁴	855 ¹¹
»	116 ²²	263 ¹⁸
»	125 ⁷	859 ¹
»	152 ⁵	765 ¹¹
»	155 ²⁵ seq.	192 ¹ (= 235 ¹⁷)
»	160 ¹¹	892 ⁶
»	160 ¹⁸	955 ¹
»	160 ²⁸	833 ¹⁴
»	174 ⁸ seq.	246 ¹⁷ seq.
»	192 ²²	621 ¹⁷
»	198 ² seq.	384 ¹⁸ seq.
»	205 ²⁴ seq.	155 ⁶ seq.
»	206 ¹	155 ⁴
»	228 ¹¹	937 ⁶ (= 779 ¹⁸)
»	249 ⁴	332 ⁷
»	260 ⁶	1000 ⁷
»	264 ⁸ seq.	692 ¹⁵ seq.
»	291 ⁷	769 ¹⁶
»	300 ²⁰	162 ¹⁴
»	339 ¹⁸	769 ¹⁶
»	358 ²⁰	842 ¹
»	383 ²⁰	153 ¹⁹

VI	384 ¹	90 ¹⁷
»	400 ¹⁵	644 ¹³
»	400 ¹⁷	644 ¹²
»	436 ⁹	542 ¹⁶
»	438 ¹⁶ seq.	220 ⁸ seq.
»	439 ⁵	221 ¹¹
»	441 ³	182 ¹
»	445 ¹²	1058 ⁹ (= 197 ¹⁵)
»	447 ¹⁶	1041 ²
»	*464 ¹⁴	949 ⁹
VII	*32 ¹⁰	1002 ¹²
»	35 ¹⁰ seq.	89 ¹³ seq.
»	38 ¹²	7 ¹⁴
»	38 ¹⁵	693 ¹² (= 289 ⁷)
»	60 ²⁰	243 ¹⁸
»	97 ¹⁷	870 ⁸
»	*118 ²³	356 ⁸
»	*119 ⁵	
»	*132 ¹⁰	983 ³
»	133 ¹²	162 ¹⁴
»	155 ²	11 ¹⁵
»	155 ²⁴	997 ⁶
»	164 ¹¹	816 ³
»	166 ¹³	7 ¹⁴
»	174 ⁵	488 ¹⁰
»	200 ¹⁷	776 ⁷
»	203 ¹⁸ seq.	146 ¹⁵ (= 328 ¹²)
»	*225 ¹	41 ⁴
»	242 ⁹	182 ¹
»	264 ⁴	405 ²
»	*279 ¹	579 ³
»	284 ¹⁴	44 ⁸
»	298 ⁹	199 ⁶
»	337 ¹⁷	906 ⁵
»	338 ⁷	455 ¹⁸
»	381 ¹⁸	938 ³

(Lisan)			IX	
VII	388 ¹	943 ²	7 ¹⁴	514 ⁵
"	405 ¹⁶ seq.	665 ⁷ seq. (= 940 ⁸ seq.)	" 11 ¹⁷	512 ³
"	424 ²²	243 ¹⁵	" 35 ⁹	153 ¹⁷
VIII	2 ⁹	164 ⁹ (= 597 ⁵)	" 35 ¹⁷	43 ³
"	3 ⁴	164 ⁵	" 40 ¹⁹	757 ¹²
"	5 ⁶	934 ¹⁰	" 81 ¹⁶ }	550 ¹⁵
"	7 ²	24 ⁶	" 90 ¹⁴ }	
"	21 ⁶	934 ¹⁰	" 93 ⁷	7 ¹⁴
"	29 ¹⁵ seq.	226 ⁶ (= 684 ¹⁵)	" 111 ⁷	13 ³
"	30 ¹⁷	11 ¹	" 137 ¹⁹	39 ¹⁸
"	54 ⁷	980 ⁹	" 168 ⁸	921 ¹³
"	71 ³	109 ⁵	" 179 ²¹	115 ⁸
"	72 ²⁵	834 ¹²	" 179 ²²	115 ¹³
"	83 ²⁵	32 ¹⁵	" 189 ¹⁵	549 ¹¹
"	85 ¹⁰	50 ¹⁷	" 204 ⁸	34 ¹³
"	105 ¹⁸	887 ¹²	" 225 ⁷	441 ⁵
"	114 ²⁰	693 ¹² (= 289 ⁷)	" 236 ¹⁸	585 ¹
"	118 ⁵	109 ⁵	" 239 ¹²	441 ⁵
"	*168 ¹ seq.	447 ⁶	" 240 ²¹	146 ⁸ (= 327 ¹⁷)
"	187 ⁷	979 ¹³	" 261 ¹²	74 ¹⁸
"	208 ¹²	548 ⁶	" 279 ⁸	39 ¹⁸
"	223 ¹⁸	695 ²	" 292 ¹¹	192 ⁶ (= 236 ²)
"	223 ²⁴	311 ¹³	" 305 ¹¹	841 ⁷
"	224 ¹⁷	226 ¹	" 354 ²⁵	934 ¹⁰
"	224 ²³	968 ⁸	" 355 ²	442 ¹⁵
"	259 ⁴ seq.	963 ⁵	" 357 ¹³	963 ¹³
"	277 ²²	157 ⁸	" 368 ¹¹	964 ¹²
"	*287 ¹³	154 ¹⁶	" 372 ¹⁵	870 ⁶
"	340 ⁹	512 ³	" 386 ¹⁶	395 ⁷
"	351 ¹	336 ¹²	" 386 ¹⁸	12 ¹⁴
"	352 ¹⁰	550 ¹⁵	" 400 ¹⁰	101 ⁸
"	365 ¹⁸	243 ¹⁸	" 426 ¹⁷	443 ¹
"	377 ²³	9 ²	" 428 ¹³	212 ¹³
"	398 ¹³	168 ⁴	" 428 ²⁴	977 ¹
"	412 ¹¹	476 ¹¹	" 431 ⁷	967 ¹³
			" 441 ¹⁵	276 ¹⁴

	(Lisan)
IX 457 ⁴	192 ⁶ (= 236 ²)
» 468 ¹²	976 ²
» 469 ¹⁷	974 ¹⁵
» *473 ⁹	537 ¹³
» 473 ²⁰	176 ⁹
» 479 ¹¹	
» 483 ¹⁴	705 ⁹
» 487 ¹⁴	682 ⁶
» 492 ⁶	181 ¹¹
» 493 ²	241 ¹
X 4 ²	541 ¹
» 23 ²¹	977 ¹¹ (= 679 ¹¹)
» *32 ²⁰	46 ⁹
» 49 ³	694 ¹²
» 53 ¹⁸	823 ³
» 57 ⁸	170 ²
» 68 ¹⁴	887 ¹⁶
» 69 ³	690 ⁶
» 71 ⁸	959 ⁹
» 85 ²¹	979 ²
» 94 ¹¹	976 ¹²
» 100 ¹²	631 ⁷
» 108 ⁶	754 ³
» *108 ⁷	834 ⁹
» 128 ²	826 ⁵
» 130 ¹⁸	607 ⁸
» *134 ²³	1021 ¹³
» 138 ²⁰	6 ¹⁴
» 139 ¹³	560 ¹³
» 142 ²	770 ¹³
» *143 ¹⁹	355 ¹
» *144 ¹	933 ⁶
» 148 ¹⁶ seq.	960 ¹¹
» 157 ⁹ seq.	57 ¹⁰ seq.
» 206 ²²	698 ¹³

X 210 ²¹	686 ¹
» 245 ¹⁷	280 ¹²
» 246 ³	969 ¹
» 249 ¹⁶	199 ⁶
» 259 ⁴	168 ⁷
» 261 ⁶	557 ³
» 261 ²⁴	556 ¹⁰
» 262 ⁶	557 ³
» 269 ²¹	158 ⁵
» 277 ¹³	966 ⁹
» 279 ¹⁶	72 ¹¹
» 289 ²⁴	1022 ⁷ (= 704 ¹²)
» 291 ¹⁶	979 ⁹
» 292 ⁴	447 ¹⁸
» 292 ²⁰	135 ¹⁵
» 297 ⁸	1021 ¹⁰
» 305 ¹⁴	601 ⁹
» 328 ²¹	165 ¹⁰
» 340 ⁸	937 ⁶ (= 779 ¹⁵)
» 361 ¹⁰	564 ¹¹
» 369 ¹⁴	969 ¹
» 373 ²⁰	173 ¹²
» 375 ⁸ seq.	556 ¹⁰
» 378 ¹¹	430 ²
» 381 ²²	12 ¹⁴
» 390 ¹⁸	560 ³
» 417 ⁹	554 ¹⁰
» 422 ⁴	597 ⁸
» 424 ¹³ seq.	1 ⁸
» 425 ²²	609 ³
» 429 ²⁰	905 ¹
XI 15 ²⁴	836 ¹⁴ (= 299 ¹²)
» 16 ¹⁴	897 ¹⁴
» 33 ¹⁹	523 ⁹ (= 908 ¹⁶)
» 39 ⁹ seq.	810 ⁴ seq.
» 44 ¹²	550 ¹⁵

(Lisnn)

XI	46 ²⁴	1 ¹⁰
»	48 ²³	567 ¹¹
»	71 ¹³	11 ⁵
»	81 ¹⁹	550 ³
»	83 ⁸	966 ⁹
»	83 ¹⁷	807 ¹⁶
»	85 ¹⁰	881 ³
»	85 ¹²	880 ¹⁵
»	112 ⁴	562 ³
»	113 ⁴	44 ³
»	116 ⁶	316 ⁷
»	121 ¹⁶	960 ¹
»	132 ¹⁰	575 ¹⁶
»	140 ²	891 ⁵
»	149 ¹⁹	548 ⁶
»	163 ²¹	590 ³
»	163 ²⁴	16 ⁷
»	165 ³	391 ⁰
»	190 ²	555 ³
»	199 ¹³	568 ¹⁷
»	203 ²⁰	93 ⁷
»	205 ⁵	590 ⁷
»	228 ²¹	552 ¹⁶
»	231 ²¹	933 ¹⁴
»	244 ²³	551 ⁵
»	248 ¹⁷	33 ²
»	252 ⁴	134 ⁵
»	257 ²⁴	224 ¹³
»	*270 ⁷	337 ¹²
»	285 ²⁵	969 ⁸
»	287 ¹⁷	585 ¹⁹ (= 1069 ¹⁴)
»	*297 ¹⁴	78 ¹⁰
»	304 ²⁵	756 ⁴
»	329 ¹⁸	978 ¹²
»	335 ¹⁴	215 ¹²

XI	339 ¹⁵ seq.	205 ¹³ seq.
»	350 ⁷	228 ¹²
»	350 ¹²	228 ¹¹
»	352 ²	230 ⁵
»	357 ¹⁹	812 ⁶
»	386 ²⁴	339 ³
»	*420 ²	578 ⁸
»	425 ³	43 ³
XII	18 ²⁰	377 ¹⁵
»	51 ¹⁶ seq.	887 ¹³ (= 458 ⁹) seq.
»	75 ¹⁵ seq.	840 ⁴ seq.
»	75 ¹⁸	839 ¹⁴
»	76 ¹⁴ seq.	52 ⁴ seq.
»	76 ²⁴	148 ⁵
»	*93 ²	541 ¹¹
»	110 ²⁴	96 ⁹
»	121 ²⁰	1082 ¹³
»	127 ¹⁴	168 ¹
»	133 ¹⁰	443 ¹²
»	142 ⁵	786 ⁶
»	147 ²⁵	276 ¹⁴
»	158 ¹	646 ¹
»	165 ¹⁴	1007 ¹
»	*219 ⁴	675 ¹⁷
»	252 ⁶	124 ¹⁶
»	259 ⁵	221 ¹⁰
»	270 ²	440 ¹⁴ (= 1053 ¹¹)
»	278 ¹⁷	423 ¹³
»	279 ¹⁴	778 ³
»	287 ⁷	1007 ⁷
»	287 ⁸	554 ²
»	316 ¹¹	841 ¹²
»	334 ⁷	1018 ¹
»	*336 ¹⁶	1011 ⁶
»	345 ¹⁹	882 ⁶
»	357 ⁶	840 ⁶

	(Lisan)	
XII	375 ⁷	880 ⁵
»	375 ²⁵	164 ⁵
»	378 ¹⁷	848 ³⁰
»	394 ⁹	840 ⁸
»	406 ⁷	192 ⁴ (= 235 ³⁰)
XIII	15 ¹⁵	185 ³
»	28 ¹⁸	190 ¹
»	34 ⁸	164 ⁹ (= 597 ⁵)
»	36 ¹⁸	209 ¹⁷
»	37 ¹⁵	709 ¹
»	42 ¹²	571 ¹⁵
»	63 ¹¹	321 ¹⁵
»	*100 ³⁰	1099 ¹⁵
»	107 ¹⁷	205 ³
»	113 ²⁴	303 ¹⁴
»	119 ¹⁶ }	321 ⁹
»	122 ¹⁶ }	
»	128 ⁵	295 ¹³
»	138 ¹⁸	289 ⁹
»	161 ⁵	97 ¹⁵
»	184 ¹³	564 ⁴
»	193 ⁸	304 ¹⁶
»	194 ⁴	610 ¹⁰
»	*197 ¹⁷	149 ¹⁵
»	236 ¹⁰	1099 ²
»	243 ¹⁹	691 notes ²
»	*244 ²⁵	461 ⁷
»	272 ⁴	164 ⁵
»	279 ¹²	451 ³
»	293 ⁶	56 ⁹
»	306 ²³	231 ¹
»	*309 ¹²	281 ⁶ note
»	310 ⁴ seq.	656 ¹⁷ seq. (= 495 ⁷)
»	360 ¹³	710 ¹²
»	360 ¹⁷	527 ¹³

XIII	377 ¹⁵	224 ¹¹
»	381 ⁵	146 ¹⁵ (= 328 ¹²)
»	386 ²⁰	3 ⁸
»	389 ¹¹	133 ⁸
»	389 ¹⁵ seq.	133 ¹ seq.
»	393 ¹¹	478 ¹⁴
»	*393 ²⁴	309 ⁴
»	398 ¹	164 ⁹ (= 597 ⁵)
»	*400 ²⁴	1044 ⁸
»	*407 ⁹	541 ⁷
»	416 ⁴	330 ¹¹
»	420 ³	311 ²
»	421 ⁶	8 ¹⁵
»	423 ⁷	134 ⁴
»	423 ⁹	133 ¹¹
»	425 ¹	319 ¹²
»	432 ¹⁵	443 ¹⁰ (see 775 ⁷)
»	478 ²²	541 ¹³
»	479 ²¹	303 ¹
»	490 ¹⁷	303 ⁴ (= 84 ⁶)
»	*494 ¹	632 ⁴
»	494 ⁹	190 ¹
XIV	2 ⁷	231 ¹
»	4 ¹⁹	631 ⁵
»	5 ²⁴	74 ¹⁸
»	8 ¹⁸	223 ⁹
»	20 ²⁴ seq.	915 ¹⁵
»	35 ¹⁹	223 ¹⁴
»	41 ⁹	192 ⁶ (= 236 ²)
»	73 ¹²	225 ⁵
»	73 ¹⁴	894 ⁸
»	87 ⁶	606 ¹⁷ (= 684 ⁸)
»	112 ⁵	348 ¹
»	119 ¹⁹ seq.	195 ⁷ seq.
»	120 ¹¹	60 ¹⁰
»	130 ⁷	210 ³

(Lisān)

XIV	130 ¹⁹	870 ³
»	*160 ⁴	612 ⁷
»	161 ⁷	28 ¹¹
»	174 ¹⁶	125 ⁴
»	182 ²¹	284 ¹³
»	198 ⁹	303 ¹⁴
»	205 ²⁴	56 ⁵
»	218 ⁹	579 ⁶
»	231 ¹⁵	24 ¹
»	248 ⁵	304 ¹³
»	259 ¹²	65 ¹⁶
»	268 ⁸	212 ⁸
»	316 ¹	120 ¹⁹
»	326 ⁸	374 ⁹
»	369 ²⁴	841 ⁷
XV	32 ²⁴	65 ⁹
»	54 ²⁵	1007 ¹
»	92 ⁷	311 ²
»	100 ⁸	766 ⁹
»	107 ²¹	119 ⁴
»	120 ⁶	29 ³
»	134 ²⁰	44 ³
»	137 ¹⁴	281 ¹³
»	142 ¹⁸	386 ³
»	143 ¹⁶	270 ¹⁴
»	161 ¹⁷	157 ⁸
»	193 ⁸	1066 ¹
»	197 ²¹	44 ¹¹
»	201 ⁸ seq.	807 ¹⁵ seq.
»	217 ²	123 ¹⁸
»	217 ¹⁰	643 ⁵
»	239 ¹⁹	119 ⁴
»	248 ³	139 ⁴
»	249 ²¹ seq.	441 ⁵
»	258 ¹	52 ¹⁵ (= 785 ¹¹)

XV	286 ¹	398 ¹¹
»	301 ¹¹	627 ¹³
»	312 ⁸ seq.	455 ¹⁷
»	335 ¹⁷	709 ¹
»	337 ¹⁴	377 ¹³
»	337 ²¹	50 ¹⁶
»	337 ²⁴	736 ¹³
»	*355 ⁸	758 ⁶ seq.
»	372 ¹³	597 ⁸
»	*384 ¹	1030 ⁵
»	418 ²¹	24 ⁶
»	418 ²³	122 ¹⁵
»	420 ²¹	419 ¹
»	420 ²⁵	767 ¹⁰
»	426 ⁸	343 ⁹
»	431 ⁸	753 ⁹
»	431 ¹⁹	736 ¹³
»	433 ²⁰	332 ⁷
XVI	*11 ²⁰	458 ²
»	20 ²¹ seq.	933 ¹⁴ seq.
»	60 ²⁴	619 ⁸
»	63 ⁷ seq.	494 ⁹ seq.
»	81 ⁸	888 ⁵ (= 496 ¹¹)
»	*81 ¹²	152 ¹⁰
»	84 ¹⁷	1019 ³
»	93 ²⁰	41 ⁴
»	108 ²³	836 ⁴ (= 120 ¹⁸)
»	111 ¹¹	309 ¹
»	125 ²⁵	395 ⁹
»	150 ²⁴	365 ⁷
»	156 ²⁰	222 ³
»	176 ⁹	1004 ²
»	*211 ⁸	881 ⁶
»	211 ¹⁵	881 ³
»	246 ⁹	378 ¹¹
»	246 ²⁰	621 ¹⁷

(Lisan)		XVII	215 ²⁴ seq.	37 ²
XVI	248 ¹⁹		138 ¹¹ (= 567 ¹⁷)	
"	250 ²	"	227 ²⁴	4 ¹
"	250 ¹⁸	"	237 ¹	430 ²
"	252 ¹⁸ seq.	"	237 ¹⁶	508 ⁶
"	258 ⁸	"	238 ¹⁹	100 ⁹ (= 419 ⁵ 767 ¹²)
"	273 ²²	"	249 ⁵	1004 ¹¹
"	274 ¹ seq.	"	*249 ¹⁶	701 ¹⁰
"	289 ⁹	"	*250 ¹	192 ⁸ (= 236 ⁴)
"	296 ⁹	"	253 ⁹	1004 ¹¹
		"	254 ²	937 ⁶ (= 779 ¹³)
XVII	77	"	254 ¹	483 ⁷
"	91 ⁷	"	254 ⁶	682 ¹³
"	10 ²⁴	"	275 ⁸	1004 ²
"	15 ⁴	"	*291 ⁹	891 ¹⁰
"	16 ²³	"	291 ¹¹	891 ⁹
"	23 ¹	"	294 ⁹	993 ¹⁷
"	30 ²⁵	"	*305 ⁸	57 ¹⁰
"	35 ²²	"	319 ¹⁹	96 ⁹
"	51 ⁴	"	319 ²¹	96 ⁸
"	51 ²³ seq.	"	328 ¹⁷	862 ¹
"	*54 ¹⁹	"	345 ¹²	967 ⁸
"	90 ²⁵	"	347 ¹⁸	44 ⁸
"	117 ¹⁶	"	348 ¹⁵	565 ⁸
"	117 ²¹	"	451 ¹¹	632 ⁸
"	130 ²³	"	454 ¹⁷	891 ¹⁰
"	*131 ²⁴	XVIII	12 ⁵	488 ⁸
"	133 ⁹	"	12 ²¹	776 ⁷
"	151 ¹⁵ seq.	"	12 ²⁵	177 ¹²
"	155 ¹⁸	"	14 ²¹	90 ¹⁷
"	165 ²³ seq.	"	*21 ²⁵	921 ²
"	178 ⁶	"	34 ⁹ seq.	813 ⁷
"	179 ²¹	"	53 ¹¹	136 ²
"	183 ²¹	"	74 ¹⁵ seq.	208 ⁷ seq.
"	199 ¹⁴	"	89 ¹⁷	310 ¹⁷
"	199 ¹⁵	"	*106 ¹	618 ¹⁰
"	215 ¹⁹ seq.	"	115 ¹⁷	1046 ⁹

	(Lisan)		XIX	186 ¹¹	565 ³
XVIII	151 ⁴	667 ⁴	»	196 ⁵	192 ⁶ (= 236 ²)
»	152 ⁵	617 ⁹	»	*201 ¹⁶	561 ²
»	152 ¹⁴	97 ¹¹	»	203 ¹⁹	218 ¹⁰
»	160 ²³	456 ¹⁸	»	*215 ²³	901 ⁴
»	168 ¹³	1026 ³	»	242 ⁴	434 ⁷
»	168 ²⁵	162 ¹⁴	»	*272 ¹	423 ⁶
»	172 ¹	100 ⁰ (= 419 ⁵ 767 ¹²)	»	276 ⁵	423 ⁴
»	174 ²³	564 ⁴	»	294 ⁴	226 ⁶ (= 684 ¹⁵)
»	176 ²²	198 ¹⁶	»	294 ¹⁶	111 ¹⁴
»	222 ²¹	441 ⁹	»	301 ³	809 ⁷ (= 771 ¹¹)
»	224 ²²	821 ¹⁰	»	302 ⁸	157 ⁶
»	238 ⁵	847 ⁷	»	335 ³	} 774 ⁷ (= 465 ¹¹)
»	245 ¹²	778 ⁵	»	342 ¹	
»	248 ¹¹	251 ⁶ (= 397 ¹² 1054 ⁶)	»	342 ³	745 ¹⁷ (= 774 ⁹)
»	249 ²	689 ¹⁵	»	342 ⁵ seq.	774 ⁵ seq.
»	*251 ¹¹ seq.	370 ¹¹	»	342 ⁸	572 ¹⁴ (= 774 ¹¹)
»	251 ²⁵ seq.	180 ⁹ seq.	»	342 ⁹	182 ¹⁵ (= 774 ¹⁵ 1049 ⁹)
»	252 ²⁰	311 ¹⁴	»	342 ¹⁰	183 ⁵
»	253 ¹²	230 ⁵	»	342 ¹²	700 ⁶
»	254 ²²	656 ¹³	»	342 ¹³	700 ¹²
»	294 ¹⁵	62 ⁶ (= 430 ⁶)	»	*343 ¹⁹	240 ²
»	*299 ¹	743 ¹³	»	346 ¹⁹	786 ¹³
XIX	16 ¹⁹	285 ⁷ (= 866 ⁶)	»	354 ⁷	} 280 ¹²
»	31 ²⁰	371 ¹ (= 366 ⁸)	»	355 ²¹	
»	39 ¹³	90 ¹⁷	»	377 ¹⁰	13 ⁷
»	56 ¹⁰	60 ⁵	XX	19 ²⁵	101 ¹⁷
»	98 ²⁵	339 ¹⁷	»	*40 ¹³ seq.	1033 ⁷
»	104 ⁵	483 ⁷	»	47 ³	30 ¹
»	122 ¹⁴	1030 ⁹	»	62 ¹⁹	753 ⁷
»	*123 ²³	448 ⁷	»	62 ²⁵	128 ¹³
»	125 ¹⁶	521 ⁶	»	70 ²²	89 ¹³
»	163 ²¹	90 ¹⁷	»	74 ²	42 ⁷
»	175 ⁷	259 ⁹	»	82 ¹² seq.	176 ¹ seq.
»	180 ⁷	244 ¹⁷	»	94 ¹⁷	805 ⁵
»	*181 ⁸	914 ¹³	»	95 ⁴	244 ¹⁷

(Lisān)

XX	95 ²⁰	2857 (= 866 ⁹)
x	96 ²³	736 ¹³
x	129 ¹⁵	466 ¹⁸
x	*1337	875 ⁹
x	161 ⁸	243 ¹⁵
x	163 ⁴	207 ¹⁷
x	180 ²⁰	162 ¹⁴
x	184 ²⁵	832 ⁴
x	234 ¹⁹	768 ¹³
x	235 ¹⁵	101 ¹³
x	247 ⁷	969 ⁵ , 861 ¹¹
x	255 ¹⁸ seq.	909 ¹⁸ seq.
x	264 ¹⁵	122 ¹⁵
x	269 ²⁰	31 ⁵
x	273 ¹³	430 ²
x	*290 ³	410 ¹⁵
x	303 ¹⁹	667 ⁴
x	321 ¹³	269 ¹¹
x	360 ⁴	833 ¹⁴
x	369 ⁹	175 ¹⁶
x	377 ²⁰	113 ¹ (= 730 ²⁰)
x	384 ⁴	90 ¹⁷

LYALL

143 ⁵	478 ¹³
147 ¹³	253 ⁶

MAIDĀNĪ

I	77	1085 ¹³
x	113 ³⁰ seq.	1026 ⁸
x	139 ³	355 ³
x	195 ²⁸	519 ¹⁰
x	281 ²⁸	594 ¹²
II	31 ²⁰ seq.	719 ³
x	43 ⁹ seq.	99 ⁸ seq.

II 246¹⁹1085⁵

MATHAL

491 ⁷	213 ¹⁴
491 ¹¹ seq.	626 ⁶ seq.
491 ¹⁸	165 ⁵
491 ¹⁹	166 ⁹
491 ²⁰	165 ¹³
491 ²¹	231 ⁹
491 ²²	218 ¹⁰
491 ²⁴	974 ¹⁵
491 ²⁵	981 ³
491 ²⁶	975 ⁵
491 ²⁷	683 ⁹
492 ¹	650 ⁶
492 ²	684 ¹¹
492 ³ seq.	861 ¹¹ seq.
492 ⁵ seq.	826 ⁵ seq.
492 ⁷	766 ¹⁴
492 ⁸ seq.	273 ¹²
492 ¹⁰	691 ¹³
492 ¹¹	692 ⁵
492 ¹²	690 ¹
492 ¹³	692 ¹⁴
492 ¹⁴	695 ⁴
492 ²⁵	230 ¹³
492 ²⁶ seq.	852 ³
493 ¹	853 ¹
493 ² seq.	1033 ¹
493 ⁴	1035 ¹³

MU'ALLAKĀT

121 ⁷ seq.	886 ⁸ seq.
128 ¹³	564 ¹⁵
136 ¹² seq.	887 ⁶ seq.
180 ¹¹	12 notes ¹

(Mu'allakāt)

184⁸ 555¹¹

MU'ARRAB

10⁸ 995¹⁰
 12⁵ 334¹⁴
 26⁶ 23⁸
 36⁸ 787⁷
 99¹² } 995⁹
 123⁹ }
 129⁷ 508⁶
 131¹ 650⁶ (= 624¹⁰)
 142² 621⁵
 154¹ 995⁹

MUBARRAD

18⁵ 183¹¹
 *41⁵ 115¹⁴
 81¹⁷ seq. 738⁷ seq.
 94¹⁵ 906⁵
 97¹⁴ seq. 654⁷ seq.
 98¹¹ 1085¹⁵
 *131⁵ 191¹⁷
 131⁴ seq. 314¹⁴ seq.
 181¹⁰ seq. 220⁸ seq.
 219¹⁵ seq. 219⁸ seq.
 220¹ seq. 221⁷ seq.
 *237¹⁶ 676¹⁷
 274¹ seq. 349¹³ seq.
 274⁴ 375¹⁰
 274⁵ seq. 374¹⁸ seq.
 274⁸ 377¹³
 274⁹ 377¹²
 274¹⁰ 374⁹
 274¹² seq. 400¹¹ seq.
 274¹⁵ 409¹

274¹⁶ 410⁸
 274¹⁷ 426⁵
 274¹⁸ 425¹
 347¹⁵ 192⁴
 428¹⁰ seq. 663¹⁶ seq.
 550¹⁰ 39¹³
 567¹⁴ seq. 992¹⁵ seq.
 *687¹⁰ 351¹
 *708² seq. 538¹²
 *721⁴ 717²
 723⁴ seq. 847⁷ seq.
 763¹² 897¹⁴
 Supplement 25⁷ 886¹⁶

MUFADDALIYĀT

N^o. 5 v. 3 514⁵
 » 24 v. 19 762⁵
 » *29 v. 5 59⁹
 » 30 v. 24 seq. 1067² seq.
 » 35 v. 19 seq. 887¹² seq.
 » 35 v. 22 seq. 458⁹ seq. (= 887¹³ seq.)
 » 37 v. 15 628¹⁸

MUSHTARIK

50² 888⁸

MUTALAMMIS

N^o. *1 v. 7 693¹

SHĪĀḤ

I 71³² 839¹⁴
 » 632²⁶ 704¹²
 II *78¹⁵ 272¹⁰
 » 141¹⁸ 840⁶
 » 358⁵⁵ 881³

TABARĪ

I	*564 ¹⁰	986 ⁶
»	*566 ¹	995 ¹
»	755 note <i>a</i>	886 ⁹
»	1016 ⁴	638 ¹⁵
»	1029 ³ —1037 ¹⁸	638 ¹² —646 ⁷
»	*1061 ⁹	1020 ¹⁴
»	1964 ² seq.	715 ¹⁷ seq.
»	*1989 ⁶ seq.	46 ⁹
»	3171 ¹² seq.	80 ¹⁴ seq.
»	*3450 noted	716 ¹²
»	*3452 ⁴ seq.	717 ²
II	97 ⁴ seq.	608 ¹⁸ seq.
»	99 ¹⁴ seq.	610 ⁶ seq.
»	101 ³ seq.	611 ¹² seq.
»	101 ¹⁰ seq.	612 ⁷ seq.
»	101 ¹⁴ seq.	616 ² seq.
»	103 ¹¹ seq.	617 ⁶ seq.
»	104 ⁵ seq.	617 ¹⁴ seq.
»	107 ¹⁸ seq.	619 ¹⁶ seq.
»	108 ⁷ seq.	620 ⁵ seq.
»	158 ¹¹ seq.	620 ¹⁰ seq.
»	160 ⁸ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.
»	232 ¹ seq.	246 ¹⁷ seq.
»	269 ¹⁷ seq.	
»	433 ¹⁷ seq.	722 ⁷ seq.
»	435 ¹⁷ seq.	112 ⁸ seq., 721 ¹ seq.
»	437 ¹¹ —441 ¹⁸	722 ¹⁵ —726 ¹
»	445 ⁷ —456 ¹⁶	726 ¹ —735 ¹⁷
»	*790 ⁴	439 ¹⁶
»	800 ¹⁴ seq.	751 ¹² seq.
»	801 ¹⁰ seq.	750 ²⁰ seq.
»	*802 ³	1092 ¹
»	*833 ⁶	372 ⁴
»	*1125 ⁵	737 ¹⁵

II	1283 ⁷ seq.	351 ¹³ seq.
»	1287 ³ seq.	354 ⁸ seq.
»	*1289 ¹²	358 ³
»	*1235 ⁴	360 ¹¹
»	*1295 ⁹	361 ⁷
»	1297 ⁹ seq.	362 ¹⁰ seq.
»	*1297 ¹¹	920 ¹⁵
»	1301 ¹¹ seq.	364 ²⁰ seq.
»	1303 ⁶ seq.	363 ¹³ seq.
»	*1310 note <i>g</i>	367 ⁴
»	1311 ³ seq.	366 ¹³
»	1338 ³ seq.	383 ⁶ seq.
»	1340 ² seq.	413 ¹⁵ seq.
III	*1361 ¹⁴	557 ⁸
»	*2528 ⁶	399 ¹¹

YĀKŪBĪ

I	240 ⁵	267 ¹¹
---	------------------	-------------------

YĀKŪT

I	83 ²¹	888 ⁸
»	83 ²⁵	977 ⁴
»	94 ²³	413 ¹⁵ (= 385 ⁶)
»	124 ²⁰ seq.	1083 ⁷ seq.
»	131 ¹⁶	300 ⁵
»	150 ⁴ seq.	905 ³ seq.
»	228 ¹	446 ¹⁶
»	228 ²	446 ⁶
»	228 ³	451 ³
»	233 ⁶	39 ¹⁰
»	290 ¹⁶ seq.	93 ⁴ seq.
»	291 ² seq.	90 ¹⁷ seq.
»	299 ¹⁰ seq.	994 ¹⁴ seq.
»	306 ¹⁵ seq.	156 ⁵ seq.
»	315 ¹	889 ⁴
»	315 ²	891 ⁶

(Yakut)

I	315 ⁶	211 ¹⁴
»	315 ¹¹ seq.	543 ⁶ seq.
»	317 ¹⁴	635 ¹³
»	334 ²	53 ¹²
»	*347 ⁸	886 ¹³
»	360 ¹⁸ seq.	102 ⁵ seq.
»	*395 ³	283 ¹⁴
»	398 ¹⁶	53 ⁸
»	414 ⁸	406 ¹
»	414 ⁹	406 ⁴
»	424 ⁴	571 ¹⁵
»	431 ¹⁷	13 ¹⁸
»	454 ²¹	1091 ⁸
»	498 ⁴ seq.	658 ¹³ seq.
»	516 ¹⁷	579 ⁶
»	*522 ¹⁸	724 ¹³
»	*582 ¹⁶	888 ⁸
»	665 ¹⁸	106 ²
»	700 ¹²	12 ¹⁴
»	711 ¹⁴	520 ⁸
»	*734 ¹⁷	207 ⁸
»	736 ⁶	847 ⁷
»	736 ⁶	848 ⁷
»	768 ⁵	395 ¹³
»	*768 ⁶	647 ¹⁴
»	795 ¹	168 ⁴
»	795 ¹⁷	168 ¹⁰
»	795 ¹⁸	168 ⁴
»	820 ¹¹	445 ¹
»	868 ¹²	12 ¹⁴
»	922 ⁹	395 ¹³
»	941 ¹⁵	182 ¹
»	941 ¹⁶	182 ¹⁵
»	941 ¹⁷	188 ⁴
»	942 ¹³ seq.	1024 ¹⁶ seq.

II	17 ²³	300 ⁵
»	38 ¹³ seq.	667 ⁴ seq.
»	41 ² seq.	325 ¹³ seq.
»	71 ⁹ seq.	21 ¹² seq.
»	91 ⁸	175 ¹
»	91 ⁹	173 ¹²
»	97 ⁷ seq.	217 ¹¹ seq.
»	104 ⁹	483 ¹³
»	156 ¹⁴	12 ¹⁴
»	200 ¹⁰	603 ¹⁵
»	215 ⁴	911 ⁷
»	217 ⁴	14 ¹⁸
»	227 ¹⁹ seq.	155 ¹⁵ seq.
»	246 ¹⁵	857 ⁵
»	261 ⁷	998 ⁷
»	261 ⁸	998 ¹⁶
»	264 ²²	271 ¹⁶
»	*284 ¹²	299 ¹
»	293 ²	173 ¹²
»	*294 ²⁰	832 ⁵
»	*295 ⁵	544 ⁶
»	301 ¹¹ seq.	760 ¹² seq.
»	304 ³	894 ⁹
»	329 ⁸	33 ¹²
»	346 ²³ seq.	866 ² seq.
»	381 ²⁰	467 ¹⁷
»	*402 ¹	642 ⁷
»	432 ¹⁸ seq.	1095 ⁵ seq.
»	*461 ¹⁰ seq.	428 ¹³
»	467 ¹⁶	659 ⁸
»	475 ³ seq.	1098 ⁵ seq.
»	475 ³¹	974 ¹⁵
»	532 ⁵	250 ¹⁰
»	532 ⁶ seq.	250 ⁶ seq.
»	533 ¹⁷ seq.	388 ⁷ seq.
»	533 ²¹	388 ⁵

(Yakut)

II	537 ¹²	1007 ⁷
»	569 ¹⁸ seq.	54 ¹⁶ seq.
»	579 ²⁰ seq.	392 ⁴ seq.
»	638 ⁴ seq.	29 ¹⁰ seq.
»	642 ¹³	889 ⁴
»	642 ¹⁴	891 ⁶
»	653 ¹	410 ⁵
»	653 ²	400 ¹⁴
»	758 ²² seq.	436 ¹¹ seq.
»	767 ²¹	228 ⁸
»	767 ²³ seq.	1003 ²
»	779 ⁶ seq.	93 ⁴ seq.
»	785 ⁷ seq.	1010 ¹² seq.
»	795 ⁶	281 ¹³
»	*801 ¹¹	823 ⁵
»	811 ¹⁹ seq.	130 ¹⁰ seq.
»	813 ⁷	598 ⁷
»	846 ⁵	520 ⁵
»	862 ²¹ seq.	994 ¹¹ seq.
»	876 ⁷	285 ⁷
»	879 ⁴ seq.	172 ¹³ seq.
»	955 ⁹ seq.	343 ⁵ seq.
III	29 ¹⁵	78 ¹²
»	63 ²⁸	250 ¹³
»	91 ¹⁷	249 ¹⁶
»	91 ¹⁸	250 ¹⁰
»	91 ¹⁹	250 ⁵
»	99 ⁸ seq.	404 ¹⁵ seq.
»	128 ¹¹	433 notes ³
»	128 ¹² seq.	433 ⁸ seq.
»	*130 ¹	844 ¹
»	193 ⁷ }	13 ¹²
»	196 ⁶ }	
»	223 ¹⁸ seq.	174 ² seq.
»	223 ²⁰ seq.	174 ¹⁵ seq.

III	223 ²²	177 ⁵
»	248 ¹²	920 ¹⁴
»	268 ¹¹	666 ⁷
»	280 ⁶	57 ⁴
»	311 ¹⁵	106 ⁴
»	*368 ⁴	1088 ²
»	377 ⁶	859 ¹
»	380 ¹ seq.	338 ¹⁰ seq.
»	384 ⁵ seq.	992 ¹ seq.
»	398 ⁷	1003 ³
»	431 ⁵	955 ¹
»	431 ⁷ seq.	999 ³
»	431 ⁹	999 ¹⁵
»	519 ⁴	999 ²
»	519 ¹³ seq.	68 ¹⁷ seq. (= 300 ² seq.)
»	519 ²⁰ seq.	1067 ⁵ seq.
»	521 ⁸ }	293 ¹
»	541 ²⁵ }	
»	546 ¹⁸ seq.	246 ¹⁷ seq.
»	549 ¹⁵ seq.	487 ⁹ seq.
»	578 ²¹	302 ¹⁵
»	589 ²²	23 ⁸
»	610 ¹⁶ seq.	53 ¹²
»	619 ⁹	598 ⁷
»	632 ¹⁴ seq.	25 ¹³ seq.
»	685 ¹⁹	81 ¹⁹
»	686 ²⁰	585 ¹ seq.
»	687 ² seq.	586 ⁸ seq.
»	691 ²⁰ seq.	231 ¹² seq.
»	702 ⁸	174 ²
»	702 ¹¹ seq.	167 ¹⁴ seq.
»	754 ²¹	144 ⁸
»	775 ²	316 ⁵ (= 583 ¹⁵)
»	796 ⁹ seq.	1 ⁸ seq.
»	800 ¹⁷	632 ⁸
»	887 ⁷	1072 ¹⁴

(Yakut)

III	*910 ¹³	485 ¹⁰
IV	12 ⁸	630 ¹² (= 212 ⁵)
»	12 ¹⁰	632 ⁸
»	12 ¹¹	633 ¹¹
»	*34 ¹³	216 ²
»	44 ¹⁸	400 ⁷
»	68 ¹	445 ¹⁰
»	102 ¹¹	18 ⁴ (= 274 ¹)
»	125 ⁴	30 ¹
»	126 ⁹ seq.	654 ⁷ seq.
»	136 ¹	175 ⁸
»	156 ⁷	437 ¹⁸
»	244 ¹¹ seq.	493 ⁵
»	269 ¹³ seq.	257 ⁷ seq.
»	307 ⁵	211 ¹⁴
»	313 ⁸ seq.	60 ¹⁰
»	313 ¹² seq.	79 ¹⁸ seq.
»	332 ⁶	557 ¹³
»	357 ⁵	953 ⁴
»	357 ⁷	952 ¹³ (= 418 ¹⁷)
»	394 ⁹	39 ¹⁸
»	*408 ²¹ seq.	982 ¹
»	422 ¹⁰	155 ¹³
»	475 ⁹	810 ¹⁶
»	*477 ¹² seq.	434 ¹¹
»	504 ¹⁷ seq.	72 ²
»	504 ²²	479 ⁷
»	504 ²³	481 ³
»	505 ¹ seq.	480 ¹² seq.
»	505 ⁴	491 ¹³
»	505 ⁶ seq.	492 ⁵ seq.

»	505 ¹⁰ seq.	482 ¹¹ seq.
»	513 ⁶	996 ⁵
»	522 ⁶	993 ¹⁷
»	533 ¹	1025 ⁵
»	561 ¹⁷	333 ⁹
»	585 ²³	631 ⁵
»	*606 ⁵	1001 ¹⁴
»	632 ¹⁹ seq.	386 ⁷ seq.
»	639 ⁴	60 ¹³
»	641 ¹ seq.	54 ⁶ seq.
»	687 ¹³	997 ⁶
»	687 ⁴	937 ²
»	*700 ⁸	755 ¹³
»	715 ¹⁹ seq.	621 ⁴ seq.
»	779 ⁵ seq.	1067 ⁵ seq.
»	790 ¹¹ seq.	91 ¹⁶ seq.
»	*791 ¹⁹ seq.	959 ¹³
»	794 ²¹ seq.	20 ²⁰ seq.
»	810 ¹⁴	158 ¹¹
»	814 ²²	850 ⁶
»	876 ¹	81 ¹
»	897 ¹³ seq.	330 ¹¹ seq.
»	898 ¹⁶ seq.	330 notes ⁴ seq.
»	932 ⁶	995 ¹²
»	937 ¹¹ seq.	310 ¹⁴ seq.
»	*937 ¹⁵	307 ¹⁴
»	947 ²⁰ seq.	96 ¹⁷ seq.
»	1009 ¹¹ seq.	147 ⁵ seq.
»	1026 ¹⁶	212 ⁸
V	*147 ⁵	155 notes ⁴
»	*470 ²⁶ seq.	91 notes ⁵

INDEX III.

NAMES OF PERSONS, TRIBES ETC.

This list does not include persons who appear only in genealogies, unless they bear unusual names. In the case of names which occur very frequently, e.g. *Jarir*, *al-Farazdaq*, *Tamim* etc., only the more important passages are indicated.

دارم ^{دارم} clan 187⁶

عقّان ^{عقّان} governor of Medina 546²

عالمير ^{عالمير} father-in-law of Umayya ibn 'Abd-Shams the Elder 1017¹⁴ 1018²

عاجلي ^{عاجلي} brother-in-law of 'Amra ibn Tāriḡ 47³ seq. (= 781¹⁴ seq.): called ابن أسماء after his mother 52¹² (= 785¹¹): was defeated by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat near Jadud 144¹⁴ seq. 148⁹: gained a victory over the Darim at al-Waḡiṭ 307⁷ seq. 311¹⁵: commanded the Lahāzim at Dhū Tuluḡ 47⁹ seq. (= 782³ seq.), where he was captured 50⁴ seq. (= 783¹⁷ seq.): see also 54¹⁶ 57¹⁹ 59² 66⁵ 780⁶ 802¹⁴ 1019¹⁴

354-355, 187-188

عاصم ^{عاصم} see بنو العاصم

عاصم ^{عاصم} see بنو العاصم

عاصم ^{عاصم} went on an embassy to 'Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair 1089¹⁵

عاصم ^{عاصم} an official in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 439¹⁶

عاصم ^{عاصم} friend of al-Farazdaq, cited by al-Yarbu' 546¹ seq. 548³

عاصم ^{عاصم} Parwez, Sasānian king 298¹⁵, called also عاصم بن عاصم 639⁴

عاصم ^{عاصم} struck down by Malik ibn Ḥimār (sic) at Jabala 674¹³

الأمبقي المبقي magician, son-in-law of Jarir 840¹¹ seq. (see 842⁵) 845⁶; called أبيلق 843², and أبيلق 841⁹ 842¹⁶

الأنبي certain clans belonging to the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 116⁵ 150¹⁴

أبيلق أبيلق see أبيلق

أبيلق a slave(?) 751⁶

أبيلق أبيلق slew the Ghassānid king Ibn Ṭaiba 701¹⁶

أبيلق أبيلق ancestor of a family 187⁸

أبيلق (?) 913 notes⁵

أبيلق أبيلق see أبيلق

أبيلق see أبيلق

أبيلق أبيلق lived at the time of the First Battle of al-Kulab 455¹¹
(= 1076¹)

الأجارب certain clans belonging to the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 969¹⁶ 1023¹²

الأجارب الأجارب took part in the feud between the Ḍibāb and the Ja'far ibn Kilab in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik: his verses on the occasion 929¹¹ seq.: his death 930⁴ seq. (see 923 notes⁴)

الأحاليق i. e. the tribes of Ghatafan, Asad and Tayyī' 238¹³ seq. 242¹⁴; also called الأحلاف 240¹⁹ — see الأحلاف

الأحلاف i. e. the family of al-Aḥwaṣ ibn 'Amr al-Kalbī 806¹⁷ [see Hell N^o 403, gloss on the last verse]

الأحلاف three families belonging to the Nahshal ibn Darim 187⁷ 748⁵ 772¹²

الأحلاف see الأحلاف

الأحلاف certain clans belonging to the Yarbū' 304¹⁶

أحمد a commentator frequently cited in L 11² 12 notes² 7 18¹⁶ 28⁸ 142 notes⁵ 147 notes⁵ *et passim*

أَحْمَدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ 513¹² 583⁷ 586¹⁷ 687⁸ 866¹² 881¹³ 884¹³ 892³ 915¹⁶ 934¹ 944¹ 987⁷: called أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ 687⁸ [called also أَبُو عَمِيدٍ, see the *Irshād al-Arab* of Yāqūt ed. D. S. Margoliouth I pp. 221 seq.]

أَحْمَدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى the well-known philologist of al-Kufa [usually called ثَعْلَبِي]; cited by al-Yazīdī as an authority for statements of Ibn-al-Aʿrabi 382⁸ 515⁷ 997³; see also 504¹¹ 557⁴ 588¹

أَحْمَدُ see عَبْدُ السَّلَامِ

أَحْمَرُ بْنُ أَحْمَرَ i. e. أَحْمَرُ بْنُ أَبِي أَحْمَرَ: his verses cited 213² 769¹⁶ 921¹³

أَحْمَسُ clan of the Bajila 140⁶ 19

أَحْنَفُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ i. e. صَخْرُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ 723¹⁷ 737¹⁸: called أَبُو بَكْرٍ 731¹² 738¹³ 740¹³; his genealogy 723¹⁷; his conduct during the disturbances at al-Baṣra 731¹² seq. (see 113¹² seq.) 737¹⁸ 738¹² seq. 740¹⁰; see also 80¹³ 608⁹ 722² 730¹ seq. 751⁹ 1090¹

أَحْوَزُ see عِلَالُ بْنُ أَحْوَزَ

أَخْوَصُ بْنُ بَسْطَامِ بْنِ قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ 806³

أَخْوَصُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ i. e. رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ 226¹⁴: commander of the ʿAmir ibn Ṣaʿsaʿa at the Battle of Rahraḥān 226¹⁴ seq. (see 1060⁹ seq.), and at the Battle of Jabala 655⁹ seq.; see also 75¹² 426¹¹

أَخْوَصُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ بَسْطَامِ brother of Ḥadrā 806⁵ (but see 819 notes⁶, where he is her father)

أَخْوَصُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ الْقَلْبِيِّ maternal grandfather of Bisṭām ibn Kais ash-Shaibani 76¹¹ 190¹² 478⁴ cf. 809¹³

أَخْوَصُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ قَيْسِ الرِّيَاحِيِّ i. e. زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو 300⁷ 919¹: a poet who lived in the reign of ʿUthmān (see 918¹² seq.); his verses cited 300⁹ seq. (but see parallel passage 68¹⁶) 418³ 919⁶ seq.

أَخْوَصُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see قَيْسُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ

أَخْوَصُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْفَرَزْدَاقِ poet, see Agham IV 40 seq.; entertained al-Farazdaq at Medina 1048¹²; verses cited 538¹⁵ seq.(?)

الأخوصاني i. e. al-Aḥwaṣ ibn Ja'far and his son 'Auf 720¹⁷ 789¹⁴

18¹² خُرَيْثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْخُرْتِ يَرْبُوعِي i. e. 19²¹ 20⁴ 584¹³ i. e. الأخيمر (or أخيمر)

19⁵ 315¹⁰: at the Battle of Kūshāwa 19⁵ seq.: at al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁶ seq.: at al-Iyād 581¹⁴ 582¹⁵ seq.: see also 18¹¹ 75¹⁵ 247¹²

الأخرم (var. الأخري) took part in the War of Daḥis 101¹, see 108¹⁰

الأخشبان see الأخشاب

الأخضر بن غيمرة النخبي lived in the reign of Mu'awiya 79⁴

الأخطل بن غلب i. e. غليم, Hell N° 385; brother of al-Farazdaq 382¹⁰ (see *Additions and Corrections*)

الأخطل بن غوث i. e. غوث 879¹¹: called الأخطل 401² 506⁷ 897¹³

900⁹ 901¹ 936⁶ 966¹⁷ بن دوس 460¹⁵ أبو سك 402⁴ 509⁹ 1041² seq. 1042², ذو نعمان

897⁷ (= 496⁴), أبن النصرانيّة 801¹⁴, ذو أشليب, 1048⁶ (alluding to the fact that he

was a Christian cf. 1041⁷): his relations with Jarir and al-Farazdaq 494⁴ seq. (cf.

879¹³ seq.): his encounter with al-Jahḥaf ibn Ḥukaim at the court of 'Abd-al-

Malik 401³ seq.: his escape from the massacre at al-Bishr 401¹⁶: verses on his

death by Jarir 1041¹ seq., and by al-Farazdaq 1042¹ seq.: opinions concerning him

1048⁶ 21 1053²: his verses cited 142¹¹ seq. 208⁴ seq. 324¹⁶ 390¹⁰ seq. 401⁸ 18 (cf.

508¹³ seq.) 460⁹ seq. 494⁹ seq. 496¹⁵ seq. 497¹⁴ seq. 498⁷ seq. 549¹⁵ 646¹⁶ seq.

1028⁵ seq. 1053³ seq.: see also 202¹ 213¹⁴ 900⁶ seq. 901⁶

الأخفش الأكبر see أبو الأخشب

أخو القصاص see أخو القصاص

الأخطل بن غوث see أخطل

عند الله بن عبد الله see أبو إدريس الخولاني

أدغم العبدى related by marriage to Ibn al-Kalbi and cited as an authority by Abu Ubaida 497¹⁶

بنو أديرة term applied by Jarir to the family of Ghassan ibn Dhuhail as-Saltī 18¹

الزائم certain clans of the Taghlib 266⁹ seq. 373¹ seq.: the victory of the Taghlib over the Kaisites at Sinjar (see 373⁹) in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik is called

يَوْمَ الْأَرْقَمِ 373¹ 394⁶ 400¹⁴, cf. 378⁷: the term يَوْمَ الْأَرْقَمِ is likewise applied by Jarir to the battle between the Taghlib and the Yarbū' at Irab in pre-Islamic times 760⁶ cf. 761¹⁶; see also 459⁴ 615¹⁵ 888⁵

أَرْبَدُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ جَزْءِ الْكِلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471¹⁶; see also 412⁷ (cf. *Additions and Corrections*)

أَرْطَا بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ أَبِي الضَّمْيِ at the Battle of Naḡa-l-Ḥasan 191¹⁰ seq.

أَرْطَا بْنُ مُنْقِذِ الْأَسَدِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 242⁷

أَرْقَمُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁸ seq.

أَرْمُ a pre-historic tribe 453¹³ (= 1074⁹)

قَعْنَبُ بْنُ أَرْتَبِ see أَيْنُ أَرْتَبِ

أَرْيَبُ بْنُ عَسْعَسِ mentioned by Jarir 831¹⁸

نَافِعُ بْنُ الْأَزْرِقِ الْخَنْفِيِّ i. e. the followers of الْأَزْرَقِ 896¹

الْأَزْدُ (or الْأَسَدُ) 734¹³ cf. 114¹⁶) tribe: their settlement at al-Baṣra 729¹⁶ seq.; their alliance with the Rabī'a and their conduct during the disturbances in the city after the death of Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 729¹ 730³ seq. 731¹⁵ 737¹ (= 115¹⁶) seq. 738⁷ seq. 740¹¹ seq. 741¹⁴ seq.; supported the Umayyad party on the occasion of the *Yaum-al-Jufra* 749¹⁷ (see 1092¹); denounced by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 354¹⁶ seq.; see also 358¹⁸ seq. 360² seq. 361⁷ 362¹¹ 363¹¹ seq. 367¹⁶ 368¹³ seq. 369¹⁴ 751¹³

أَرْزَمُ بْنُ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ قَعْلَبَةَ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 54³ 84¹⁵ 581¹⁵ 583¹⁹ 585⁹ 589⁶ 759⁶ (cf. notes⁶) 810⁹

إِسَافُ deity 141³

إِسَافُ بْنُ خَدِيمٍ an ancestor of Khālid ibn Arṭat al-Kalbī 139¹⁴

أَسَامَةُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرِ 42¹⁰

أَسَامَةُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرِ الْوَالِبِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 242⁷

إِسَاحِقُ ¹ *Isaac*, claimed by Jarir as his kinsman 994¹³, and represented as the ancestor of the Persians 995² seq.

أَبُو مُحَمَّدٍ إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ سُوَيْدِ الْعَدَوِيِّ called إِبْرَاهِيمُ 741¹⁶: present at al-Baṣra during the

disturbances 113⁹: cited by an informant of Abū 'Ubaida 730⁹ 731¹⁴ 733² 734³ 740¹⁰ 741¹ seq.

نَحْشَكُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ nephew of Waki' ibn Ḥassān 360¹⁵ seq.

أَبُو عَمْرٍو النَّشِيبَانِي see نَحْشَكُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ

نَحْشَكُ بْنُ خُزَيْمَةَ tribe: marched to Jabala as the allies of the Dhubyān 991⁴ 656⁵ 660¹⁰ 661¹² seq, but retreated before the battle 661¹⁵ 666¹¹: fought at the Battle of an-Nisār as the allies of the Ghatafan, the Tayyī' and the Ribāb 238¹⁴ seq. 239¹⁸ 240¹ seq., cf. 1066¹²: their apostasy in the time of Abū Bakr 715¹²: claimed as allies by Jarir 901¹¹, and also by al-Farazdaq 914⁵: the poet 'Abid ibn al-Abras is called نَحْشَكُ بْنُ خُزَيْمَةَ 201¹: see also 39¹¹ 56¹² 120⁴ 128⁴ 190¹⁵ 234⁵ 238⁵ 240²⁰ 243¹¹ 434⁷ 532⁶ seq. 678⁵ 750¹⁰ 760 notes¹ 761⁹ 1065¹⁰

أَسَدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ النَّفْسَوِيُّ brother of Khalid al-Ḥasri 991⁴ — see Hell N^o 266

أَسَدُ بْنُ وَثِيلَةَ tribe 787⁵

أَلَدُ see أَلَدُ

مُعَيْيَةُ بْنُ اَنْصَمُوتِ بْنِ اَلَدِ see أَسَدُ الْعُجَيْعِ

أَسَدُ بْنُ إِسْرَاقِيلَ legend concerning them 107⁴

أَسْمُوتُونَ see أَسْمُوتُونَ

أَسْعَدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو son of the Lakhmite king 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir, slain while dwelling among the Banū Dārīm 653¹ seq. 977³ (but compare the divergent account 1084¹ seq.)

أَسْعَدُ بْنُ حَمَامٍ (or أَسْعَدُ) 312⁹ ancestor of a family of the Shaibān 50¹⁵ (= 784³) 51¹⁵ (= 784¹⁶) 58¹⁵

أَسْلَعُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَاسِمِ بْنِ عَيْسَى negotiated in the course of the War of Dāḥis 93⁸: see also 977 notes¹¹

عَمْرٍو بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عُلَسِ see أَسْلَعُ [ابن عمرو]

أَسْلَعُ بْنُ اَلْعَصِيسِ his verses on the slaying of Iyās ibn 'Abla, composed soon after the death of the Caliph 'Uthmān 920⁸ seq. (see 918¹⁵)

أَسْلَمُ بْنُ خُزَيْمَةَ 1093³

أَسْلَمُ بْنُ الْقِيَّامَةِ 1093⁵

أَبُو أَسْلَمَ بْنُ بَشِيرٍ (?) grandson of Ḥukaim ibn Mu'ayya, cited by Abū 'Ubayda 5 notes⁶
(as to his father's name, cf. 6²)

(1) أَسْمَاءُ a woman mentioned in a verse of 'Amir ibn at-Ṭufail 284¹³

(2) أَسْمَاءُ a woman celebrated by Jarir 500¹⁰ seq.

أَسْمَاءُ بِنْتُ أَبِي حَوْطَ mother of Abjar ibn Jābir 47⁴

أَسْمَاءُ بِنْتُ خَارِجَةَ الْقَوَارِ cited by an informant of al-Mufaḍḍal ad-Dabbī 75²: was a boy at the time of the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 75² seq.

أَسْمَاءُ بِنْتُ عَوْفِ بْنِ الْقَعْقَاعِ, called الْكُرْمَاءُ, wife of al-Hidhlik ibn Rab'ra: her interview with the father of al-Farazdaq 414¹⁷ seq.

أَسْمَاءُ بِنْتُ مَكْرَبَةَ التَّهَشَلِيَّةِ wife of Hishām ibn al-Mughīra and mother of Abū Jahī 607³ seq.

أَبَا جَرٍّ بْنِ جَابِرٍ see أَسْمَاءُ

إِسْمَاعِيلُ Ishmael 991¹²

الْأَسْوَدُ at the Battle of Jabala 674¹⁵

الْأَسْوَدُ بْنُ شَرِيكِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1068¹⁷

الْأَسْوَدُ بْنُ شَقِيقِ الضَّبَابِيِّ caused a feud between the Dīḥab and the Ja'far ibn Kilab in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 927⁷

أَسْوَدُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ captured at Dhū Ṭulūḥ 784¹⁶ (text doubtful, cf. 51¹²)

الْأَسْوَدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو committed suicide by drinking wine 199 notes²

الْأَسْوَدُ بْنُ النُّمَيْرِ [النَّخَعِيِّ] brother of an-Nu'mān king of al-Ḥira 240¹⁵ seq.: called ابْنُ الرِّبَابِ, because his mother was of that tribe 973⁴

الْأَسْوَدُ بْنُ نَعِيمِ بْنِ قَعْنَبِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ seized Medina on behalf of Ibn az-Zubair 118²⁰
972⁵ [for his genealogy, see Aghāni XIX 145²⁰]

الْأَسْوَدُ بْنُ يَعْفَرَ [الْدَّارِمِيِّ] pre-Islamic poet: verse cited 628¹⁸

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْأَسْوَدِ see ابْنُ الْأَسْوَدِ

تَبْيَانُ see سُودَانُ

أَسِيدُ بْنُ حِثَاةَ الْيَرْبُوعِي of the clan Salṭ (760⁴): called ابْنُ حِثَاةَ 339¹⁷: at the Battle of al-Ghabrī 313¹⁶ seq.: at aṣ-Ṣarā'im 337²: at al-Iyād 581¹² 582¹ seq. 584¹⁶ seq. 586⁹

أَسِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو clan of the Tamīm 29⁵ 139⁸ seq. 311¹⁴ 431¹⁶ 452⁹ seq. (= 1073⁸ seq.) 457⁸ (= 1077⁹) 840¹¹ 842⁸ 843²

أَسِيدُ i. e. the descendants of Usayyid ibn Jadhīma al-'Absī (see 95⁹) 101⁹

(1) أَسِيدَةُ a clan of the 'Abs(?) 338¹³

(2) أَسِيدَةُ mother of Malik ibn 'Amir al-Kushairī 652⁸ seq. 895⁴ 1003⁵

أَسِيدَةُ بِنْتُ عَمْرٍو ancestress of certain clans of the Darīm and the Taghlib 452¹¹ seq. (= 1073¹¹ seq.)

أَسِيْطْرُون Syrian king 885⁴ (= 299¹ أَسِيْطْرُون, var. اسطرون)

الْأَشْتَرُ بْنُ عَمَارَةَ النَّضْبَائِي author of a verse on the War of Harāmīt 930²

سِنَانُ بْنُ خَالِدِ الْمُنْقَرِي see الْأَشَدُّ بْنُ خَالِدِ

عُمَرَانُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ الْمُنْقَرِي see الْأَشَدُّ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ

سِنَانُ بْنُ سَمَى الْمُنْقَرِي see ابْنُ الْأَشَدِّ

أَشْرَسُ بْنُ جَبْرِ النَّخَعِي a supporter of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Kufa 1091⁵

الْأَشْعَثُ بْنُ قَيْسِ الْكِنْدَلِي 46¹²

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ see ابْنُ الْأَشْعَثِ

الْأَشْعَثَانِ i. e. al-Ash'ath ibn Ḳais and his brother 46⁵

الْأَشْجَبُ بْنُ رُمَيْلَةَ [النَّضْلِي] poet: his verses against al-Farazdaq 614⁵ seq. 702⁵ seq. [see Aghānī VIII 159⁵ seq.]

الْأَخْبِيَانِ two men belonging to the Dībāb, slain by the Banu Ja'far 928¹¹

أَشِيمُ بْنُ شَقِيفِ بْنِ شُورِ السَّدُوسِي chief of the Bakr ibn Wa'il at al-Baṣra 728²:

was superseded by Mālik ibn Misma', but re-instated by order of the Caliph Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 728¹² seq.; see also 731⁹ 734⁵ seq. 736⁶ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْأَصَمِّ a contemporary of al-Akra' ibn Hābis 140¹²

أَصْرَمَ mentioned in a poem by 'Amra ibn Ṭarīḡ 54⁹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ تَحْجَاجٍ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ or الْأَصَمُّ بِالْعِلَّةِ

بَكْرُ نَقِيسَى see الْأَصَمُّ or أَصَمُّ بَنَى الْخُرْتِ بْنِ عِيَادَ

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see الْأَصَمُّ [الشَّيْبَانِي]

مُعَيْدَةُ بْنُ أَصَمَةَ see أَصَمُّ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ قُرَيْبٍ i.e. الْأَصَمِّ cites Abū 'Amr ibn al-Ala 182² 334⁷ 1047¹¹;

cites Jahm ibn Ḥassan 584⁵; cites al-Yarbu' 747¹¹; cites Ja'far ibn Sulaiman ibn 'Alī 775¹²; cites 'Isā ibn 'Umar 1004⁵; cites the *Hadith* 992⁹; is said to have written an account of the Battle of Dhū Ḳar 639²; is cited by Sa'dan ibn al-Mubarak as one of his authorities for the story of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 744⁷; is cited for the text of the *Naḡn'id* 839⁵; see also 117² 32¹⁵ 42¹¹ notes⁵ 59¹⁵ 137⁸ 138¹³ 215¹⁴ 218 notes⁴ 234⁶ 244¹³ 277¹⁵ 320² 323⁵ 339^{2,5} 344¹⁴ 352^{9,17} 382⁵ 424¹⁵ 427⁷ 430⁴ 434¹¹ 445² 450⁷ 502¹¹ 514¹³ 519¹⁷ 537¹⁴ 550⁶ 554 notes⁵ 555⁶ 565⁸ 568¹⁰ 578¹⁴ 588¹² 589¹⁷ 594⁴ 597¹¹ 599¹² 605¹⁵ 623⁵ seq. 630¹⁴ 635¹ 680⁶ 700¹¹ 744¹⁵ 763¹¹ 767⁶ 768¹⁴ 769¹ 772¹² 776⁵ seq. 786¹ 789⁶ 795¹⁵ 796⁵ 797⁸ 811¹ 813⁵ 814¹² 823⁷ 830⁸ 831⁹ 834¹⁵ 840¹⁰ 850⁵ 864² 878² 879¹¹ 881⁵ 883¹⁵ 887² 891⁴ 892⁵ 896¹² 907⁹ 914¹⁰ 923⁴ 925¹⁵ 932¹⁵ 933² 954⁷ 960⁵ seq. 962^{2,9,15} 967⁷ 1010⁷ 1014¹⁵ 1047¹⁵

نَبِيَّكَ النَّبَشَلِيَّ see الْأَصَمِّ

قُرَيْبُ بْنُ الْأَصَمِّ one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁵; made a raid against Ṣan'a 445¹⁴

الْأَصَمِّمُ slain by the Bakr ibn Wa'il shortly before the Battle of Dhū Ḳar 648⁷ seq.

أَطِيطُ 49⁵ (= 783⁶)

أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ i.e. ابْنِ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ 422¹ seq. 424¹⁴ 556 notes⁷; cited by al-Yazīdī 339⁵ 622¹⁴, on the authority of Ahmad ibn Yahya (i.e. Tha'lab) 515⁷ seq. 997³, and on the authority of Abu-l-'Abbas (i.e. al-Mubarrad) 407¹⁶ 504¹²; cited for the text of the *Naḡn'id* 371¹⁵ 379¹² 465¹⁰ seq. 468¹ 880¹²; see also 83 notes¹ 92⁸ 106 notes⁶ 118⁶ 131⁷ 176¹ 291⁸ 424⁹ seq. 464¹¹ 701⁴ 755¹ 858²

الْحُرْتُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ بْنِ سَعْدٍ بْنِ زَيْدٍ مُنَّةَ see الْأَعْرَجُ

أَعَشَى poet 200¹⁶ [a contemporary of Bashshār ibn Bard, see Aghānī III 52³]

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَارِجَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ i.e. أَعَشَى أَلَى رَمِيحَةٍ see Aghānī XVI 160 seq.: his verses on the Battle of Dhū Kār 646³ seq.

أَعَشَى بَيْ i.e. [بَيْنَ قَيْسٍ] 644¹⁰: called بَيْ قَيْسٍ 200¹⁶, and أَعَشَى بَيْ 644¹¹: his verses cited 62¹⁴ 64¹ 478¹³ 644¹² seq. 645¹³ seq. 654⁷ seq. 749¹⁴ 796⁸ 960⁷: see also 328⁶ 888²

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ i.e. أَعَشَى عُمَدَانِ verse cited 896³

الْأَعَشِيَّانِ i.e. أَعَشَى and some other poet 200¹⁵

أَعْمَر tribal ancestor 902 notes¹, see 23⁹ 30¹⁴

أَعْوَج a horse which gave its name to a breed 30¹⁵ 84⁷ 292¹¹ 303⁴ (= 84⁶)

أَعْوَر i.e. *Antichrist*, mentioned by Jarīr 323¹⁵

أَعْوَر see بِشَامَةَ

أَعْوَرُ بَيْ نُهَانَ 31¹⁶ cf. 35⁸ seq., or أَعْوَرُ النَّبِيِّ 32⁴ 1016³: called عَنَابُ 31¹⁶ or عَنَابُ 37¹ seq.: acc. to 31¹⁶ his real name was نَعِيمُ بْنُ شَرِيكٍ, but see Ibn Duraid 236⁶ (with foot-note), Lisān XVII 215²¹ seq.: composed three verses against Jarīr (N^o 23), who replied to him (N^o 24, 25)

الْأَعْيَانُ (pl. of أَلْعِيصُ) i.e. the family of Umayya ibn ‘Abd-Shams 427¹ 1017¹⁵ — see أَعْمَادُ

أَعْمَسُ بْنُ ضُبَيْعَةَ الْخَجَّاسِيِّ father of an-Nawār the wife of al-Farazdaq: slain at al-Baṣra soon after the Battle of the Camel 125⁷ seq. 163¹ 181⁴ 251¹⁷ 318¹⁸ 439⁹ seq. 594¹⁵ 894¹

أَعِينُ الْقُتَيْبِ a resident at al-Baṣra 908¹

أَعِينُ بْنُ بَصَّةَ grandson of al-Farazdaq: cited by Abū ‘Ubaida 414⁴ (= 625²) 594¹⁴ 617¹¹ 819⁷ 941¹: see also 416⁵ 417¹² 611¹⁰ 790¹⁴ 821¹ 941¹³

(1) أَعْوَر cited by Abū ‘Ubaida 957²: see also 310¹⁰

(2) ^{الأغر} a horse which belonged to Malik ibn Himar 674¹³

^{كعب} clan 891 notes³

^{الأغلب} author of a verse cited 259³

^{أغار} called ^{أبو خيرة}: cited by Abu 'Ubaida 473¹¹ (= 703⁵)

^{أفتل} ancestor of the tribe called ^{ختم} 46¹³

^{أفنون} see ^{معر} بن ^{معر}

^{الأقارع} i.e. al-Akra' ibn Habis and his brother Firas 257¹¹ 264⁶ 694¹ 697⁵ 770¹³ 775¹³

^{الأقارع} called ^{حابس} 603⁵ 694¹ 747¹¹: apparently

identical with ^{سفيان} بن ^{الأقارع} 945⁷ (see foot-note, and cf. 943¹¹ seq.), called also

^{سفيان} 943¹¹ (= 945¹¹): a descendant of Sufyan ibn Mujashi' 46⁶ 139⁷

794³ seq.: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times, and hence was called ^{حكم} العرب

139⁶ seq. 265¹⁰ seq. 438¹² 700⁹: said to have been the first to prohibit games of

chance (^{القمار}) 700¹⁰: made a raid upon Najran 46⁶ seq. 445¹⁵ 600⁸ seq. 698 notes⁵

699¹: was captured at the Battle of Zubala 681¹ seq. cf. 680¹² seq.: negotiated

with the Prophet 696⁷ 747¹⁵: see also 172⁵ 257¹² 264⁷ seq. 706⁵ 771¹⁵ 789¹² 794²

959⁶ 969¹³

^{الأقارع} see ^{حابس} بن ^{سفيان}

^{الأقارع} بن ^{نعيم} [السعدى] his verses on the victory gained by his grandfather al-Harith ibn Yazid over the Bakr ibn Wa'il 336¹ seq.

^{الأقارع} (= ^{الأقارع} see above) 489¹⁵ 680¹² 789¹⁰

^{الأقارع} brother of Hubaira ibn Damdam 80³ seq. 768¹ seq.

^{الأقارع} i.e. al-Ak'as ibn Damdam and his brother Hubaira 80³ 123¹

^{الأقارع} name given to certain clans of the tribe Taim-allah [Taim-allat] ibn Tha'laba

196¹⁵ seq. (= 1058¹ seq.)

^{أفتل} بن ^{حيسان} بن عبد الله العجلبي lived at the time of the Battle of Dhu Kar

648⁶ 1020¹⁶

صَيْفَى of the clan Usayyid ibn 'Amr: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times 139¹⁰: was consulted by the Sa'd and the Ribab before the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 149¹¹ seq.

حُجْر بن عمرو الكندي see آدِل التُّوَارِ

أَلْب (sic leg.) a clan of the Khath'am 469², 472² (text doubtful)

أَلَات 76¹² 141¹³ 10

(1) أَمَانَةُ a woman mentioned in a poem by Shuyaim(?) ibn Khuwailid 106²

(2) أَمَانَةُ a woman mentioned in a poem by Dābi' ibn al-Ḥārith 219 notes³ (var. قَمَانَةُ)

(3) أَمَانَةُ mother, or ancestress, of the poet Kais ibn Jirwa 1083²

أَمَانَةُ بنت النخوت بن جُلَيْم of the Ribab: called أَمَانَةُ بنت جُلَيْم 973²: wife of al-Mundhir ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥira and mother of his son al-Aswad 240¹⁴ [in Aghāni II 22¹⁴ she is called مَارِيَةَ]

أَمَانَةُ الدَّارِمِيَّة captured by al-Ma'mūr al-Ḥārithi 600¹² 939¹² seq.

أَمَانَةُ بنت العَدَاء captured at an-Nisār 242⁴

أَمَانَةُ بنت عمرو بن حَرَام الكَلْبِيَّة wife of Jarir: her genealogy and her children 203¹¹ seq.: see also 500⁴ 573¹¹ 577¹² 630¹⁶ 775² 823³ 843⁴

أَمْرُ الْقَيْسِ بن حُجْر الكِنْدِي the poet: mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 1005¹¹, who elsewhere calls him ذُو الْفُرُوح 200⁴: his mother Fāṭima 905⁶: opinion of Jarir concerning him 1048³: his verses cited 85¹² 280⁷ 459⁶ seq. (= 1078⁵ seq.) 1005¹² 1074⁷ seq. (but see 453¹⁰)

مَيْلِيل بن رَبِيعَةَ see أَمْرُ الْقَيْسِ بن رَبِيعَةَ

أَمَانَةُ بنت أَيْلَان بن كَلِيب of the 'Amir ibn Sa'sa'a: wife of Umayya ibn 'Abd-Shams 1017¹⁴

سَكِينَةُ بنت الْحَسَنِ see أَمَانَةُ بنت الْحَسَنِ

أَمِيَّة بنت زَيْد بن عمرو الدَّارِمِيَّة niece of 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus 671¹² seq.

أَمِيَّة بنت عبد الله بن خالد [الأُمَيَّة] governor of Khurasān in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 355¹⁶

أُمَيَّةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ شَمْسٍ الْأَكْبَرُ 224¹⁰ 427² 935² 1017¹³

الاندلس a Persian(?) clan 737¹⁹

أَنَسُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ [الكلابي] nicknamed النبطان, 1060¹⁰ seq.

أَنَسُ بْنُ النَّدَانِ his two daughters captured by al-Akra' ibn Ḥabis 600¹³

أَنَسُ بْنُ زِيَادِ الْقَيْسِيِّ, called أَنَسُ الْفُؤَارِسِ, slew 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus at Akrun 679⁷ 977¹¹ (= 679¹¹); see also 193⁷

أَنَسُ بْنُ زَيْمِ اللَّيْثِيِّ his verses on the marriages of Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 1089² seq.

أَنَسُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ مُجَاشِعٍ 772¹⁵

أَنَسُ بْنُ عَبَّاسِ الرَّعْلِيِّ, nicknamed الْأَصَمُّ, was dwelling among the Kilab when they were attacked by the Yarbū' (Battle of ar-Raghām) 410⁸ seq.: see also 302¹⁵
392 notes ¹⁴

أَنَسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو [الكلابي] stood surety for 'Auf ibn al-Aḥwaṣ 533⁷

أَنَسُ بْنُ مَالِكِ [الخَزْرَجِيُّ] appointed by 'Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair as his deputy at al-Baṣra 742¹⁵

أَنَسُ بْنُ مُدْرِكِ الْخَثْعَمِيِّ at the Battle of Faif.ar-Riḥ 469¹⁰ seq.

الْأَنْصَارُ 859⁴

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ قُرَيْعِ بْنِ عَوْفِ السَّعْدِيِّ i.e. أَنَسُ النَّاقَةِ 714¹⁷, an ancestor of the poet al-Mukhabbal 200⁶

أَنْمَارُ ancestor of the tribes Khath'am and Bajtila 46¹³, represented as a son of Nizār 142⁴, and as included in Ma'add 142⁶ seq.

أَنْمَارُ بْنُ بَغِيضٍ a clan of the Ghatafan 90⁹

أَنْمَارُ بْنُ قُحَيْمٍ a clan of the 'Amr ibn Tamīm 697¹¹

أَنْوَشُرَوَانُ Sasanian king: appointed al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā as king of al-Ḥira 267⁷

أَنْبَيْفُ بْنُ الْخَزْرَجِيِّ captured Yazid ibn 'Amr ibn aṣ-Ṣa'ik at the Battle of Dhu Najab 762¹, cf. 387¹⁶ 933¹⁰

أَنيفُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ التَّيْمِيُّ sent by Waki¹ ibn Ḥassan to the Caliph Sulaiman 363¹²

إِعَابُ بْنُ حِمَيْرٍ a subdivision of the Riyāḥ ibn Yarbū¹ 1088³ cf. 298 notes² 898⁴

(var. اَعِيْبُ 68⁴ 298⁷)

الْأَحْتَمُ i.e. the family of al-Ahtam 371¹ (= 366²) 399¹⁷

سِنَانُ بْنُ سَمَى see سِنَانُ الْأَعْتَمِ الْمَنْقَرِيُّ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو اللَّهِ see الْأَعْتَمُ بْنُ ابْنِ الْأَعْتَمِ

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ حَسَّانِ بْنِ قَيْسِ الْأَعْوَجِ see

إِعَابُ see حِمَيْرِيُّ

الْأَوْبَرُ بْنُ أَبَانَ الظَّارِقِيُّ slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152¹¹

أَوْسُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ بْنُ مَالِكِ see

أَوْسُ بْنُ اَعِيْبُ var. 898⁴, 298⁷

أَوْسُ بْنُ تَحِيْرِ الْقُشَيْرِيِّ his verses on the slaying of his father at al-Marrut 72² seq.

أَوْسُ بْنُ حَاجِرِ [التَّمِيمِيِّ] mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 201⁸: his verses cited 71¹² seq. 74¹² 156¹² 386 notes¹³ seq. (= 933³ seq.) 588⁷ seq. (= 932¹⁰ seq. 1081² seq.)

أَوْسُ بْنُ غُلْفَاءِ الْهَاجِمِيِّ his verses on the Battle of Dhū Najab 933¹⁵ seq.

أَوْسُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ بْنُ مَالِكِ a subdivision of the Bahila 363¹⁴ [Ibn Duraid 165¹¹ 17 has
[أَوْسُ instead of أَوْدُ]

أَوْسُ بْنُ مَغْرَاءِ السَّعْدِيِّ author of a verse cited 387³

أَوْقَى بْنُ قَيْسِ see أَوْفَا بْنُ قَيْسِ

أَوْقَى بْنُ خَنْزِيرِ, called خَنْزِيرُ 822¹³: served as guide to al-Farazdaq 820¹⁹ seq. cf. 819 notes⁸ seq.

أَوْقَى بْنُ قَيْسِ النَّشَلِيِّ, called أَبُو مَالِكِ 389 notes¹³ seq.: slain by the Hīlāl at al-Watida 389 notes³ seq.

أَوْقَى بْنُ مَوْلَانَا السَّعْدِيِّ a pre-Islamic hero 741¹² seq.: his genealogy 741¹⁰

tribe: at the Battle of Buzākha 195¹: at Dhū Ḳar 642² 644¹: see also 386 notes³ 1073²

إِيسَ slain by the Ḍibāb at Ṭikhfa (in the territory of the Kilāb) 925¹⁴

إِيسَ بن حُصَيْن بن زُهَاد [النَّبَوِيُّ] at al-Kūfa in the time of al-Ḥajjāj 896¹⁴ seq.

إِيسَ بن عَيْلَةَ see إِيسَ بن حَنْظَلَةَ

إِيسَ بن زُعَيْر بن حَيَّانَ النَّدَوِيُّ an adherent of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 357² (cf. 357²) 361¹⁰

إِيسَ بن شَبَّة بن عِقَال [النَّبَشِيُّ] son of a first cousin of al-Farazdaq (cf. 907⁹):

cited by informants of Abū 'Ubaida 414⁴ (= 625⁵) 414¹⁵ 416¹⁰ 417⁶

إِيسَ بن عَيْلَةَ [النَّبَوِيُّ] of the clan Taim-allah [Taim-aliat] ibn Tha'laba: called

عَيْلَةَ ابن 918⁹ 919¹⁴ seq.: slew Mas'ūd ibn al-Ḳiṣāf at the time of the murder of

the Caliph 'Uthman 425¹⁵ (var. حَنْظَلَةَ إِيسَ بن 425¹⁷) 918¹² seq.

إِيسَ بن عمرو [الباعلي] wounded at the time of the murder of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 363²

إِيسَ بن قَبِيصَةَ الطَّاهِي appointed by the Persian king [Khusrau Parwēz] as governor of al-Ḥira 463⁶ 639¹² seq.: at the Battle of Dhū Ḳar 644¹

إِيسَ بن قَتَادَةَ الْعَبَّاسِيُّ nicknamed الْكُبَارِيُّ 743¹³: his genealogy 741⁹ seq.: helped to restore peace at al-Baṣra 116⁵ seq. 741⁹ seq.: his verses on the occasion 743¹ seq.

إِيسَ بن مُعَوِيَّة [بن قُرَّةَ الْمُؤَنَّى] judge at al-Baṣra 369⁷ seq. [in the reign of 'Umar ibn 'Abd-al-'Azīz, see Ṭabari II 1347¹]

إِيسَ بن حَرَمَلَةَ بن جَعْدَةَ الدُّبَيْلِيُّ slain at the Battle of Jabula 666¹⁵

إِيسَ a man of the Taim, whose father was celebrated for his wealth 996 notes⁶

إِيسَ بن خُرَيْم [الْأَسَدِيُّ] a poet of the first century of the Hīra, see Aghani XXI 7 seq.: verse cited 74¹⁸

إِيسَ بن أَيُّهَم [النَّبَوِيُّ] slain by the Shaiban at the Battle of Ḥauma 54⁶ 73⁵ seq. 74¹ seq.

إِيسَ two friends of the poet 'Abd-Yaghuth ibn Waḳḳaṣ 153¹⁸

إِيسَ client of 'Ubaidallah ibn Ziyad 721¹⁰ seq.

إِيسَ بن كُسَيْب [النَّكَلِيُّ] grandson of Jarir: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 1045¹³: see also 428¹⁵

ب

بارق a clan of the Azd: called also سعد بن عبدی, genealogy 659¹: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Numair 659¹ 675¹²

سراقه بن مرداس or ابن البارقي see سراقه بن مرداس

قُوط القشيري slain by the Yarbū' at al-Marrūt 386¹ (cf. 71¹² seq.)

باسل mentioned in a poem by Jarir 3⁵

بادشا a Jew 464¹

أعصر tribe 23⁹: nicknamed ابن دُخان 365¹ (cf. 1028¹ seq. and Lisān XVII 7⁵ seq.): at the Battle of Jabala 659¹⁸: satirised by al-Farazdaq 1028⁶ 1029¹⁴: see also 363² 400¹¹ seq. 432⁵ 1052¹

عبد الله بن الحجاج see عبد الله بن الحجاج

عبد الله بن الحارث بن نوفل see عبد الله بن الحارث بن نوفل

بجاد a clan of the 'Abs 194¹⁴ cf. 105¹¹

بجيد بن قيس بن مسعود الشيباني brother of Bistām ibn ẖais: at the Battle of al-Ghabit 314¹² seq.: captured at ash-Shaḫṭḫa (= Naḫa-l-Ḥasan) 235¹⁵: see also 806¹

بجیر بن عبد الله بن الحارث المروعي at the Battle of ẖushawa 19⁷ seq., slain by Luḫaim ibn Aus 20¹ seq. 23¹¹, or, according to another account, by Bistām ibn ẖais 75¹² seq. 314¹⁶ 315¹⁰ 583⁷ (text doubtful)

بجيلة tribe, represented as a son of Anmār and a brother of Khath'am 46¹⁴ cf. 142³ seq.: fought at Jabala in conjunction with the 'Amir ibn Ṣa's'a 660³ seq. (where the various clans of Bajila are enumerated): see also 6¹¹ 139¹⁵ 142¹⁴ 659¹ 988¹²

(1) الأخنف بن قيس see أبو بكر

(2) عبد الرحمن بن أبي بكر see أبو بكر

بحير 583⁶ probably a mistake for بجیر (see above)

يحيى بن عامر بن مالك of the clan Ja'far ibn Kilab 524² (cf. 524⁶ 909¹ 926²), father

of Ḥumaiḍa, whose two sons are called أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ 524¹ (= 908¹⁵) as well as

حَبِصَةَ بْنِ بَكِيرٍ — see أَبْنَا حَبِصَةَ

عَلِيٌّ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْقَشِيرِ his genealogy and history 70⁶ seq.: slain at the

Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁵ seq.: see also 388² 393² 482² seq. 709¹⁶ 760² 835¹¹ (= 482⁷)

932⁴ 933¹⁷ 1018⁹

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ i. e. Baḥr ibn ʿAbdallāh and his brother Firas 70² 482⁵ 802¹⁶

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ or أَبْنَا السُّلْطَانِ i. e. the soldiers from Bukhārā quartered at al-Baṣra

724¹³ seq. [see Ṭabarī *Gloss.* p. CXXVII]

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ of the clan Ṣubaiḥ ibn Dhuhl ibn Malik 1058⁴ (cf. 196¹⁷):

protected certain members of the Taimallat ibn Thaʿlaba who had been driven from their homes by famine 197² seq. (= 1058¹ seq.): his verses on the occasion 197¹⁴ seq. (= 1058² seq.)

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ great-grandfather of Jarīr (see 1⁷): his mother كُتَيْبَةُ and his maternal grandmother حَلَّةُ, through whom Jarīr claimed relationship with the Banu Minḡar 893⁶ seq.

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ i. e. the descendants of Badr ibn ʿAmr (see 85¹⁰), one of the principal families of the Fazāra 101⁵ 407⁴ 599³ 761¹³ (= 1068¹⁴) 1068⁶

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ see أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ see أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ leader of the Kinda at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 149¹²

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ a contemporary of Jarīr 31¹⁵

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ see أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ certain clans of the Tamīm, described sometimes as descendants of Malik ibn

Ḥanzala (53⁶ 1085⁹ seq.) and sometimes of Ḥanzala ibn Malik (186¹⁶ seq.): origin

of their name 187¹, cf. أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ 66¹⁰; see also 218⁹ 219⁸ seq. 311¹¹ 427⁶

459³ 460⁵ 654⁵ seq. (= 1085¹⁰ seq.) 785¹⁴ (= 53⁶)

أَبْنَا بَكِيرٍ the Berbers 673⁵ 995¹²

بَشَارُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ brother of Kutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁶

بَشِيرُ بْنُ التَّكْتِ see بَشَامُ بْنُ نَكْتِ

بَشَامَةُ mentioned in a verse by Bahīr ibn 'Abdallāh al-Kushairī 70¹⁰

بَشَرُ بْنُ حَنْمَةَ السَّلِيطِيُّ at the Battle of al-Iyād 583¹² 19

بَشَرُ بْنُ أَبِي خَارِجٍ الْأَسَدِيُّ poet: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 201⁶: verses ascribed to him 240⁷ 241¹ seq. 10 243¹⁸ seq. 245⁶ 917⁹

بَشَرُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ الْحُرَيْثِ الْحُجَيْعِيُّ father of the poet al-Ba'ith 63¹⁸ (cf. 37¹⁵)

بَشَرُ بْنُ شَرِيكِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of al-Haufazan 647⁴

بَشَرُ بْنُ صُبَيْحِ النَّهْشَلِيِّ, called أَبُو بَدَالٍ 513¹⁶ (genealogy) 1098⁵: slain by Zabāb ibn Rumaila 1098⁵

بَشَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَيَّانِ الْكَلَابِيِّ cited as an authority on the events which preceded the Battle of Jabala 655¹¹

بَشَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ عَمْرِو بْنِ بَشَرٍ [الْبَكْرِيُّ] his genealogy 637¹⁴ 1019¹²: slain by Suwaid ibn Shihab al-Yarbu'ī 637¹³ seq. 1019¹⁰ seq., cf. 316⁵ (= 583¹⁵): called بَشَرُ بْنُ مَرْثَدٍ 802¹²

بَشَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ الرَّيَّاحِيِّ in the time of the Caliph 'Alī 254⁷

بَشَرُ بْنُ عُدُسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 772¹⁶

الْبَشَرُ mentioned in a verse by his great-nephew Miskin ibn 'Āmir 621¹⁰: elsewhere called بَشَرُ 51¹ 73⁷

بَشَرُ بْنُ لَاقِي see بَشَرُ بْنُ الْعَوْرَةِ

بَشَرُ بْنُ غَالِبِ الْأَسَدِيِّ a follower of Waki' ibn Ḥassān 361²

بَشَرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of Bisām ibn Kais: called السَّلِيلُ 234³ 806³ 9 809¹⁶, and ابْنُ ذِي الْحَيْثَيْنِ 810³: at the Battle of ash-Shuqīṭa (= Naḡa-l-Ḥasan) 234³: captured by Kais ibn [Ubayy ibn] Dāmra an-Nahshālī at Jauf Dār 809¹⁶ seq.: see also 20¹⁶ and بَشَرُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ كِلَابِ 243¹⁰

بِشْرُ بْنُ لَآئِي الْبَكْرِ of the Taimallat ibn Tha'labā; called also بِشْرُ بْنُ الْعَوَّادِ 307⁹
seq.: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307⁹ 425¹¹

بِشْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ عَمْرِو بْنِ بِشْرٍ see بِشْرُ بْنُ مَرْثَدٍ governor of al-Kufa 494¹¹: see also 879¹² 888
notes¹⁴ 897⁷ (= 496⁴) 1053¹⁵ seq.

بِشْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ [probably identical with مَسْعُودُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ,
see above] leader of the Bakr ibn Wa'il at the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1021³

اَلْحُتَاتِ بْنِ يَزِيدٍ see بِشْرُ بْنُ يَزِيدٍ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ
ابو بِشْرٍ a commentator frequently cited in L 53 notes³ 108 notes⁴ 109 notes¹ 111
notes⁴ 112⁵ 117 notes⁵ 119 notes² et passim

أُمُّ بِشْرٍ a woman addressed in a poem by Jarir 245¹⁷

بَشِيرُ بْنُ حَكِيمٍ 6² (var. بَشِيرُ 5 notes⁷)

بَشِيرُ بْنُ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ عَمْرِو [الْمَنْقَرِيِّ] called ابو الرِّقَّةِ 351⁵: put to death by Ḳutaiba
ibn Muslim 349¹⁶ seq. 350¹⁵ seq.

بَشِيرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ ابْنِ بَكْرَةَ [الْقَفْقِی] an associate of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 367¹⁰:
cited as an authority 361¹⁹ 362⁵

بَشِيرُ بْنُ نُحَيْلٍ satirised Nuḥ ibn Jarir 205¹⁸ (O بِشَامُ بْنُ نَكْتِ, see *Additions and
Corrections*)

بَضْعَةُ mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 712¹⁵

أَنَسُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ الْبَطْنَانِ see جَعْفَرُ بْنُ الْبَطْنَانِ

بَطْنُكَ a family of the Kilāb(?) 362⁵

الْبَطْنَانِ الْخَارِجِيُّ (الْبَطْنَانِ L) 896 notes⁶ seq. 899 notes² [see Tabari II 881¹]

بُعَيْثُ father of Dhu-s-sunaina 455³

أَبْنُ وَرْدَةَ i. e. بِشْرُ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ 371⁵ 132¹⁴ (genealogy): called وَرْدَةُ 40⁶
(after his mother who was a Persian slave), and أَبْنُ حَمْرَاءِ الْعِجَابِ 118¹⁹ 121⁴

125⁴ 162¹ 163⁷ 167⁸ 169⁸ seq. 718¹⁰: origin of the name al-Ba'th 37¹⁶ seq.: composed poems against Jarir and the Kulaib, N° 27, 29, 32: also N° 36—38: verses ascribed to him 125⁷ seq.: attacked by Jarir 39⁴ seq. 63¹⁰ seq. 118¹⁹ seq. 161¹⁴ seq. 179³ 213⁴ 218¹¹ seq. 246⁸ 252¹² seq. 273⁴ 334¹⁰ seq. 340⁴ 689¹⁵ 692⁵ 801¹⁴ 863¹ seq. 1015¹⁵: see also 73⁹ 124¹³ seq. 127¹⁷ 297¹ 892 notes³ 901⁷ 1052¹⁶

بُغَا, i.e. بُغَا الْكَبِيرُ, transported a number of Arab captives to ar-Rayy 557⁷

بَغْرٌ a foreign slave(?) mentioned in a poem by Jarir 864¹

بَغِيصٌ بَنِي رَبِثَ (dimin. بَغِيصٌ 99⁸) group of tribes, including the Dhubyān, the Anmār and the 'Abs 101⁸ (full name given), 107¹⁵ 194¹³

بَنُو الْبَكَا a family of the 'Amir ibn Rabī'a 101² 471³ (see 471³)

بَكْرٌ بَنِي سَدَّ a clan of the Dabba 197¹⁷ (= 1058¹⁰) — see 196¹⁷ 233¹⁰

الْمَازِنِيُّ بَكْرٌ بَنِي مُحَمَّدٌ بَنِي عُثْمَانَ see

بَكْرٌ بَنِي وَائِلٍ group of tribes: became subject to al-Hārith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī 267³

1073⁴: fought in support of his son Shurahbīl (First Battle of al-Kulāb) 452⁸ seq. (= 1073⁸ seq.): defeated the Tamīm at Zubāla 680¹⁷ seq.: defeated the Salīf at al-Hidāb 14¹⁰ seq.: raided by Jaz' ibn Sa'd ar-Riyāhī 474¹⁰ seq. 882¹⁰ seq.: raided by Kais ibn 'Aṣīm al-Minkarī at an-Nibāj and Thaital 1323¹⁴ seq.: defeated the Persians and their Arab allies at Dhū Kār 639¹⁵ seq.: defeated the Tamīm at ash-Shayyīṭan 1020¹⁰ seq.: their feud at al-Baḡra with the Muḍar 727²¹ seq.: their alliance with the Azd in that city 728²⁰ seq.: eulogised by al-Farazdaq, who had taken refuge in their territory 612⁵ seq. (cf. 614⁵ 635¹⁰) 615¹³ seq.: recognised as arbiters by Jarir 764⁷, and eulogised by him 897¹¹ seq.: see also 47¹⁵ 79³ 145⁸ 156¹⁰ 190¹² 235⁷ 258² 266¹⁴ seq. 304¹⁴ 326⁸ seq. 335¹² 336¹ 360² 393³ 450¹¹ 460¹³ 472⁹ 581² 595¹³ 704¹³ 710⁸ 819¹⁰ 835² 883¹³ 887⁴ 1000⁷

بَكْرٌ بَنِي حَزَمٍ see the following

بَكْرٌ بَنِي حَزَمٍ الْإِنصَارِيُّ his interview with al-Farazdaq 547¹⁹ (cf. 546⁷ with foot-note)

بَكْرٌ الْعَنْزِيُّ see أَبُو بَكْرٍ الْعَنْزِيُّ

بَكْرٌ (بَنِي ابْنِ فَخْلَةَ) the Caliph 118¹⁶ 715¹³ seq.

بَكْرٌ بَنِي كِلَابٍ (also called بَكْرٌ 673⁵) clan: their alliance with the 'Abs 408²: their war with the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 532¹ seq. (see 678⁹ seq.): at the Battle of

Jabala 660⁶ seq. 673¹: see also 241³ 243¹⁰ seq. 588² 679¹ 924¹⁴ 975⁴ 1027 notes⁷ 1098⁶

بَكْرَة بنت ملبس wife of Tamīm ibn 'Ulatha as-Salīṭi 1¹⁶

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن ابْنِ بَكْرَة i.e. ابْنُ ابْنِ بَكْرَة: insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751⁴

أَصْمُ بنُ الْكَرِثِ بنُ عُبَادٍ، بَكِيرٌ [الْقَيْسِيُّ] his verses on the Battle of Dhu
Kār 644¹⁷ seq.

بَكِيرٌ بنُ وَشَّاحٍ = [see Tabari, *Index*] 372 notes⁶

أَبُو الْبِلَالِ الطَّهْمَنِيُّ poet: his romantic history 434¹¹ seq.: his verses describing his
encounter with the *ghāl* 436¹¹ seq.

بِلَالٌ [بن جَبْرِ] cited for an interpretation of a verse of Jarir 213⁹ (cf. 205¹⁶)

بِلَالُ الْقَزَارِيِّ the father of two men who witnessed the death of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr
96⁸ (cf. 95¹⁵)

بِلَالُ بنِ عَرْمَةَ [الشَّيْبِيُّ] mentioned by Jarir 322¹¹: patron of Yunus [ibn Ḥabīb] the
grammarian 323¹

مِرْدَاسُ بنِ أُدَيْتَةَ see أَبُو بِلَالٍ

الْمُسْتَنِيرُ بنُ عَمْرٍو see بُلْعَنُ

الْكَرِثُ بنُ كَعْبٍ بنِ عَمْرٍو see بُلْعَنُ بنُ كَعْبٍ

بُلْعَاء a horse 20⁹ seq.

الْعَدَوِيَّةُ see بُلْعَدَوِيَّةُ

الْعَنْبَرُ بنُ عَمْرٍو see بُلْعَنُ

الْقَيْنُ see بُلْقَيْنُ

بَلَى [بن عمرو] a tribe of the Ḳuḍā'a 668¹⁶

بَنْدَةُ الْخَوَارِزْمِيِّ client of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 357⁴

أُمُّ الْبَنِينِ wife of Malik ibn Ja'far ibn Kilab 535⁴

Battle of al-Kulāb 452¹⁰ seq. (= 1073¹⁰ seq.): sent an embassy to the 'Abs during the War of Dahis 103¹² seq.: defeated by 'Umar ibn al-Ḥabāb as-Sulamī 1038⁷ seq., whom they afterwards slew at Sinjāf 373¹⁰ 400¹⁵: massacred by al-Jahhāf ibn Ḥukaim as-Sulamī at al-Bishr 401¹⁵ seq. 508¹²: eulogised by al-Farazdaq 880²¹ seq. cf. 506⁵: satirised by Jarīr 900^{5 14} seq. (cf. 903¹² seq.): see also 148¹¹ 195² 266¹¹ 474¹⁶ 475^{6 15} 507⁶ 508¹⁰ 526¹¹ 748¹¹ 936⁷ 1041⁹

تَمَاضِرُ a woman mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 500⁶

تَمَاضِرُ بِنْتُ الشَّرِيدِ السَّلِيمَةِ mother of Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 98¹

تَمَاضِرُ بِنْتُ عَلِيٍّ wife of Sufyān ibn Mujāshi' 772¹⁴

تَمَاضِرُ بِنْتُ عَوْفٍ an ancestress of the Banū Nahshal 772¹² 1078⁵

تَمِيمُ بْنُ زَيْدِ الْقَيْنِيِّ commander of the army in Sind during the administration of Khalid ibn 'Abdallāh al-Ḳasrī 381² seq. (cf. 380¹⁶)

تَعِيمُ بْنُ عَلَاقَةَ السَّلَيْطِيِّ a contemporary of Jarīr's father: had a quarrel with his wife's kinsmen, the Banū Kulaib 2¹ seq.

تَمِيمٌ (245⁶ 529¹⁰ cf. 1050¹⁴), dimin. تَمِيمٌ 1023², group of tribes: defeated by the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a at Jabala 657⁴ seq. 669¹⁰ 678⁵: defeated by the Dabba at an-Nisār 239¹⁷ seq.: defeated by the Bakr ibn Wā'il at Zubala 680¹⁷ seq., and at ash-Shayyīṭān 1020¹⁰ seq.: pardoned by the Prophet 696⁶: made an alliance with the Kalb after the death of 'Uthman 25⁶: their feud with the Bakr ibn Wā'il and the Azd at al-Baṣra 728¹ seq. 729⁶ 731⁴ seq. 734¹ 737⁵ 740¹² seq. 742⁴: formed the majority of the *Khawārij* in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 118¹⁵: fought on behalf of Ibn az-Zubair 749¹⁵: were the most numerous party among the Arabs in Khurasān in the time of Kutaiba ibn Muslim 358⁸ seq. cf. 349¹³ 359¹⁹ 360¹² 366⁴ seq. 368¹² 371¹: see also 50¹⁵ 112⁶ 117⁷ 376¹⁵ seq. 459⁴ seq. (= 1077⁴ seq.) 570¹⁵ seq. 615¹² 647⁴ seq. 1050⁸ 1085¹⁴ seq. *et passim*

التَّمِيمِيَّةُ the party of the Tamīm 372 notes⁷ 733¹²

تَنُوشُ group of tribes 787⁴

التَّوَائِمُ or التَّوَائِمُ nickname of certain families belonging to the Banū Nahshal 748⁵ seq.

أَبُو تَوَيْدَةَ verses cited on his authority 12⁵ 41¹⁵: cites al-Kisā'ī 556 notes⁵

تَهَارُ بْنُ تَوْسَعَةَ see تَوْسَعَةَ

تَغَفَّلُ بْنُ مَعْبَدٍ see تَبَارُ الْقُرَاتِ

أَسَمَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ ^{أَسَمَةُ} ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 456¹¹ seq. (see 456⁷)

الْتَيْمِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ قَعْلَبَةَ a clan of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 820²⁰

[بَنِي عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ] ^{النَّيْمِ} a clan included among the *Ribab* 152¹¹ 153⁶ 154¹ 760⁹ seq.

(= 1067¹⁰ seq.) 1068¹¹ seq., also called ^{نَيْمِ} 153⁷ seq. 154² 515⁸ (?) 594⁶ 656¹⁵.

760¹³ (= 1068¹) 761¹⁴ (= 1068¹⁸) 1064⁷ 1068⁸ seq., ^{نَيْمِ} 236¹¹ 399¹⁶ 973⁵,

and ^{نَيْمِ} 240¹⁴ 488⁸

تَيْمِ قُرَيْشٍ a clan of the Kuraish 764⁵ (cf. 90¹⁵), also called ^{تَيْمِ} 1⁴

تَيْمِ اللَّاتِ بْنِ قَعْلَبَةَ a clan of the Bakr ibn Wa'il, included among the *Lahzīm* 47¹⁰

156⁸ 197⁴ seq. (= 1058³) 307⁸ seq. 355⁶ 364¹³ 425¹² 616¹³ 728¹⁵ 764¹⁰ 1023¹², also

called ^{تَيْمِ} 196¹⁶ (cf. 1058³) 305⁹ 681¹ 918¹³ seq. 919⁸ 1091², and ^{تَيْمِ} 919¹⁰

ث

ثَبِثَ قُتَيْبَةُ الْعَتَكِيُّ his verses on the death of Hutaiba ibn Muslim 364¹ seq.

بَنُو النَّوْمَاءِ a subdivision of the tribe 'Abdallah ibn Ghatafan 669²

بَنُو شُعَاتِ الطَّائِي at the court of 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Hira 1083¹

بَرِيدُ بْنُ قُرْوَانَ see ^{بَرِيدُ} ابن قُرْوَانَ

الْثَّرِيَا a woman mentioned in a poem by Jarir ibn 'Arada 369¹⁷

الْتَعَالِبِ i. e. several clans each of which was called ^{تَعْلَبَةَ} 313¹¹ — see ^{الْتَعَالِبِ}

ثَعَالِبة a client, or slave, of Nuḥaiḥ ibn 'Abdallah ibn Mujāshi' 223¹⁵ 442²⁵ (= 224¹)

973¹⁰ seq., but, acc. to 973 notes⁴, a nickname of Tha'laba ibn Mujāshi'

فُعَلُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو a clan of the Tayyī' 34⁶ 730²

أَحْمَدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى see ^{أَحْمَدُ} ثَعْلَبِ

الْتَعَالِبِ (= ^{الْتَعَالِبِ}) 75⁵ 77⁴

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ a clan of the Taghlib 266¹³ 1088² — see 373³ 458³

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ صَبَّةَ — see ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ صَبَّةَ

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ حَصْبَةَ 693¹⁷ 763¹ 854¹⁷, and ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِي 119¹⁵ seq. 313¹⁶ seq.: his genealogy 119¹⁵ 241¹⁵ 1080²: had a quarrel with aṣ-Ṣimma 119¹² seq., whom he afterwards slew 120¹⁰ 693¹⁷ 763¹ 854¹⁷: at the Battle of Dhu Najab 241¹⁵ 1080² (but cf. the parallel passage 587¹⁸): slain at al-Ghabit 314⁶

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْيَرْبُوعِي at the Battle of Dhu Najab 1080²

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ see ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ حَصْبَةَ

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ ذُبْيَانَ clan 75⁵ (= 313¹⁰) 86^{10 17} 93^{10 18} 94⁴ 96¹¹ 103² 105⁸ 107⁶ seq. 112¹ 777⁷ 1061⁵

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ صَبَّةَ clan 75⁵ (= 313¹⁰) 189² 190¹⁰ 191⁷ seq. 195⁶ 233¹³ 234⁹ [see *Additions and Corrections*] 235⁴ 478⁵ 1058⁵

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ عَلِيِّ بْنِ قُرَازَةَ clan 75⁵ (= 313¹⁰)

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ عَكْبَةَ a subdivision of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 47¹⁰ (= 305¹⁰) 613², also called 457¹⁴ 613¹

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ لُجَاشَع 973 notes⁴

ثَعْلَبَةُ [بَنُ مَعِيَّةَ] a clan of the Bajila 660⁷

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعَ a clan included among the *Aḥmāl* (see 305¹): their mythical ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁷: see also 14¹⁵ 25¹⁰ 27¹⁷ 47⁵ 49² seq. (= 783⁵ seq.) 60 notes⁷ 84³ seq. 313⁹ 410⁷ seq. 434⁷ 484 notes⁹ 581¹⁰ 583⁵ 721¹⁵ 1088⁹ seq.

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ ثَعْلَبَةَ الْعَدَوِيُّ cited as an authority on the Battle of ar-Raḥraḥān 227¹⁶ (var. أَبُو نَعْمَانَ الْعَدَوِيُّ)

ثَعْلَبَةُ tribe 717³ 1092² عَبْدُ ثَعْلَبَةَ a term applied contemptuously to al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yusuf 497¹⁸

ثَعْلَبَةُ apparently a relative of Jarṭr, mentioned in a verse by 'Umar ibn Laja' 489¹⁶

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَيْفِ السَّيْلِيّ an ancestor of the poet Ghassan ibn Dhuhail 3⁴ (cf. 2¹³ 31⁴) 32¹¹: his children 31¹⁴

قَوْدَةَ النَّبَشَلِيِّ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَمَامَةَ had a quarrel with the poet Ḍabī' ibn al-Ḥarith 219¹⁹ (var. امامَة) 221¹ — for his genealogy cf. 219¹¹

نَجْدِيَّة عَمَامَةَ of the clan 'Adī ar-Ribab: an associate of Wakī' ibn Ḥassān 360¹⁵ seq.

الْوَلِيد بن القَعْقَاع خُلَيْد see أَبُو عَمَامَةَ

قَمُودُ 255⁶ 453¹³ (= 1074⁹) 461² 529¹² 796¹⁷ 798¹⁵ 799¹ 1022⁶

النَّهْثَان see 3 notes ²

كَنْدُ قُور see

قُورِ أَطْحَل قُور بن عَبْدِ مَنَاة clan 156¹⁵, also called

النُّوَيْر عِلَالِ النُّوَيْر see 199 notes ⁴

ج

جَايِر بِئْسَ son of Māriya bint Ḥanzala, who was present at the Battle of Dhu Ḥar 643⁶

جَايِر بِئْسَ father-in-law of 'Amira ibn Ṭarīḡ 47³

جَايِر بِئْسَ at the Battle of al-Waḡiṭ 309⁵

جَايِر بِئْسَ of the clan Mu'āwiya ibn Bakr: his verses on the First Battle of al-Kulab 458⁹ seq., 887¹² seq.

جَايِر بِئْسَ ancestor of a family 949³

جَايِر بِئْسَ of the clan 'Audh ibn Ghaliḥ: slain by the Yarbu' at Dhat-al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarā'im) 337¹ seq.

جَايِر بِئْسَ cited indirectly by Abu 'Ubaida 724¹ seq.

جَايِر بِئْسَ see أَبُو دُوَادِ

جَايِر بِئْسَ called أَبُو دُوَادِ, see 200 notes ⁴

جَايِر بِئْسَ ancestor of a family of the Yarbu' 51⁶ (= 784¹⁵) — cf. 2¹¹ seq. 457¹⁷

جَارِيَّةُ بْنِ قُدَامَةَ [السَّعْدِيُّ] of the clan Rabi'a ibn Ka'b ibn Sa'd: went on an embassy to the Caliph Mu'awiya 608⁹

عَمِيرُ بْنِ نَضْلَةَ see جَالِي

الْحَبَا بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ ثَيْدِ الْفَصَاعِي his genealogy 1093²

أَبُو جَبَّار a family of the Dabba, present at the Battle of Buzākha 195³

جَبْرِيلُ *Gabriel* 695³

جَبَلَةُ بِنْتُ جَرِير daughter of the poet 203¹⁴

جَبَلَةُ بْنِ زَحْرِ الْجُعْفَى a leader in the rebellion of Ibn al-Ash'ath 412 notes⁹ seq.

جَبَلَةُ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ owner of a house at al-Baṣra 738¹⁵

✕ جَبْرِيلُ (once treated as diptote 598¹) slave of Ṣaṣa'a ibn Najiya 77¹⁷ 83 notes³ 398¹⁵ 765¹⁵ 858¹ 976³ seq. 1001¹⁴ seq. 1026¹⁵ 1037¹¹: represented by Jarir as the real father of Ghalib, the father of al-Farazdaq 683¹ seq. 799¹¹ (= 78¹ 398¹⁶) 832¹² 833⁴

جَبْرِيلُ بْنِ مُضَيْمِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْقُرَشِيِّ cited as an authority on the genealogy of the Lakhmite kings 299²

جَبْرِيلَةُ بِنْتُ لُقَى بَدَال mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 513¹⁴

الْجَبِينَةُ (misprint) see الْجَبِينَةُ

جَتَانُمُ see the following

جَتَانُمُ أَنْدُلُغِي, called جَتْنَمُ 148¹⁰: captured at the Battle of Jadud 147¹⁵: captured at an-Nibaj 1024¹¹

جَتَانُفُ قَيْسِ, called جَتَانُفُ بْنِ حَكِيمِ السُّلَمِيِّ 1041⁹: massacred a number of the Taghlib at al-Bishr in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 401⁵ seq. 507¹⁵ 508¹¹ seq. 899¹² seq.

جَعْدَرُ بْنِ وَثِيلِ [الرِّبَاحِيُّ] brother of Suhaim ibn Wathil 999¹⁵

جَعْدَرُ بْنِ عَبْدِ بْنِ فُلَعِ بْنِ جَعْدَرِ see أَبْنُ جَعْدَرِ

مَنْدُ بْنِ مَسْعَعِ see أَبْنُ تَجْدَرِ

جَعْدَرُ بْنِ عُمَانَ defeated the Sulaim at ad-Dafina (= ad-Dathfina) 392² notes³

جَحْلَة بنت بدل بن خديج an ancestress of Jarir 893⁷

جَحْش mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq 535¹⁹ — the explanations given (536² 679²) are not satisfactory

جَحِش بن زياد السِّلَيطِي mentioned by Jarir 1016 11⁵ 121³

جَحِش بن سَيْف بن جارية ancestor of a family of the Salīṭ 211 seq.

جَحْجَح a female slave, represented by Jarir as an ancestress of the Banū Mujāshi¹⁰ 1027⁴ (var. خَجَج notes² 694¹⁷)

جُدَاع see the following

جُدَاع بن غَرْبَة بن جُشَم called جُدَاع 836¹⁰: ancestor of a family of the Hawāzin 855¹ — see جُشَم بن مُعَوِيَة بن بَكْر

جَدِيلَة clan 37⁴ 1087¹⁸, called جَدِيلَة 37⁵

الجِدَاع name given to certain families of the Sa'd [ibn Zaid-Manat] 305⁵

جُدَام tribe 717¹⁶

جَدْمَر العَنْبَرِي had an encounter with the Lahazim immediately after the Battle of al-Wakīṭ 312¹⁹

جَذِيمَة بن رَوَاحَة بن رَبِيعَة ancestor of a family of the 'Abs who were defeated by the Yarbu' at aṣ-Ṣarā'im (= Dhāt-al-Jurf) 247¹⁹ seq. (cf. 337⁵): see also 194¹⁴

الجَرَّاحِم i.e. the Syrians (Sing. جَرَّاحِي) 346¹

أبو الجَرَّاح cited for the text of a verse of al-Farazdaq 374¹⁵

جَرَاد بن أَثِيف بن الْحَرِث [الْيَرْبُوعِي] at the Battle of Dhu Ṭulūḥ 49⁵ (= 783⁶)

الجَرَامِيز بن الْحَرِث a family of the Azd 358¹⁸ [called بَنُو جَرْمُوز بن الْحَارِث in Ibn Duraid 293⁹]

جَرَم a clan of the Kūḍa'a, hence called فَضَاعَة 151¹³: see also 52¹⁹ 155⁷ seq. 303¹⁸ 601² 603¹⁵ — for their genealogy, cf. 726¹⁷

عَمْرُو بن جَرْمُوز السَّعْدِي see أَبْن جَرْمُوز

of al-Farazdaq 1045¹⁴ seq.: his remarks on various poets 1047¹⁹ seq.: his death 1047⁶: opinions concerning him 1048¹⁸ seq. 1049¹⁸ seq. 1052²⁰: his satires against the Salīf and their poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 3¹ seq. (N^o. 1—5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 16—21): against Faḍala and his kinsmen the Banū ‘Arin 31⁵ seq. (N^o. 22): against the Nabhan 33¹¹ seq. (N^o. 24, 25): against al-Ba‘ith and his kinsmen the Mūjahshī 38⁸ seq. 63¹⁰ seq. 111¹¹ seq. *et passim*: against al-Farazdaq 165⁵ 213¹⁴ seq. 218¹⁰ seq. *et passim*: against al-Akhtal and the Taghlib 506⁷ seq. 897⁷ seq. 936⁶ seq. 1041² seq.: against the Ḍabba 322⁷ seq.: against the Numair 443² seq. 446⁵ seq. 775⁷ seq.: against Zik ibn Bistām 809⁷ seq. 818⁷ seq. 829¹ seq.: against Muḥammad ibn ‘Umar ad-Darīmī 892¹³ seq. 895¹ seq.: his eulogies of his own tribe the Yarbū‘ 65² seq. 111⁶ seq. 163¹⁵ seq. *et passim*: of the tribes of Ḳais ‘Ailan 538⁷ seq. 938⁸ seq. 1002¹⁵ seq. 1037⁹ seq.: of the Sa’d ibn Zaid-Manat 689³ seq. 980⁶ seq.: of the Nahshal 955⁶ seq.: of Khālīd ibn ‘Abdallāh al-Ḳasrī 986¹⁴ seq.: of Hilāl ibn Aḥwaz al-Mazīnī 992¹⁴ seq.

جَزْءُ بَنِي خَالِدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ at the Battle of Jabala 664¹⁸

جَزْءُ بَنِي سَعْدِ بْنِ سَعْدِ الرَّيْحَانِيِّ 254²: at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁶: leader of the Yarbū‘ at the time of the Battle of Irāb 474¹⁰ seq. 882⁹: was a captive in the hands of the Bakr ibn Wā’il at the time of the Battle of Dhū Ḳar 647¹⁰ seq. (cf. 638 notes²): see also 77² (= 315¹⁴) 258⁹ seq. 315¹⁶ 473¹³ (= 703⁷ 1088⁷ seq.) 583¹

جَزْءُ بَنِي مُعَوَيْتَةَ بْنِ الْحُصَيْنِ [الشَّعْبَقِ] took part in the negotiations after the disturbances at al-Baṣra 741⁸ (his genealogy)

جَزُول see 313¹⁸

جَسَّاسُ بَنِي مُثَلِّجٍ slain by Malik ibn Ḥimar at Busyān 761⁴

جَسَّاسُ بَنِي مَرْثَةَ بْنِ ذُحَلِّ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ took part in the slaying of his sister’s husband Kulaib ibn Rab‘a at-Taghlibī 905⁷ seq.

جَشَمُ بَنِي بَكْرِ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ a clan of the Taghlib, included among the *Araḳim*, hence called جَشَمُ الْأَرَاكِمِ 266⁹: 373³ 452¹⁴ (= 1073¹⁴) 453¹² (= 1074⁸) 455¹⁸ (= 1076¹¹) 476⁸ 1038⁵ seq. — see also مَالِكُ بْنُ جَشَمٍ

جَشَمُ بْنُ ذُحَلِّ بْنِ هِلَالِ [الْتَمَرِ] 1094⁷: went on an embassy to one of the ancient Yemenite kings, shortly before the Battle of Khazaza 1094²

جَشَمُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ a clan of the Sa’d ibn Zaid-Manat, included among the *Abna* 116⁶ 372 notes⁶ 1035¹¹

جَشَمُ بْنُ عُمَرَ بْنِ قُدَادٍ ancestor of a family of the Bajila 141¹⁴

الْحَنَانِيَّةُ — see حَنْتَمَ بْنِ عَدَى 425¹⁶ 918¹³ — probably a mistake for عَدَى بْنِ عَدَى

ق. v. جُشَمُ بْنُ بَكْرِ — probably a mistake for جُشَمُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ 452¹⁶

جُشَمُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ بَكْرِ a clan of the Hawāzin 112⁵ 760¹⁵ 761⁴

حَشِيشُ see حَشِيشُ

جَعَادَةُ بنت جَرِير daughter of the poet 203¹⁴

الْجَعْدُ see جَعَادَةُ [بِ بْنِ الشَّامِخِ]

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ كِلَابٍ see الْجَعْفَرُ

عَنْبِيَّةُ بْنُ جَعَالٍ see ابْنُ جَعَالٍ

جَعْنَمَةُ ancestor of al-Ḥarith ibn Rūmī 924¹¹

جَعْنُ بنت غالب sister of al-Farazdaq 217⁷ 222⁹ seq., and wife of Shabba ibn 'Iḳāl

855⁴: said by Jarir to have been outraged by the Banū Minḳar 592⁵ seq. 682¹¹

778⁵ 800⁷ 845⁶ seq. 855⁶ seq. 1001² seq.: see also 251⁹ seq. 318¹⁵ seq. 341¹³ seq.

398⁴ seq. 439⁹ seq. 482¹⁴ seq. 709¹ 831¹⁴ 854³ 893¹⁵ 978⁴ seq. 1017⁴ 1036¹⁰ seq.

1040⁹ [in L the name appears as جَعْنُ, and in S as جَعْنُ — the latter form

occurs also in Boucher's MS fols. 7, 8 = Boucher 7¹⁴ 8⁷]

جَعَادَةُ of the clan Ṣudayy ibn Mālik ibn Ḥanzala 763⁶: called also جَعَادَةُ

763⁵ 836⁴ (= 120¹⁸) 836⁶: captured aṣ-Ṣimma and was afterwards slain by him

1197 seq.

جَعْدَةُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a 717¹²: see also 404 notes⁷

471⁴ 717⁷ 718² 906⁸

الْجَعْدِيُّ see الْجَعْدِيُّ

الْعَنْبَرُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو and نَبِيَّةُ بْنُ أَدٍ see الْجَعْفَرُ

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ a subdivision of the clan Tha'labā ibn Yarbu' 22¹¹ 31¹¹ 314¹⁸ seq.

326⁷ seq. 410¹⁰ 757⁹ 998¹² 1039¹² 1040¹⁰

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ clan 1099⁸

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ سَلِيمِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ owner of a house at al-Baṣra 428¹⁵: cited by

al-Aṣma'ī 775¹² [see Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 190¹² seq.]

أَنفُ النَّافِ see جَعْفَرُ بْنُ قُرَيْعٍ بْنِ عَوْفٍ

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ كِلَابٍ treated as diptote 531¹, called الْجَعْفَرِيُّ 675⁶ clan 512¹²: their feud with their kinsmen, the Abu Bakr ibn Kilab 532² seq. (cf. 678¹⁰ seq.): their feud with the Mu'awiya ibn Kilab (= ad-Dibab) in the time of Ibn az-Zubair (War of Harāmīt) 927⁴ seq. (cf. 527¹⁵ 916¹⁶): satirised by al-Farazdaq 525¹⁵ seq. 526¹⁵ 528¹ seq. 915¹ 926⁸: eulogised by Jarir 540² seq.: see also 75¹⁶ 100¹⁵ 241⁴ 300³ (cf. 535¹⁵ 678¹⁶) 302¹⁴ 315⁵ seq. 471¹⁵ 513⁷ 515³ 537¹ 655¹³ seq. 673⁹ 686² 907⁷ seq. 923⁸ seq. 924⁹ seq. 1027 notes⁷

أَحْمَدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ جَعْفَرٍ see أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ (1)

نَحْمَدُ بْنُ حَبِيبٍ see أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ (2)

تَبِيدُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ see الْجَعْفَرِيُّ

× جَعْفَرِيُّ بْنُ سَعْدٍ a clan of the Madhhij 358¹⁶ 469⁵

أَبُو جَعْلٍ of the clan 'Amr ibn Ḥanzala: captured at the Battle of Zubāla 680¹⁶ seq.

الْجَعْلَانُ i.e. the tribal groups of Tamīm and Bakr ibn Wa'il 720¹⁰

الْجَعْفَرِيَّةُ i.e. the partisans of 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Baṣra 1092¹⁴

جَفَنَةُ بْنُ عَلِيَّةَ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عَامِرٍ the ancestor of the Ghassānid kings 195¹⁸, hence used as the name of the dynasty 198¹⁶

أَبْنُ جَفَنَةَ i.e. the Ghassānid king 1083³

أَبُو الْجَلَوَيْفِ nickname of the clan Mujāshi' 857¹²

جَلْوَى a mare which belonged to Ḳirwash ibn 'Auf 83¹⁰ seq.

الْجَلِيلِيُّ بْنُ شَدِيدٍ الْجَعْفَرِيُّ had a quarrel with al-Aswad ibn Shaḳīḳ ad-Dibabī, in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 927⁶ seq.

جَلِيلَةَ بْنِ أَثْلُوثٍ a clan of the Taimallāt ibn Tha'laba, included among the *Akabir* 196¹⁶ 197¹⁶ 1058¹

الْجِمَارُ i.e. the clans of Tuhayya and al-'Adawiya (subdivisions of the Malik ibn Ḥanzala) 325² cf. Lisan V 218²⁶: also used as = النَجْمَرَاتُ, i.e. the tribes of Qabba, al-Ḥarīth and Numair 946⁵

جُمَيْتَةُ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ [الباعلي] his verses on the death of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 363¹⁵ seq.

النجمار 946⁶ seq. — see

جَنْدَبُ بْنُ شَرِيكٍ بْنِ قَتَامٍ [المجاشعي] a contemporary of al-Farazdaq: his genealogy

941²; slaughtered a number of his camels at Laṣāfi, after a dispute with the Banu Nahshal 941⁴ seq. 952¹ seq. 957⁸

جَنْح a horse which belonged to al-Haufazān 646²⁰

أَبْنُ نَمْلَةَ of the clan 'Ulaim ibn Janāb 25⁹ seq.: called أَبْنُ نَمْلَةَ: was robbed of his camels by the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25⁸

جَنْدَبُ بْنُ نَيْشَلٍ see 952³ (?)

جَنْدَلُ بْنُ عَمِيدِ النَّمِيرِ, called النَّحْلِيَّةُ 911¹ 916¹⁸; son of the poet ar-Ra'ī 428¹¹ seq. 446⁸ 909⁸ 911² 922⁶

جَنْدَلُ بْنُ أُمَيْتَى التَّيْفِ his *raja*z-verses cited 288¹¹ 963²

جَنْدَلُ بْنُ نَيْشَلٍ بْنِ دَارِمٍ ancestor of a family included in the *Aḥjār* 772¹² 945¹⁴ 949²

أَبُو جَنْدَلٍ see أَبُو

جَنْدَلَةُ ancestress of the tribe of Yarbū' 224¹⁷; also called جَنْدَلَةُ 225 notes¹

جَنْبِيَّةُ see 94 notes²

الْجَنْبِيَّةُ (*sic leg.*) a she-camel which belonged to 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīk 48⁶ (= 782¹¹)

جَنْبَيْدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَبَّاسِ one of the Banu Rawāḥa: took part in the War of Dāḥis 93² seq. 95¹⁰ 96²

جَنْبَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو see 94² (text doubtful)

الْجَنْبَيْتِيُّ a family of the Azd, descendants of Jahḍam ibn Jadhīma (724²⁰) 725¹²

عَبْدُ بْنُ حُصَيْنٍ بْنِ يَزِيدٍ see أَبُو جَنْبَيْمٍ

عَمْرُو بْنُ عِشَامٍ بْنِ الْمُغِيرَةِ see أَبُو جَنْبَلٍ

جَيْمُ بْنُ حَسَنِ السَّلَيْفَتِيِّ 941¹; cited as an authority by Abu 'Ubaida 313⁸ 414⁴

(= 625⁵) 416¹ 941¹, and by al-Aṣma'ī 584⁵: see also 358¹ 359¹ seq. 367¹⁵ 414¹² 416¹¹ 626²

جَهْمُ بْنُ زَحْرٍ الْجُعْفَى 363⁴, called جَهْمُ بْنُ زَحْرٍ 362¹⁰: took part in slaying Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 327 seq.: see also 358¹⁵

أَبُو الْحَكِيمِ الْكِنَانِي author of a verse addressed to Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 1091¹¹

جِهَنَّم of the clan Kais ibn Tha'labā: brother of Huraira, a woman celebrated by al-A'sha 328³

بَنُ الْحَكِيمِ see أَبْنُ الْحَكِيمِ

جُهَيْنَةُ tribe (?) 436¹¹ (text doubtful)

مَالِكُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ عَوْفٍ see عَوْفُ جَوَاب

جَوْشَى a female slave, represented by Jarir as an ancestress of the Banū Mujashi' 1027⁴: see also 637² 1000¹⁵

X جَوْشَن a family of the clan 'Abdallāh ibn Ghatafan 85¹⁸

[بَنُ حَجْرٍ الْكَنْدَلِي] الْحَجُون according to 407³ 656⁶ a nickname of Mu'awiya ibn Ḥujr (Ḥujr = Ākil al-murār), cf. 229¹⁵ (= 408¹⁸ 668⁹) 410⁴ 378³: possibly identical with الْحَجُون who was king of Hajar at the time of the Battle of al-Farūḡ 420¹⁸ [see Ibn al-Athīr I 433⁴ seq.]

فَدَامَةُ الْغُبَشَمِيّ بَنُ الْحَجُون went on an embassy to the Caliph Mu'awiya 608¹⁰

الْحَجُولَان two Kindite princes, descendants of al-Jaun ibn Ḥujr, who were captured by the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilab at the Battle of Jabala 407¹ seq. 410³ (here the commentary in L understands الْحَجُولَان as the name of a place, see Yaḡut II 160³ seq.) 899³: the name of the one was Mu'awiya 407² seq. 410⁴ 656⁵ 667¹⁶ 676¹¹ 899⁵, and the name of the other 'Amr 407² seq. 410⁴ or Ḥassan 407 notes² 656⁸ 667¹² seq. 676¹¹ 899⁵ — see شَرَحِيلُ، مُعَيِّنَةُ بْنُ شَرَحِيلُ and حَسَنُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْحَجُون

جُهَيْنَةُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ الدَّارِمِيّ a descendant of 'Ubaid ibn Zurāra: captured at the Battle of al-Waḡīṭ 308¹⁴ seq.: his verses composed in captivity 308¹² seq.

ح

عَفَّالُ الْمُجَاشِعِ father of Laila the grandmother of al-Farazdaq 172⁴; see also 489¹⁵ 771⁷

الْأَفْرَغُ بْنُ حَابِسِ بْنِ عِفَّالٍ see عِفَّالُ بْنُ حَابِسِ

visited 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir (= 'Amr ibn Hind) king of al-Hira 1083¹⁵; his verses cited 39⁸ 139⁴ 259⁹ 1083¹⁵ seq.; see also 37²

mentioned in a verse by al-Akhtal 1028⁴

حَمِيصَةُ بْنُ تَحِيرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو حَابِبِ بْنِ حَمِيصَةَ [الْكِلَابِيُّ] 524⁶ 909¹ 922²⁷ 930⁸ — see عَمْرِو بْنُ تَحِيرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو

his verses on the Battle of ad-Dafina 393¹ seq.

أَبُو عَكْرَشَةَ حَابِبِ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 239¹² seq. (= 790¹¹), and أَبُو النَّوَّاسِ 462¹, because he left his bow with the Persian king as a pledge 462⁴ seq.; his genealogy 265⁴; at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-samā king of al-Hira 66¹⁰ 67⁴ seq.; was captured at the Battle of Jabala and ransomed himself at great cost 379¹³ seq. 657⁴ 669¹¹ seq., cf. 383² 425⁶ 652⁹ 677⁵ 678² 1003⁵; was leader of the Tamīm at the Battle of an-Nisār 240²¹ seq., cf. 790⁹; see also 69¹ (= 300¹²) 239⁸ seq. 265⁸ 300⁴ 316¹² 409¹ 489¹⁵ 497⁴ 653¹⁷ 694¹ 697⁵ 771⁴ 794² 808¹⁴ 895⁹ 959⁹

89⁶ (حَارِثُ) = حَارِثُ

see الْحَارِثُ

see 489¹⁹ (?)

his verses on the disturbances at al-Baṣra 729⁴ seq.

ancestor of a family of the Tayyī' 919¹⁵ 920⁸ seq. *Jāhili* 123¹¹.

see الْحَارِثِيُّ

at al-Baṣra 723⁶

of the clan Aḥmas: a contemporary of al-Akra' ibn Ḥabīb 140¹⁹

see أم حَارِثِ بنت كِلَابِ see أم حَارِثِ

صَمْرَةُ [النَّشَلِي] captured at the Battle of al-Waḳrī 309⁶

صَبْرَةُ بِنُ شَرِيس see أَبُو حَاضِرِ الْأَسَدِيِّ

أَنْحَرِثُ بِنُ حَاطِب see أَبْنُ حَاطِبِ

عَمْرُ بِنُ الْحَبَابِ السَّلْمِيُّ see أَبْنُ الْحَبَابِ

أَبْنُو الْحَبَابِ i. e. the family of 'Umair ibn al-Hubab 1038²

حَبَاشَةُ a black slave who belonged to 'Utaiba ibn al-Harith 316¹⁷ 474¹⁹

أَنْحَرِثُ بِنُ عَمْرٍو بِنُ تَمِيم see الْحَكِيطُ

ذُو السَّيْنَيْنِ (var. حَبِيبُ), nicknamed حَبِيبُ بِنُ بَعَجٍ بِنُ عَتَبَةَ [التَّغْلِبِيُّ]

Shurahbīl ibn al-Harith at the First Battle of al-Kulab 455² seq. (= 1075¹⁴ seq.)

حَبِيبَةُ بِنُ بَحْرِ بِنُ عَمْرٍو — see 524⁷ 909¹ 922⁷ — حَبِيبُ بِنُ حَبِيبَةَ [الْكَلَابِيُّ]

حَبِيبُ بِنُ بَعَجٍ بِنُ عَتَبَةَ — see 1075¹⁵ — حَبِيبُ بِنُ عَتَبَةَ بِنُ حَبِيبِ

حَبِيبُ بِنُ عَمْرٍو see 373⁴

لُحْمَدُ بِنُ حَبِيبِ see أَبْنُ حَبِيبِ

حَبِيشُ بِنُ دُلَاجَةَ الْقَيْنِيِّ sent on an expedition to Medina by the Caliph Marwan

[ibn al-Hakam] and slain by Ḥantaf ibn as-Sijf 699¹³ seq. — see Tabari II 578¹² seq.

حَبِيشُ بِنُ دُلَافِ السَّيْدِيِّ his genealogy 198¹⁷; was leader of the Dabba at the Battle

of Ghaur 390⁸ 12; captured the Ghassānid prince 'Amr ibn al-Harith 199¹, and

another Ghassānid at the Battle of Buzakha 195⁴; see also 198¹⁵

حَبِيبَةُ 94⁸ — see foot-note

الْحَكِيطُ a clan of the Kinda 595⁸

بِشْرُ بِنُ يَزِيدَ بِنُ عَمْرِو الْمَجَاشَعِيِّ 770¹⁷ seq. (or خَتَاتُ 974⁹) i. e. عَمْرِو الْمَجَاشَعِيِّ

(genealogy): called أَبُو الْمُنَازِلِ 608¹⁰ or أَبُو مُنَازِلِ 608¹⁸; father of Sukaina 322¹;

a partisan of 'Uthman ibn 'Affan 608¹⁶; went on an embassy to Mu'awiya and

died, whereupon the Caliph confiscated the present which al-Hutut had received

from him 608¹⁰ seq. (verses by al-Farazdaq on the subject): see also 264⁶ 341¹⁵

417¹² 770¹⁸ 775¹⁵ 969¹³ 997¹¹

الْحَجَّاجُ بْنُ عَلَاضٍ بْنِ خَالِدٍ السُّلَمِيُّ a friend of al-Farazdaq 609¹⁷

الْحَجَّاجُ بْنُ يُوْسُفَ التَّقْفِيَّةِ, called الْحَجَّاجُ by al-Farazdaq 348⁵ 10; his interview with the latter 819⁷ seq.: rebuilt the Ka'ba 486¹⁶: agreed in excluding Sulaiman from the throne 353⁶: eulogised by Jarir 486⁸ seq. cf. 497¹⁵: see also 126⁶ (?) 118⁸ 358¹⁵ seq. 360¹² 412 notes⁴ seq. 413¹ seq. 539¹¹ 691² 831⁶ 896¹² seq. 930⁹ 972³

أُمُّ الْحَجَّاجِ بِنْتُ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ يُوْسُفَ [التَّقْفِيَّةِ] mother of the Caliph al-Walid II 939⁴

حَاجَرُ بْنُ أَهْبَجٍ بْنِ جَابِرِ الْعِجْلِيِّ 316³

حَاجَرُ a term applied by Jarir to the Mujashi' 340¹¹ (var. تَحْجُوْر)

حَاجِرُ brother of Darraj ibn Zur'a ad-Dibabi 931⁹

بنو حَاجِرٍ 103⁴ (?)

حَاجِرُ بْنُ الْكُثَيْلِ بْنِ عَمْرِو [الْكِنْدِيِّ] 1018¹⁵, called أُمُّ الْقَيْسِ 1018¹² (= 588¹⁶)

حَاجِرُ [بْنِ عَمْرِو] الْكِنْدِيُّ, called أَبُو التَّمَارِ 452⁷ 693¹⁶ 714² 884¹⁶ 1073⁴, ancestor of the Kindite kings: hence the royal family is called التَّمَارِ 887³ or أَبُو التَّمَارِ 887⁴: see also 1079⁵ (the text of 289⁵ 1018¹⁵ is doubtful)

حَاجِرَةُ (var. حَاجِرَةٌ) a man mentioned by Jarir 1017⁷ — according to Leid. a son of Ji'thin, sister of al-Farazdaq

حَاجِلُ (?) mentioned in a verse ascribed to an-Nabigha adh-Dhubyanī 99³

حَاجِرُ بْنُ سَقِينِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ was robbed of his camels by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibani before the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19³ 23⁶

حَاجِجَةُ [تَعْبَسِي] a man proverbial for his swiftness [see Maidanī I 235³ seq.]: sent to the court of an-Nu'man ibn al-Mundhir 679 notes⁹

حَدْرَاءُ بِنْتُ زَيْفٍ [بْنِ زَيْفٍ] تَشْمِيْمِيَّةٌ her genealogy 806¹ seq. (cf. 819 notes⁶, where she seems to be described as the granddaughter of Zīf): called ذَاتُ التَّصْلِيْبِ 808¹⁴, alluding to the fact that she was a Christian (cf. 819⁸): married to al-Farazdaq 806¹ seq., who mentions her 548⁶ 14 814¹¹ 815¹⁵ 822⁷: her death 821² seq. (cf. 819 notes¹⁰): see also 812¹ 829³ 830² 852¹⁵ 956¹⁰

حَدِيَّةُ 40⁶, or حَدِيَّةُ 41⁷, mother of Ghassān ibn Dhuhail as-Saltī 40⁶

أُمُّ حَدَّافَةَ mother of Ḍabi' ibn al-Ḥarith 219¹⁰

نَخْفَى see حَذِيفَةَ بْنِ بَدْرٍ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ

حَذِيفَةُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقَوَارِى, called أَبُو مَسِيرٍ 85¹⁶; his genealogy 85¹⁰; had a quarrel with Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī, which resulted in the War of Dahis 85¹⁰ seq.: caused Malik, the brother of Kais, to be murdered 88¹⁰ seq.: made an unsuccessful attempt to murder ar-Rabi' ibn Ziyād al-'Absī 90² seq.: murdered the hostages who had been placed in the hands of Subai' ibn 'Amr 93¹⁸ seq.: was slain by the 'Abs at the well of al-Haba'a 95¹⁴ seq., cf. 238¹⁷ seq. 420¹⁰ 656³

حَذِيمٌ [بْنِ جَذِيمَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ] mentioned as a famous warrior in a verse of an-Nabigha adh-Dhubyanī 103⁹ [see Ibn Duraid 169¹⁴]

الْحَكْرُ see 203⁵

الْحَكْرَمُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ see الْحَكْرَمُ بْنُ الْعَنْبَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو

الْحَكْرَمُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat, included among the *Ajarijib* 970²

الْحَكْرَمُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ (or حَكْرَمٌ 43⁹) a clan who are said to derive their name from their ancestress al-Haram bint al-'Anbar ibn 'Amr ibn Tamim 496¹ 824⁶ (cf. 43¹⁰): they are identified with the 'Amr ibn Yarbu' 43¹⁰, but elsewhere they are described as descendants of Yazid ibn Yarbu' 496¹ 824⁶; see also 489¹⁹ 877¹³

حَرْبُ بْنُ أُمَيَّةَ [الْقُرَشِيِّ] was wont to entertain distinguished persons at 'Ukaz 119¹³ seq.: see also 608¹⁹ 1017¹³

ابو حَرْبُ [بْنِ أُمَيَّةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ] 1018³

حَرْقُ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ see حَرْقُ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ

الْحَكْرُ بْنُ الْأَيْمَنِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ his genealogy 666¹⁵; at the Battle of Jabala *ibid.* 671¹³ seq. (cf. 409⁹ seq.)

الْحَكْرُ بْنُ الْأَجْدَمِ (var. الْحَكْرُ بْنُ الْأَضَاغِمِ) of the Banu Dubai'a ibn Rabra ibn Nizar: mentioned in a verse by Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 92⁷

الْحَكْرُ بْنُ رُوَيْمٍ بْنِ شَرِيكٍ see الْحَكْرُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ بْنِ جُعْنَمَةَ

الْحَكْرُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ الْقَوَارِى slain by the 'Abs in the War of Dahis 94⁶

الْحَكْرُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ a clan of the Taghlib, included among the *Araḥim* 266¹⁸ 375³

الْحَكْرُ بْنُ بَيْمَةَ, called ابْنُ بَيْمَةَ 836⁶: an ancestor of the poet al-Ba'ith

37¹⁵ (genealogy, cf. 693¹⁷): was proposed for the office of *ridf* under al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-samā 66¹¹ seq. (cf. 298¹⁸): captured as-Ṣimma, who was slain while under his protection 120⁸ seq. (cf. 693¹⁷ 763² 836⁷ seq.)

ancestors of the clans called *al-Akabir* 1058¹

at the Battle of an-Nisār 242⁵

ancestors of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁵)

called حَنِيبُ, 79¹¹: collector of the poor-tax under Ziyād ibn Abīhi 78¹⁵

his genealogy 119¹² 1080²: at the Battle of Dhu Najab 587¹⁸ (but see the parallel passage 1080²)

his verses cited 12 notes³ 555¹¹

negotiated on behalf of the 'Abs before the Battle of Jabala 655¹

الْحَارِثُ بْنُ قَمَامٍ 906¹, see 906¹, see 906¹

see 906¹, see 906¹

924¹⁰: his verses on the feud between the Dībāb and the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 924¹⁴ seq.

took part in the slaying of Hudhaifa ibn Badr and his brother Ḥamal 95⁹ 96⁵ seq.

see 906¹, see 906¹

slew Zabyān ibn Ziyād at the Battle of al-Watida [= al-Watidat] 389 notes⁹

807 (= 768⁹) 413¹⁵ (= 385⁶): slew Khalid ibn Ja'far and was himself slain by Ibn al-Khims at the court of an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira 103¹³ seq. 385⁵ 1060¹⁵ seq.: see also 226¹⁵ seq. 790¹⁹

581¹⁶ — for his genealogy see 18¹²

ancestors of a family of the Kais ibn Tha'labā 595² 644¹⁵ — see
بنو عباد بن مالك

167⁵ 683¹⁰, called ربيعة بن عبد الله بن أبي ربيعة المَكْرُمِي, 607⁷ 608⁷ 683¹²: his family 607⁴ seq.: governor of al-Basra under 'Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair 626¹⁶ seq., cf. 167⁷ 606¹¹ 607⁷: his piety 683¹³: ordered the houses of Jarir and al-Farazdaq to be demolished 683⁹ seq., cf. 167⁴ seq. 607²

nicknamed الكبيط, ancestor of a clan 749⁷

his genealogy 1081⁹: became king over the Bakr ibn Wa'il 267³ seq. 1073⁸ seq.: expelled al-Mundhir ibn Ma-as-Samā from al-Hira, but afterwards made peace with him and gave him his daughter in marriage 267³ seq.: see also 448¹⁴ 452⁷ seq. (= 1073⁷ seq.)

see مزيقياء

see عمرو بن كعب

took part in restoring peace after the War of Dahis 104¹⁴ seq. جَمَاعَةُ 229:5

his genealogy 724¹⁹ seq.: befriended 'Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād *ibid.*

a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ša'sa'a (?) 386 notes⁵⁹

wounded at the Battle of Tiyas, and hence nicknamed الأعرج 1025⁸ seq.: both names are applied to his descendants, who were included among the *Ajarij* 970¹ seq. 1023¹³

called كعب بن لُحَير, 52¹⁸ 53¹⁰: a tribe originally included among the *Jamarat*, but afterwards among the *Madhijj* 946⁷ seq. [= Lisān V 216¹⁴ seq.] see 600¹⁰ seq. 601¹: their mythical ancestor slain by Ḍabba ibn Udd 651¹⁵: were led by al-Ma'mūr against the Darim 600¹⁰ seq., see 602¹ 939¹¹: were defeated by the 'Āmir ibn Ša'sa'a at Faif-ar-Rih 469⁷ seq.: their alliance with the Ja'far ibn Kilab 241¹ 534⁰ seq. 678¹¹ seq.: see also 179⁷ 229⁹ 261⁷ 445¹⁵ 538²

called مزيقياء, 189¹⁰, called عمرو بن عامر i.e. المَكْرُمِي 189¹⁵ 195¹⁷ 196⁶: slain by 'Āmir ibn Ḍamir ad-Ḍabbī at the Battle of Idam 195¹⁷ seq.

ancestor of Bisām ibn ʿKais 18⁵: protector of Abu Du'ad al-Iydrī 91¹¹ seq. (but see the parallel passage 408⁵ seq.): his descendants mentioned 73¹⁹ 236¹⁷ 237⁵ 309⁸ 1069⁸ (906¹ text doubtful)

of the Banū Raḡashī, 526¹¹ *note 11a*

raided the Bakr ibn Wā'il at Mujazzal-al-Amrār 335¹³

310¹³ (text doubtful)

apparently a subdivision of the clan Nahshal ibn Darīm 216⁷ seq. — see *Additions and Corrections*

captured and released by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088⁸ seq.

brother of Abjar ibn Jabir 47¹⁴ seq. (= 782⁴ seq.)

cited by Sa'dūn ibn al-Mubarak 395¹⁰: cited for the text of the *Naḡa'id* 880¹²: see also 631⁶ 820⁶

mentioned in a verse by ʿKais ibn Zuhair 100³ — see *Additions and Corrections*

see 24 notes ¹

slain at the Battle of Jabala 674⁴ seq.

73¹³ 474² (= 703¹⁷)

at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Ubadallah ibn Ziyād 113⁶ 725⁷

had a feud with the Banū Mujāshī' and was disowned by his kinsmen 943¹¹⁰ seq. (= 1096³ seq.)

see ʿArabīr

see ʿArabīr

a clan of the 'Amir ibn Ṣa'ṣa'a [see Ibn Duraid 181⁸] 99⁶ 100¹³ 243⁸ cf. 655³

see ʿArabīr

جَزْرَةَ son of the poet 488⁷ 847⁴

(1) جَزْرَةَ بن عَطِيَّةَ بن الخَطَفَى see أَبُو جَزْرَةَ (1)

(2) عَتِيْبَةَ بن النَكْرِثِ بن شِهَاب see أَبُو جَزْرَةَ (2)

x خَالِدَةَ بنت سَعْدِ بن أَوْس see أُمُّ جَزْرَةَ

عَبِيد ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 736¹⁵

[النَّكْرَجِيُّ] حَسَانُ بن عُثَيْبٍ, called الْفَرِيعَةُ by al-Farazdaq 201³; his verses cited

546¹¹ seq. (see 546⁸): see also 1048²¹

حَسَانُ بن النَجَّوْنِ see the following

أَبْنُ النَجَّوْنِ حَسَانُ بن النَجَّوْنِ, called حَسَانُ بن عمرو بن النَجَّوْنِ الْكِنْدِيُّ

667¹³; 407 notes ² 656⁸ 667¹² seq. 676¹¹ 899⁴ — see النَجَّوْنِ

النَّبِيعَةُ الْجَعْدِيُّ see حَسَانُ بن قَيْسِ الْجَعْدِيِّ

حَسَانُ بن مُعَيْيَةَ see حَسَانُ بن كَبْشَةَ

حَسَانُ الْلُخْمِيُّ captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of Tikhfa 68⁴ (cf. 835⁶): according to 68⁴ and 404 notes ⁶ he was the brother of al-Mundhir ibn Ma-as-samā king of al-Ḥīra, but according to 184¹⁶ 1019⁶ 1033¹³ (cf. 973⁷) he was the king's son — 67² and 448¹⁷ are ambiguous.

حَسَانُ بن مُعَيْيَةَ الْكِنْدِيُّ (973⁸ 1018¹³ 1079⁵), called كَبْشَةَ 302⁹ 587⁸, and

302⁸ (= 589⁸) 587¹⁶ seq. 759¹² 835⁴ 973¹ 999¹ 1018¹² (= 588¹⁶) 1079⁶

(after his mother Kabsha): slain by Ḥushaish ibn Nimrān ar-Riyāḥī at the Battle

of Dhu Najab 587¹⁷ 1080² (but compare the parallel passage 302⁸ seq. which gives

a very different account) — see also 973⁷

أَنْهَدِيلُ بن عَبِيْرَةَ see أَبُو حَسَانِ

حَسَانُ apparently a family belonging to the Jusham ibn Bakr ibn Ḥubaib 456¹³

[var. حَسْبَان in *Orientalische Studien* I 142⁵]

عَمْرُو بن حَسْحَاسِ بن وَقْبِ see أَبْنُ حَسْحَاسِ

حَسَلُ بن مُعَيْيَةَ بن كِلَابِ 916¹⁶

[الْبَصْرِيُّ] cited by Kusaib al-'Anbari (= Abu-l-Khansa) 734¹² (cf. 114¹⁵ seq.) and by Sallam ibn Abi Khaira 734¹⁷

السُّكْرِيُّ see الْكُحَيْنِيُّ

أَبُو سَعِيدٍ السَّمِيرَانِيُّ see الْكُحَيْنِيُّ بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ السَّمِيرَانِيُّ

عَلِيٌّ بن مُحَمَّدٍ i.e. أَبُو الْكُحَيْنِيِّ الْمَدَائِنِيُّ cited by Sa'dan ibn al-Mubarak, who heard him 749⁴ 750¹: cites Muḥammad ibn 'Ubadallah al-Ḳurashī 1048¹¹: see also 350⁵ 351² 353⁹ 724⁷ 1017¹³

حَسَيْلُ بن عَمْرٍو بن مُعَيْبَةَ بن كِلَابٍ slain at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470¹⁸ seq.: represented as a son of Mu'awiya ibn Kilab 916¹⁶

حُسَيْنٌ 430⁹, or الْكُحَيْنِيُّ 430¹², *ra'wiya* of Jarir, cited by Abu 'Uṭayrid

721¹¹ or 721³ seq., or عَلِيُّ [بن لُيْثٍ طَالِبٍ]

حُشَيْشُ بن مَالِكِ بن حَنْفَلَةَ ancestor of a family which is sometimes included among the Banu Ṭuhayya 183¹⁶ 958⁸ — but see 463² (var. حُشَيْشُ, in Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 37²¹ Ibn Duraid 142²¹ جُشَيْشُ)

حُشَيْشُ بن نِمْرَانَ الرِّبَاحِيُّ his genealogy 1080¹: distinguished himself at the Battle of Dhu Najab 302⁵ seq. (var. جُشَيْشُ) 587¹⁷ (see 1080¹) 589³ (= 302⁵ 1080¹⁵) 589⁸ 1018¹³

حِصْنُ see the following

أَبْنُ الْقَيْصَةِ, حِصْنُ بن بَدْرٍ 245¹ (= 240⁷), حِصْنُ بن حَذِيفَةَ بن بَدْرٍ الْقَزَارِيُّ 101¹⁷, and عَصِيدُ 101¹⁷ 107¹⁹: marched to Jabala at the head of the Dhubyān and their allies in order to avenge his father's death 656⁴: at the Battle of an-Nisār 239¹ seq. 240⁷: took part in restoring peace after the War of Daḥis 104¹⁷ seq.: the statement 238¹⁴ seq. is difficult to reconcile with the fact that Subai' died before Ḥudhaifa (see 93¹¹)

حِصْنُ بن عَوْفٍ بن مُعَيْبَةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ gave his name to a well in the valley of al-Marrut 13¹⁸ seq.

عَمِينَةُ بن حِصْنُ بن حَذِيفَةَ see أَبْنُ حِصْنٍ

حَصْن a family who gave their name to a cemetery at al-Baṣra 624⁷ (= 650¹¹):

see also 1099⁶ (?)

تَعَلَبَ بْنِ عَكَابَةَ see بَنُو الْحَصْن

أَبْنُ قُرَيْشٍ بْنِ بَدْرٍ see حَصْن بْنِ بَدْرٍ السَّعْدِيُّ

حَصْن بْنِ قُمَامَةَ بْنِ سَيْفِ السَّلِيلِيِّ a contemporary of Jarir 31¹⁵

حَصْن [الدَّجْبَانِيُّ] present at the horse-race which resulted in the War of Dahis 86¹⁵

الْحَصْن الْبُرْعَلِيُّ (or حَصْن 392 notes ¹⁰ 393³) slain by the Banū Māzin at ad-Dafina 392²

زَيْدُ الْحَصْن بْنِ زَيْدِ الضَّبِّي, called زَيْد 188¹⁵: son of Zaid-al-Fawāris 188¹⁷ (see 359⁹)

حَصْن (or الْحَصْن) father of Zaid-al-Fawāris 189¹ (cf. 188¹⁶)

حَصْن بْنِ صَمَّصَمِ الْمُرِّي slew Rabi'a ibn Wahb al-'Absī at the close of the War of Dahis 105⁹ seq.

حَصْن بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ التَّغَلْبِيُّ of the Tha'laba ibn Yarbū': at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁶ 584⁺

حَصْن [بْنِ عَمْرِو الضَّبَائِي] his verses on the death of his brother Zuhair at the Battle of Jabala 668¹⁴ seq.

حَصْن بْنِ غَوِي [الضَّبِّي] a hero of the Banū Kuz ibn Ka'b 323¹

الْحَصْن بْنِ الْغَفَّاقِ بْنِ مَعْبُدِ [الدَّارِمِيُّ] his verses against al-Akrā' ibn Ḥabis and Abu Ju'al 681⁶ seq.

حَصْن (or حَصْن 470⁶), called ذُو الْغَنَمَةِ 261⁸ 469⁸: his genealogy 261⁷ seq.: marched at the head of certain South-Arabian tribes against the 'Amir ibn Ṣa'ṣa'a and attacked them at Faif-ar-Riḥ 469⁷ seq. 471¹⁸

بَنُو الْحَصْن a family of the Kāis ibn Tha'laba (?) 647¹⁸ 1069⁴

الْحَضْرَمِيُّ بْنِ خَالِدِ (or الْحَضْرَمِيُّ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْأَسَدِيِّ): his genealogy 991³: captured by Asid ibn Ḥinna'a al-Yarbū' 760⁵ seq.

[الْمُنْذِرُ] الْمُنْذِرُ بْنُ الْحَضَرِيِّ consulted by the Yemenites before the revolt against

Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 358³ seq.: his verses on the death of Ḳutaiba 362¹⁰ seq.

حُطَيْبَةُ (حُطَيْبَةُ) 486³ a man who gave his name to a kind of cuirass

حَرْوَلُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ 200⁴ 707¹¹: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 200⁴, and by Jarir

707¹⁰: met al-Farazdaq at Medina 619¹²: his verses cited 244¹⁵ 466¹⁷ 561¹²: see also 1048²¹

عُمَرُ بْنُ الْخَطَّابِ see أَبُو خَلَصٍ (1)

عُمَرُ بْنُ لَاجِيَا see أَبُو خَلَصٍ (2)

قُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ see أَبُو خَلَصٍ (3)

الْخَفِيفُ بْنُ أَمَامِيمٍ see الْخَفِيفُ

حَقَّةُ a woman addressed by al-Farazdaq 202³ 204¹⁴ seq. 205¹² 330¹ — according to some, a member of the Banu Ghudāna 202⁶ 330 notes¹ seq., according to others, the mother of Jarir 202⁷ 205¹⁸ seq.

حَكِيمُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ see حَكَمُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ

الْحَكَمُ بْنُ شَرِيكَ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ (or حَكَمُ) verse on his death by his brother ash-Shamardal 282¹¹ [as to his father's name, see *Additions and Corrections*]

الْحَكَمُ بْنُ الْمُجَاشِرِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّثَشَلِيِّ see 941 notes⁶

الْحَكَمُ بْنُ مَكْرِبَةَ one of the leaders of the 'Abd-al-Ḳais at al-Baṣra 737¹⁵ 1092⁵

الْحَكَمُ بْنُ مَرْوَانَ بْنِ زَيْمِاعِ الْقَيْسِيِّ (or حَكَمُ 991⁴); his genealogy 337³: slew Malik ibn Subai' at al-Khathira, in the War of Dahis 94⁵ 101⁶: was captured by Asid ibn Hinnā'a al-Yarbū'ī at aṣ-Ṣara'im 337³ 339¹¹ 18

الْمُنْذِرُ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ of the 'Abd-al-Ḳais: at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum-al-Jufra* 1092⁴

حَكِيمُ بْنُ بَرِّقِ نَاحِرَةَ one of the Banu Maithā: was slain by Maurik ibn Ḳais in the time of Ziyad ibn Abīhi 79⁸ seq.

حَكِيمُ (or حَكَمُ 311¹) slain at the Battle of al-Waḳrī 309¹⁶ 310⁶ seq.

حَكِيم بن المُجَشَّر بن أَبِي النَّهْشَلِي a contemporary of al-Farazdaq: had a dispute with Janab ibn Sharik at Laṣṣāfi 941⁵ 953¹ 957⁵

حَكِيم بن مُعَيَّة one of the Banu-l-Mujirr: a composer of *rajaz*-verses who lived in the time of Jarir 51³ seq. 77 97

حَلَاب a horse which gave its name to a breed called حَلَاب 461¹³ (= 475¹⁴), or حَلَاب 748¹³: see also 475⁸

الْحَلَال بنت ضَالِم [التَّغْلِبِيَّة] ancestress of the clans 'Abdallāh and Mujāshi', sons of Darim: her genealogy 880¹ seq.

الْحَلِيس بن عَتِيبَةَ بن الْحِثِّ الْيَرْبُوعِي at the Battle of al-Ghabit 313¹⁷: at the Battle of al-Iyād 582²⁰

الْحَالِيف i. e. the tribes of Asad and Dhubyān 656⁵ — see الْحَالِيف

حَمَاد بن الرَّبِيع الْيَرْبُوعِي of the Banu 'Āsim ibn 'Ubad: the protector of Janba ibn Nathla al-Kalbi 267 27¹³

حَمَاد بن مُسْلِم representative of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim at Marw 353¹⁰ 357¹ 366⁹

الْحِمَار بن الْكَوْثَرَان (var. حِمَار) 55¹

ابو حِمَار see الْكَوْثَرَان

الْحِمَاس a clan of the Banu-l-Ḥārith ibn Ka'b 150¹⁶: see اخو الْحِمَاس

حِمَان a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included among the *Ajarib* 970² 1023¹²:

Ḥimman is identified with 'Abd-al-'Uzzā ibn Ka'b 970², but is also represented as a son of 'Abd-al-'Uzzā 492⁶: see also 14³ 682¹⁰

بنت ضَمْرَةَ بن جَالِر [النَّهْشَلِيَّة] burnt alive by 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra 1086³

لَقِيْط بن زُرَّارَةَ بن عُذْس see ابن الْخَمْرَاء

حُمَرَان client of 'Ubaidallah ibn Ziyād 721¹⁷ seq.

حُمَرَان بن أَهْلَان insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751⁵

حُمَرَان بن عَبِيد عمرو بن بَشَر commander of the Bakr ibn Wa'il at the Battle of

Jadud 326⁵, where he was captured 327⁷, cf. 146¹⁶ 148¹⁰ 328⁹ seq.: was captured also at the Battle of an-Nibaj 1024¹⁰

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ الْوَرْدِ بْنِ حَابِسٍ see أَبُو حَمْرَانَ

حَمْرَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الرَّبِيعِ his relations with al-Farazdaq at Mecca 805⁹ seq.: made governor of al-Baṣra by his father 1089¹⁴ seq.

حَمْرَةَ [بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ] at the Battle of Uḥud 747⁷ seq.

حَمَلُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ [بْنِ عَمْرِو الْغَزَاوِيِّ] half-brother of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr 92¹⁶: see also 88²⁰ 90¹⁹ 95¹⁴ seq.

أُمُّ حَمَلٍ the familiar spirit of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 76¹

حَمِيدُ بْنُ ثَوْرٍ الْبِلَالِيُّ his verses quoted 322¹⁴ 813⁷

حَمِيدُ بْنُ عِلَالٍ cited by Abu Naṣṣama (= 'Amr ibn 'Isā) 732²

حَمِيدَةُ الْبَزْأَمِيَّةُ wife of Ma'bad as-Saltī: stoned for adultery at al-Baṣra in the time of al-Ḥajjāj 830¹⁴ seq. 1037¹

حَمِيرٌ 467 seq. 994⁸

الْحَمِيرُ الْجَعْفَرِيُّ at the Battle of Tikhfa, where the Dībāb defeated the Banū Ja'far 925¹⁴

حَمِيرُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمَامٍ ancestor of a family belonging to the clan Riyāḥ ibn Yarbu': 473¹⁰ (= 703³): called also رِيحُ بْنُ حَمِيرٍ 337 notes⁴ 438² 459¹⁵ seq. 760⁵ 762⁸ 1070⁶ 1088⁵

حَمِيضَةُ addressed in a verse by Nuhaika ibn al-Ḥarith 101¹¹ — apparently a nickname of the 'Abs or of a portion of them

حَمِيضَةُ بْنُ خَيْرٍ بْنِ عَمْرِ [الْكَلَابِيِّ] 925¹⁸, father of two sons who slew al-Ajlāḥ ibn Kāsīt, in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 930⁴ seq., and were associated with the poet Dhu-l-Ahdam 909¹ cf. 524⁵ (= 908¹⁹): they are satirised by al-Farazdaq 922¹ seq. 923⁶ (= 526³), who calls them also خَيْرُ ابْنَا after their grandfather 524¹ (= 908¹⁸): as to their names the accounts vary — Ḥajīb and Ḥabīb 524⁶ seq. 909¹ 922⁷, Ḥajīb and Naḥī 922⁷, 'Amir and Mundhir 524⁶

أَبْنُ الْحَمِيمِ الْأَسَدِيُّ author of a verse cited 596⁷ (var. ابْنُ الْحَمِيمِ)

الْحَنَاتِم (i. e. descendants of Ḥantam ibn 'Adī ibn al-Ḥarith) a family of the Taimallat ibn Tha'laba 425¹⁰ 919⁶, see 425 notes ⁴ seq. 918 notes ⁹ and حَنِيفُ الْحَنَاتِم

حَنْظَلَةُ بن مالك بن زيد مَنَاة see الْحَنْظَلُ

حِثَاء of the clan Abu Bakr ibn Kilab 532² (= 678¹⁰)

أَسِيد بن حِثَاء see أَبْنِ حِثَاء

الْحَنْبِصُ الضَّبَابِيُّ (or حَنْبِص 100⁸) had a dispute with K̲ais ibn Zubair al-'Abri 99¹⁶ seq.

حَنْتَف apparently one of the leaders of the Yarbu' at the Battle of Dhu Najab 589⁸

الْحَنْتَفُ بن السَّجَّاف (or حَنْتَف 699¹³ 898⁵) according to 186⁷ 699¹³ of the clan Rabi'a ibn Malik ibn Ḥanzala, but according to 898⁵ of the Tha'laba [ibn Yarbu']: slew Ḥubaish ibn Dulja in the reign of Marwan [ibn al-Ḥakam] 699¹³ seq. — in Ṭabarī II 578¹⁸ seq. the name is written الْحَنِيف (see foot-note)

الْحَنْتَفُ الضَّبِّي had a dispute with the K̲ushair which resulted in the Battle of an-Nisr 1065⁸ seq.

الْحَنْتَفَان mentioned by Jarīr among the heroes of the Yarbu' 298⁸ 339¹⁷ 897¹⁴: according to one view they are two sons of أُوس بن أعيب 298⁷, or أُوس بن إهاب 898⁴, of the Banū Ḥimyarī ibn Riyāḥ, but according to another they are Ḥantaf ibn as-Sijf and his brother 898⁵

حَنْتَم بن عَدِي بن الحَرِث see 425 notes ⁵

حَنْثَرُ بن الْأَضْمِطِ الْكِلَابِيُّ was captured by Khalid ibn Naḍla al-Asadī at the Battle of an-Nisr 241¹⁴ seq.

حَنْثَرُ الظُّهْرِيُّ mentioned by Jarīr 1002⁶

حَنْذَلُ بن الْبَكَاء [الْعَامِرِيُّ] at the Battle of Rahraḥan 1062¹¹

حَنْشُ بن عمرو الدَّبَّيَانِيُّ of the clan Tha'laba ibn Sa'd (96¹¹): was present at the death of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazari 95¹⁴ 96⁸: his verses composed after the event 96¹² seq.

حَنْشُ بن مالك [الشَّغْلَبِيُّ] according to 266¹³ of the clan Tha'laba ibn Bakr, but according to 373³ of the 'Amr ibn Tha'laba

عَصَم [التَغْلِي] i. e. عَصَمُ بْنُ النُّعْمَانِ 454¹⁵, var. عَصَمُ بْنُ نَعْمَنِ 1075¹¹ and عَصَمُ 1075 notes⁴, called ابْنُ سَلَمَى 455¹⁹ (= 1076¹²): his genealogy 454¹⁵ (= 1075¹¹): slew Shurahbīl ibn al-Ḥarith al-Kindī at the First Battle of al-Kulab *ibid.* 455⁶ seq. (= 1075¹⁵ seq.) 458¹⁰ (= 887¹⁴) — whether عَصَمُ 453¹¹ (= 1074⁷) and عَصَمُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 456¹⁴ refer to Abū Ḥanash is doubtful

حَنْظَلَة (MS حَنْظَلَة var. حَنْظَلَة) niece of Zurāra ibn ʿUdus 1061¹⁵

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ see حَنْظَلَة

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ بَشْرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الدَّارِمِيِّ his genealogy 737 285¹¹: took part in capturing al-Ḥaufazān at the Battle of Dhū Ṭuluḥ 51¹ seq. (= 784⁹ seq.) 268⁹

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ سَيَّارِ الْعِجْلِيِّ at the Battle of Dhū Ḳar 640¹¹ 641⁵ seq. 643⁵ seq.

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ شِهَابِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ brother of ʿUtaiba ibn al-Ḥarith: at the Battle of al-Jaunān (= ar-Raghām) 410¹³ seq.

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ الشَّرْقِيِّ الْقَيْنِيِّ see أَبُو النَّمَحَانِ

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ طُقَيْلٍ [بْنِ مَالِكِ الْكِلَابِيِّ] a contemporary of the poet Labīd 535⁵

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ طُقَيْلِ الْهَرَقْدِيِّ was a captive in the hands of the Banu-l-ʿAnbar at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 306¹ seq.

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ عَمَارِ الْعِجْلِيِّ of the Banū Shuraib ibn Rabīʿa: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 308¹⁴

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو [الدَّارِمِيِّ] was slain, according to some, by the ʿAbs at the Battle of Akrun 679⁹ seq.

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ, called حَنْظَلُ 459¹², and الْحَنْظَلُ 466¹⁴: group of tribes (Yarbuʿ, Dnrim and others) included in the Tamīm: their mythical ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁵: see also 70¹⁵ 78¹⁵ 99¹⁴ 119⁷ 120⁸ 156¹⁰ seq. 186¹⁷ 188⁷ 225 notes² 258¹ seq. 307⁶ 351⁴ 411¹³ 414³ seq. (= 625⁶ seq. 1070⁴ seq.) 428⁸ 448⁵ 452⁸ (= 1073⁵) 459¹ (= 1078²) 459¹⁴ 504⁵ 587⁵ seq. (= 1079⁹ seq.) 636¹³ 656⁷ 663¹ seq. 738⁴ 803¹⁶ 807¹¹ 901⁵ 911⁴ 919³ 1050⁶ 1078⁹ seq.

حَنْظَلَة بْنُ الْمَأْمُونِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ [الدَّارِمِيِّ] captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 308⁴ seq.

حَنْظَلَة a mare which belonged to Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 86¹⁰ seq.

حَنَّةُ بِنْتُ تَهَّشَلِ بْنِ دَارِمِ grandmother (or great-grandmother) of Kais ibn Ḥassān
ibn 'Amr 943⁹ cf. 1096²

حَنِيفُ الْهَنَاتِمِ of the clan Taimallat ibn Tha'labā: a man proverbial for his skill
in tending camels 355⁵ 356⁵

الْحَنَنْتَفِ بْنِ السَّاجِفِ see السَّاجِفِ بْنِ السَّاجِفِ

حَنِيفَةُ a tribe of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 98¹⁴ 266¹⁵ 728¹⁷ 837¹ 846¹⁴ (cf. 846⁷)

حَوَاءُ Eve 529¹⁰ (= 1050¹⁴)

الْحَوَارِ a ram or he-goat 259⁷

الرُّبَيْرِ بْنِ الْعَوَامِ see الْحَوَارِيَّ

بَنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ جَزَى [الْكَلَابِي] captured and slain at the Battle of al-Jaunān
(= ar-Raghām) 411¹ seq.

حُوشِبُ الْكَنْدَلِيَّ at the Battle of Jabala 667¹³

حُوشِبُ بْنُ يَزِيدٍ prefect of police at al-Kufa under al-Ḥajjaj 896¹² seq.

غَالِبُ بْنُ مَعْصَعَةَ بْنِ نَجِيَّةَ see حَوْضُ الْحِمَارِ

حَوْطُ بْنُ لُحَيْجٍ أَسَدُ الرِّيَاحِيَّ possessor of the stallion Dhu-l-Uḡḡal, sire of
Dāḡis 83¹⁰ seq.

حَوْطُ بْنُ سَقِيَّانٍ seduced Ḥumaida wife of Ma'bad as-Saltī 830¹⁴ 831¹ 1037¹

حَوْطُ بْنُ قُرَاشِ بْنِ خَضِيصِ السَّلْبِيَّ 31³

أَبُو حَوْطِ الْحَضْرَائِيَّ, called أَبُو حَوْطِ التَّمِيمِيِّ, maternal grandfather of Abjar ibn Jabir 47¹

أَبُو حَوْطِ بْنِ شَرِيكَ بْنِ عَمْرِو الشَّيْبَانِيِّ i. e. الْحَوْطَرَانُ 47¹² (= 782⁵) 144¹⁸ (= 326¹)

313⁹ 585³ (P) 710¹⁰ 883¹⁴; called أَبُو حَمَارِ 54¹⁶; his genealogy 326¹; his two sons

55¹; the reason of his being called al-Ḥaufazan 47¹² seq. 145¹⁵ 327¹²; at the Battle of al-Ghabrī 313⁹ 1019¹⁵ 1068¹⁶ seq.; at the Battle of Jadūd, where he was defeated by the Banu Minkar ibn 'Ubaid 144¹³ seq. (= 326¹ seq.) cf. 325¹⁴; at the Battle of Dhu Ṭulūḡ 47⁹ seq. (= 782⁵ seq.), where he was captured 51¹ (= 784⁹) cf. 59⁵ 73⁸ 268⁶; whether he was at the Battle of Dhu Ḳār is a matter of dispute 646¹⁸ seq.; see also 511 notes¹ 512⁹ 581¹ 710⁸ seq. 802¹¹ 818¹⁵ 883¹² seq. 998¹⁶

غَالِبُ بْنُ صَعْمَعَةَ بْنِ نَاجِيَةَ see حَوْفُ الْعِجَارِ

حَوْفُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ سَقِينِ بْنِ مُجَاشِعِ ancestor of a family 125¹⁰, elsewhere called حَوْفُ بْنُ سَقِينِ بْنِ مُجَاشِعِ 439¹³ 608¹⁰ 695¹¹ 772²³ — see also 125⁸

حَيَّانُ بْنُ حُصَيْنِ الْعَبْسِيِّ his verses on the murder of Rabi'a ibn Wahb al-'Abṣī 105¹⁴ seq.

حَيَّانُ النَّبِيطِيُّ commander of the foreign troops under Kutaiba ibn Muslim 362² 369² seq.

حَبِى see 797 notes ⁷

خ

خَالِدُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ an ancestor of Ḍabi' ibn al-Ḥarith 219¹⁰

خَارِجَةُ بْنُ حِصْنِ [الْقُرَائِي] at the Battle of Jiz' Zilal 1067¹²

خَارِجَةُ بْنُ سِنَانِ [الْوَرَقِي] took part in restoring peace after the War of Daḥis 105⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَازِمِ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ see ابْنُ خَازِمِ

أُمُّ خَازِمِ (var. خَازِمِ) captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 242¹

خَالِدُ بْنُ أَرْطَاةَ بْنِ خُشَيْنِ الْكَلْبِيِّ his genealogy 139¹⁴; had a boasting-match (*munāfara*) with Jarfr ibn 'Abdallāh al-Bajālī 139¹¹ seq.

خَالِدُ بْنُ جَبَلَةَ cited by Abu 'Ubaida as an authority on the text of the *Naḡn'id* 753¹; see also 200² 248¹

خَالِدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ كِلَابِ [الْعَامِرِي] (or الْخَالِدُ 1060¹³) slew Zuhair ibn Jadhīma al-'Abṣī and was himself slain by al-Ḥarith ibn Zālim al-Murri at the court of an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥīra 103¹⁸ 1060¹³ seq.: see also 226¹⁸ seq. 384¹² seq. 533¹³

خَالِدُ [الْسُّلَمِي] an ancestor of 'Isā ibn Khuṣaīla 611¹ cf. 609¹⁷

خَالِدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ خَالِدِ الْأُمَوِيِّ his genealogy 749² 766⁷; was sent by the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik as his agent to al-Baṣra 749⁹ seq. (= 1091¹⁴ seq.): see also 748¹⁸ 750¹³ seq. 766⁶

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الصَّرِيفِيِّ cited by Abu 'Abdallah (= al-Yazīdī) 755⁶; see also 403¹⁴

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الشَّيْبَانِيِّ an ancestor of Bisām ibn Ḳais ibn Mas'ūd (see 18⁵ 586¹⁹ 806²) 829³ 853²; his descendants are called خَالِدِ بَنُو 806⁹, and خَالِدِ 21¹ 794⁵

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ (بْنِ يَزِيدَ) الْقَسْرِيُّ, called ابْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ 983⁶ 987³; eulogised by al-Farazdaq 981¹⁰ seq., and by Jarīr 986¹⁴ seq.; satirised by al-Farazdaq 984⁷ seq.; see also 380¹⁶ seq.

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ عُبَيْدِ الْأَسَدِيِّ lived at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 1065¹⁰
خَالِدِ بْنِ غَنَمٍ [الشَّعْدِيِّ] of the clan Jusham ibn Sa'd: an ancestor of Jarīr 1035¹¹

خَالِدِ بْنِ كَلْتُومٍ cited for the text of a verse of the *Naḡn'id* 556 notes¹¹

خَالِدِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ 749¹⁷ — see *Additions and Corrections*

خَالِدِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ رَبِيعِ النَّهْشَبِيِّ his genealogy 389¹ (= 588³ 1080¹⁰): at the Battle of Dhu Najab 302¹² 588³ seq.

خَالِدِ بْنِ مَنْقَرٍ [الشَّعْدِيِّ] an ancestor of Jarīr 1035¹¹ 1040⁴

خَالِدِ بْنِ نَضَلَةَ الْأَسَدِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 240⁴ 241¹⁴ seq.

خَالِدِ بْنِ نَقِيلِ الْكِلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Rahraḥān 1062¹⁷

خَالِدِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ [الْمَخْزُومِيِّ] sent by the Caliph Abu Bakr against the tribes of Asad and Ghaṭafān 715¹⁵

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ see أَبُو خَالِدِ

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see بَنُو خَالِدِ

الْخَالِدَانِ i.e. Khalid ibn Miḡḡar and Khalid ibn Ghaṇm 1035¹⁰

خَالِدَةَ بِنْتُ سَعْدِ بْنِ أُوسٍ الْكَلْبِيَِّّةِ, called أُمُّ حَزْرَةَ 433¹⁴ 849⁷ 850⁶ 851⁵ 873¹⁵ 876⁶;
wife of Jarīr — her genealogy 847³ seq.; see also 548¹² 685¹²

الْخَبَّيَّانِ i.e. 'Abdallah ibn az-Zubair and his brother Muḡ'ab 486⁹ — see Mubarrad 88¹⁸ seq.

خَيْمَةُ بنت رُلج الغنوية ancestress of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 1061¹⁰

عمرو بن الحُثَير see ابن الحُثَير

أم خَير wife of 'Amra ibn Ṭarīḡ 51¹⁴ (= 785⁵)

خُثَيم tribe, descended from Aftal ibn Anmār 46¹⁵ seq.: see also 46⁵ 53¹⁰ 469⁹ 471²⁰ 472¹²

أم خُثَيم mentioned in an anonymous verse 799⁶

جَحْجَح see جَحْجَح

الْبَعِيث بن خِداش see بِشْر المَجَاشِعِي

خِداش بن زُهير author of a verse cited 531 notes³

خِداش بن زياد الأسدي an adherent of Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 750¹⁸

خِدام بن قَعْنَب بن أَرْتَب [البُزْبُوعِي] mentioned in a verse by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 473¹⁶ (= 703¹⁰) — see 474² (= 703¹⁷)

خِرَاش [بن إِسَاعِيل] cited by Abū 'Ubaida as one of his principal authorities on the First Battle of al-Kulāb 452⁶ — see also 637¹⁰ and *Orientalische Studien* I 128¹ seq. 133²

الْكَرْشَب الأنماري maternal grandfather of ar-Rabī' ibn Ziyad 90⁹ 193⁹

الْخَرْع التيممي 154¹⁰ 240¹⁷

أَسْمَاء بنت عَوْف بن القَعْقَاع see الْكَرْمَاء

الْخُرُوب a celebrated horse which was in the possession of the Taghlib 454⁵ (= 1075¹)

خُزَاعِي بن مازن بن مالك ancestor of a family of the 'Amr ibn Tamīm 392 notes⁴

خُزَيْمَة ancestor of the tribal groups Asad and Kināna 434⁴

الْخُشْبَان a group of clans descended from Malik ibn Ḥanzala 434⁷: called also الْخُشْبَان 223¹² and الْخُشْبَان 223¹⁸

بنو خُشْبَان see بنو خُشْبَان

حُشَيْش بن مالك بن حَنْثَلَة see حُشَيْش

عَلَقَمَةُ بْنُ سَهْلٍ see الْخَصِيُّ (1)

(2) الْخَصِيُّ a horse 49¹³ (= 783¹³)

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ see الْخَصِيبُ

عِيسَى بْنُ خُصَيْلَةَ see أَبُو خُصَيْلَةَ

خُصَاف represented by Jarir as the ancestress of the Banū Mujāshi: 224¹⁵ 321⁹ 858⁸
893⁵ (= 856⁸) 968⁴ 1027⁶

المُبَاجِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see ابْنُ خُصَافٍ

× خُصَم a clan of the Tamīm 29³ [see Tabari I 1909²]

الْأَخْفَشُ الْأَكْبَرُ عُبَيْدُ الْحَمِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَجِيدِ i.e. أَبُو الْخُصَافِ: his opinion respecting the Bedouins as interpreters of poetry 1026⁶

الْخَطَّارُ a horse 86¹⁰

الْخِطَامُ a clan of the Bajila 660⁷

خَدِيفَةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ i.e. 1¹⁴) 489¹⁹ الْخَيْطَقِيُّ 489¹⁶ خَيْطَقًا (or) الْخَيْطَقِيُّ
بنو الْخَيْطَقِيِّ 1⁶ الْكَلْبِيِّ seq. 489²⁰: grandfather of Jarir, whose family is called
2¹¹ seq. 13¹² seq. 41⁸ seq. 43⁹ 382¹¹ 489⁶ 498¹⁶ 651¹¹: see also 15⁸ 205¹⁷ 342²
573⁴ 701⁵ 1014⁹ 1039¹⁰

جَرِيرُ بْنُ عَطِيَّةَ بْنِ الْخَيْطَقِيِّ see ابْنُ الْخَيْطَقِيِّ

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ عَلَالِ الْعِجْلِيِّ see الْخُطِيمُ

بنو الْخُطِيمِ a family of the Dībāb 924⁵ (var. الْخُطَيْمُ and الْخُطَيْمُ) cf. 928⁸ seq.

أَفْرِيقَةُ الْعَرَبِ one of the خُفَافُ بْنُ نَدْبَةَ 372⁹

الْخُفَيْفُ بْنُ الْمَأْمُونِ [الدَّارِمِيُّ] (var. الْخُفَيْفُ 312¹⁵ seq.) captured at the Battle of al-Wakīṭ 309⁸

خُلْدُ see under خَالِدُ

الْخَلْصَمَةُ a deity 141⁴

بنو خَلَف a family of the Ja'far ibn Kilab (?) 925¹⁶

خَلِيد see 426 notes ²

خَلِيف بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ النُّمَيْرِي slain by the Banū Nahshal at the Battle of Dhu Najab 702¹ seq. 1080⁹

خَلِيف بن عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بن عَائِذِ بْنِ النَّدْبِ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471³ seq.

جَنْدَل بن عَبِيدِ النُّمَيْرِي see ابْنُ الْخَلِيلَةِ

× خَمَاعَةُ بنت مُجَاشِع بن دَارِم 948³

ابْنُ الْخَمِيسِ النُّغَلِي [i.e. عَمْرُو بن الْخَمِيسِ, see Ibn Duraid 203⁶] slew al-Ḥarith ibn Zālim at the court of an-Nu'mān king of al-Ḥira, and was himself slain by Kaïs ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 103¹³ seq.

خَمِيرَة a mare which belonged to Shaitān ibn Mudlij 761⁶ seq.

خَمِيص see 934 notes ⁶

الْخَمِيمَةُ of the Banu-l-Ḥarith ibn 'Uḥād: mother of Ruhaima, a wife of al-Farazdaq 595¹ seq.

خُنَازِير or خُنَازِير Persian general at the Battle of Dhu Kār 640¹⁵ 643¹⁸ 644¹⁰

خُنْدُق said to be a nickname of Laila bint 'Imrān ibn al-Ḥafī ibn Kufa'a, the wife of al-Yās ibn Muḍar 178⁹: group of tribes (including the Tamīm, Ḍabba, Asad, Kuraish and others) 147⁶ 148³ 178⁶ 240¹ 363⁹ 393¹⁶ 402¹⁵ seq. 449³ (see 449¹⁴ 450³) 506¹² seq. 539¹⁴ 666⁹ 714⁷ 743⁷ 789⁴ 903² seq. 912¹⁶ 913⁸ 915¹² 960¹⁰ 994³ 1013⁷ 1050¹⁰

أَوْقَى بن خُنْزِير see ابْنُ خُنْزِير

خُنْسَاء a woman mentioned in a poem by al-Ba'ith 135¹²

الْخُنْسَاء the poetess; verse cited 423¹¹

كُتَيْبُ الْعَنْبَرِي see أَبُو الْخُنْسَاء

خُنَيْس mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq 381⁶ seq.

الْخَوَارِجُ 118¹² seq. 896¹³ 1092¹⁵

خَوْحَى see 637 notes²

الْخَوَر 297¹³

674⁶ خَوْنَةُ بنت سنان بن أبي حارثة المريّة

خَوْنَةُ بنت شهاب aunt of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith ibn Shihab 75¹⁵

خَوْنَةُ بنت عَطِيَّة بنت عمار wife of 'Adī ibn Arṭāt 993¹¹

خُوَيْلِد بن عمرو see the following

[الكلابى] خُوَيْلِد بن نُقَيْل بن عمرو, called خُوَيْلِد بن عمرو, and النَّصِيف, because he was killed by a thunderbolt 759¹³ seq. (cf. 387¹⁵ 761¹⁵ 933⁹): his genealogy 387¹⁵: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062¹⁷

زَيْد بن عمرو بن خُوَيْلِد see خُوَيْلِد بن عمرو

خُوَيْلِد آل (?) 1099⁶

خُوَيْلَةُ a clan of the 'Abs (?) 338¹⁵

الخِيار بن سَمَرَةَ المَجاشِعى governor of 'Umān, slain in the rebellion of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 974⁴ seq. 993⁷

أَفَر بن لَقِيْط see أَبُو خَيْرَةَ

[الْجَعْفَرى] خَيْشَنَةُ slain in the War of Ḥaramūt 929¹ seq.

الْخَطَفَى see الْخَبِطَفَى, خَبِطَفَا

د

533⁶ seq. دَاب بن عَوْف بن الْأَحْوَص [الكلابى]

داحس a horse which gave its name to the War between the tribes of 'Abs and Dhubyān 83⁸ seq.: see also 63¹³ (= 82¹³) 108¹⁵ 419¹⁵ (= 1071⁶)

دَارِم بن مالِك بن حَنْظَلَةَ (دارم treated once as diptote 1086¹⁴) one of the principal tribes of the Tamīm: their genealogy 127⁴: their division into six clans, 'Abdallah, Mujāshi', Nahshal, Abān, Jarīr and Manaf 187⁶: their connection with the Taghlib

452¹¹ seq. (= 1073¹⁰ seq.) 879¹⁴ seq.: see also 737⁷ 1726⁶ seq. 308² 310¹⁶ 390¹⁶
425¹ 489¹¹ 539¹⁷ 572¹⁴ 600¹¹ seq. 654³ (= 1085⁵) 666⁴ 758¹⁰ 765¹⁴ 821⁶ 935¹² 939¹²
1047¹³ 1078⁶ 1086¹⁴ *et passim*

⁹داسم a slave of the Banu Mujashi' (?) 765¹³

⁹داعر a stallion camel which gave its name to a breed (الدَّاعِرِيَّة) 559¹⁶ — see also notes ⁶

⁹عمارَة بن زياد see دائق

(1) ⁹داود David 986⁶ 1032¹⁴ — see also 995¹

(2) ⁹داود a descendant of the poet Dhu'aib ibn Ka'b, cited by Abu 'Ubaida 1026²

⁹داود بن مَتَم author of a verse cited 316¹⁰

⁹دبیر see 242¹

⁹داعل بن أعصر see ابن دُخان

⁹دخان i.e. the tribes of Bahila and Ghanī 1028¹ seq.

⁹دُخْتَنُوس بنت لَقِيْط [الدَّخْتَنُوسِيَّة] wife of 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus 665⁹ 940¹: cut off her hair on the death of her father at the Battle of Jabala 939¹²: her verses on the occasion 665¹¹ seq. 666⁴ seq.: satirised an-Nu'mān ibn Kāhwas 656¹² seq. (cf. 495⁷): see also 665⁷ (= 940³)

⁹دراج see الدَّحَار

⁹دراج بن زُرْعَة took part in the War of Harāmīt 927⁴, and was put to death by the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 930¹⁶ seq.: his verses composed in prison *ibid.*

⁹دراج بن الدَّحَار [الدَّحَارِيَّة] at the Battle of al-Iyād 582¹⁹ — apparently identical with الدَّحَار, one of the Banu Tha'laba 313¹⁸

⁹أم دُرْدَاة [الدَّارِيَّة] at the Battle of al-Iyād 583²

⁹دِرْعَم [الدَّرْعَمِيَّة] grandfather of Ruhaima, who was married to al-Farazdaq 594⁸ 595¹¹ 18

⁹غَنِيْم بن دِرْعَم see ابن دِرْعَم

[var. غَنِيِي] دِرْعَم بن غَنِيِي 227⁶, a descendant of Ma'bad ibn Zurāra ad-Darīmī 653¹⁶ 679⁹: cited by Abu 'Ubaida *ibid.*: see also 227¹⁹ 239⁷

دُرَيْدُ بْنُ تَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ [الْبُرَيْوَعِي] at the Battle of Dhu Najab 588² (= 1080⁹)

دُرَيْدُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ [الْبُرَيْوَعِي] at the Battle of Dhu Najab 302⁹ seq.

الصَّمَّةُ see أَبُو دُرَيْدٍ

الدَّعَاءُ [الشَّيْبَانِي] mentioned in a poem by 'Amra ibn Ṭarīk 56¹⁴: present at the Battle of al-Iyād 583¹⁰ 586¹⁴

نُعْمُوصُ الرِّمْلِ الْعَبْدِيُّ a mythical person: his adventures at Wabar 330 notes⁶

دَغَلُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ a genealogist, mentioned by al-Farazdaq 189⁷

دَلَمُ بْنُ الْهَثَاثِ الْمُبَاشِعِيِّ father-in-law of al-Farazdaq 1044¹

الدَّهْلَمِسُ الْكَلْبِيُّ a friend of al-Farazdaq 869²

أَبُو دَقْبِلٍ author of a verse cited 861⁶

الدَّقِيمَا a mare which belonged to Ma'kil ibn 'Āmir ibn Mau'ala 667⁵

بَنُو دُقْمَانَ a family of the clan Naṣr ibn Mu'awiya 895⁹ (= 495¹⁵)

الدَّقِيمُ a she-camel proverbial for ill-luck 526¹⁰ 761⁷ 862¹⁴

جَارِيَةُ بْنُ حُرَّانٍ i.e. أَبُو دُوَادٍ [الْإِلَادِي] 201²: mentioned in a verse by Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 91¹⁰ (= 408⁴), and in a verse by al-Farazdaq 201¹: his verses cited 91¹⁵ 408⁹ seq.

جَارِيَةُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ see أَبُو دُوَادٍ بَنِي رَبِيعَةَ

أَبُو دُوَادٍ الرَّوَّاسِيُّ his verses on the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471¹⁸ seq.: see also 534³ (?)

دُوَادٍ family (?) 1099⁶

دُوَادٍ بْنُ خَالِدٍ [الْكَلَابِي] captured at the Battle of an-Nisr 241¹⁴

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ عَمِيرٍ see أَبْنُ الدُّوْرِقِيَّةِ

الْأَخْطَلُ بْنُ غَوْتٍ see أَبْنُ دَوْسٍ

دَوْسُ بْنُ غَسَّانَ الشَّالِيطِيِّ son of the poet Ghassan ibn Dhuhail 25⁴ seq.

دَوْسَةُ بِنْتُ عَمْرِو بْنِ مَرَّةٍ ancestress of the Dhibāb and the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilab 927¹³

حَنِيقَةَ الدُّوَلِ [var. الدَّيْل] 420¹² 458¹⁸ — cf. 846⁷

الدَّيَّان 151¹⁷, a nickname of one of the persons mentioned 150¹ seq.

أَزْنَمَ الْيَرْبُوعِيَّ حَصْبَةَ بْنِ تَيْسَفَ grandfather of 'Amra ibn Ṭariḡ 47² 68²; see also 25⁷ 26⁶ 27⁹ 28¹

الدَّيْل see الدُّوَل

ذ

عُنَيْدَةُ بِنْتُ صَعَصَعَةَ بْنِ نَاجِيَةَ see ذَاتُ الْخِمَارِ

ذَاتُ النَّسْرِ a mare which belonged to Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ibn Mas'ūd 584⁹

قُدَامَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ see الذَّائِدُ

ذُبْيَانُ بْنُ بَغِيصَ a tribe included in the group Ghaṭafān 82¹⁴ 94¹¹ 239¹⁹ 654¹⁷, called also ذُبْيَانُ الصَّغَا 678¹⁵; their genealogy 85¹¹; their feud with the 'Abs (the War of Dāḥis) 94¹¹ seq.: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Asad, the Kinda, the Tamīm and the Ribab 656⁴ seq.: were allied with the Asad at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 239¹⁹; see also 93⁹ 103⁸ 242¹⁰ 539⁸ 903¹

ذُبْيَانُ بْنُ جُنَادَةَ ancestor of a family of the Bahila 1027⁸

ذُرَاعُ الْخَارِجِيِّ (var. دَارِع) 156¹¹

ذُكْوَانُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْقُفَيْمِيِّ is said to have caused the death of Ghālib, the father of al-Farazdaq 216¹⁷ seq. 682² (= 217¹⁶) 845²

ذُكْوَانُ a family of the Taim [ibn 'Abd-Manat?] 363¹³

(1) الذَّلْعَاءُ a woman mentioned by Jarṭr 775⁴ (var. التَّيْفَاءُ)

(2) الذَّلْعَاءُ see الذَّلْعَاءُ

ذُفْلُ بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ a tribe included in the Bakr ibn Wa'il: their genealogy 189⁹; see also 326¹¹ 611¹⁷ 612¹ 728¹⁶ 730⁴ 764⁸ 1023¹⁵

ذُفْلُ بْنُ الدُّوَلِ a clan of the Ḥanīfa 846⁷

ذُعَلُ بْنُ شَيْمَانَ clan: were defeated by the Taghlib at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 457¹⁸; distinguished themselves at the Battle of Dhu Ḳār 644¹²: see also 853⁸ (cf. 806⁹)

ذُعَلُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba 196¹⁷

الذُّعَلَانِ certain clans of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 461⁷ 728¹⁵ 764⁷ [see also Aghānī X 113¹⁷]

أَبْنُ الذُّعُوبِ الْأَسَدِيِّ captured Mu'ayya ibn aṣ-Ṣimma 120⁵ seq.

ذُعَيْلُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ a family of the [Salīḡ ibn] Yarbū' 37¹⁴ (see 2¹⁵ 38⁵)

ذُو الْأَصْبَعِ الْعَدَوَانِيُّ author of a verse cited 762⁵

ذُو الْأَعْدَاءِ a poet who satirised the Mujāshi' and other clans, for which reason he was himself satirised by al-Farazdaq 513¹ seq. 523⁹ (= 908¹⁶) 907¹⁰: according to some his name was Mutawakkil ibn 'Iyād 513¹ 523¹⁰ (genealogy), according to others Naḡī' ibn Sawāda 523¹² 907¹¹ 922⁶ cf. 917¹: he is sometimes called a Ḍibābī 523¹² 907¹¹, and sometimes represented as belonging to the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 513¹ 523¹⁰ seq. 909⁸ 922⁶ seq.

عَامِرُ بْنُ أَحْمَرَ بْنِ بَيْدَلَةَ see ذُو الْبُرْدِيِّ

يَسْتَنَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see ذُو الْجَدْيَيْنِ (1)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْخُرَثِ بْنِ قَتَامٍ see ذُو الْجَدْيَيْنِ (2)

يَسْتَنَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see أَبْنُ ذِي الْجَدْيَيْنِ (1)

السَّلِيلُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see أَبْنُ ذِي الْجَدْيَيْنِ (2)

ذُو الْجَوَوشِ leader of the Ḍibāb at the time of the War between the Banu Abi Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banu Ja'far 534⁸

شُعْرُ بْنُ عَلَالٍ بْنِ قُرُظٍ i. e. ذُو الْخِرْقِ الطَّيِّبِ 1070¹¹ seq.: his verses on the *mu'allaqara* between Ḡhalib ibn Ṣa'ṣa'a and Suhaim ibn Wathl 418⁶ seq. (= 1070¹³ seq.)

ذُو الْخَيْمِ a horse which belonged to Malik ibn Nuwaira 247¹² 298⁵

ذُو الرَّحْلِ a horse which belonged to Malik ibn Kuḥafa 532¹⁰

عَدِيُّ بْنُ الرَّقِيعِ see ذُو الرَّقِيعِ

مَالِكُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ سَلَمَةَ see ذُو الرُّقَيْبَةِ

غَيْلَانُ بْنُ عَقْبَةَ i.e. ذُو الرُّمَّةِ: his verses cited 8¹⁵ 182⁶ 270¹⁴ 329 notes⁴ 388⁵ 501¹⁷

789⁴ 850⁴: opinion of Jarīr concerning him 1048⁴ seq.

حَبِيبُ بْنُ بَعْجٍ بْنِ عَثْبَةَ see ذُو السَّنِينَةِ

صَرِيفُ بْنُ سَيْدَانَ see ذُو سَيْدَانَ

الْأَخْطَلُ بْنُ غَوْتٍ see ذُو الْعَبَاةِ

ذُو الْعُقْلِ a horse which belonged to Ḥaṭṭ ibn Abī Jābir ibn Aus 83¹⁰ seq. 280⁹

303⁴ (= 84⁶) — see 303¹⁵

الْحَصَيْنُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ شَدَادٍ see ذُو الْغَضَةِ

(1) أَلِخْصَيْنُ ذُو الْقَرْنَيْنِ *Alexander the Great* 110¹ 576¹

(2) أَلِخْصَيْنُ ذُو الْقَرْنَيْنِ one of the Lakhmite kings, by some identified with ‘Amr ibn al-Mundhir, by others with al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 1018¹² (= 588¹⁶) 1073¹ — see Ṭabarī I 900⁹ seq.

أَمْرُ الْقَيْسِ بْنِ حُجْرٍ see ذُو الْفُرُوجِ

حَاجِبُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسٍ see ذُو الْقَيْسِ

(ذُو اللَّحْيَةِ بْنِ عَمْرِو) ذُو لَحْيٍ of the clan Abu Bakr ibn Kilāb: lived at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 242¹⁷ seq.

ذُو الثُّوْنِ a sword which belonged to Malik ibn Zuhair al-‘Absī 88²⁰ 96⁵ (cf. 96⁹)

يَزِيدُ بْنُ قُرْطَانَ see ذُو الْوَدَعِ, ذُو الْوَدَعِ

gave his name to a kind of lance (أَيْزَنِي or أَزْنِي) 565⁴

ذُو الْكُفَيْتِ (var. رَوَادِ), called أَبُو زَيْدٍ: cited by Abu ‘Ubaida 735²

ذُو يَبِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ of the clan ‘Amr ibn Tamīm: one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁶: was present at the Battle of Tiyās 1025¹⁸

ذَيْيَالُ السَّعْدِيِّ (or ذَيْيَالُ) 82² 180⁸ 318¹²) an ancestor of ‘Amr ibn Jurmūz

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُرْمُوزٍ see ابْنُ ذَيْيَالٍ

أبو النخيل an authority cited by Abu 'Ubaida 240¹³

رأسب بن جرم a clan of the Kūḍa'a 726¹⁷ (genealogy)

رعى الأيل i.e. التميمي [بن حنين] عبيد 428⁴ 446⁴ 447⁸ 493¹⁵, called also رعى الأيل 430¹⁸ 448¹² 911² أبو جندل 428² seq. 431¹ 432¹, ابن يروع 428¹³ 429⁴ 431¹³ 442¹⁵ (cf. 934⁸), and أخو قوازين 202¹: his quarrel with Jarir 427¹³ seq., who afterwards satirised him and his son Jandal 446³ seq. (cf. 493¹⁵): his verses cited 428⁵ 430¹ seq. 521⁶ 825² 934¹⁰: his death 918⁴

رافع بن أبي بكر [بن جابر العجلي] born about the time of the Battle of Dhu Ṭulh 48³ (= 782⁸)

عبد الله بن رلان see ابن رلان

الراقية بنت الجيا loved by Yasār al-Kawā'ib 1093²

الرباب a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Kais 85¹³

الرباب بنت الخثات بن يويد a woman of the Mujashi', mentioned contemptuously by Jarir 439⁹ 894¹ 938⁵ 1036¹⁵ (= 440⁷) — see 1036 notes ⁴, where she is called a نبيضة

الرباب بنت الربيع بن زياد wife of Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Abst 1071¹⁴: see also 104⁸ and notes ³

الرباب بنت قُرط [النخيلية] a contemporary of the Caliph 'Uthmān 220¹⁸, called أم غالب 220¹⁹

الرباب (or رباب 681² seq.) plural of ربة 916⁸, or ربابة 912⁹: a group of clans,

including the Ḍabba, the Taim, the 'Adi and the 'Auf (or 'Ukl) 1064⁷: are sometimes reckoned as belonging to the Tamīm 361¹⁰ cf. 360⁵: fought at the First Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 452⁹ (= 1073⁹) 453⁴ seq. 457¹⁵: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Banu Ḥanzala ibn Malik 656⁷ seq. 676¹¹: fought at an-Nisr as the allies of the Asad 239¹⁸ 240⁵ seq., cf. the divergent accounts 258¹ seq. 1065² seq.: fought at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 149¹³ 150⁹ 151¹ seq. (cf. 448¹² 601¹): see also 146⁸ (= 327¹⁷) 148¹² 208¹ 238⁸ 301¹⁶ 365¹⁶ 390¹⁶ 448⁵ 457⁸ (= 1077⁹) 466¹⁴ 487¹⁴ 737²⁰ 804⁴ 908⁴ 912⁷ 1034⁵ 1087² 1097⁴

الْأَسَدُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ see ابْنُ الرَّبَابِ

رَبَّانُ بْنُ حُلَّانٍ see 726 notes³ [cf. Ibn K̲utaiba M. 51¹⁵]

الرَّبَائِعُ i.e. the three clans called Rabr'a ibn Malik ibn Zaid-Manat, Rabr'a ibn Ḥanzala ibn Malik and Rabr'a ibn Malik ibn Ḥanzala 186³ 17 699⁸

زَيْدٌ بْنُ جَرِيرٍ see زَيْدٌ بْنُ جَرِيرٍ

رَبِيعُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 948¹⁴

رَبِيعُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو الدَّارِمِيِّ slain by the 'Abs at Akrun 679 notes⁶

رَبِيعُ بْنُ الْمَكْحَشَرِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّهْشَلِيِّ a contemporary of al-Farazdaq: had a dispute with Janāb ibn Sharīk ibn Hammām 941⁵ 957⁸

الرَّبِيعُ captured at the Battle of Jadud 148¹⁷ seq.

رَبِيعُ بْنُ الْكَحْثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat, included in the group Muḳa'is 222¹⁵ (see *Additions and Corrections*) 717⁹ 741⁴ 979¹ 1023¹⁵; raided by the Shaibān at Jadud 145² cf. 326¹⁵ seq. 710⁹; satirised by al-Farazdaq 124¹⁵ seq.: see also 328⁴

الرَّبِيعُ بْنُ رُبَيْعٍ see. الرَّبِيعُ بْنُ رُبَيْعٍ

رَبِيعُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْعُمَيْيِّ (or رَبِيعُ 92⁷ 655¹) of the clan 'Audh ibn Ghālib ibn K̲uṭal'a 88⁶ (see *Additions and Corrections*): called الْكَامِلُ 104¹⁵ 193⁷; his genealogy 88¹⁵; his relations with his wife's brother, Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 88¹⁵ seq.: his verses on the murder of Malik ibn Zuhair 89⁸ seq.: see also 90² seq. 104⁴ seq. 654¹⁷ seq. 679 notes⁶ seq. 1071¹⁴ seq.

رَبِيعُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ mentioned by Jarīr 1002⁹ (see 1002⁷)

رَبِيعُ بْنُ عُتَيْبَةَ بْنِ الْكَحْثِ بْنِ رُبَيْعٍ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁷; see also 647¹⁷ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ أَبِي (?) الضَّحِيَّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 1066¹⁴

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ see جَعْفَرُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ see رَبِيعَةُ الْكُجُوعِ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ زُقَيْرِ الثَّغَلِيِّ maternal grandfather of the poet Imru'u-l-Ḳais *ibn Hujr* 905⁴

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ see 559 notes⁴

رَبِيعَةُ النَّوْصَتَى a clan of the Tamim 186⁵ 413² 699¹¹, called *رَبِيعَةُ النَّوْصَتَى* 186⁵ 699¹¹

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ قُرْطُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ see رَبِيعَةُ الْخَيْرِ

رَبِيعَةُ الشَّرْحِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilab: maltreated by the Banu Ja'far *ibn Kilab* 532¹⁴ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ of the clan Ka'b ibn Rab'ra: called أَبْنُ الْحَارِشِ after his great-grandfather 655¹²: negotiated with the 'Abs before the Battle of Jabala 655¹ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ see رَبِيعَةُ الصُّغْرَى

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ طَرِيفِ بْنِ تَيْمِمْ [الْعَنْبَرِي] his verses on the Battle of an-Nibaj and Thaital 1024¹⁶ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ صَعْصَعَةَ group of clans 666⁵ (cf. 70⁷) — see مَجْدُ بَنَاتِ تَيْمِمْ الْأَدْرَمِ بْنِ غَالِبٍ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilab: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062⁷

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ عَاجِلٍ a clan of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 307¹⁶ 308⁴ 309⁴

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ عَقِيلٍ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062¹²

رَبِيعَةُ الْخَيْرِ 91¹¹ seq., أَبْنُ قُرْطُ, 92¹, and رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ قُرْطُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ [الْقُشَيْرِي] 91¹⁷ (= 408¹⁶) 408²: made a treaty with the 'Abs 408²: eulogised by Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 91¹⁶ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ قُرْطُ بْنُ عَبْدِ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilab: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062⁹

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ see رَبِيعَةُ الْكَنْبَرِي

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ a subdivision of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 399¹⁰ (cf. 970⁵) 608⁹ 1023¹²

رَبِيعَةُ الشَّرِّ بْنِ كَعْبٍ see رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

رَبِيعَةُ a clan of the Tamīm 186⁷ 223¹² 336¹² seq. 338¹⁷ 434⁹ 452¹⁴
(= 1073¹³) 699¹², called رَبِيعَةُ الصُّغْرَى 186⁷ 699¹²

الْمُخَبِّلُ الْقُرَيْشِيُّ see رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

رَبِيعَةُ a clan of the Tamīm 5¹² 186⁴ 699⁹ 1049¹¹ 1097¹, called
رَبِيعَةُ الْكُبْرَى 186⁴ 699⁹, and رَبِيعَةُ الْجُبُورِ 6¹ 9⁸ 186⁴ 699⁹ 1049¹¹

رَبِيعَةُ of the clan Usayyid ibn 'Amr: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times 139⁸

رَبِيعَةُ بِنْتُ النَّمَرِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ تَعِجَلِيَّةٌ mother of the poet Abu-n-Najm 611¹⁵

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَقْرُومٍ النُّصَيْبِيُّ his verses on the death of al-Ḥarith ibn Muzaiḳiyya 196⁸ seq.:
on the Battle of an-Nisār 1067⁵ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بَنِي نِزَارٍ (see 47¹⁰ 92⁸) great group of tribes: their conduct during the disturbances at al-Baṣra after the death of Yazid ibn Mu'awiya 112¹¹ 113³ 727²¹ seq.:
on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 749¹⁷ 1092¹³ (cf. 766⁴): see also 98¹⁵ 142⁴
225⁹ 571 notes⁴ 727²⁰ 748¹⁰ 811¹¹ 815⁴ 901⁴ 903⁸ 912⁵ 1073¹ seq. 1093¹³ 1094¹⁴ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ see رَبِيعَةُ ابْنُ سُلَيْمٍ

رَبِيعَةُ slain by Ḥuṣayn ibn Ḍamḍam al-Murri at the close
of the War of Daḥis 105¹¹ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ ابْنُ زُهَلٍ a clan of the Shaiban 305¹³ 583¹¹ 644¹⁸ 646² 762⁸ (= 1018¹⁰) 906¹

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ زُهَلٍ, called أَبُو مُرْعَبٍ, of the tribe Asad ibn Khuzaima: cited as an
authority by Abu 'Ubaida 238¹¹ cf. 240³ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ زُهَلٍ his relations with 'Abd-ar-Raḥmān ibn Muḥammad ibn al-Ash'ath
413¹ seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ زُهَلٍ at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād 729¹³: his grave
126⁵ [رَبِيعَةُ according to the *Mushabih* of adh-Dhabābi ed. De Jong 379¹⁰]

رَبِيعَةُ see عُنَيْنَةُ بْنُ أَرْحَلٍ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ أَرْحَلٍ see عُنَيْنَةُ بْنُ أَرْحَلٍ

رديم a man of the Bakr ibn Wa'il (?): at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312⁹ 15

رَدِيمُ الثَّوَدِيمِ 196⁵ [الرَّدِيمُ according to Ibn Duraid 120⁴, Lisan XV 128⁴], or رَدِيمُ 188¹⁶ 233⁹: originally named عَمْرُو 188¹⁶ 196⁵, son of Malik ibn Zaid 233⁹ (genealogy), and great-grandfather of Zaid al-Fawāris 188¹⁶: called أَبُو حَبْرٍ and رَدِيمُ 196⁵ seq.: slain at the Battle of Idam *ibid.*

رَدِيْنَةُ said to be a woman who gave her name to a kind of lance (رَدِيْنِيَّةٌ) 811²

أَبُو الرَّدِيْنِي author of a verse satirising 'Umāra ibn 'Aḳīl the great-grandson of Jarir 205¹⁷

رِزَامُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm 223¹² 434⁹ 830¹⁵

رَشِيدُ بْنُ رَمِيْضِ الْعَنْزِي his verses satirising the son of al-Muḥill ibn Ḳudama al-Yarbu' 207¹⁵ seq.: his verses on the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1021⁷ seq.

رَشِيْةُ بِنْتُ شَدَادِ بْنِ شَهَابٍ captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irab 1088⁶

رَضَى deity 141⁴

رَغَالٌ (var. رَغَالٌ) a term applied to the mother of Jarir 281⁶

رَعْلٌ a clan of the Sulaim 392⁹ (see also notes ⁴) 410⁹ seq.

رَغَالٌ a female slave 657¹

رَغَالٌ see رَغَالٌ

رَغَوَانٌ nickname of the clan Mujāshī', or of some member of it 78⁴ 217¹² 997⁷

أَبُو رَغَوَانٍ i. e. Mujāshī' 413¹⁵ (= 385⁶)

رَقِيْدَةُ the owner of a house at al-Baṣra 738¹⁷

رَقِيْدَةُ [بِنْتُ الْمُؤَدَّرِ بْنِ صِرَارِ الثَّقَفِيِّ] at the Battle of Buzakha 195¹⁰ *

(1) رَقِيْسٌ wife of Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra 943¹ (see notes ²)

(2) رَقِيْسٌ a clan of the Shaiban 526¹¹ [see Ibn Duraid 210¹³]

رَقِيْسَةُ بِنْتُ شَهْمَةَ بْنِ قَيْسِ ancestress of certain clans of the Tamīm (viz. Fuḳaim, Naḥshal, Kulaib and Ghudana) 748⁶ 752¹⁷ 758⁸

عبد الله بن قيس الرقياتي see ابن الرقياتي

رقيّة a name given to the Dependents of the Kindite kings 452¹⁶ (= 1073¹⁶)

رَمْلَة بنت صبيح captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 242²

رَحِيمَة بنت غنيم بن درقم wife of al-Farazdaq 594¹⁵ seq.

رَوَاحَة [ابن ربيعة] ancestor of a family of the 'Abs 93² (cf. 84¹³ 420¹³)

رَوَّادُ التَّعَبِيِّ 735 notes¹ — see ذَوَّادُ التَّعَبِيِّ

رُوبَةُ بن العجاج cited by Abu 'Ubaida as an authority for events in the reign of Sulaiman 383⁶

الرُّوْقَانِ i.e. the Taghlibite clans Jusham and Malik 266¹² 373⁵

الرُّومُ 141¹¹ 383⁸ (see also notes⁷)

رَبَاحُ بن يربوع clan: at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 49⁴ seq. (= 783⁴ seq.): at the Battle of al-Marrūt 72² seq. (cf. 835¹⁴): defeated by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibi at Irab 473⁷ seq. (cf. 703¹ seq. 1088¹ seq.): see also 14¹⁵ 22¹⁴ 31⁶ 10 69¹² 84¹⁸ seq. 113¹⁵ 298¹¹ 303¹² 338³ 416²⁰ 417²⁰ 434⁷ 438² 647¹⁰ 758¹ 957⁶ (cf. 1040¹⁰) 998¹² 1038² 1039¹² 1070¹³

إبراهيم بن أحمد القيسى [i.e. أبو ريش] who died A. H. 349 — see Rieu "Supplement to the Catalogue of Arabic MSS" p. 653 col. 1] cited as an authority in L 42⁵ 44 notes⁵

أبو ربحانة الغريفي cited by Zuhair ibn Hunaid, an informant of Abu 'Ubaida 733⁷

رَبِيعَة بنت الحريش ancestress of a family of the Kilab 243⁹

د

بنو زاجر 174¹⁷

زَبَابُ بن رَمِيْلَة after his mother 1098⁵: an enemy of al-Farazdaq 1034⁷: slew Abu Badhdhāl 1098⁵ 1099¹⁴ [in the Aghāni the name appears as زَاب VIII 159⁷ seq., الزَاب X 26⁸, and رَاب XVIII 71⁴ — the correct form is given in Boucher 195⁵ seq. 199⁷ seq.]

لَيْبَنَةُ بنت قَرْطَةَ see الرِّبَابَةُ

زَيْلَانُ at the Battle of Jabala 99¹⁴

زَيْلَانُ (var. رَيْلَانُ) 726¹⁸

زَيْلَانُ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ, called أَبُو مُصْرِيفٍ 417²⁰ 647¹⁶ seq. 941⁸: cited by Abu 'Ubaida 313⁸ 417²⁰

x [زَيْلَانُ (var. الزَّيْلَانُ) possessor of the she-camel called ad-Duhaim 526¹¹ [see Ibn Duraid 211¹]

الرَّيْدُ a horse which belonged to al-Haufazān 145¹⁰ (= 327⁸)

زَيْلَا said to have been the name of a female slave of al-Aḥnaf ibn Ḳais 114¹³ seq. (= 733¹ seq.)

الرَّيْقَانُ الشَّعْدِيُّ i. e. أَمْرُ الْقَيْسِ 752⁵ seq. (genealogy): husband of Hunaida the paternal aunt of al-Farazdaq 127⁷ 264¹¹ 706³: supported the Caliph Abu Bakr at the time of the *Ridda* 715¹⁸ seq.: his verses on the subject 715¹⁷ seq.: other verses ascribed to him 714¹⁴ seq.: see also 264¹⁶ 705¹³ seq. 708¹ 713⁵ 714¹⁶ seq. 752⁴ 775¹ 779¹

عَيْلَاشُ بْنُ الرَّيْقَانِ see بَدْرُ ابْنِ الرَّيْقَانِ

زَيْبَةُ a negress, mother of the poet 'Antara ibn Shaddad 372⁸

زُبَيْدُ [بن الحارث] a clan of the Madhḥij 469⁸

زُبَيْدُ بْنُ سَلِيطٍ ancestor of a family 101⁷ 581⁵ seq.

بنو زُبَيْدٍ a family of the 'Abshams ibn Sa'd 713¹

الزُّبَيْرُ بْنُ بَالِغِ التَّيْهَوْدِيِّ bought a robe of 'Utairid ibn Ḥajib ibn Zurāra 464⁴

أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ 81² seq., 81⁴ ابْنُ صَغِيَّةٍ, called ابْنُ عَوَامٍ 1040⁹, الزُّبَيْرُ بْنُ الْعَوَامِ, and الْحَوَارِيُّ (see *Glossary* s. r. حَوَارٍ): his genealogy 399⁹ cf. 274³: his mother Ṣaḥṣa bint 'Abd-al-Muttalib 968¹⁵: betrayed by an-Na'ir ibn az-Zammām al-Mu-jāshī' and slain by 'Amr ibn al-Jurmuz as-Sa'dī 80¹² seq. 179⁹ seq. 222⁶ 223⁹ 254¹⁶ 274² 318¹⁵ seq. 399⁹ (= 426¹⁵) 439²⁰ 544¹⁰ seq. 591¹⁵ 694¹⁷ 708⁴ 775¹⁶ 776¹² 802¹¹ 833² 834⁹ 844⁴ 854³ seq. 860⁵ 892² 11 893¹⁶ 937³ 968¹² 969⁵ seq. 997¹⁰ seq. 1017⁴ 1018⁵ seq. 1035¹⁴ seq.

الزُبَيْرُ بْنُ الْمَاحُوزِ [السَّليطِي] a leader of the *Khawarij* in the time of the Caliph Ibn az-Zubair 118¹³ [see Ṭabarī II 517⁷]; slain at Iṣḥān by ‘Attab ibn Warḥa 896¹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ see ابْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ الْأَسَدِيُّ [i.e. ابْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ], see Ṭabarī II 269¹⁴: his verses on the death of Ḥanī’ ibn ‘Urwa and Muslim ibn ‘Aḳīl 246¹⁷ seq.

زَيْمِ بْنِ زَيْمِ بْنِ النَّضْبَابِيِّ lived at the time of the War of Ḥaramūt 928⁵

زَحْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ الْجُعْفِيِّ served under Muṣ‘ab ibn az-Zubair 1092⁸

زَيْمِ بْنِ زَحْرِ see ابْنُ زَحْرِ

زُرَّارَةُ بْنُ عُدَسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ, called أَبُو مَعْبُدٍ 788¹⁶: his genealogy 45¹⁶ 139⁹ 182¹⁶: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times 139⁹: his relations with ‘Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra 652¹⁵ seq. (cf. 1081¹¹ seq.): protected al-Ḥārith ibn Zālim 1060¹⁴ seq.: his conversation with his niece before the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1061¹⁵ seq.: his dying injunctions respecting ‘Amr ibn Milḳaṭ at-Ṭa’ī 45¹⁶ seq. (= 1087¹⁵ seq.): see also 182¹⁵ (= 774¹⁵ 1049⁹) 219⁴ 227⁷ 266 notes³ 300⁵ 462¹⁰ 497⁷ 600¹⁵ 621¹⁰ 772³ 788¹⁶ 958¹³ 959⁶ 1063¹⁴

زُرَّادُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الشَّعْدِيِّ at al-Baṣra at the time of the murder of Mas‘ūd ibn ‘Amr 733⁵

زُرْعَةُ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ الْهَلَالِيِّ grandson of Zabyān ibn Ziyād 389⁶

زُرْعَةُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ حُوَيْلِدِ الْكِلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062¹⁵

زُرْتُ 115¹⁵ 444⁸ 738⁵

زَعِيلُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ a clan nearly related to the Banu-l-Ḥārith ibn Ka‘b 152¹ [see Aghāni

IX 19²¹ — Wüstenfeld, *Register*, wrongly has “Zogeil”]

زُرْعَقَرَانُ a horse which belonged to Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī 235²

زُرْعَقَرَانُ بْنُ الرَّبِيعِ a horse which belonged to Ḳais ibn ‘Āṣim al-Minkarī 145¹⁰ (cf. 327⁹)

زَعْلُ 392 notes⁴ — see زَعْلُ

زُعْلَةُ بْنُ عُرْوَةَ (= زُعْلَةُ), called also زُعْلَةُ 370¹: his verses on the death of ‘Abdallāh ibn Ḳhāzim and Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 369¹² — see *Additions and Corrections*

زُعْبَةُ a he-ass 36¹¹

زُبَيْرُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الْكَلَابِيُّ a contemporary of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 749⁶; verse cited 776⁷

بَشِيرُ بْنُ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ عَمْرِو see أَبُو الرُّقَاقِ

الْقُرَاقِ see أَبُو زَكْرِيَّا بْنِ زِيَادِ الدَّقِيلِيِّ

زُلَّة a family of the clan Rabi'a ibn 'Ijl 307¹⁶

زُمَيْتَةُ see Glossary s.r. زَمَمَ

زُبَاعُ بْنُ أَكْحِيمِ بْنِ بَيْدَلَةَ [السَّعْدِيُّ] 772¹⁵

زُبَاعُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ بْنِ رَوَاحَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ 101⁹ (see 337⁵)

زُبَاعُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الْوَلَّاحِيُّ at the Battle of Dhu Najab 1080⁴

زُبَاعُ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ الْعَبْسِيُّ, called أُمِّ زُبَاعٍ after his great-grandfather 337¹⁵:

captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of as-Sara'im 337² and notes⁴

زُبَاعُ بْنُ أُمِّ زُبَاعٍ see the foregoing

الزُّبَيْجُ 1051¹

الزُّعْدَمَانِ see الزُّعْدَمِ 425²

زَعْدَمُ بْنُ حَزْنِ بْنِ وَهَبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 669¹¹ seq. 677² seq.

عَلِيُّ بْنُ زَعْدَمِ see أُمِّ زَعْدَمِ

الزُّعْدَمَانِ i.e. Zahdam ibn Ḥazn and his brother Kais 379¹⁵ 425⁴ seq. 669¹¹ seq.

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ بُوٍّ a man who lived at the time of the Second Battle of al-Kulab 150⁴

seq. [see Aghāni XV 74⁴]

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ بْنِ رَوَاحَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ his genealogy 84¹⁵; slain by Khalid ibn Ja'far ibn Kilab 384¹⁶ seq. cf. 103¹⁷

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ جُشَمِ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁴) cf. 899¹⁵

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ الْحَزْزُورِ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ slain at the Battle of al-Iyad 584⁴

[الْمُزَنِي] زَعْبَرُ بْنُ ابْنِ سَلَمَى the poet: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 201⁵: verses cited 239⁴ seq.

زَعْبَرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ مُعَيْبَةَ الْكَلَابِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 668¹² seq.

زَعْبَرُ بْنُ الْيَنْبِغِ 351¹³ 357² 114⁴ 727¹⁶ 729¹⁵ 731¹⁰ 732¹, or زَعْبَرُ بْنُ عُنَيْدِ بْنِ إِيسَى 358¹: cited by Abu 'Ubaida 354⁸ 727¹⁶ 729¹⁵ 731¹⁰ 732¹ 733⁷: see also 357⁵ 358¹³ 360¹⁴ 361¹⁰ 362⁷ 366¹³: for his genealogy, see 357²

زَوْجَةُ a woman mentioned in a verse by 'Umar ibn Laja' 487⁹

زَوْجُ الْقُبَيْدِي ancestor of 'Utba ibn Salma 471⁷

زُوَيْبِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْكَرِثِ بْنِ ضِرَارٍ at the Battle of Ghaul 387¹³

زِيَادُ بْنُ ابْنِ سُلَيْمٍ 125¹² 607¹⁶ 635¹⁰ 790¹⁷, and زِيَادُ بْنُ ابْنِ 79¹² 112⁸, called also زِيَادُ بْنُ ابْنِ 620⁷: fled from al-Basra in the time of the Caliph 'Ali, after having been appointed governor by 'Abdallah ibn 'Abbas 125¹² seq.: his persecution of al-Farazdaq 607¹⁵ (= 684⁸) 607¹⁶ seq. (cf. 635¹⁰ seq.) 609¹⁵ seq. 616² seq.: was appointed governor of the Hijaz by Mu'awiya 620¹⁰ seq.: his death and the verses composed on the subject 620¹⁴ seq.: see also 724¹² 725¹⁵ 790¹⁷

زِيَادُ بْنُ الْأَشْهَبِ بْنِ وَرْدٍ [الْحَجَّعِيُّ] at the court of Mu'awiya 716¹⁴

زِيَادُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ [i. e. زِيَادُ بْنُ الْأَعْتَمِ] satirised by al-Mughira ibn Ḥabab 736²

زِيَادُ بْنُ ابْنِ see زِيَادُ بْنُ حَرْبٍ

مَرْقَدُ بْنُ الْكَرِثِ see زِيَادُ بْنُ الْكَرِثِ

زِيَادُ بْنُ الْكَرِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْعَسَلَانِي, called ثَارِسُ مَرْدُودٍ 195²: slain by the Ḥabba at Buzakha, together with his brother Muḥarrik 195¹ seq. (cf. 189¹⁷ 193²)

زِيَادُ بْنُ زَيْبِرٍ [ذَيْبِرٍ] [الْأَسَدِيُّ] at the Battle of an-Nisār 241²⁰

زِيَادُ بْنُ ابْنِ see زِيَادُ بْنُ ابْنِ سُلَيْمٍ

زِيَادُ الْأَعْتَمِ see زِيَادُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ

زِيَادُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ [الْأَزْدِيُّ] said to have slain Ṣaliḥ the brother of Ḥutaiba ibn Muslim 361⁷

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَلَافَةَ الشَّغَلْبِيّ cited by al-Kalbī on the authority of al-Mufaḍḍal ibn Muḥammad 75² [see Ṭabarī I 1086¹²]

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْأَشْرَفِ الْعَنْكَبِيّ, called ابْنُ الْكِرْمَانِيّ 751⁷: his genealogy 737¹¹: became leader of the Yemenite party at al-Baṣra after the murder of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr *ibid.* seq.: supported the Umayyads on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1091¹ 1092¹

الْبَلِغَةُ الدُّبَيْيَانِيّ زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ مُعَوِيَّةَ

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو leader of the Taghlib in their war with the Ḳaisites in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 1038⁷

عُبَيْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ see ابْنُ زَيْدٍ

ذَوَانُ الْكَعْبِيّ see أَبُو زَيْدٍ

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو i. e. the descendants of Ziyād ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Sufyān al-'Abṣī (see 88¹³) 90¹² 17 95⁶ 194¹³

زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ see زَيْدُ بْنُ تَمِيمٍ

زَيْدُ الْقَوَارِسِ see زَيْدُ بْنُ حُصَيْنٍ بْنِ ضِرَارٍ

زَيْدُ الْخَجِيلِ [i. e. مُحَلِّلُ الطَّائِيّ, see Aghānī XVI 47 seq.]: verses cited 752² seq.

زَيْدُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 150⁵

زَيْدُ بْنُ سُوَيْدٍ بْنِ شَرِيكٍ [الشَّيْبَانِيّ] captured at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-lyād?) 1069⁶

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ancestor of a family of the Darim 498⁹ 939¹³ (see 45¹⁶ 73⁸)

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَدِيّ بْنِ زَيْدِ الْعِيَادِيّ at the court of the Persian king (Parwēz) 639⁵

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو [ابْنِ عَمْرِو الصَّبِيّ] an ancestor of 'Āṣim ibn Khalifa (?) 192⁷ (= 236⁵)

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عُدُسِ الدَّارِمِيّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666¹³ 671¹⁹ seq.

الْأَخْوَانُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قَيْسِ 800 زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قَيْسِ

زَيْدُ بْنُ الْغَوَثِ بْنِ أُمَيَّةَ clan 140⁴ seq.

زَيْدُ بْنُ حُصَيْنٍ بْنِ ضِرَارِ الصَّبِيّ i. e. زَيْدُ الْقَوَارِسِ 188¹³ seq. — for his genealogy, see

that of his grandfather ʿDirār 233⁹: distinguished himself at the Battle of Buzakha 189¹⁸ (cf. 192¹⁶) 195⁵ seq.

زَيْدُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ 412⁸ — read زَيْدُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ (see *Additions and Corrections*)

زَيْدُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ a clan of the Tamīm, included in the Banu-l-ʿAdawīya 186¹⁸

زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ a group of tribes 325¹⁵, called also تَمِيمُ 452⁹ 901⁵, and 1078⁵ (var. بَنُو زَيْدٍ 599 notes²)

زَيْدُ الْخَيْلِ see زَيْدُ بْنُ مُهَلَّبٍ

زَيْدُ الْيَمَامَةِ 839⁴: a client of the Ḥanīfa and a contemporary of Jarīr 837¹ seq. 838¹² seq. 839¹⁴ seq. 840¹

زَيْدُ بْنُ نَيْشَلٍ a clan of the Darīm 187⁸ 459¹

زَيْدُ الشَّجَارَةِ see زَيْدُ الْيَمَامَةِ

الْخَصَنِيُّ بْنُ زَيْدٍ see أَيْمَنُ زَيْدٍ

سَعِيدُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ a contemporary of al-Aṣmaʿī and Abu ʿUbayda: cited 136¹⁴

زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ see تَمِيمُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ

زَيْدَةُ daughter of the poet 203¹⁴ cf. 1¹⁶ 647⁹ 1045¹⁴: cited by her son, Miṣḥal ibn Kusaib 32¹ 126⁹ [the name is sometimes incorrectly written زَيْدٌ 647 notes¹ 1045 notes⁴ Jarīr I 26⁵, or زَيْدَةُ Aghānī VII 42²⁶]

زَيْقُ بْنُ يَسْطَمٍ 585¹⁵ 806⁴ 808¹¹ (?) 809⁷ seq. (= 77¹¹ seq.) 811⁹ 816¹⁵ (?) 853¹⁰ [this Zīq is usually represented as the father of Ḥadra, but since Ḥadra was a young woman in the time of al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf (819⁸ seq.) she can scarcely have been a granddaughter of the pre-Islamic hero Bisṭām]

زَيْقُ بْنُ يَسْطَمٍ [ibn ʿIsṭam] 811¹⁰ (cf. 811⁹), a Christian 821⁴, and father of Ḥadra who was married to al-Farazdaq 548⁸ 806¹ 818⁷ seq. 819² 821³ 829¹: see also 853¹⁰

زَيْقُ — see the foregoing

يَسْطَمُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ see مَسْعُودُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ

زَيْنَبُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 961⁸ 963¹

زَيْنَبُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرٍ الشَّاعِرِ 843 notes³

زَيْنَبُ بِنْتُ جَرَّءٍ بِنِ سَعْدٍ [الرَّيْحَانِيَّة] captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irab 1088⁷ (but see 703⁶)

زَيْنَبُ بِنْتُ حَمِيرَى بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الرَّيْحَانِيَّة captured at Irab 473¹⁰ seq. (= 703³) 474¹⁶ seq.

زَيْنَبُ [الدَّارِمِيَّة] captured by al-Ma'mur al-Harithi 600¹² 939¹² seq.

زَيْنَبُ (?) perhaps the name of a camel 534²

س

سَارَا Sarah, mentioned by Jarir 994¹⁴

السَّائِرُونَ (= السَّيْطَرُونَ) 299¹

سَالِمُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ [التَّغْلِبِيُّ] 905⁴

سَالِمُ at the First Battle of al-Kulab 453¹⁷ (= 1074¹²)

أُمُّ سَالِمٍ a woman mentioned by Jarir 394¹²

السَّامِرِيُّ the maker of the Golden Calf 165¹⁷ 331⁶

سَبَلٌ a mare 30¹⁴

سَبِيعُ بْنُ الْحَظِيمِ التَّمِيمِيُّ a contemporary of 'Uyaina ibn Ḥiṣn 1068³

سَبِيعُ [؟] شَتِيفُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ 1069¹⁰ — but see the parallel passage 585¹⁶

سَبِيعُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو of the clan Tha'laba ibn Sa'd ibn Dhubyān: lived at the time of the War of Dahis 93¹⁰ seq. 101⁶: see also 238¹⁵ (?)

بَنُو سَبِيعٍ a family of the Tamim: according to 1097² they were a subdivision of the Banu Tuhayya, but this does not agree with 415¹³

السَّحَابُ a she-camel 905⁹ seq.

سَاكِمَةُ a clan of the Bajla 660⁵

سَاكِمٌ a slave of Ghalib ibn Sa'a'a 417¹ seq.

عَمْرُ بْنُ حَقْصٍ see سَحِيمُ بْنُ حَقْصٍ

ابْنُ وَثِيل 826¹⁴: competed with Ghālib ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a in the slaughtering of camels at Ṣau'ar in the reign of 'Uthmān 414¹ seq. (= 625¹¹ seq. 1070⁶ seq.) cf. 179⁴ 580⁴ 953⁶ 999¹³ seq.: his verses cited 337¹⁵ 485⁴ seq. 589⁵ seq. (= 1080⁷ seq.): see also 484⁶ seq.

أَبُو سَحِيمَةَ بْنُ قَرَّةَ [النُقَشِيرِيُّ] at the Battle of Karat Ahwa (= al-Ḳuwaira) 405¹⁸

سَدُوسُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ فَعْلَبَةَ [الْبَكْرِيُّ] went on an embassy to the King of Yemen shortly before the Battle of Khazāza 1094¹ seq.

سَرِيفَةُ بْنُ سَرِيفَةَ [الْعَبْسِيُّ] one of the Banu-l-Mu'tamm ibn Ḳuṭai'a: said to have been concerned in bringing about the War of Daḥis 86¹²

أَبْنُ الْبَارِقِيِّ 966¹⁷, called سَرِيفَةُ [see Ibn Duraid 282¹⁶ seq.], and ابْنُ مِرْدَاسٍ 1015¹⁵: a poet and an enemy of Jarīr 967¹ 1014¹⁰ 1015¹⁶

سَرْجِسُ or سَرْجِسُ 820⁵ 14, called أَبُو كَعْبٍ 819⁹ 820⁵ seq.: an official under al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf *ibid.*

سَرْجِسُ i. e. *Saint Sergius* 904⁵ 11

سَرِيٌّ بْنُ عَدَسٍ بْنُ زَيْدٍ [الْأَزْمَعِيُّ] a brother of Zurāra ibn 'Udus 958¹⁸

أُمُّ سَرِيلِجٍ a woman mentioned in a poem by Darraj ibn Zur'a 931⁵

سَرْبِجِجُ الْأَسَدِ of the Banu Mu'riḍ ibn 'Amr: gave his name to a kind of sword (سَرْبِجِجَةٌ) 56¹² 65¹¹

سَرِيعُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو [التَّغْلِبِيُّ] called أَبُو اللَّحَامِ 458², of the clan Tha'laba ibn Bakr ibn Ḥubaib: his verses on the First Battle of al-Kulab 458⁴ seq.

سَعْدُ بْنُ بَكْرِ a tribe included in the Hawāzin 660¹

سَعْدُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁴)

سَعْدُ بْنُ ذُبْيَانَ a group of clans, of whom the Tha'laba ibn Sa'd were the most important 103¹ seq. (see 75⁵)

سَعْدُ بْنُ زُعَيْرٍ [التَّغْلِبِيُّ] see نَوْحِيدُ

سَعْدُ بَنِي زَيْدٍ مَنَا one of the principal tribes of the Tamīm: full name mentioned by Jarīr 980⁶, and by al-Farazdaq 1028¹²: called also بَنِي زَيْدٍ 326¹⁵, 741³, سَعْدُ بَنِي زَيْدٍ 615², سَعْدُ الْأَسْعَدِ 911⁵, and بَنِي زَيْدٍ 148¹⁵ 636¹³: their mythical ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁵, and as an ancestor of the ‘Amīr ibn Ṣaṣa’a 657⁷ seq. 1064⁹ seq.: fought at the First Battle of al-Kulab as the allies of the Taghlib in support of Salama ibn al-Ḥārith 452¹⁰ (= 1073¹⁰) 453⁶ cf. 1034¹: refused to take part in the Battle of Jabala 657⁷ seq.: defeated the Shaibān at Jadūd 145² seq. (cf. 326¹³ seq.) 325¹⁶ 710⁷ seq.: fought as the allies of the Ribab against the Madhhij (Second Battle of al-Kulab) 149¹³ 150⁹ seq. 151¹ seq. 153⁷ cf. 448⁸ 601¹: sided with the Ribab against the Ḥanzala ibn Malik and the ‘Amr ibn Tamīm 258¹ seq.: supported ‘Alī ibn Abī Ṭalīb 717⁷: their feud with the Ḥanzala ibn Malik in the time of Kṭaiba ibn Muslim 351⁵ cf. 365¹⁵ seq.: eulogised by Jarīr 225² 247¹⁰ 448⁵ 483⁹ 599⁷ seq. 689² seq. 980⁶ seq. 1036¹², and by al-Farazdaq 571¹ 872¹¹ 911⁵ seq. 1028¹² seq. (cf. 398¹ seq. 544⁵ 593 notes⁵ 596³ 690¹⁶ 708¹⁵ 777¹⁷ 1036⁷): see also 26¹⁰ 98⁶ 113¹² 116¹⁶ 144¹⁶ 305² 312³ 323¹⁵ (?) 336¹ 386⁵ 419¹⁴ seq. 458¹⁵ (= 1077¹⁵) 466¹⁴ 483¹¹ 575¹¹ (cf. 599¹⁰) 576⁶ 591⁹ 599¹ 615¹ 661⁶ 707⁵ 751¹² 860⁴ 883¹⁴ seq. 893³ 901¹¹ 959¹¹ 980⁴ 1016¹⁷ seq. 1021¹² 1025⁷ seq. 1034⁵ 1040² 1068⁴ 1083²

سَعْدُ بَنِي صَبِيحٍ الْمِشَلِيُّ slain by Mirba’ ibn Wa’wa’a in the time of ‘Umar ibn al-Khattāb 1098⁵ seq. (cf. 1099¹⁰) — for his genealogy, see 513¹⁷

سَعْدُ بَنِي ضَبَا الْأَسَدِيُّ, called أَبْنُ ضَبَا 532³ seq. (text doubtful): placed himself under the protection of the Banu Ja’far ibn Kilāb and was slain by the Banu Abī Bakr *ibid.*

سَعْدُ بَنِي ضَبَّةَ a group of clans, including the Bakr ibn Sa’d and the Tha’laba ibn Sa’d 148²⁰ 243¹³ 746¹⁴ 901⁹

سَعْدُ بَنِي عَدِيٍّ see بَارِقُ

سَعْدُ الْعَشِيرَةُ group of clans, a subdivision of the Madhhij 151⁹ 156³ 469⁹

سَعْدُ بَنِي فَلَحْسٍ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ, called أَبْنُ فَلَحْسٍ 54⁹: one of the Banu As’ad ibn Hammām, captured at the Battle of Dhu Ṭalūḥ 51¹² (but see notes⁵ and the parallel passage 784¹⁰)

سَعْدُ بَنِي مَالِكٍ بَنِي زَيْدٍ مَنَا clan 901¹¹ (var. بَنِي خَزِيمَةَ notes⁴)

سَعْدُ بَنِي مَالِكٍ بَنِي صَبِيحَةَ a clan of the Kais ibn Tha’laba 305¹¹ 1034⁸

سَعْدُ بَنِي نَجْدٍ الْأَزْدِيُّ took part in slaying Kṭaiba ibn Muslim 362⁷ 363¹⁰ seq.

سَعْدُ عَدْنِ ancestor of certain clans included in the *Ḳuḍā'a* 75^s

سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ مَنَاةَ see سَعْدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ

جَزْءُ بْنُ سَعْدِ see سَعْدُ (1)

(2) سَعْدُ 362¹⁰ — see foot-note

السَّعْدَانِ i. e. the tribes of Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat and Sa'd ibn Malik (?) 901^s — cf. 148^s

سَعْدَانُ بْنُ الْإِمْبَارِ (see *Introduction* p. XI), called أَبُو عَثْمَانَ 372¹⁰ 811^s 901¹ *et passim*: cited for the text of the *Naḡā'il* 296¹⁰ 378¹² 556¹¹ 744¹³ 871¹ 921¹¹ 998^s: cites Abu 'Ubaida 157¹³ 353¹⁹ 365¹⁴ 396¹⁴ 403^s 404¹⁰ 407¹⁷ 414^s seq. 419^s 421¹⁰ 422¹⁶ 427⁷ 434¹¹ 450^s 462^s 475^s 482^s 494^s 556¹¹ 561¹³ 565⁷ seq. 580¹⁴ seq. 587^s 594¹⁴ 623⁷ seq. 638¹³ 639¹ 713¹⁵ 740²⁰ seq. 743¹⁷ 744¹³ 750¹³ seq. 753¹ 790^s 803^s 807¹⁴ 811^s seq. 879¹¹ 905^s 907^s 918¹¹ 941¹ 960^s: cites al-Aṣma'i 117⁷ 182^s 215¹³ seq. 323^s 334⁷ 352⁹ 382^s 427⁷ 430^s 434¹¹ 445^s 450^s 550^s 565⁷ seq. 584^s 623⁷ seq. 630¹⁴ 744^s 747¹⁴ 775¹² 879¹¹ 892^s 950^s: cites al-Kisa'i 215¹³ seq. 623^s: cites Abu 'Amr ash-Shaibani 372¹⁰ 554⁷ seq. (?): cites al-Ḥirmāzī 395¹⁰: cites Abu-l-Wathīq 408¹⁷: cites the *Kitāb-al-Mu'aḳkarat* 414¹: cites Ḥusain, the *ra'wī* of Jarīr, on the authority of Abu 'Uṭarid 430^s: cites 'Umāra ibn 'Aqīl 430¹³: cites Umm Ṣubaiḥ al-Kilabīya 641^s: cites Abū-l-Ḥasan al-Mada'īni 749^s 750¹: see also 451¹⁴ 598^s 809¹⁶ 822¹ 852¹³ 892^s 997^s

عَثْمَانُ بْنُ سَعْدَانَ see ابْنِ سَعْدَانَ

سَعْرُ بْنُ كَفْافٍ prevented the Sa'd and the Ribāb from making war on the Ḥanzala ibn Malik and the 'Amr ibn Tamīm 258^s seq.

أَبُو زَيْدٍ see سَعِيدُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ بْنُ ثَيْبِ الْأَنْصَارِ

سَعِيدُ بْنُ جَبْرِ took part in the rebellion of Ibn al-Ash'ath 412 notes^s

سَعِيدُ بْنُ خَتِيدِ الرَّحْجِيِّ cited by Abu 'Ubaida 417²⁰ 753^s: cites Ḳatāda [ibn Di'nma] 403¹⁴: see also 369^s

سَعِيدُ بْنُ الْعَاصِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ governor of Medina in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 619^s seq. cf. 607 notes^s

سَعِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ made governor of Khurāsān after the death of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 363^s

سَعِيدُ بْنُ ثَعْلَبِ see صَفْرَةَ (1)

السُّكْرِيُّ see أَبُو سَعِيد (2)

السُّكْرِيُّ see أَبُو سَعِيد السَّيْرَانِيُّ i. e. عَبْدُ اللَّهِ: his copy of the *Naḡa'id* cited 17⁵
[perhaps السَّيْرَانِيُّ is here a mistake for السُّكْرِيُّ]

سَعِيرُ بْنُ سَفِينٍ الشَّيْلِيُّ was robbed of his camels by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī
before the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19⁵ 23⁶

السُّعْدُ see السُّعْدُ

سَلَمَةُ بْنُ خَالِدٍ see السَّقَالِيُّ التَّغْلِبِيُّ

السَّقْعَاءُ بِنْتُ غَنَمِ الْبَاغِلِيَّةِ of the Banu Ḳutaiba ibn Ma'n: ancestress of certain clans
of the Yarbu: 305²

سَقِينُ [بْنُ أُمَيَّةَ الْفَرَسِيِّ] 1018³

سَقِينُ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ [جَارِيَّةَ] [var. جَارِيَّةَ] at the First Battle of al-Kulab 457¹⁵

سَقِينُ [بْنُ سَعِيدِ] [الْثَّوْرِيُّ] 740⁹ (died A.H. 161, see Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 250⁵)

سَقِينُ بْنُ نُجَاشَعِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ an ancestor of al-Farazdaq 127⁴, and of al-Ba'ith 132¹⁴:

his mother Sharāfī bint Bahdala 452² 461¹⁷: his wife Tumādīr bint 'Ilba and her
children 772¹⁴ seq.: made peace between al-Mundhir ibn Ma-as-Samā, king of al-
Hira, and al-Harith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī 267⁷ seq.: fought on the side of the Taghlib
at the First Battle of al-Kulab, where six of his sons were slain 453¹⁴ seq. (= 1074¹⁰
seq.) cf. 289⁵ 451¹³ 452⁵ seq.: see also 137¹² seq. 187⁴ 265¹⁵ 438¹⁰ 769⁷ 1096¹⁸

سَقِينُ أَبُو سَقِينِ [بْنُ أُمَيَّةَ الْفَرَسِيِّ] 1018³

مَعُونَةُ بْنُ أَبِي سَقِينِ بْنِ حَرْبِ see أَبُو سَقِينِ

سَقِينَةُ mother of al-Aḳ'as ibn Ḍamḍam al-Mujashī' and his brother Hubaira 80¹¹

السُّكْرِيُّ i. e. الْحَسَنُ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ 1³ 1054⁸: called أَبُو سَعِيد 272², probably also 186¹

192 notes⁶ 233¹ 294¹³ 301 notes² 322⁸ 332¹ 376⁹ 518⁶ 561¹⁴ 607¹⁵ 638⁶: see 39¹¹

576 notes¹³ and *Introduction* p. X1

سَكِينُ بْنُ الْكُفْرِ putative father of Ḳufaira, mother of Sa'sa'a ibn Nājiya 219⁵

سَكِينَةُ بِنْتُ الْاَخْتَاتِ, called بِنْتُ الْاَخْتَاتِ 322¹ 937¹² (with variants): a
relative of al-Farazdaq, mentioned contemptuously by Jarir 322¹ seq. (cf. 1053⁸)

سَلَمَةَ بنت أَلِيٍّ (granddaughter of the Caliph 'Alī) originally called أَمَّة 1089⁶:
married to Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair *ibid.*

سَلَام بن أَبِي خَيْرَةَ cited by Abū 'Ubayda 734¹⁰: cites al-Ḥasan [ibn Abi-l-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī] 734¹⁶ seq.

سَلَامَةَ بن جَنْدَلِ السَّعْدِيِّ his poems on the Battle of Jadūd 147¹ seq. 148³ seq.

سَلَامَةَ بن خَبَب بن نُورِ الْحِمْيَرِيِّ joined with Ḳais ibn 'Aṣim al-Minkarī in making a
raid against the Bakr ibn Wā'il (Battle of an-Nibaj and Thaital) 1023¹² seq.

سَلَامَةَ بن كِنْدَةَ ancestor of a family of the clan 'Abdallāh ibn Darim 309⁷

شَيْبَةَ بن عَقْل بن مَعْتَمَةَ see سَلَمَةَ بن النَّعْمَانِ

السَّلَكَةُ a negress, mother of the poet Sulaik 372⁹

سَلَم بن زِيَاد بن إِيْمٍ his encounter with 'Abdallāh ibn Khāzim at Abrashahr 372
notes³ [Wüstenfeld, *Register*, has "Salam", but see Ṭabarī II 391¹⁹]

السَّلَامَاتُ (*sic leg.*) certain clans of the tribe of Ḳushair 1066¹ [see Mubarrad 95² 96²]

سَلَمَةَ بن نُعْمَانَ بن سَيْفِ السَّلِيلِيِّ a contemporary of Jarir 31¹⁵

سَلَمَةَ بن الْخُرْتُ بن عَمْرُو الْكِنْدِيِّ, called سَلَمَةُ الْغُلَفَاءِ (?) 448¹⁴: made war upon his
brother Shuraḥbīl and overthrew him at the First Battle of al-Kulab 452¹⁰ seq.
(= 1073⁹ seq.)

سَلَمَةَ بن خَالِدِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ, called السَّقَاحِ [see Ibn Duraid 203¹⁶] 266¹² 454⁷ (= 1075²)
457¹² seq. 460¹⁰ 1094¹⁴ seq.: his genealogy 454⁷ (with variants 1075² 1094¹⁴): was
leader of the Taghlib at the First Battle of al-Kulab *ibid.*: at the Battle of
Khazaza 1094¹⁴: his verses cited 454⁹ (= 1075²) 457¹³ seq. 457¹⁹ seq. 1095⁴ seq.

سَلَمَةَ بن الْخُرَشَبِ الْأَنْعَامِيِّ author of a verse cited 514⁵

سَلَمَةَ بن ذُوَيْبِ بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ التَّوَيْجِيِّ his genealogy 723⁷: urged the people of al-Baṣra
to submit to Ibn az-Zubair 723⁴ seq.: see also 113¹⁴ (= 731¹⁷ seq.) 118⁷
(= 972⁴) 738⁵

سَلَمَةَ بن قُشَيْرٍ clan 406¹² (cf. 404¹⁰)

سَلَمَى a woman celebrated by Jarīr (said to be his wife 500³) 7⁸ seq. 60 notes¹

500⁶ 501⁸ 706⁷ 754⁹ — see سَلِيمَى

سَلَمَى بن جَنْدَل بن نَبَشَل called الْمُجَاشِعِ 462¹ 698¹⁷ 948¹ 949² (see 948³ seq.): connected with the Mujāshic through his mother Khumā'a 948³: a contemporary of al-Farazdak's great-grandmother Kūfaira, who is said to have been a slave of Salmā 427¹⁰ (= 767⁹) 767⁷: see also 390¹² 462² 771¹⁰ 948¹¹ (?) 955¹⁰

[الطَّيْبِيَّةُ] سَلَمَى a woman mentioned by Jarīr 434¹⁰: of her history there are two conflicting accounts 434¹¹ seq. 437¹ seq. (cf. 434 notes² seq.)

سَلَمَى بنت عَلِيٍّ بن رَبِيعَةَ التَّغْلِبِيَّةِ mother of Abu Ḥanash and Dhu-s-sunaina 455⁵ (= 1073¹⁶)

سَلَمَى of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 226¹²: a contemporary of the poet

Labīd 535⁴ seq.: present at the Battle of Jabala 668² seq. 669⁹

سَلَمَى بنت مِحْصِنِ الطَّيْبِيَّةِ wife of Abjar ibn Jābir 471⁴ seq. (= 782⁵ seq.)

سَلَمَى بنت الْمَحَلَفِ captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹⁰: her verses on the occasion 242⁶ seq.

سَلَمَى ابْنِ بَرْوَعَةَ wife of Abu Suwāj 1059⁸ cf. 209²

(1) سَلَمَى ابْنِ 455¹⁰ (= 1076¹²) — see أَبُو حَنْش

(2) شَرْحَبِيلُ بن الْكَحْثِ بن عَمْرٍو — see 1078¹² — سَلَمَى ابْنِ

سَلَمَى of the Banū Harmī ibn Riyāḥ: at the First Battle of al-Kulab 457¹⁵

سَلَمَى ابْنِ أَيْنَا i.e. the poet Zuhair ibn Abī Sulma and his son Ka'b 201⁵ 1048²

سَلَمَى (var. سَلِيمَى) name of two clans, one of which was included in the Khath'am and the other in the Madhhij 53⁸ [as to the vocalisation, see Yāqūt V 47²³ (note on I 398¹⁶), Ibn Duraid 242¹⁴, Lisān XV 194¹⁸]

سَلِيمُ بن ذُهَيْل brother of the poet Ghassan ibn Dhuhail 25⁸

سَلِيمُ بن سَعْدِ بن مَعْدَانَ a descendant of 'Amra ibn 'Tariq 784¹⁸: cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Ubaida 313⁸ 316¹⁶ 581¹⁰ 583¹⁰ 644² 647⁵ 781¹⁶

قَتَبُ النَّيْدِ slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 154¹⁹ seq.

سَلِيْطُ بْنُ يَرْبُوع (so called 47⁶ 326⁴) a clan said to be descended from Ka'b ibn al-Harith ibn Yarbū' 2¹: included in the *Aḥmāl* 305¹: raided by the Kais-Ailan at Sufa 13¹⁵: made a treaty with al-Ḥaufazān who afterwards planned an attack upon them 326⁴ seq.: satirised by Malik ibn Nuwaira 22⁴ seq., and by Jarīr 3¹ seq. 4⁴ seq. 8¹⁷ 9¹² seq. 15¹⁵ 29¹ seq.: see also 7³ 19⁵ seq. 25¹⁰ 27¹⁷ 30⁷ seq. 31¹ 32¹⁴ 159¹ 581⁵

سَلِيْطُ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 473¹⁵, see 703⁹

سَلِيْكُ بْنُ السَّلَكَةِ poet, one of the أَعْرَبَةُ الْعَرَبِ 372⁹ [see Ibn Kṭaiba Sh. 213 seq., Aghani XVIII 133 seq.]

بَشْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see السَّلِيلُ

سَلِيْمُ بْنُ مَنصُورِ (so called 392 notes³ 903² 907¹ cf. 403⁹) tribe: defeated by Jaḥsh ibn 'Uthmān al-Mazīnī at ad-Dafīna (= ad-Dathīna) 391¹⁷ seq.: see also 129¹¹ 278⁵ 303¹¹ 401⁸ 403⁶ seq. 419¹¹ 446¹⁵ 522⁵ 539⁶ 609¹⁷ 611¹⁷ 7 670¹⁹ 673¹⁴ 716¹⁶ 725⁸ 903¹

سَلِيْمَانُ Solomon, mentioned by Jarīr 994¹⁵

سَلِيْمُ بْنُ الصَّبِيّ wounded Ṣalīḥ, brother of Kṭaiba ibn Muslim 361⁶

سَلِيْمُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ [بن عبد الله] in الكُتُبِ 726²⁰

سَلِيْمُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph: the attempt of his brother al-Walīd to deprive him of the throne 351¹⁵ 353⁶: the date of his accession 353⁸: his oration at 'Arafāt against the Tamīm and the intervention of al-Farazdaq 366⁵ seq. 371⁴: his slaughter of the Byzantine prisoners at Medina 383⁷ seq. cf. 590¹¹ 967⁹: see also 342 notes²⁰ 343⁴ 363¹⁸ 376¹¹ 400¹ seq. 939²

سَلْمَى a woman celebrated by Jarīr 174⁶ 250¹⁰ 500⁹ 1031⁷ — see سَلْمَى

سَلْمَى a woman mentioned by al-Mu'aḳḳir ibn Aus 676⁵

سَمَاعَةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بن عمرو slew his maternal uncle, of the tribe of 'Abs, in vengeance for his father, 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus 670³ seq.

السَّمَالُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ أَمْرِ الْقَيْسِ an ancestor of 'Abdallāh ibn Khazīm 399¹⁵

سَمْرَةَ a slave whose name became proverbial 10⁷ seq.

سَمِرَة بن عمرو بن قُطَيْبٍ العنبري, called سَمِرَة by Jarir 484³ seq.: an official under 'Uthmān ibn 'Affan, who had a quarrel with the Yarbū' 484⁵ seq. (var. نَمِيلَة notes⁵)

سَمِي بن زياد بن نَبِيكَ الهلالي slain at the Battle of al-Watida (= al-Watidat) 389⁵ and notes¹⁰ seq.

خ سَمِي [بن مازن] a family of the Fazāra 101⁹ (see 101¹ seq.)

سَمِرَة see عمرو بن قُطَيْبٍ

سَمِيع بن ناكور الكلاعي went on an embassy to 'Umar ibn al-Khattāb, and was afterwards slain fighting for Mu'awiya at Siffin 46⁹ seq.

السَّمِين الحنفي a contemporary of Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Abṣi 99¹ seq.

سَمِيَة i. e. Salm ibn Ziyād ibn Abīhi 372 notes⁴, Sumayya being his paternal grandmother

خ سِنَان بن أبي حارثة المزني remonstrated with Hudhaifa ibn Badr 92¹⁹: his retreat after the Battle of Jabala 674³ seq. 675¹ seq.

سِنَان بن خالد المُنْقَرِي, called الْأَشَدُّ 324⁴ 855¹² 856⁶ 893⁵ (= 856⁸) 937⁹: grandfather of Sinān ibn Sumayy (see below) 752⁹ 855¹¹

سِنَان بن سَمِي بن سِنَان المُنْقَرِي, called الْأَخْتَم 152¹⁰ seq. 153² seq. 258⁶ 326²⁰ 349¹⁵ 371² 1024¹ seq. 1065⁵ seq., and أَبِي الْأَشَدِّ after his grandfather 856⁵ 1023⁹: his genealogy 371²: at the Battle of Jadud 145⁴ seq. (= 326²⁰ seq.): at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152¹⁰ seq.: at the Battle of an-Nibaj and Thaital 1024¹ seq.

سِنَان بن عمرو الدارمي of the Banu Salāma ibn Kinda: captured at the Battle of al-Waḥit 309⁷

سِنَان بن ماجد of the clan Taim-ar-Ribāb: was regarded by some as the author of certain verses reproaching the Shaibān with their ungrateful conduct after the Battle of Naḡa-l-Iḡṣan 236¹¹

سَهْم الأَسَدِي an Islamic poet, to whom are ascribed two verses relating to the Battle of an-Nisār 241⁹ 245⁴

أَبُو سَوَاجٍ i. e. خَلْفُ الصَّبِيِّ 1059⁵: had a quarrel with Šurad ibn Jamra al-Yarbuʿ and played a trick upon him which became proverbial 206⁸ seq. (cf. 1059⁵ seq.), see also 166 notes¹ 622¹¹: his verses cited 206¹³ seq. 208⁷ seq. 209¹ seq. 1059¹¹

سَوَادٌ mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq 535¹⁰, and said to be a nephew of Jawwāb (i. e. Malik ibn Ka'b of the Banu Abī Bakr ibn Kilab) 536¹ 678¹⁸

سَوَادَةُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ [var. زَيْدُ] العَجَلِيّ a cousin of Abjar [ibn Jabir] 784¹⁵: captured at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51¹⁰ (= 784¹⁵): verses by ʿAmr ibn Ṭarīḡ reproaching him with ingratitude 57⁶ seq.

سَوَارُ بْنُ حَيَّانَ المُنْقَرِيّ his verses on the death of Masʿūd ibn ʿAmr 117⁴ seq.: his verses boasting of victories gained over the Bakr ibn Wā'il 146¹⁵ seq. (= 328¹² seq.)

سَوَارُ بْنُ سَعِيدِ الجَرْمِيّ cited by an informant of Abū ʿUbaida as to what occurred at al-Baṣra after the flight of ʿUbaidallah ibn Ziyād 726¹⁴

أَبُو سَوْدٍ بْنُ مَالِكٍ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ ancestor of a family included among the Banu Ṭuhayya 183¹⁶ (= 434⁸ 463¹ 958⁵) 711¹¹ 919²

سَوْرُ النَّدْبِ of the clan Malik ibn Sa'd [ibn Zaid-Manāt]: his verses on the death of Masʿūd ibn ʿAmr 737⁴ seq.

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ الْحَوْفَزَانِ بْنِ شَرِيكِ الشَّيْبَانِيّ captured at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1069², and again at Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51¹² (var. شَرِيكُ 784¹⁶) cf. 58¹⁸

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ زَيْدٍ of the clan ʿAbdallah ibn Darim: slew a son of the king of al-Ḥīra, ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir 653² seq. (in the parallel passage 1084¹ seq. the king is al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā)

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ زُبَيْرٍ حُرَيْثُ, called ابْنُ الْقَوْلَةِ النَّبِيِّ 462¹⁴ seq.: showed hospitality to Ḥajīb ibn Zurāra at a time of famine 463⁵ seq. cf. 973¹² [462¹⁴ implies that Suwaid belonged to the Bakr ibn Wā'il, but 462¹⁶ seq. represents him as a descendant of Malik ibn Ḥanzala]

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ شَرِيكِ الشَّيْبَانِيّ brother of al-Ḥaufazān: retreated, with 300 horsemen, before the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1069² seq.

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ الْبَرْبُوعِيّ uncle of ʿUtaiba ibn al-Ḥarith: slew Bishr ibn ʿAbd ʿAmr 637¹⁴ 1019¹²: see also 73³ (text doubtful)

[المَشْكُورِ] سويد بن أبي كاهل his verses cited 557³ 643¹⁴ [for his genealogy, see

Aghāni XI 171⁷ seq.]

✕ سويد بن كراع asked the mother of Jarir in marriage 205¹³

سويد بن منجوف السدوسي a supporter of the Umayyads at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaumi al-Jufra* 1091² 1092⁵

سويد see بنات صعصعة

سويط see 189² 238⁴ 445¹⁴

السيابجة a tribe of Indian origin, identified with the *Zuff* 115¹⁴, but elsewhere distinguished from them 738⁵

سيار بن عمرو بن جابر [الفزاري] 108¹⁰ cf. 101¹

يزيد بن حنظل بن قعلبة see ابن سيار

سيار mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq, apparently as an enemy of the poet 331¹⁰ — see 331¹² and notes ⁴

بنو سيار apparently a subdivision of the Banū Subai' 1097⁸

عميلة بن الأعزل see أبو سيار

السيد بن مالك ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba, relatives of al-Farazdaq through his mother 188⁹ 233⁸ 324⁴ 1040⁴, cf. 198¹⁷ 924¹²

أبو سعيد السيرافي see السيرافي

السيطرون see السيطرون

ش

شاس بن أبي بلي الأسدي poet: called أبو عمرو 661¹⁹: present at the Battle of Jabala

661¹⁹ seq.: verse cited 664⁶

أحمد بن العبدى see شاس بن ثمار

شاغر a stallion camel 234¹⁷

شَبْتُ بْنُ رُبْعَى بْنِ الْكُصَيَيْنِ الرَّيَاحِيِّ his genealogy 399¹¹ 466³; his interview with Ziyad ibn Abthi 617¹¹; see also 399⁸ (= 426¹⁶) 466³ 896⁵

شَبَّةُ بْنُ عَقَالٍ بْنِ صَعَصَعَةَ الْمُجَاشِعِيَّ called by Jarir سَلَمَةُ النَّعَمَةِ 323¹⁸; his genealogy 907⁹ seq.; married Ji'thin, the sister of al-Farazdaq 855⁴ seq.; was celebrated for his eloquence 324¹ cf. 696¹⁰; appealed to al-Farazdaq for help against the Banu Ja'far ibn Kilab 907¹¹ seq.; see also 855³ 858¹⁰ seq. 937⁴

عَقَالُ بْنُ شَبَّةَ بْنِ عَقَالٍ see ابنُ شَبَّةَ

شَبِيبُ بْنُ شَبِيبَةَ الْخَطِيبِ 342 notes¹⁸ cf. 350¹⁵

شَبِيبَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see أَبُو شَبِيبِ

شُتَيْرُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ نَقِيلِ الْكِلَابِيِّ slain by the Dabba at the Battle of Ghaur 387⁶ 388⁸

شُتَيْرَةُ apparently identical with the foregoing 193 notes⁵

شُجَارُ بْنُ ثُمَامَةَ بْنِ سَيْفِ السَّلَيطِيِّ a contemporary of Jarir 31¹⁵

الشَّحَابِ a he-ass 3⁶

شَحْبُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ زَوْجٍ an ancestor of 'Utha ibn Salmā an-Nahdī 471⁷

شَدَادُ بْنُ عُمَيْدٍ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 759 notes²

شَدَادُ بْنُ [عَمْرٍو بْنِ] مُعَوِيَّةَ الْعُجَيْفِيِّ for his genealogy, see 419¹⁷ 421¹⁴; present at the death of Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95⁸ seq.; his verses on the occasion 97¹¹ seq.

أَبُو شَدَادِ الْفُشَيْرِيِّ (var. أَبُو الشَّدَايِدِ 434 notes²) said to have slain a woman named Salma who had satirised him 437⁴

شَرَّاحِيلُ بْنُ عُلَسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 772¹⁶ 958¹⁴

شَرَّاحِيلُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْحَجَّوْنِ الْكِنْدِيِّ 407²

شَرَّافُ بِنْتُ بَهْدَنَةَ بْنِ عَوْفٍ [السَّعْدِيَّةُ] (also called شَرَّافُ بِنْتُ عَوْفٍ 772¹⁵) mother of Sufyan ibn Mujashi' 452² 461¹⁷ 958¹²

شَرْحَافُ بْنُ الْمُثَلِّمِ الصَّبِيِّ of the clan 'A'idha ibn Malik; slew 'Umara ibn Ziyad al-'Abst 193¹⁷ 194⁶ seq.

شَرْحَبِيلُ بْنُ الْحَكِيتِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْكِنْدَقِ made war upon his brother Salama and was slain at the First Battle of al-Kulab 452⁸ seq. (= 1073² seq.) cf. 448¹⁴ seq. 693¹⁵ 887⁹ seq. — in one passage he appears to be called أَبْنُ سَلَمَى 1078¹² (text doubtful)

4 الْوَيْلِدُ بْنُ الْقُطَيْمِ بْنِ الْخَصَمِ [i. e. الشَّرْقِيُّ بْنِ الْقُطَيْمِ, Tabari II 1389⁹]: cited by al-Yarbu' as an authority for a statement of al-Kalbi 747¹⁴: see also 139 notes³

بَنُو الشَّرْقِيِّ a family of the Banu-l-Kain 670⁴

رَبِيعَةَ شَرِيبَ بْنِ ancestor of a family of the 'Ijl 308¹⁴ 312⁸

شَرِيعَ cited as an authority by al-Yarbu' 426¹¹ (text doubtful)

شَرِيعَ بْنِ الْأَحْوَصِ الْكِلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1061⁸ seq. 1063¹: at the Battle of Jabala 662⁶ seq. 667¹³ seq.: his verses addressed to Laḳīṭ ibn Zurāra 1064² seq.

شَرِيعَ of the clan Tha'laba ibn Sa'd ibn Dhubyān: his verses on the events which followed the War of Daḥis 107¹⁶ seq.

[بْنِ الْحَكِيتِ الْكِنْدَقِ] شَرِيعَ judge under Ziyad ibn Abīhi 620¹⁴ seq.

شَرِيعَ بْنِ الْحَكِيتِ الْمِرْبُوعِيِّ his verses in praise of his tribe 68¹⁶ seq. (but see the parallel passage 300⁷ seq.)

شَرِيعَ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو [الْدَّارِمِيِّ] slain by the 'Abs at Aḳrun 679 notes⁶

شَرِيعَ بْنِ مَالِكِ الْقُشَيْرِيِّ was, according to one account, leader of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣa'sa'a at the Battle of an-Nisār, where he was slain 241⁵ seq.

شَرِيعَ بْنِ وَحْبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ of the Banu 'Audh ibn Ghalib: slain by the Yarbu' at the Battle of aṣ-Ṣarn'im 337¹ 338¹¹: see also 337⁸

(1) عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَدَسَ see أَبُو شَرِيعَ

(2) قُرَاشُ بْنُ عَتِيٍّ see أَبُو شَرِيعَ

شَرِيعَ captured at the Battle of Dhu 'Tulūḥ 784¹⁶ (the parallel passage 51¹³ has سُوَيْدُ الْحِجْ)

شَرِيعَ had an encounter with the Lahazim immediately after the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312¹⁹

شريك بن مالك بن حذيفة [القوارى] at the Battle of Jiz' Zilal 1067¹¹

شريك بن الهميم الضبابي slain by the Banu Ja'far ibn Kilab in the time of Ibn az-Zubair (War of Harāmīt) 928⁷

شعاعة a family of the Taim ar-Ribab 611 notes⁵

شعبه بن عمير [قمير] his verses on the father of al-Farazdak 418¹⁴ seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*)

الشعبي i. e. شراحيل بن عامر took part in the rebellion of Ibn al-Ash'ath 412 notes⁵

(1) شعناء a woman mentioned by Jarir 175⁵ 632¹⁵

(2) شعناء a woman mentioned by al-Mu'aqqir ibn Aus 676⁷

شعتم ابن mentioned in a verse of Suhaim ibn Wathil as having been present at the Battle of Dhu Najab 589⁵

الشعثمان i. e. Sha'tham ibn Mu'awiya and his brother 'Abd Shams, two heroes of the tribe of Dhuhl ibn Tha'laba ibn 'Ukaba 612⁴ 720¹⁶

شعرة apparently a name common among women of the lower classes 691¹⁰; hence شجرة [بنى] is used as a term of abuse 223¹¹ 341⁴ 505¹⁵ 590⁹ 892¹³ 893³ 935¹⁴ 1016¹² 1037¹⁴

شغار بن مالك الفقيمي his encounter with al-Farazdak at al-Kubaiba 216¹ seq.

ابو الشعب العيسى his verses on the murder of al-Walid ibn al-Ka'ka' at the tomb of the Caliph Hisham 380¹¹ seq.

الشغور see الأسيدي

الشغفاء a woman mentioned by al-Farazdak 869⁶ (see notes³)

ابن شفاء المنافي cited by Abu 'Ubaida 239¹¹

شغار apparently a foreign slave, mentioned by Jarir 252¹⁸ 864¹ — explained 253¹ as a nickname of the poet al-Ba'ith

الشقفراء name of two mares, one of which belonged to Asid ibn Hinn'a 582² seq., and the other to al-Uhaimir ibn 'Abdallah 583⁷

رَبِيعَةَ بَن رَبِيعَةَ بَن رَبِيعَةَ ancestor of a family of the Dabba 196¹

الشَّقِيقَةُ mother of the Lakhmite king an-Nu'man 1073² [see Tabari 1 850¹⁶, and G.

Rothstein *Die Dynastie der Lakhmiden* (Berlin 1899) p. 65]

[بَن كَعْب بَن الْحَرِيشِ] شَكَل a clan of the 'Amir ibn Sa'sa'a 996¹² — see 655²

الشَّلِيل nickname of Jabir ibn Malik, an ancestor of Jarir ibn 'Abdallah al-Bajali 139¹²

[بَن ضِرَار الدُّبَيَّانِي] الشَّمَاخ poet [see Aghani VIII 101 seq.]: verse cited 1051⁵ —

see *Additions and Corrections*.

الْمُطَيِّق [بَن أَسَد] شَمَّاس poet [see Hamasa 255⁵]: his verses addressed to Harri ibn Damra 945¹⁶ seq., and the reply of the latter 946¹² seq.

مَالِك بَن حِمَار بَن حَزَن see ابن شَمِمْ

ذُو الْحَرَفِ الْمُطَيِّق see شَمْر بَن عِلَال بَن قُرْط

الشَّعْرُود بَن شَرَبَك الْبُرَيْقِي a poet contemporary with al-Farazdaq 375⁵: his verse on the death of his brother al-Hakam 282⁹ [as to his father's name, see *Additions and Corrections*]

الشَّعْرُودِي of the Banu-l-Wahid: a leader of the Taghlib 402⁷: took part in burning the corpses of his fellow-tribesmen after the Battle of al-Bishr 899¹² cf. 402⁶

(= 900¹) 1038¹⁶: called by Jarir نَمَكُو جَنْب 899⁶: his death 899¹⁵

شَمْس the Sun-goddess 141⁴

شَمْعَلَّة بَن الأَخْضَر بَن قُبَيْرَةَ [الْقَبِي] his verses on the Battle of Naḡa-l-Ḥasan 236⁸ seq.

شَمِيت بَن زُبَاع بَن الْحَرِث الْبَلَّاحِي his verses on the defeat of the 'Abs at aṣ-Ṣara'im 338¹⁰ seq.

شَنْيَف بَن الْعَوَام [الشَّيْبَانِي] captured by the Yabru' at the Battle of al-Iyad 584⁷ 585¹³ seq. (cf. 1069⁸ seq.)

شِهَاب بَن أَبِي بَن عَبَّاس [السُّلَمِي] cited by Abu 'Ubaida 303⁹

شِهَاب بَن عَبَاد بَن قَلَع بَن جَعْدَر (more correctly شِهَاب بَن جَعْدَر) 749¹² 766¹²) of the Kaïs ibn Tha'laba: called أَبِي جَعْدَر 147⁶: slain at the Battle of Jadud 145¹⁷ seq.

شَهَابُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ grandfather of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 75¹⁰: was at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, king of al-Ḥira, at the time of the Battle of Tikhfa 67³ seq.: see also 69¹ (= 300¹²) 300⁴ 316¹³ 466³ 1035⁵

شَيْبَةَ بْنِ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَالِكِ ancestor, through his daughter Raḡāshi, of several clans of the Tamīm 752¹⁷ 758⁹

شَيْرَانُ a clan of the Khath'am 469⁹ 472^{2,9}

شَوَدْبُ بْنُ عَمْرِو grandfather of al-Ja'd ibn ash-Shammakh 763⁶

[بَنِي قَعْلَانَةَ] شَيْبَانُ one of the principal tribes included in the Bakr ibn Wa'il: their victory over the Yarbū' at Ḥaumal 73⁹ seq.: defeated by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith al-Yarbū' near Ṣaḥrā Falj (Battle of al-Ghabīṭ) 75⁴ seq. cf. 313⁸ seq. 1019⁴ 1068¹⁷ seq.: defeated by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt at Jadud 326⁴ seq. (cf. 144¹³ seq.) 710¹⁴: defeated by the Ḍabba at Naḡa-l-Ḥasan (= Falak al-Amīl, or ash-Shaḡīḡa) 190⁵ seq. (= 233¹⁷ seq.) 233¹²: made an unsuccessful attack upon the Yarbū' at Dhū Ṭuluḡ 47¹² seq. (= 782⁴ seq.) 73⁵: defeated by the Numair and the Ḳushair at Ḳarat Ahwā (= al-Ḳuwaira) 405⁵ seq.: distinguished themselves at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 642¹⁵ 643⁸ seq. 644¹¹ seq.: see also 20⁵ seq. 54⁷ 76¹⁶ 147¹⁶ 148⁴ 494³ 681² 686⁵ 728¹⁶ 764³ seq. 811⁹ 818⁵ seq. 829⁸ 897¹⁰ (= 496⁵) 905⁹ 956⁷ 1000⁷ 1020¹² 1024¹⁸

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ الْحَكْرِتِ a clan of the Taim-allāt ibn Tha'labā, included among the *Akabir* 196¹⁶ 197¹⁶ 1058¹

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ دِقَارِ النَّمَرِ his verses in praise of az-Zibriḳān ibn Badr 714¹⁸ seq.

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ شَهَابِ بْنِ عَبْدِ grandfather of Malik ibn Misma' 749¹²: mentioned in a verse by al-A'sha 749¹⁴

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ عَلَقَةَ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ [الدَّارِمِ] a contemporary of Malik ibn Nuwaira 258⁶ seq.: see also 307¹⁶ 308⁴

شَيْبَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْيَمَنِيِّ called أَبُو شَيْبِيبَ 350¹⁵: slain by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 350¹⁴ seq. (cf. 342 notes ¹⁸)

أَبُو شَيْبَةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ قَوْمُ الرُّغَيْرِ cited by al-Yarbū' 698¹⁰

شِيرَوَهْ *Shērōye*, Sasanian king 1020¹⁴

شَيْطَانُ بْنُ مُدَلِّجٍ brother of Jassās ibn Mudlij 761⁵ seq.

شَيْبَانُ الْحَذَانِي 125¹⁴

شَيْمٌ (?) بْنُ خُوَيْلِدٍ الْقَزَوِيِّ his verses on the murder of Rabī'a ibn Wahb al-'Absī at the close of the War of Dūḥis 106² seq.

ص

صَالِحٌ see صَلَاحٌ

صَائِدُ السَّلِيطِيِّ mentioned by Jarīr 10¹⁶

صَابُو a family of the Ḍabba 191¹⁵ (cf. 235¹)

صَمِرَةُ بْنُ شَرِيسٍ الْأَسَدِيِّ, called أَبُو حَاضِرٍ at al-Baṣra in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 749¹⁶ 751⁹ seq. 1092⁵

صَمِرَةُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ الْحَذَانِي lived in the reign of the Caliph 'Alī 125¹⁴

صَبِيحٌ بْنُ أَرْبَدٍ بْنُ حَبْرَةَ النَّهْشَلِيِّ father of Sa'd and Bishr (= Abu Badhdhal) 1099¹⁶ cf. 513¹⁷ 1098¹

صَبِيحٌ بْنُ ذُفْلٍ بْنُ مَالِكٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba 1058¹

صَبِيحَةُ الْكَلَابِيَّةِ, أم صَبِيحٍ, called الدُّفَاءُ cited by Sa'dan ibn al-Mubarak, who conversed with her 641⁸ seq.

صَبِيرٌ a clan of the Yarbū', included in the *Aḥmad* 305¹

صَبِيْسٌ see صَبِيْسٌ

صَحَارُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ بْنُ عَقْلَمَةَ الْمَنْقَرِيِّ accused of having outraged Jithān 855¹¹

صَخْرُ بْنُ أَعْيَا بْنِ عَبْدِ يَغُوثِ النَّهْشَلِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Riḥ 470¹⁸ seq.

صَخْرُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ see صَخْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ السَّعْدِيِّ

صَخْرُ بْنُ مَنَقَرٍ بْنُ عَبْدِ السَّعْدِيِّ a maternal ancestor of Jarīr 1035¹⁰ 1040¹ — see 735⁸

صَخْرُ بْنُ نَهْشَلٍ بْنُ دَارِمٍ ancestor of a family included in the *Aḥbar* 187⁷ 772¹²

أَصْدَاءُ a clan included in the Madhḥij 53⁸ 469⁹ 994⁸

الصَّدِيف (var. الصَّدَف) clan 361⁴ seq.

حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm 119⁸ 186¹² 836⁴ (= 120¹⁸)

صُرْدٌ بن جَمْرَةَ بن شَدَادِ الرُّبُوعِيِّ had a quarrel with Abu Suwāj ad-Dabbī 206¹⁰ seq.
(= 1059⁶ seq.) cf. 622¹⁰: see also 582²⁰

صَرِيمٌ بن الْحَكِثِ بن عَمْرٍو a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included in the group Mukā'is 222¹⁵ [ومُفَاعِيسٌ ثمَّ صَرِيمٌ read *Additions and Corrections*] 340⁶ 717⁸
741⁴ 979¹ 983¹¹ 1023¹³

صَرِيمٌ بن مَعْشَرِ النَّغْلِيِّ called أَفْتَرِين 886¹³: his verses cited 886¹⁶ seq.

الصَّعَاعِجِ i.e. the family of Hilāl ibn Ṣaṣṣa'a al-Kulaibī 2⁸: the family of Ṣaṣṣa'a ibn Nājiya al-Mujāshirī 322⁴ 695¹¹

صَعْبٌ بن عَلِيٍّ بن بَكْرِ بن وائِلِ represented by Jarīr as an ancestor, or relative, of Khalid ibn 'Abdallāh al-Kāsrī 989⁸ cf. 47¹¹

صَعْنَعَةُ ancestor of the tribal group 'Amīr ibn Ṣaṣṣa'a: said to have been a son of Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 1064⁹ seq.

صَعْنَعَةُ بن مَعْبُوتَةَ بن عَبَادَةَ [السَّعْدِيُّ] took part in the negotiations after the disturbances at al-Baṣra 741⁷ (genealogy): his verses ridiculing Iyās ibn Kātada 743¹³ seq.: insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751⁸

صَعْنَعَةُ بن نَاجِيَةَ بن عَقَالِ المَجَاشِعِيِّ grandfather of al-Farazdaq: called 267¹⁵ (but see *Additions and Corrections*), and أَبُو غَنِيْدَةَ 264⁶: his genealogy 127⁸ seq.: prevented the killing of female infants in pre-Islamic times 697⁴ seq. cf. 264¹³ seq. 771⁸ 789⁷ 949¹² 950¹⁰ seq., hence called صَعْنَعَةُ الوَثَيْدِ 498⁹: was alive in the reign of 'Uthmān 417⁹ cf. 414⁵ 417⁸: see also 257¹¹ 264¹⁰ (= 706³) 593¹⁴ 609⁷ 683¹ seq. 691⁷ seq. 767⁶ 832¹² 833¹³ 858⁷ 941⁹ 959¹⁵ 975⁵ 1026¹¹ seq.

خُوَيْلِدٌ بن نَقِيْلٌ بن عَمْرٍو الكِلَابِيُّ see الصَّعِيفُ

يَزِيدٌ بن عَمْرٍو بن خُوَيْلِدِ see خُوَيْلِدٌ

الصُّغْدُ (var. السُّغْدُ) i.e. the Sogdian troops who accompanied Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 356¹⁰

صَفْوَانُ ^{بْنُ} ^{الْأَخْتَمِ} insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751⁹

صَفْوَانُ ^{بْنُ} ^{شَيْعَنَةَ} [^{بْنِ} ^{الْكَرْبِ}] السَّعْدِيُّ a pre-Islamic chieftain 450⁶ (for his genealogy cf. 1077¹⁶); eulogised by Imru'u-l-Kais 1078¹⁵

صَفِيَّةٌ a woman mentioned in a verse by al-Asla' ibn al-Kiṣaf 921⁵

صَفِيَّةٌ ^{بِنْتُ} ^{الْكَرْعِ} ^{التَّيْمِيَّةِ} her verses on the death of an-Nu'mān ibn Jisās 154¹²

صَفِيَّةٌ ^{بِنْتُ} ^{عَبْدِ} ^{الْمُطَلِبِ} mother of az-Zubair ibn al-'Awwām 968¹⁵

الرُّبَيْرُ ^{بْنِ} ^{الْعَوَامِ} see ^{ابْنِ} ^{صَفِيَّةِ}

عَمْرُو ^{بْنِ} ^{قَيْسِ} ^{بْنِ} ^{شَرَّاحِيلَ} see ^{الْمُطَلِبِ}

أَلْضَلْتُ ^{بْنِ} ^{حُرَيْثِ} ^{بْنِ} ^{جَابِرِ} ^{الْجُعْفِيِّ} at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Ubaidallah ibn Ziyād 729¹² seq.

فَتْمٌ ^{بْنِ} ^{خَبِيَّتَةَ} ^{مِنْ} ^{عَبْدِ} ^{الْقَيْسِ} [i. e. ^{الضَّلْتَانِ} ^{الْعَبْدِيُّ}]: acted as umpire between Jartr and al-Farazdaq 1050²; his verses on the occasion 1050⁸ seq.

صَلَحٌ ^{بْنِ} ^{مُسْلِمِ} ^{الْبَاهِلِيِّ} brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 360¹¹; his death 361⁶ seq. 362¹⁶

أَوْسٌ ^{بْنِ} ^{مُخَالِشِ} one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁸ (genealogy) ^{مِنْ} ^{الْمُطَلِبِ}

صَمْعَاءُ ^{ابْنُ} a client of 'Abdallah ibn 'Āmir ibn Kuraiz 164¹⁰

الصَّمْتَانِ two brothers belonging to the clan Jusham ibn Mu'awiya ibn Bakr, and named respectively Malik and Mu'awiya (see below) 119⁴ seq. 836¹⁰ 854¹⁶; their father's name is given variously as Malik ibn 'Alaḳa 119⁶, al-Ḥarith 693¹⁷ 763¹, and Jud'a ibn Ghaziya 855¹

الصِّمَّةُ ^{الْكَبِيرُ}, named ^{مَالِكُ} 763 notes ¹

الصِّمَّةُ, named ^{مُعَوِيَّةُ} 119⁶, and ^{أَبُو} ^{دُرَيْدُ} 763¹: was captured at 'Āḳil by al-Ja'd ibn ash-Shammakh, whom he afterwards slew 119⁷ seq.: was again captured by al-Ḥarith ibn Baiba al-Mujāshir and slain in cold blood by Tha'laba ibn al-Ḥarith al-Yarbu' 120⁸ seq., hence aṣ-Ṣimma is called ^{جَارُ} ^{بَيْتَةِ} 693¹² (= 289⁷) 762¹⁸ [the date of aṣ-Ṣimma is shown by the fact that his son Duraid was a very old man in A. H. 8 — see Ibn Hishām 840¹¹ seq.]

غَالِبُ بْنُ صَعْتَعَةَ بْنِ تَلْحِيَّةَ see أَبُو الصَّيَّةِ

مُعَيْتَةُ بْنُ الصَّمُوتِ بْنِ الْكَاعِلِ see ابْنُ الصَّمُوتِ

السَّمِيلُ بْنُ الْأَعْوَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْكَلَابِيِّ slain at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470⁹ seq.

يَسْطَاطُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see أَبُو الصَّهْبَاءِ

صُهَيْبَانُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ قُشَيْرٍ captured by the Yarbu' at al-Marrut 71⁹ seq. 393²

صُوفَةُ i. e. the descendants of al-Ghauth ibn Murr 450¹¹

صُولُ التُّرْكِيِّ slain by Yazid ibn al-Muhallab 368⁶ seq.

بَنُو الصَّيْدَاءِ a clan of the Asad [ibn Khuzaima] 1096³

ض

ضَابِيُّ بْنُ الْخُرَيْثِ بْنِ أَرْطَاةَ [الْمُرْجَمِيِّ] a poet who lived in the reign of 'Uthman: his history 219⁹ seq.

ضَامِرُ بْنُ ضَامِرٍ see أَيْنُ ضَامِرٍ

ضَبَّةُ بْنُ أَدْنٍ see ضَبْ

ضَبُّ بْنُ مُعَيْتَةَ بْنِ كِلَابٍ 916¹⁵

سَعْدُ بْنُ ضَبَا see أَيْنُ ضَبَا

الضَّبَابُ a clan supposed to be descended from Mu'awiya ibn Kilab 470¹⁵ 668¹⁵ 916¹⁵

927¹³: their victories over the Banu Ja'far ibn Kilab at al-Hudāibat (also called Tikhfa, ar-Rayyan, or 'Arja) 525¹⁵ 923⁹ seq. 924⁹ seq., and at Harāmīt 916¹⁵ seq.

927⁴ seq. cf. 527⁹ seq.: see also 99¹⁵ 285¹¹ 534³ 540¹³

ضَبَارُ a dog 765¹¹

ضَبَارَةُ (var. ضَبَارَةٌ) clan (?) 864¹

ضَبَارِيُّ بْنُ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ عُبَيْدٍ ancestor of a family of the Yarbu' 411³, see 759 notes³

ضَبَّةُ بْنُ أَدْنٍ tribe 195² 728² 946⁶ 1064⁷ (full name given), called also ضَبْ 1022¹⁵,

and nicknamed الْجَعْرَاءُ 648¹¹: legend about their ancestor 651¹⁴; were originally included in the *Jamarat* 946⁶, but afterwards in the *Ribab* 946⁶ cf. 737²⁰ 1064⁷: slew al-Ḥarith ibn Muzaiḳiyya at Idam 195¹⁹ seq. cf. 189¹⁵ seq.: defeated and slew Muḥarriḳ al-Ghaṣaṣ at Buzākha 195² seq. cf. 192¹² seq.: fought at an-Nisār as the allies of the Asad and the Dhubyān 239¹⁷ seq.: at the Battle of Darat Ma'sal 388³: at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 150¹¹ 152¹³: slew Bisṭam ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibani at Naḳa-l-Ḥasan 190⁴ seq. (= 234² seq.): fought as the allies of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat during the disturbances at al-Baṣra 737¹⁹: were the maternal relatives of al-Farazdaq 188⁷ seq. 225⁸ 273⁷ 377⁵ 616⁵, who eulogises them 188¹⁵ seq. 237¹⁴ seq., but see 1049¹⁰: satirised by Jarir 249³ seq. 322⁷ seq. 833¹⁶ 1040¹²: see also 30⁵ 30⁵ 45⁶ 79³ 148¹³ 159¹ 194⁵ seq. 196¹⁵ 513⁵ 648⁴ seq. 728⁶ 789² 790¹⁹ 851¹³ 1021¹³ 1068⁴

صَنَّة [بن عبد الله] بن نعيم see صَنَّة بن نعيم

نَمِيس see صَبِيس

بَجَالَة ancestor of a family [of the Dabba?] 323¹

رَبِيعَة بن رَبِيعَة tribe 92⁸ 728¹⁶ 737¹⁵ 764⁹

صَبِينَة a clan of the Ghani 300⁸ (= 535¹² 536⁵ 678¹⁶) 536⁴

عَمْر بن سَعْد النَّمَرِي see النَّمَرِي

ضَرَار بن حِصْن بن زَيْد الضَّبِّي (var. ضَرَار بن حِصْن 359⁹) appointed chief of the

Tamm by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 351¹³ 354⁴

ضَرَار بن سَلَامَة العَجَلِي his verses on the slaying of al-Adjam ad-Ḍirār 648¹⁰ seq.

ضَرَار بن سِنَان الضَّبِّي employed as a spy by his relative Ḍirār ibn Ḥiṣn 359¹⁷

ضَرَار بن عَمْر بن زَيْد الضَّبِّي, called أَبُو قَبِيحَة by al-Farazdaq 188¹⁵ (see 152¹⁴): a pre-Islamic chief of the clan Tha'laba ibn Sa'd 189¹ seq.: slew Shutair ibn Khalid al-Kilabi at the Battle of Ghaul 387⁶ (?)

ضَرَار بن عَمْر [رُذَيْم] بن مَالِك الضَّبِّي grandfather of Zaid al-Fawaris 188¹⁶ 189³ 195⁷ 15:

his genealogy 233⁹ seq, which represents him as belonging to the clan Bakr ibn Sa'd: see also 196⁵ 233⁸ 249⁷

ضَرَار بن الْقَعْقَاع بن مَعْبِد الدَّارِمِي captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307¹⁰ seq. 309¹⁰

425¹⁰ 865¹⁰ (= 308³): see also 362¹⁸ 816¹⁶ (?)

ابن غَزَّار brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁸: called ابن غَزَّار after his mother 365³ (= 363¹)

الزَّيْدِيُّ see ابو زُرَّار

الْحَنَّاتِ mentioned by Jarir 341¹⁵ — apparently a friend of Nawār, wife of al-Farazdaq

الضَّرِيرِيسِ بْنِ مَسْلَمَةَ [الشَّيْبَانِي] one of the Banū Abī Rabi'a: at the Battle of al-Iyad 583¹¹

الضَّعِيفَةُ بنت ثَوْبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ (var. ضَعِيفَةُ) of the clan 'Abdallāh ibn Ghatafan (but see 759 notes⁴): ancestress of the family 'Āṣim ibn 'Ubaid ibn Tha'laba 759⁶

الْأَقْرَعُ بْنُ حَابِسِ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ see عَلِّ بْنِ سَفِيَانَ

الضَّمَامِ i. e. the family of Hubaira ibn Ḍamḍam al-Mujāshī' 427⁵ (sic leg.) 767¹⁵ (see 768¹¹)

الضَّمْرَانِ (var. الضَمْرَاتِ) i. e. the family of the following 772⁵

صَمْرَةَ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ his genealogy 462² 601⁶ seq.: was one of the pre-Islamic judges 139⁹: slew the sons of al-'Uzayyil al-Ḥarithī at Najrān 601⁷ — his verses on the occasion 601⁹ seq.: his verses on the Battle of Dhu Najab 1080¹⁷ seq.: see also 462¹ 955¹⁶ 1086⁷

صَمْرَةَ بْنُ تَبِيدِ الْكَمَاسِيِّ a *kahin*, slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 150¹⁵ 152¹⁵

صَمْتَمِ بْنِ عِقَالِ see the following

صَمْتَمِ بْنِ مَرَّةَ بْنِ سَيْدَانَ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ father of Hubaira and al-Aḳ'as 82⁶ 695⁵ 11 (here the Comm. in O has عِقَالِ, but see notes⁸)

عَمِيرَةَ بْنِ صَمْتَمِ بْنِ مَرَّةَ see أَبْنِ صَمْتَمِ

عَنْدَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ كَبِيرِ بْنِ عَدْرَةَ clan 759 notes⁴

عَنْدَةَ (بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ) clan 446¹⁰ seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*)

عَنْدَةَ 997⁷, or عَنْدَةَ 892¹⁵, nickname of some member of the clan Mujāshī' (according to 892 notes³, the poet al-Ba'ith) — see *Glossary* s. r. عَنْدَةَ

ط

ط 8 | طَاخِثُ بْنِ الْيَاسِ tribal ancestor, said to have been originally named عَامِر *Ṭākhṭa* 165¹⁹

178⁷: origin of the nickname 178⁸: see also 156¹⁶

طَاحِيَّةُ بْنِ سُوْدٍ a clan of the Azd 360⁷

طَارِفُ بْنِ حَصْبَةِ see the following

طَارِفُ بْنِ حَصْبَةِ 587¹⁵ 694¹⁰ 762¹⁴ 68², called also حَصْبَةُ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ

898² 1080¹⁸: his genealogy 694¹⁰ 762¹⁴: captured Ḳabus ibn al-Mundhir at the Battle of Ṭikhfa 68² seq. (cf. 694¹⁰ 762¹⁴): see also 26¹² 28²

طَارِفُ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ قَيْسِ النَّشَلِيِّ 941⁴

عَمِيرَةُ بْنِ طَارِفِ بْنِ دَيْسَفِ see أَبْنُ طَارِفِ

| طَارِفُ بْنِ قَيْسِ (i. e. of the tribe Ḳais ibn Tha'labā) the poet: called كَرْفَةُ بْنِ الْعَبْدِ by al-Farazdaq 200¹²: half-verse cited 16⁵

| طَارِفُ بْنِ حَكِيمِ الطَّائِي satirised al-Farazdaq 654¹¹: his verses cited 7¹⁴ 1087¹¹ seq.: see also 1083¹³

طَارِفُ بْنِ سِيدَانِ الْكَلَابِيِّ (var. يَزِيدُ بْنِ طَارِفِ), called by al-Farazdaq أَبْنُ ذِي سِيدَانِ (var. أَبْنُ سِيدَانِ) 387¹⁰: slain at the Battle of Ghaul 387¹² seq.

طَارِفُ بْنِ عَمْرُو بْنِ ثُمَامَةَ ancestor of a family of the Ṭayyi' 1087¹⁹ (= 653²⁰), called also الطَّرِيفُ 46³ (= 654² 1087²⁰)

طَارِفُ بْنِ مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the Ṭayyi' 653²⁰ (= 1087¹⁸), called also الطَّرِيفُ بْنِ مَالِكِ 46³ (= 654² 1087²⁰)

طَارِفَانِ 653²⁰, see the two foregoing

طُفَيْلُ بْنِ عَوْفِ الْغَنَبِيِّ at the Battle of al-Watidāt 389⁴: his verses cited 6³ 389⁸ seq. 534⁸: see also 534⁴

طُفَيْلُ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْكَلَابِيِّ (or الطُّفَيْلُ 227¹ seq. 242⁵), called أَبُو نَيْلٍ 242⁶ *:

* See Aus ibn Ḥajar N^o. 17 v. 7, where we should read أَبُو نَيْلٍ طُفَيْلُ بْنِ الْحِجَلِ, cf. Ibn Wallad, ed. Brönnle p. 104¹².

his mother Umm al-Banīn, and his brothers 'Amir, 'Ubaida and Mu'awiya 535⁴: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 227¹ seq. 1062⁷ 1063⁶: at the Battle of Jabala 407⁵ seq. 667¹⁵ seq. 669¹ seq.: fled at the Battles of Dhu Najab 587¹⁹ (cf. 931¹⁷ seq. 932⁷ seq. 1081¹ seq.), of an-Nisār 242⁵ seq., of Mulzīk 386³ seq., and of as-Su'ban 386 notes³ seq. 933³ seq.: verse cited 773³ (= 623 notes⁴): see also 1079⁶

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ see أَبُو الطُّفَيْلِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ قَيْسِ بْنِ عَصِمِ [الْمُنَقَرِي] 717¹⁷: a leader of the Banu Muḥa'ib ibn 'Amr in the time of Mu'awiya 717¹⁰: see also 222¹⁰

عَمْرُو بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ الْقَعْقَسِيِّ the false prophet 715¹⁶

عَمْرُو بْنُ الشَّرَفِيِّ الْقَيْمِيِّ i. e. أَبُو الْفَرَزْدَاكِ 670²: called أَخُو فُضَاعَةَ by al-Farazdaq 200¹³: his verses cited 670⁴ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ تَمِيمٍ certain families ('Auf, Abu Sud and, according to some, Ḥushaish) included in the Tamīm and supposed to be descended from Ṭuhayya bint 'Abd-Shams [Abshams] ibn Sa'd, wife of Mālik ibn Ḥanzala ibn Mālik 183¹⁵ cf. 434⁸ 462¹⁷ seq. 711¹² 958⁸: they are mentioned by al-Farazdaq with respect 183¹⁴ 325³ 759⁵ 958⁷, and by Jarīr with contempt 224¹⁵ 434⁷ 775¹ 776¹² seq. 991¹³ 1002⁷: see also 40³ 47¹⁴ (= 781¹⁶) 78¹⁶ seq. 229⁴ seq. 415¹³ 919³ 920⁶ 1097²

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ زُكَيْرٍ see حَبِيبُ بْنُ أَبِي الْفَوَيْزِ التَّمِيمِيِّ

سُوَيْدَةُ بِنْتُ حَبِيبِ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ mother of 'Amr ibn Ṭarīk 780¹⁴

سُوَيْدَةُ a Ghassanid king who was slain by the Banu Nahshal 701¹⁴ seq.

سُوَيْدَةُ 307¹⁴, probably identical with the following

سُوَيْدَةُ (sic leg.) of the clan Rabī'a ibn 'Ijl: at the Battle of al-Waḥit 308⁴ 425¹³ (var. سُوَيْدَةُ)

سُوَيْدَةُ see التَّمِيمِيُّ

سُوَيْدَةُ see سُوَيْدَةُ

سُوَيْدَةُ tribe, called أَدُ 730⁴ seq. [see Tabarī II 450¹¹]: their alliance with the Asad and the Ghatafan 238¹⁴ seq. (see الْأَحَالِيفُ): attacked by 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira, at the suggestion of Zurāra ibn 'Udus 653⁴ seq. cf. 1081¹⁰ seq. 1083¹²: attacked by 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus 45¹⁵ seq.: see also 35⁷ 37³ 283¹¹ (cf. 296⁵) 386 notes⁶

ط

طَائِمُ بْنُ طَائِمِ الْعَرَقِ see ابن طَائِمِ

طَبَّيَّانُ بْنُ زَيْدِ الْهَلَالِيِّ slain at the Battle of al-Watida [= al-Watidat] 389³, see notes⁹ seq.

طَبَّيَّانُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ خَالِدِ his interview with 'Ubaida ibn Malik at the time of the Battle of Jabala 669⁴ seq.

طَبَّيَّةُ بِنْتُ دَلَمِ بْنِ الْهَثَثَاتِ a woman whom al-Farazdaq married in his old age 1044¹ seq.

طَرِيبَانُ بْنُ زَيْدِ [الْعَجَلِيِّ] one of the Banū Shuraib ibn Rab'ra: at the Battle of al-Waqrīṭ 312².

طُظْلِيمُ a clan included in the *Barāʾijim* 53⁶ 186¹⁸

طُغَيْيَا a woman mentioned by Jarīr 173⁴

طُغَيْيَا بِنْتُ كَلْبَةَ بِنْتِ قَيْسِ الْمِنْشَقَرِيَّةِ a friend of Jithin and an object of the admiration of al-Farazdaq 222¹¹ seq. 482¹⁷ 617¹⁵ seq. 682¹⁰

طُهَيَّرُ name borne by two men of the Banū Ṭuhayya, in the time of Ziyād ibn Abthi 79¹ seq.

ع

عَنْكَةُ بِنْتُ الْأَوْحَسِ بْنِ مَرْثَةَ السُّلَيْمِيَّةِ an ancestress of the Prophet 403¹⁰

عَنْكَةُ بِنْتُ عَمِيْنَةَ (?) بِنْتِ حُغَافِ السُّلَيْمِيَّةِ see 403 notes⁴

عَنْكَةُ بِنْتُ فُلَاحِ بْنِ ذَكْوَانَ السُّلَيْمِيَّةِ an ancestress of the Prophet 403⁹ (see *Additions and Corrections*)

عَنْكَةُ بِنْتُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ عَلَالِ السُّلَيْمِيَّةِ an ancestress of the Prophet 403⁸

عَدُ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 375¹¹

عَدِيَّةُ بِنْتُ عَامِرِ بْنِ قُدَادِ a clan of the Bajila 139¹⁶ 660⁹

عَارِضٌ a man of uncertain origin, slain by the Yarbu' at the Battle of al-Liwa
(= Waridat?) 112² 777⁷

قَيْسُ بْنُ جَرَوَةَ عَرَفَ see

عَلِيْمُ بْنُ خَلِيفَةَ النَّصَبِيِّ, one of the Banū Šubāh 191¹⁵ cf. 235⁴: slew Bisṭām ibn ẖais
ash-Shaibani at Naḩa-l-ḩasan (= ash-Shaḩiḩā) 190⁶ 191⁵ seq. 233¹⁵ 235⁴ seq. 268¹
478³ 812⁵

عَلِيْمُ بْنُ سِنَانِ الْمُنْقَرِي father of ẖais ibn 'Āḩim (see 752⁶) 803¹¹ seq.

عَلِيْمُ بْنُ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ تَعْلَبَةَ ancestor of one of the principal families of the Yarbu' 19⁶
seq. 26⁸ 13 120¹⁸ 411³ 581¹⁰ 759³ (see notes ³) 998¹³ 1035⁵

عَلِيْمُ الْعَنْبَرِي a guide who misled al-Farazdaq 165¹⁴ seq.

أَبُو حَنْشِ عَالِمِ بْنِ النَّعْمَانِ see

النَّعْمَانِ i. e. 'Āḩim and Aznam, sons of 'Ubad ibn Thaḩaba 998¹³

عَالِمِيَّةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ شَمْسٍ 427² 1017¹³

أَبُو الْعَالِمِي brother of the foregoing, and grandfather of the Caliph Marwān ibn al-
ḩakam 349⁵ 427² 1017¹⁴

الْعَافِيَّةُ a she-camel 306⁹

عَامِرُ (؟) at the Battle of Jabala 674¹⁵

عَامِرُ بْنُ أُحْيَمِرِ بْنِ بَهْدَنَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ, called ذُو الْبُرْدَيْنِ 714¹² 715⁴: at the court of al-
Mundhir ibn Ma-as-Samā 714⁴ seq.

حَمِيْضَةُ بْنُ حَكْرِ بْنِ عَامِرِ 524⁶ — see

عَامِرُ بْنُ قُطَيْسٍ 772⁷: ancestor of a family of
the Banū Nahshal

جُشَمُ بْنُ مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁵) — see

عَامِرُ [بْنِ حَارِثَةَ الْغَسَّانِي], called مَاءُ السَّمَاءِ 195¹⁷ 659⁵ [for his genealogy, see Aghani

VIII 27⁸ seq. XIII 2³ seq.]

عَمْرِ بْنِ الْحَكْتِ a clan of the Taimallat ibn Tha'laba, included among the *Akabir*
196¹⁶ 197¹⁶ 1058¹

عَمْرِ بْنِ حَفْصٍ, called سَحِيم and أَبُو الْيَقْظَانِ cited, apparently by Muḥammad ibn
Ḥabīb, as to an incident in the life of Jarīr 488¹⁴ seq.

عَمْرِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَمْرِ a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣa'sa'a 659¹⁵ seq. 777⁶ 903⁵

عَمْرِ (بِ بْنِ سَعْدِ التَّمَرِيِّ), called الصَّحَّيَّانُ: ancestor of a family 1094² seq. [for his
genealogy, see Lisān XIX 215²⁵]

عَمْرِ بْنِ شَرَحِيلَ see الشَّعْبِيُّ

عَمْرِ بْنِ صَعَصَعَةَ a group of clans included in the Hawāzin 365¹: claimed as kinsmen
by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 657⁸ cf. 1064⁸ seq.: fought against the Dārim at
Raḥraḥān 226¹⁴ seq. (cf. 1061⁶ seq.) 893¹¹: defeated the Tamīm and the Dhubyān
at Jabala 657¹⁰ seq. 659¹⁴ seq. cf. 426⁵: were defeated by the Yarbu' at Dhū
Najab 301¹⁴ 302⁵ seq. 587⁷ seq. (= 1079⁵ seq.), and at al-Marrūt 71¹² seq.: fought
at an-Nisār as the allies of the Tamīm against the Ḍabba and other tribes 240²¹
seq. cf. the divergent account 1064¹⁵ seq.: defeated a number of South-Arabian
tribes at Faif-ar-Riḥ 469⁶ seq.: were defeated by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat at Mulziḳ
386⁵ seq. 387⁵: see also 99⁵ seq. 100¹⁶ 103¹² 156⁵ 168⁵ 230⁵ 238¹⁷ 239¹⁴ 299¹⁸ 385¹⁰
389⁴ 392⁹ 401⁸ 419¹¹ 468¹² 507¹¹ 539⁸ 654¹⁸ seq. 894² 903⁵ 911¹ 912⁴ 933⁵ (= 386
notes¹³) 934⁴ 938⁶ 940¹¹ 1003⁶

عَمْرِ بْنِ ضَامِرٍ one of the Banu Ḳais ibn 'Ā'idha 196⁵ seq.: called ضَامِرُ
196¹⁸: slew al-Ḥarith ibn Muzaiḳiyya al-Ghassanī at the Battle of Idām (see 195¹⁹)
189¹⁶ 196⁶ seq.

عَمْرِ بْنِ ثَقَيْلٍ (or عَمْرِ بْنِ ثَقَيْلٍ), called أَبُو عَلِيٍّ 471¹¹:
born about the time of the Battle of Jabala 229¹⁴ 659¹² seq. 790¹² seq.: offered
protection to Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī after the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 75¹⁷ seq.
315⁴ 316¹⁴ seq.: commanded the 'Āmir ibn Ṣa'sa'a at the Battle of Faif-ar-Riḥ
469¹² seq. 471¹⁵: his treachery towards his uncle 'Āmir ibn Malik and the Mus-
lims at Bi'r Ma'ūna 199 notes⁸: was 80 years old when he visited the Prophet
in the year of the latter's death 676⁴ seq.: his verses cited 229¹⁵ (= 408¹⁸) 284¹⁵
472⁹ seq. 661⁶ seq. 950⁵: see also 198 notes⁵ 242⁷ seq.

× عَمْرِ بْنِ الْقُرْبِ [الْعَدَوَاتِي] one of the pre-Islamic judges 438³

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبِيدٍ see التَّحِثُ see عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ الْمِسْمَعِيِّ 648⁸: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 494⁴ 646¹⁸ 648³ 743¹⁹ seq.

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبِيدٍ see التَّحِثُ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 732² (var. 114³, but see foot-note) 741³

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو see التَّخَمِيمُ, called الحَخْمِييَّة, an ancestor of Hani' ibn Mas'ūd ash-Shaibani 639⁷ seq.

عَامِرُ بْنُ قَتْلَنَ see قَتْلَنُ

عَامِرُ بْنُ كَيْلَابٍ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilab: called الْيَصَانُ 241¹¹ etc.: captured at the Battle of Dhū Najab 241¹⁸ 588² (= 1080¹⁰): slain at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹¹: see also 533³ 1079⁸

عَامِرُ بْنُ كِلَابٍ clan 659¹⁷ 925²

عَامِرُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْكَلَابِيِّ, called أَبُو بَرَاءٍ 199 notes⁷ 386 notes¹¹ 652¹³ 668², and 386 notes¹¹ 922⁵ 1079⁸: his mother Umm al-Banīn and his brothers Tufail, 'Ubaida and Mu'ziya 535⁴: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 227¹ seq. 1062⁷ 1063³ seq.: at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes¹¹ seq.: committed suicide by drinking wine in the time of the Prophet 199 notes⁷: see also 75¹⁴ 315⁵ 317² 534¹² seq. 652¹² 668² 11 669⁶

عَامِرُ بْنُ مُجَاشِعٍ at the [First] Battle of al-Kulab 292¹

عَامِرُ بْنُ مَعُونَةَ see رَيْدُ a clan of the Bajīla 660⁵

عَامِرُ بْنُ أَبِي الْيَاسِ see عَامِرُ بْنُ أَبِي الْيَاسِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ see عَامِرُ بْنُ كُرَيْزٍ

الْعَامِرِيَّانِ i. e. the clans of 'Āmir ibn Ṣa'ṣa'a and 'Āmir ibn Rabī'a 903¹: used also for 'Āmir and 'Amr, sons of Jabir ibn Kaṭān ibn Nahshal 949⁷

عَائِدُ اللَّهِ [i. e. عَبْدُ اللَّهِ الْخَوْلَانِيُّ], see Tabarī II 205¹⁴: cited (apparently by Abū 'Ubaida) 647⁵

عَائِدَةُ see مَالِكُ a subdivision of the clan Bakr ibn Sa'd ibn Ḍabba 189¹⁷ 193⁴ 195¹⁹ seq. 233¹¹

عَائِشَةُ بنت ابى بَكْرٍ 198⁹ seq. 486¹² 515⁸

عَائِشَةُ بنت طلْحَةَ بن عُبَيْدِ اللَّهِ married to Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 1089⁵

العَبَا see الْعَبَائِدُ

عَبَاد بن الْحَكَمِ (or عَبَاد بن حُصَيْن بن يَزِيد الْكَطَمِ 606¹⁰ 607¹ 684⁵ seq. 749¹⁸

750¹⁶), called أَبُو جَهْشَمٍ 606¹⁷ (= 684⁸) 624⁵ (= 650⁹) 684⁶: his genealogy 749⁶:

was prefect of police at al-Baṣra under al-Ḥarith ibn 'Abdallāh (= al-Ḥubāb) 626¹⁶,

and under Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 749⁶ seq.: see also 114¹⁰ (= 732¹⁴) 626¹⁵ 738⁴

عَبَاد بن خَلْفِ الصَّبِيّ see أَبُو سَوَّاحٍ

عَبَاد بن عُبَاد a family of the Ḳais ibn Tha'laba 595¹ [var. عِبَاد in

Aghani VIII 196²⁵] — see عُبَاد بن عُكْرَةَ

عَبَّاس بن رِثْمَةَ الرَّعْلَى his verses on the Battle of ad-Dathina (= ad-Dafina) 392⁴

seq. — var. عَبَّاس بن عَامِر notes ¹¹, and أَنَس بن عَبَّاس notes ¹⁴

عَبَّاس (or عَبَّاس 409⁴): his verses against 'Utaiba

ibn al-Ḥarith 411¹³ seq.: his verses against Kulaib ibn 'Ahma (var. 'Aihā) 907³ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَبَّاس بن عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ see ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ

مُحَمَّد بن يَزِيد see أَبُو الْعَبَّاسِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَبَّاسِ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 511¹², see also 496⁶

الْعَبَائِدُ (variants الْعَبَائِدُ and الْعَبَا) a mare 943⁵

عَبِيد بن جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 1074¹⁸ (var. عُبَيْد بن جُشَمٍ 454⁴)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن الْأَسَدِ الزُّرْقَوِيّ at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 727¹ seq.: called

ابْنُ الْأَسَدِ 727⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ الْإِصْفَهَانِيّ a man who gave his name to a gate at al-Baṣra 727¹⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بن الْأَقْتَمِ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن الْأَقْتَمِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن ابْنِ يَكْرَةَ الثَّقَفِيّ supported the Umayyad party at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1092⁴

x | عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ جُلْعَانَ بْنِ عَمْرِو النَّفْثِيِّ bought some camels of Kais ibn Zuhair al-
 'Absi 90¹⁵: afforded hospitality to al-Harith ibn Zālim al-Murri 1061⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْدَةَ بْنِ تَعَبِ الْعَبْرِيِّ captured al-Mutajarrida, wife of an-Nu'mān ibn
 al-Mundhir of al-Hira 404 notes ⁴ (see *Additions and Corrections*): see also 655¹²
 1063² seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَاجَّاجِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ابْنِ عِلْيَٰ a poet satirised by al-Farazdaq 1027⁷ seq.:
 called أَصَمُّ ابْنِ عِلْيَٰ 380⁸ 1027⁷ 1039⁵, الْأَصَمُّ ابْنِ عِلْيَٰ 1039⁴, and ابْنِ عِلْيَٰ 807⁴ 1027⁹
 1031¹ 1039⁷: his verses cited 380⁴ seq. 807⁵ seq.

x | عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ النُّحَيْثِ بْنِ عَصِيمِ ابْنِ بُوَيْرِ father of Bujair, Mulail and al-Uḥaimir
 (= Huraith) 19⁷ seq.: called أَبُو مُلَيْلٍ 18¹² 50¹² 51⁴ 75¹² 112² 258⁹ 315⁸, and
أَبُو نَعْلَانٍ 302¹¹ (= 339¹⁴) 896⁷ seq. (but see foot-notes): his genealogy 18¹² 247¹⁴
 896⁷: captured at the Battle of Kūshāwa 20⁶ seq.: present at the Battle of al-
 Iyad 584⁶: at Dhu Ṭulūḥ 51² seq. (= 784¹⁰ seq.) cf. 268⁸: see also 258¹² 315¹⁹
 (= 76¹⁶)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ النُّحَيْثِ بْنِ نُمَيْرٍ ancestor of a family 405¹²

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ النُّحَيْثِ بْنِ تَوْقَلِ بْنِ تَيْشَمِ nicknamed بَبَّ 112¹⁵ seq. (see 727¹⁵) 726²⁰
 727¹⁹ 730²⁰ seq.: his genealogy 726¹⁹: assumed the post of governor at al-Baṣra
 after it had been vacated by 'Ubaidallah ibn Ziyād 112¹⁰ 727⁷ seq. (date men-
 tioned 727¹²), cf. 113⁵ (= 730¹⁶) 742¹⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ النُّحَيْثِ بْنِ النُّحَيْثِ [النُّحَيْثِ] at Medina with the Caliph Sulaimān
 383⁹ seq. (see notes ⁷)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَضَنَ of the clan Tha'laba ibn Yarbū' 721¹⁵: at al-Baṣra in the time
 of 'Ubaidallah ibn Ziyād *ibid.*

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَكِيمِ ابْنِ عِلْيَٰ called أَبُو عِلْيَٰ 790¹⁶ seq. cf. 440⁸ (= 937¹³) 697¹ 740¹
 892¹³: his genealogy 720¹⁰ seq. 740¹ (variants 696¹¹ 790¹⁵ 892¹⁵ seq.): assisted in
 restoring peace at al-Baṣra (A. H. 64) 740¹ seq. 790¹⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ خَارِجَةَ الشَّيْبَانِي see رَبِيعَةَ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ خَارِجِ بْنِ خَارِجِ called أَبُو خَارِجِ 360³ 369¹⁶ 372² 374⁷ 399⁸

(= 426¹⁶) 731⁵, and أَبْنُ عَجَلِي (after his mother) 370¹⁵ 372⁵: his genealogy 399¹²: became governor of Khurasan after the death of Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya, and was slain (in A. H. 72) by Waki' ibn 'Umar al-Khurai' 372⁵ seq. and notes² seq.: see also 278⁶ 355¹⁶ 369¹¹ 727²⁰

أَبُو الْعَمَيْتِل see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ خُلَيْدٍ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ clan: connected with the Taghlib through their ancestress al-Ḥalāl bint Zālim 880¹ seq.: identified with the Mujashi' 790¹⁴ (but cf. 187⁶): see also 79²⁰ 200¹⁰ 308¹⁵ 653⁹ seq. 711¹⁰ 731¹¹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ رِثَابَانَ of the clan 'Adī ar-Ribāb: called أَبْنُ رِثَابَانَ 360⁷ seq.: an adherent of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 360⁴ 361¹¹ [Ṭabarī II 1188¹², and elsewhere, has عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ رِثَابَانَ]

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ رُوَيْدَةَ see الْعَجَّاجِ

أَبْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ الْأَسَدِيُّ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ the Caliph: called أَبْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ 217¹ 118⁹ seq. 308⁸ 507¹⁰ 606¹¹ 805² seq. 927⁴ 930¹⁰: his conduct during the siege of Mecca in the time of Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 118¹¹ seq.: rebuilt the Ka'ba 486¹⁰ seq.: received notice of the submission of the inhabitants of al-Baṣra 742¹³ seq.: verses addressed to him by Anas ibn Zuna'im al-Laithi 1089⁹ seq.: appointed his son Ḥamza to govern al-Baṣra in place of Muṣ'ab 1089¹⁴ seq.: re-appointed Muṣ'ab 1090¹¹ seq.: his intervention in the quarrel between al-Farazdaq and an-Nawār 803¹³ seq.: a verse which he composed on the occasion 805¹⁷: see also 372 notes⁷ 627¹ 723⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زُهَيْرِ بْنِ حَبَّانَ الْعَدَوِيِّ accompanied Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 357⁴ 361¹²

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ brother of 'Ubaidallah 724¹⁸ 726² 729⁸

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَيْدِ بْنِ سَرِيعِ [السَّعْدِيِّ] took part in the negotiations after the disturbances at al-Baṣra 741⁶ (genealogy)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي سَبْعٍ (var. عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ) of the clan Rab'ra ibn Ḥanzala ibn Malik: was bribed by al-Ḥajjāj to seize Ibn al-Ash'ath at the court of Ratbil king of Kabul 413³ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْحَضَرَمِيِّ expelled Ziyad ibn Abihi from al-Baṣra in the reign of 'Alī 125¹³ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كُرَيْبٍ الْقُرَشِيُّ, called أَبُو عَمْرِو 123⁸: his genealogy 123⁹: see also 164¹¹ 727¹⁹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَامِرٍ الْمَجَاشِعِيُّ, nicknamed النِّعَارُ 751¹²: insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair *ibid.*

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ, called ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ 515³ 586¹⁷: appointed Ziyād ibn Abīhi as his representative at al-Baṣra in the reign of 'Alī 125¹¹ seq.: cited by Aḥmad ibn 'Ubaid 586¹⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْأَقْتَمِ, called عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْأَقْتَمِ الْمُنَقَرِيُّ 366¹⁴ 367⁸, and 342 notes¹⁵ seq. 367⁴: was appointed by Kufaiba ibn Muslim as his representative in Khurasan 349¹⁶, but intrigued against him and fled to Mukran 350⁶ seq.: his wanderings in disguise 350¹¹ seq.: at the court of the Caliph Sulaimān 366¹⁴ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقُرَشِيُّ, nicknamed قَفِيرٌ 115⁸: endeavoured to restore peace at al-Baṣra 115⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْعَزَى بْنِ سَكِيمٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḥanīfa 458¹⁸ (= 1078¹)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَعْمَرٍ النَّبَخِيُّ governor of al-Baṣra under Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 1091¹⁶ 1092⁷ seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْخَضَّابِ induced the inhabitants of the Ḥijāz to invoke curses upon Ziyād ibn Abīhi 620¹²

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عُمَرَ eulogised by al-Farazdaq at Medina in the reign of al-Walid ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 396 notes⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو of the Taimallāt [ibn Tha'laba]: cited as a historical authority 364¹⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْخَثِيبِ الْأَشْجَبَانِيُّ an ancestor of Bistām ibn Ḳais 18⁵ 587¹ 806²: called عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَامٍ after his great-grandfather 637⁸ seq., and ذُو الْجَدَّتَيْنِ 234² 236¹⁷ 637⁸ seq. 640¹⁶ (see *Additions and Corrections*) 809¹⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَّةَ الصَّمِيّ called ابْنُ عَمَّةَ 235¹⁵ 784¹⁷ seq.: lived among his mother's tribe, the Shaibān 191¹⁹: his elegy on Bistām ibn Ḳais 192¹ seq. (= 235¹⁷ seq.): was captured at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ and released by Mutammim ibn Nuwaira 51¹¹ seq. (= 784¹⁷): his verses on the occasion 58¹¹ seq. (cf. 785¹ seq.)

أَبْنُ عَوْن see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَوْن

عَبِيدُ بن غَاضِرَةَ بن سَمُرَةَ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن غَاضِرَةَ

عَنْفَانَ clan 85¹⁸ 99¹⁵ seq. 669² 759⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن فَصَّالَةَ الرُّقْرَانِي supported the Umayyad party on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1092¹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن فَصَّالَةَ [الرُّقْرَانِي] a contemporary of Jarir 31⁵

أَبْنُ الرُّقَيْيَاتِ [عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن قَيْس] usually known as قَيْسُ الرُّقَيْيَاتِ 598⁶: verse cited 598⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن كَعْب a Yemenite who slew an-Nu'mān ibn Jisās at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 151⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن كِلَاب clan 534¹ (see 241¹¹)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن مُسْلِمِ الْمَاحِلِي brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 359⁶ seq. 361⁹ 362¹⁶, nicknamed الْفَقِير 359⁶ 362¹⁶

تَلَّاحُ بن عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن ثَالِبِ بن النُّعْبَسِي 977 notes ¹¹ — see ثَالِبِ بن النُّعْبَسِي

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن نَافِع nephew of Ziyad ibn Abīhi 721¹⁷

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَمْرٍو بن الْحَارِث see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن قَمَام

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن قُوْدَةَ بن جَرْوَل ancestor of a family of the Banu Nahshal 219¹¹ 220⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن رَأْلَانَ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن رَأْلَانَ

خَالِدِ بن عَبْدُ اللَّهِ الْفُسْرِي see أَبْنُ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ

أَبْنُ الْأَعْرَابِي see أَبُو عَبْدُ اللَّهِ (1)

الزُّبَيْرِ بن الْعَوَامِ بن خُوَيْلِد see أَبُو عَبْدُ اللَّهِ (2)

مُحَمَّدِ بن الْعَبَّاسِ الزُّبَيْدِي see أَبُو عَبْدُ اللَّهِ (3)

مُحَمَّدِ بن عَيْسَى see أَبُو عَبْدُ اللَّهِ (4)

عَبْدُ حَرْبِش ancestor of a family belonging to the clan 'Amr ibn Ḥanzala [ibn Malik] 206³

أَبُو الْخَطَّابِ see عَبْدُ الْحَمِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَكِيدِ

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ see عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ, called أَبُو بَكْرٍ 723¹¹: at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Ubadallah ibn Ziyad 723⁸ seq.

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ جَوْشَنَ his account of the events which he witnessed at al-Baṣra, cited by an informant of Abu 'Ubaida 723¹ seq.

أَعَشَى قَمَدَانَ see عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْيَمَانِيُّ

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ [بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ] الْخَضْرَمِيُّ governor of al-Kūfa under al-Ḥajjāj 972² [see Tabari II 1069¹²]

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْغَيْثِ governor of al-Kūfa under Ziyad ibn Abhi 616⁴: prefect of police at al-Baṣra under al-Ḥajjāj 831⁵

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ الْكِنْدِيُّ, called الْأَشْعَثُ 413⁹ seq., and 413⁸ 413¹ seq.: his rebellion, flight and death 412¹¹ seq., see also foot-note

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُسْلِمِ الْيَافَعِيِّ brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 361⁹ 362¹⁶

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ نُعَيْمِ الْأَزْدِيِّ his interview with Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 368² seq.

عَبْدُ أَحْمَدَ, called عَبْدُ السَّلَامِ, cited as an authority for the text of the *Nakā'id* 17⁵

عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ, or عَبْدُ شَمْسٍ, see سَعْدُ

عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ [عَبْدُ شَمْسٍ بْنِ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ] called also عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ 609¹⁴: a clan of the Ḳuraish 348¹ 375⁹ 391¹¹ 609¹² 747² 764⁴

عَبْدُ الْعَرَقِ بْنِ حُذَارِ [الدُّبَيَّانِيِّ] of the clan Tha'laba ibn Sa'd: slain by the 'Abs in the War of Dahis 94⁶ 107⁸

عَبْدُ الْعَرَقِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 970² — see حَبَانَ

عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ بَشْرِ السَّعْدِيِّ grandfather of Numaila ibn Murra: supported the Umayyad party at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 749¹⁵ 751⁹ 1092²

عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ جَوَّالِ بْنِ سَلَامَةَ his verses on the victory of 'Amr ibn Ḥudair an-Nahshālī at Najrān 601¹² seq.

عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the attempt of his father to secure for him the succession to the throne 351¹⁵ seq.

عُمَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ see ابْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ سِنَانِ بْنِ وَعَلَةَ الشَّيْطِيّ took part in capturing al-Ḥaufazān at the Battle of Dhu Ṭulūḥ 51² seq. (= 784¹⁰ seq.) 268⁹; see also 25¹¹

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ شُرَيْحِ بْنِ الْأَحْوَصِ of the clan Ja'far ibn Kilāb: distinguished himself at the Battle of Faif-ar-Riḥ 471¹⁰

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ صَمْرَةَ [النَّشَلِيّ] called أَبُو عَجْرَدٍ: brother of Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra 1096¹⁷

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ الْحَكْرِثِ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 741⁴

عَبْدُ الْقَيْسِ a tribe included in the group Rabī'a ibn Nizar 115¹⁵ 144¹⁰ 354¹⁴ 737¹⁴ 738³ 1092⁴

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ apparently a friend of al-Farazdaq, who mentions him in a poem 491⁹ seq. — see also 480¹² 481³

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ حَضْرَةَ الْقُرَاشِيِّ called عَنْقَاءُ: his verses on the War of Dāḥis 107¹ seq.

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ كُبَاسِ [الْكُبَاسِ] ancestor of a family of the Yarbu' 31⁸ 254⁶ — for his genealogy, see 67³ 75¹⁰ 254¹⁰

عَبْدُ الْمُطَّلِبِ 403¹⁶ 1021² (see *Additions and Corrections*)

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ قُرَيْبِ see الْأَصْمَعِيُّ

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ the Caliph, called أَبِي مَرْوَانَ 507¹⁰ 556¹⁰: his campaign against Muṣ'ab 749⁵ seq. (cf. 1090¹⁷ seq.): his interview with al-Akhṭal 401⁶ seq.: his inquiries about the Battle of an-Nisr 240⁹ seq.: see also 372 notes⁸ 486¹⁶ 927⁶ 930¹⁰

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ مِسْعَمِ brother of Malik ibn Misma' 993⁸

أَبُو عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ see ابْنُ الْحَكَمِ

ancestors of the clans 'Abd-Shams and Hashim 224¹⁰:
called also مَنَاق 348¹ 391¹¹

أَنْ a group of clans including the Thaur, the Taim, the 'Adī and the
'Ukl (= 'Auf) 156¹⁵ 239¹⁷ 1064⁸ 1067¹⁰ — see also 737 notes ²

عَبْدُ يَغُوثِ بْنِ دُوسِ النَّغَلِيِّ at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 454 notes ³ (= 1075 notes ²)

عَبْدُ يَغُوثِ [according to Ibn Duraid 239¹⁹ عَبْدُ يَغُوثِ بْنِ صَلَافَةَ الْحَارِثِيِّ] leader of the Madhhij at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb
149¹² 151⁸ seq.: his capture and death 152⁷ seq.: his verses on the occasion 153⁵
seq. 153¹⁵ seq.

الْعَبْدِيُّ (probably identical with الْعَبْدِيُّ) author of a verse cited 631⁴

tribe 82¹⁴ cf. 99⁸: their feud with their kinsmen, the Dhubyān (War
of Dahis) 92¹⁵ seq.: their victory over the Kalb at 'Ura'ir 98² seq.: their sojour-
nings in Hajar and al-Yamāma 98⁶ seq. cf. 419¹⁵ seq. 1071⁵ seq.: their settlement
among the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a and their part in the Battle of Jabala 99⁴ seq. cf.
654¹⁶ seq. 658¹⁵ 677²: their negotiation with the Taghlib 103¹² seq.: their return
to their own territory and their reconciliation with the Dhubyān 104¹³ seq.: de-
feated by the Ḍabba at an-Nak'ra 194⁵ seq. (cf. 194¹⁵): defeated by the Yarbū'
at Dhat-al-Jurf (= as-Ṣara'im) 336¹⁵ seq.: slew 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus at
Akrun 678⁸ 679³ seq.: see also 60² 85¹⁴ 86¹⁹ 87¹² seq. 88⁴ 90¹¹ 193¹² 229¹⁵ (= 408¹⁸)
238¹⁷ 384⁴ 386 notes ⁶ seq. 407⁶ seq. 419¹¹ seq. 539⁸

عَبْسُ بْنُ رِثَاعَةَ بْنِ السُّلَيْمِ a clan of the Sulaim 659¹⁶

عَبْسُ بْنُ طَلْفِ بْنِ عَيْسٍ one of the leaders of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt
during the disturbances at al-Baṣra 114¹¹ (= 732¹⁴ genealogy) 738¹ seq. 739⁸
seq. 741⁴

يَزِيدُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّبِ see ابْنُ الْعَبْسِيِّ

عَبْسُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاقِ clan 116⁷ seq. 152⁸ 434⁸ 713¹ 1071⁵ seq., called also
عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ and عَبْدُ شَمْسٍ 958⁸

عَبْلَةُ بِنْتُ الْذَوَلِ [var. الذَّيْلِ] mother of Rawāḥa ibn Rab'ra al-'Abṣi 420¹²

عَلِيَّةُ بِنْتُ نَاجِيَةَ see عَيْلَةُ بِنْتُ نَاجِيَةَ

إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ عَيْلَةَ see ابْنُ عَيْلَةَ

عَبْدَةُ concubine of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 363¹⁸ [see Ṭabarī II 1303¹¹]

(1) عُبَيْد at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 642¹⁴ (text doubtful)

(2) عُبَيْد a *rāwiya* of al-Farazdaq 1049¹¹ seq.

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ الْأَبْرَصِ بْنِ جُشَمِ الْأَسَدِيِّ the poet: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 201¹: his verses on the Battle of an-Nisār 245⁵ seq.

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ قَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ بَرْبُوعِ (= Mulaiḥa) 581⁵ seq. 582⁷ 585⁹ cf. 1019¹¹: see also 21¹² 22¹³ 23¹⁵ 27¹¹ 31¹¹ 75¹³ 76¹⁰ 314¹⁸ seq. 410¹⁰ 466² 757⁹ 759 notes³ 1040¹⁰

عُبْدُ بْنُ جُشَمِ see عُبَيْدُ بْنُ جُشَمِ

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 824⁴ — apparently a relative of Umāma the wife of Jarīr

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ الْحَكْرِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو Muḳā'is 222¹⁵ (see *Additions and Corrections*) 340⁵ 717⁹ 741⁵ 979¹ 1023¹³

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ الْحَكْرِثِ بْنِ كَعْبِ 741⁴, see the foregoing

أَبْرَأَيْ عُبَيْدُ بْنُ حُصَيْنِ التَّمِيمِيِّ see

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ خُزَيْمَةَ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ الدَّارِمِيِّ slew 'Amr ibn Shakal at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes¹⁰

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the Tamīm 200 notes²

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ ancestor of Juwairiya ibn Badr ad-Dārimī 308¹⁵ [possibly identical with عُبَيْدُ بْنُ خُزَيْمَةَ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ]

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ غَانِيَةَ بْنِ سَمُرَةَ الْعُتْبَرِيِّ (var. عُبْدُ اللَّهِ 488¹⁶), nicknamed مَتَّعِرٌ 484³ (= 488¹⁹) 484⁴ 485⁷ seq. 487⁴: assaulted by Suhaim ibn Wathīl in the reign of 'Uthman 484¹⁰ seq.: sided with 'Umar ibn Laja' in his dispute with Jarīr 488¹⁶ seq., and was consequently satirised by the latter 478¹⁰ 484³ seq.

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ قُرَادِ of the tribe of Bahra: was captured and released by a Yemenite king shortly before the Battle of Khazāzā 1094¹: his verses composed on the occasion 1094⁷ seq.

عَبِيدُ بْنُ مُعَيْبَةَ بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بن كِلَاب slain at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹¹

ابْنُ ابْنِ بَكْرَةَ see عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن ابْنِ بَكْرَةَ

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن زُخَيْرٍ بن حَبِيبٍ accompanied Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 357⁶ 361¹²

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن زِيَادٍ, called ابْنُ زِيَادٍ 735¹³, and ابْنُ مَرْجَانَةَ after his mother

721⁷ seq. 722¹⁷ 725¹¹: put to death Muslim ibn 'Aḳīl 247², and al-Ḥusain ibn 'Alī 721³: his relations with Yazīd ibn Mu'āwiya 721⁴ seq.: his oration at al-Baṣra on hearing of Yazīd's death 722² seq.: a second oration 723¹² seq.: abandoned his post of governor and took refuge first with al-Ḥarith ibn Ḳais ibn Ṣubhān 724¹⁹ seq., afterwards with Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 726³ seq.: brought about the renewal of the alliance between the Azd and the Rabi'a 729⁶ seq.: fled to Syria after the murder of Mas'ūd 735¹ seq. cf. 117¹⁰ 726¹³ seq. [for a divergent account, see Ṭabarī II 456¹⁸ seq. 461¹ seq.]: see also 112⁶ 972⁵

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن زِيَادٍ of the tribe Taimallāh ibn Tha'laba: a partisan of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Baṣra 1091¹¹⁶

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن ابْنِ سُبَيْعٍ see عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن ابْنِ سُبَيْعٍ

717² عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن اَنْعَالِسٍ بن عَمْدِ الْمُثَلِّبِ

an enemy of Jarīr 1014¹⁰ 1016⁷

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن عُمَرَ بن ابْنِ اَلْعَدَنِ supported the Umayyad party at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1092³

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن قَيْسٍ see عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن قَيْسِ الرُّقَيْيَاتِ

brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁸

his mother Umm al-Banṭn and his brothers 'Āmir, Ṭufail and Mu'āwiya 535⁴: wounded at the Battle of Jabala 663³ seq.: said to have been slain at Dhū Najab 587¹⁹ (= 1080⁵) 589⁵ (= 1080⁷), but cf. 72¹⁶ which apparently refers to the same occasion: see also 1079² [*عَبِيدَةُ* vocalised *عَبِيدَةُ* Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 43⁸]

i. e. ابْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْمُثَنَّى a client of the clan Taim ibn Murra 1⁴ 1054⁷, see Introduction p. XI: is cited as an authority for the text of the *Naḡn'iq* 38¹⁸ 62⁷ 110² 165⁶ 168¹⁸ 333¹⁰ 344⁸ 376¹⁷ 477⁶ 518¹⁸ 688¹⁰ 753¹: cites the following per-

sons — Abu Aslam 5 notes⁶ Abu Ma'n al-Kulaibī 30¹⁶; Mīḥal ibn Kusaib 126⁸ 647⁸; Abu 'Amr ibn al-'Alā 197³ 1051¹³; Abu-l-Wathīk 229¹³; Ka'is ibn Ghalib al-Fazārī 238¹⁰ 240⁴ seq.; Ratbil ad-Dubairī (= Abu Muḥib) 238¹¹ 240³ seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*); Ibn Shifā al-Manafī 239¹¹; Abu-l-Gharraf ad-Dabbī 240¹²; Abu Na'ama (= 'Amr ibn 'Isā) al-'Adawī 240¹²; Abu-dh-Dhayyāl 240¹³; Shihab ibn Ubayy ibn 'Abbās 303⁹; Firas ibn Khandak 305⁹ 639¹; Salīṭ ibn Sa'd ibn Ma'dan 313⁸ 583¹⁶ 647⁴ 781¹⁶; Zabbān as-Ṣubairī 313⁸ 417²⁰; Jahm ibn Ḥassan as-Salīṭ 313⁸ 414⁴ (= 625⁵) 416¹ 941¹; Abu Malik 353¹⁰; Zubair ibn Hunaid (or al-Hunaid) 354⁸ 727¹⁶ 729¹⁵ 731¹⁰ 732¹ 733⁷; Abu Hishām (= Muḥammad ibn as-Sa'ib al-Kalbī) 365¹⁴ 366²; Ru'ba ibn al-'Ajjāj 383⁶; A'yan ibn Labaṭa 414¹ (= 625⁴) 594¹⁴ 617¹¹ 819⁷ 941¹; Sa'd ibn Khalid ar-Riyāḥī 417²⁰ 753²; Misma' ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 427¹³ 612⁵ 646¹⁸; Khirash [ibn Isma'il] 452²⁰; Hishām ibn Muḥammad al-Kalbī 452²⁰; Ibn 'Aun 462⁹; Yūnus ibn Ḥabīb 468¹⁷ 519¹⁷ 721² 724⁶ 729¹⁴; Affār ibn Laḥīṭ al-'Adawī 473¹¹ (= 703⁵); Ibn Salīṭ 473¹⁵ (cf. 703⁹); al-Muntajī' ibn Nabḥan al-'Adawī 487⁶; 'Amīr ibn 'Abd-al-Malik al-Misma' 494⁴ 646¹⁸; Adham al-'Abdī 497¹⁶; Abu-l-'Abbās al-Aḥwal 511¹² (see 496⁶); the *ra'is* of al-Farazdaq 556¹¹; al-Faḍl ibn Musā ibn Khushaila 609¹⁸; 'Umar (?) 639¹³; Dirwas ibn Hunayy 679⁵; 'Umair ibn Ma'n 721¹⁶; Ghailan ibn Muḥammad 722¹⁹; Maslama ibn Muḥarib 726³ seq. 730⁹ 734¹⁸; Yazid ibn Sumair al-Jarmī 726¹⁴; Muḥammad ibn Hafṣ 729¹⁴ 739¹⁷; Hubaira ibn Hudair 729⁵ 740⁹ 741¹; Sallam ibn Abī Khaira 734¹⁰; Kusaib al-'Anbarī (= Abu-l-Khansa') 734¹¹; Dhawwād (var. Rawwād) al-Ka'bī 735²; Khalid ibn Jabala 753¹; Muḥatīl al-Aḥwal al-Marḥadī 905⁷; al-Agharr 957²; Da'ūd 1026⁵; Ayyub ibn Kusaib 1045¹²; Abu Bisṭām al-'Adawī 1047⁷; see also 34⁸ 124¹⁵ 125¹¹ 126⁶ 157¹³ 166¹⁰ 16 167⁵ 181¹² 190² seq. 214¹¹ 223¹¹ 15 228¹³ 233¹⁷ seq. 238¹⁷ seq. 239¹⁶ 244¹³ 267³ 277¹⁵ 279¹⁷ 285⁹ seq. 288¹⁶ 302² 303⁷ 350⁶ 396¹⁴ 403⁶ 404¹⁰ 407¹⁷ 414³ 416¹⁰ 419⁴ 420¹⁰ 422¹⁶ 427⁷ 434¹¹ 448⁹ 450⁵ 452¹ 460⁶ 462⁵ 463¹⁰ 465¹⁰ 471¹⁵ 473⁸ 475⁹ seq. 482² 15 494¹¹ 495¹¹ 496¹⁸ seq. 504⁶ 521⁷ 556² 557¹ 559¹⁴ 561³ 565⁸ 568¹¹ seq. 580¹⁵ 586¹⁹ 587⁶ 623⁸ seq. 624¹ (= 650⁹) 637⁸ 638¹³ 652¹⁵ seq. 700¹¹ 703¹ 713¹⁵ 723²⁰ 744¹³ 750¹⁴ 770¹⁸ 777⁵ seq. 781¹² 789⁹ 790⁸ 796¹⁸ 803⁵ 805⁸ 807¹⁴ 811⁴ seq. 813² 830⁵ 15 834¹ 837¹ 846¹⁷ 879¹¹ 883¹³ 891⁵ 896⁸ 900⁶ 907⁸ seq. 918¹¹ 924¹⁰ 932¹³ 933⁵ 934¹ 946⁶ 954⁶ 960⁵ 964¹⁴ 967⁷ 970⁵ 972⁶ 985¹¹ 999¹⁶ 1020¹¹ seq. 1023¹¹ 1025⁷ 1042¹³ 1044¹ 1045³ seq. 1046¹⁰ 1047⁶ 11 1048¹⁹ 1049¹⁰ seq. 1093¹

عَتَبَةُ بْنُ الْخُرَيْثِ بْنِ شِهَابٍ see عَتَابُ بْنُ مَيْمَةَ

عَتَابُ بْنُ قُرَيْمٍ بْنِ رِبْعٍ بْنِ بَرْوَعٍ (عتَاب diptote 1039¹¹) held the office of *ridf* at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Ma-as-Sama' 667 seq. (see 667⁷) 68¹⁵ 247¹² 254¹¹ 298¹²

300¹⁰ (var. بَرْوَع 68¹⁸) 339¹⁵ 781¹ 809⁸ 898⁷

عَتَابُ بْنُ وَرْدَةَ الرِّيَاحِيِّ a general in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 895¹² seq.

عَتَبَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ see عَتَبَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ

عَبْدُ نَيْمِ النَّبْدِيِّ slain by the Banu 'Āmir ibn Ṣa'ṣa'a at Faif-ar-Riḥ 471⁶ (genealogy)

عَبْدُ بَنِي قَيْسِ بْنِ زُهَيْرِ الْعَبْسِيِّ slain by Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 94⁸

عَبْدُ بَنِي جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مَنَاكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ [الْكَلَابِيِّ] 532⁶, called also جَعْفَرُ بْنُ مَنَاكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ [الْكَلَابِيِّ], lived at the time of the feud between the Banu Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banu Ja'far 532⁵

عَبْدُ بَنِي زُكْرَمِ بْنِ نُؤَيْرَةَ [الْبُرَيْعِيِّ] 491⁷: at the Battle of Dhu Ṭuluḥ 51¹⁰ (= 784¹⁵) 57⁷

عَبْدُ بَنِي مَيْمَنَةَ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ شِهَابِ الْبُرَيْعِيِّ 314¹⁵ 339¹⁵, and مَيْمَنَةُ 231¹⁴: his genealogy 75¹⁰ 247¹³ 302¹ 809¹ 1035⁶: was present at the Battle of Jabala 657⁵, where he was captured 672¹⁶: captured Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibani at al-Ghabit 75⁶ seq. (= 313¹⁴ seq.) 809¹¹ seq. 1019⁸ (cf. the doubtful passage 1069⁸): was leader of the Yarbū' at the time of the Battle of Dhu Ṭuluḥ 491⁷ seq.; defeated the Kilāb at al-Jaunān (or ar-Raghām) 410⁷ seq.: his conduct at the time of the Battle of Irāb 473¹⁴ (= 703⁷) 474¹⁵ seq. 1088¹¹, and his verses on the occasion 473¹⁶ seq. (= 703¹⁰ seq.): slew al-Hirmās and Ḳais, sons of Hujaima, at Ghawl (= Kinhil) 865¹ 1000⁵ 1019¹: died before the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁹ (see 581⁶): see also 22¹² 247¹² 254² 302¹ (var. عَيْيَنَةُ) 326⁶ seq. 627⁸ 637¹⁵ 647¹⁷ 808¹⁴ 857¹⁴ 939¹⁴ 1039⁹ 1067¹³

عَبْدُ بَنِي قَسْوَةَ, called also قَسْوَةُ بْنُ مِرْدَاسِ 352¹⁵, author of a verse cited 352¹⁴

عَبْدُ بَنِي شَيْبَانَ [الْدَارِمِيِّ] (var. عَتَكَل 865 notes⁷): his genealogy 425¹³ 865¹¹: was captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307¹⁶ seq. 309¹⁵ 425¹⁰ 865¹⁰ (= 308²)

عَتَكَل see the foregoing

عُثْمَانُ ابْنُ الْبَتَّى a contemporary of Abu 'Ubaida 733¹

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ سَعْدَانَ, called also سَعْدَانُ بْنُ سَعْدَانَ 425¹⁴ 16 440¹⁵ 455⁴ 456⁴ 457¹⁷ 463² 583⁷: his copy of the *Nakā'id* cited 313¹⁷ 423¹⁰ 925¹⁷

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ لُحْيِ بْنِ ثَعَالِ بْنِ ثَعَالِ gave his name to a gate at al-Baṣra 908⁹

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سُرَاقَةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ an agent of al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf 930¹⁰ seq.

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ عُقْلَانَ the Caliph: his treatment of the poet Dabī' ibn al-Ḥarith 220⁴ seq.: see also 25⁶ 118¹⁷ 345¹⁴ 414⁵ (= 625⁷) 417⁴ seq. 484⁴ seq. 608¹² 918¹⁵

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ الْمُفَضَّلِ his interview with al-Farazdaq at al-Kufa 369⁵

(1) سَعْدَانُ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ see أَبُو عُمَرَ

(2) الْمَارِنِيُّ see أَبُو عُمَرَ

أُمُّ عُمَرَ maternal grandmother of Jarir 206³

الْعُمَانِيَّة i. e. the party of the Caliph 'Uthman 125¹³

عُثْمَانُ see under عُمَرَ

رَبِيعَةُ عَتِيمِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ ancestor of Shabath ibn Rib' 399¹¹ 466⁴

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ رُوَيْبَةَ بْنِ حَنْبَلَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ [see Aghāni XXI 84¹⁹ seq.]: his verses cited 312³ seq. 486⁴ 514¹³ 694 notes⁵ 736¹⁵ 758⁴

عَاجِرُ بْنُ أَبِي عَاجِرٍ a contemporary of Ghalib ibn Ṣaḥā'a 418¹ seq.

عَبْدُ عَمْرِو بْنِ صَوْرَةَ see أَبُو عَاجِرٍ

عَاجِلُ بْنُ لُحَيْمٍ a tribe of the Bakr ibn Wa'il, included among the *Lahāzim* 47¹¹ 305¹⁰ 764¹⁰ 1023¹³ (see *Additions and Corrections*): their genealogy 47¹¹: distinguished themselves at the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 641¹³ seq.: see also 47⁵ (= 781¹⁵) 53² (= 785¹⁴) 56¹⁶ 58¹⁰ 148⁴ 156⁹ 460¹⁷ 461⁶ 614⁹ 728¹⁵ 1019¹⁴

عَجَلَى الْحَبَشِيَّة mother of 'Abdallāh ibn Khāzim 372⁷

الْعَجَمِ represented as descendants of Isaac 995⁵: see also 40⁹ 358¹¹ 640¹⁶

رَبِيعَةُ ابْنِ الْعَجَافِ ancestor of a family of the Malik ibn Ḥanzala 366²

عَدَسُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ or عَدَسُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ, ancestor of a family of the Darim: vocalisation of the name 182¹⁸ 587¹¹ seq.: names of his children 772¹⁶ 958¹³ seq.: see also 187⁴ 229⁴ 230¹ 451¹³ (= 454³ 1074¹⁷) 459¹⁵ 498⁹ 958¹²

الْعَدَوِيَّة i. e. فَكَيْيَةُ بِنْتُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَلٍّ, wife of Malik ibn Ḥanzala and ancestress of the clans Ṣudayy, Zaid and Yarbu' 186¹¹ seq., who are called بَنُو الْعَدَوِيَّة 325³

731⁴ (= 732⁹) 750⁴ 862⁸, or بَلْعَدَوِيَّة 115⁹ 1047⁷: see also 186¹⁰

عَدَى بْنُ أَكْرَمٍ a clan of the 'Tayyī' 1083¹² seq.

عَدِيّ بن أَرْطَاة الْقُرَازِق governor of al-Baṣra under 'Umar ibn 'Abd-al-'Azīz 974⁶: his death 993¹²: see also 368¹⁰ 369⁶

عَدِيّ بن جُنْدَب بن النَّمِير a clan of the Tamīm: their genealogy 484²: see also 312¹⁸ 484¹ 491¹⁰ 493¹⁷

عَدِيّ بن حَئِم [الضَّائِق] lived in the time of the Caliph Abu Bakr 715¹⁵: see also 551¹⁵

عَدِيّ بن عَبْد مَنَاة see عَدِيّ الرِّبَاب

مُهَيْلِل بن رَبِيعَةَ see عَدِيّ بن رَبِيعَةَ

عَدِيّ بن الرِّقْع العامِلِي a poet contemporary with Jarīr [see Aghāni VIII 179⁴ seq.], called ذُو الرِّقْع 967²: see also 601²

عَدِيّ بن زَيْد العِيَادِي slain by an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra 639⁸ seq.: verse cited 119²

عَدِيّ الرِّبَاب a clan included in the Ribāb, and hence called عَدِيّ مَنَاة 360^{5 15}: see also 737¹⁹ (?) 738¹⁹ 803¹⁵ seq. 908¹ seq. 1064⁷ 1067¹⁰ 1068^{4 12}

عَدِيّ بن فُزَارَة ancestor of a family of the Dhubyān 95¹⁵ (see 75⁴ 85¹⁰ 88⁹)

عَدِيّ بن كَعْب a clan of the Ḳuraish 930¹¹

عَدِيّ بن شَيْبَانَة slain by the Shaibān at the Battle of Mulaiḥa 54⁶ (= 74⁷)

عَدِيّ بن الْعَدِيل بن الْفَرَح الْعَجَلِي his verses on the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 646¹² seq.: his eulogy of Malik ibn Mismā' 1090⁶ seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*, note on 1090⁵)

عَدِيّ بن عَزَادَة النَّمِيرِي a friend of al-Farazdaq 427¹⁵ seq, and *rawiya* of ar-Rā'ī 443⁴: satirised by Jarīr 443³ seq. (see 432¹⁰)

عَرَار a cow whose name became proverbial 107³ seq.

عَرَب 20¹⁶ 30¹⁵ 46¹⁰ 63¹⁸ 67⁵ 82⁸ 84¹² 87¹⁶ 92²⁰ 98¹⁸ 456⁹: undetermined 645² — observe the phrase وَالنَّاسُ يَوْمَنْدُ عَرَبٌ 354⁵

عَرَبِيّ الشَّاعِر cited, apparently by Abu 'Ubaida, as an authority for an incident in the life of Jarīr 31⁵

عَرَفَمُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ his verses on the murder of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 115¹⁰ seq.
(= 735¹⁶ seq.): his verses addressed to Malik ibn Mismā' 750⁵ seq.

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ حَدَّارٍ [= عُرْوَةُ بْنُ أُدَيْةٍ] 186⁶ (= 699¹²)

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ [الْكَلَابِيِّ] 533¹³ 535¹³

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ حِزَامٍ mentioned by Jarīr 274⁸

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ تَضَلَّةِ الْأَسَدِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 241¹⁹ (see 241¹⁴)

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ شَيْبِيبٍ a member of the clan Jadīla, mentioned by Jarīr 37²

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ شُرَيْحِ النَّمَيْرِيِّ one of the Banū 'Abdallāh ibn al-Ḥarith, present at the Battle of Kārat Ahwā 405¹¹ seq.

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ عَتَبَةَ one of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb, called الرَّحَال 659¹¹ 674¹⁸: maternal grandfather of 'Āmir ibn at-Tufail 659¹¹: his encounter with Sinān ibn Abī Ḥaritha immediately after the Battle of Jabala, and his verses on the subject 674¹⁸ seq.

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ الْوَرْدِ بْنِ حَالِسِ الْعَبْسِيِّ called أَبُو حُرَّانٍ 338¹⁴: was defeated by the Banū Riyāḥ at Dhāt al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarā'im) 336 notes⁸ seq.

عُرَيْنُ بْنُ قُعْلَبَةَ بْنِ يَرْبُوعٍ clan 31²⁷ 120¹¹

عُرَيْنَةُ a clan of the Bajīla 31⁷ 131¹⁷ 659¹ 660⁴

عُرَّةُ الْخَثَرِ a woman of al-Baṣra 114⁸ (= 732⁶) — var. بِنْتُ الْخَثَرِ الرَّيْحَانِيَّةِ in Tabarī II 453⁶

عَبْدُ الْعُزَّى deity 76¹³ 141¹³ 10 668¹⁵ — see عَبْدُ الْعُزَّى

عَزِيزَةُ a woman of the Dhuhl ibn Tha'laba, who befriended al-Farazdaq 611¹⁶ seq.

الْعَزِيلُ الْهَارِثِيُّ father of three men who were slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshālī 601⁷ seq.

عَتْرَةُ بِنْتُ جَزْءٍ بْنِ سَعْدِ الرَّيْحَانِيَّةِ wife of Ḳa'nab ibn Arnab 474⁵ (= 703¹⁴)

عَبْنُو الْعَشْرَاءِ a family of the Fazāra 86¹⁸ 97¹⁴ 101¹

عِصَامُ cited as an authority for an incident in the life of al-Farazdaq 611¹⁵

عِصْمَةَ mentioned by Jarīr 1018⁹

عِصْمَةَ his interview with the poet Abu-l-Bilad 436² seq.

عِصْمَةُ i. e. the family of al-ʿĀṣī ibn Umayya 1017¹²

عِصْمَةَ see عِصْمَةَ بن النُّعْمَانِ, عِصْمَةَ بن عمرو

عِصْمَةَ took part in slaying ʿAbd-Yaghūth ibn Waḥḥāṣ after the
Second Battle of al-Kulāb 153⁸ seq.

عِصْمَةَ (called عِصْمَةَ بن عمرو notes⁷) distinguished
himself at the Battle of Dhāt al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarāʾim) 337⁴ seq.: his verses on
the occasion 337¹¹ seq.

عِصْمَةَ at the Battle of al-Watidāt 389⁶ seq.: called
also عِصْمَةُ 389⁸

عِصْمَةَ see عِصْمَةَ بن قيس

عِصْمَةَ at the Battle of al-Ghabit 314¹ (see 581¹⁵, and
foot-note)

عِصْمَةَ called عِصْمَةَ بن النُّحَارِ [النُّعْلِي] 73¹⁵ seq.: slain at the Battle of Mulaiḥa
(= Ḥaṣmal) 73¹⁷ 583¹⁸ seq.

عِصْمَةَ called عِصْمَةَ بن وَهْبِ النُّعْلِي took part in capturing Maʿbad ibn Zurāra
at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1063⁶

عِصْمَةَ see عِصْمَةَ بن بَدْر

عِصْمَةَ 843¹, son-in-law of Jarīr, according to 843 notes³ seq., which does not agree
with 843⁸

عِصْمَةَ see عِصْمَةَ بن عُبَيْد

عِصْمَةَ see عِصْمَةَ بن سِنَان

عِصْمَةَ see عِصْمَةَ بن عَفَا

عِصْمَةَ received a crown from the Persian king 265² seq.:

his visit to the Persian court 463³⁰ seq.; his conversion to Islam and his interview with the Prophet 464³ seq.: see also 182¹⁷ 489¹⁵ 495¹⁵ 498¹⁹ 696 notes ⁸ 897⁶ (= 496³) 959⁹

أَبُو عَطَّار cited by Sa'dan ibn al-Mubarak 430⁹

الْعَطَّاف one of the Banu 'Abdallāh ibn Kilāb: lived at the time of the feud between the Banu Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banu Ja'far 534²

الْعَطَّافُ بْنُ زُغَيْرٍ الرَّزَّامِيُّ a contemporary of al-Yarbu' 810¹¹

عَطْوَةُ cited for the text of a verse of al-Farazdaq 374¹⁵

عَطِيَّةُ بْنُ جَعَلٍ called أَبِي جَعَلٍ 297⁷, cf. أَبَا جَعَلٍ 814³: one of the Banu Ghudāna ibn Yarbu', and a friend of al-Farazdaq 275⁹ seq. (= 1052⁹ seq.): see also 38⁹ 297⁸

عَتِيَّةُ بْنُ النَّخَعِيِّ بْنُ بَدْرِ الْكَلْبِيِّ, called also عَتَا 157⁶ (and apparently 41¹⁰ 42¹ seq. 1045¹³ cf. 1⁶), father of Jartr: his ancestry 1⁶ seq.: his verses threatening Tamīm ibn 'Ulaythā 2⁶ seq.: anecdotes concerning him 1047¹³ seq.: see also 108¹⁴ 202¹¹ 260¹¹ 268¹⁸ seq. 293¹⁰ seq. 473¹ 493¹¹ 573¹⁹ 626⁴ 627⁵ 712¹⁰ seq. 759 notes ¹ 769⁴ (= 1047¹⁶) 791¹⁰ 816¹⁵ 817¹² 842¹⁶ 1014⁶ seq.

الْعَفْصُ a she-camel 447¹⁵ seq. 934¹⁰

عَفَّافُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ [بْنِ الذَّكْرِ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ] (var. عَفَافُ 581 notes ¹, Lisan XII 126⁷), called also مَلَيْلُ بْنُ أَلَى 582¹⁹ 583¹⁰: at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁶, where he was slain 583¹⁰

الْعَفَّافُ بْنُ الْغَلَّافِ murdered by Shuraih ibn Wahb al-'Abṣi and his brother Jābir 337⁷ seq., cf. 336 notes ⁶ seq.

عَفَّانُ الْقُيُوسِيُّ owner of a house at al-Baḡra 731⁷

الْعَفْوُ بْنُ الذَّوْفَرَانِ 55¹

عُقَالُ بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ threatened by an-Nabigha al-Ja'di 906⁷ seq.

عُقَالُ بْنُ شَيْبَةَ بْنُ عُقَالِ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ, called شَيْبَةُ بْنُ 984¹⁰, nephew of al-Farazdaq: was at the court of the Caliph Hisham 984¹¹: cited by al-Yarbu' 697⁶ 984¹¹

عَقْلُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سَقِينِ الْحَاشَعِيِّ an ancestor of al-Farazdaq (see 127⁴) 82⁶ 165¹⁵
 172³ 276⁸ 296¹³ 441¹ 489¹³ 497⁴ 771⁴ 822³ 833² 949⁹ 953⁵ (var. خَبَال) 997¹¹;
 عَقَال as a designation of the family 180¹⁵ 247³ 254¹² 317¹⁸ 433¹⁵ 439¹ 491⁵
 778⁷ seq. 862¹⁴ 974⁴ 977¹ 1039⁵ seq.

عَقْبَةُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ شَمْسِ الْقُرَشِيِّ a contemporary of al-Aḡra⁶ ibn Ḥabīb 140¹⁷
 عَقْبَةُ بْنُ مَلَيْسِ الْمَقْلَدِيِّ, called أَبُو الْوَرَقَةِ: his verses replying to Jartr 14¹⁸ seq.
 عَقْدَانُ nickname of al-Farazdaq q. v.

عَقْفَانُ بْنُ الْكَرِثِ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ an ancestor of Iyās ibn Ḥuṣain ibn Ziyād 896¹¹ (= 495¹⁹)
 see 496¹

عَقْلُ (?) at the Battle of Jabala 663⁴

عَقِيلُ بْنُ عَقِيلِ see عَقِيلُ

عَمْرَةُ بْنُ عَقِيلِ بْنِ يَلَالِ see أَبُو عَقِيلِ

عَمِيلَةُ a woman mentioned by Jartr 173¹⁶ (var. سَكِينَةُ)

عَنْبِ بْنِ عَكَبِ بْنِ عَكَبِ ancestor of a distinguished family 456⁶ seq.

عَنْبِ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدَسِ see أَبُو عَكْرَشَةَ

عَنْبِ بْنُ جَرِيرِ son of the poet 203¹⁴

عَنْبِ (عَنْبِ بْنِ خَصَفَةَ بْنِ قَيْسِ) (= عَنْبِ بْنِ قَيْسِ) a group of tribes including the
 Hawāzin and the Sulaim 408¹⁵

عَنْبِ a clan included in the *Ribab* 1064⁷ seq., and said to be descended from عَنْبِ
 عَنْبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ بْنِ أَدِ 132¹ 156¹⁵ (genealogy): see also 131¹⁷ 156⁸ 206¹ 660⁶ 1067¹¹ 1068¹²

عَنْبِ بْنِ قَرْكَةَ الْعَلَاءِ maternal uncle of al-Farazdaq 172² 893⁸

عَلَاءُ father of two men who were slain at the Battle of Harāmīt 927¹⁴

عَلَاءَةُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ one of the Banu-l-Ḥarith ibn Hammām ibn Murra 236¹⁷: his
 verses reproaching his kinsmen with their treatment of Kāis ibn Mas'ūd 237¹ seq.

عَلَقَمَةُ بْنُ سَبَّاحٍ [السَّبَّاحِ] الْقُرَيْشِيُّ slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152⁸ seq.:
his verses on the occasion 154¹⁶ seq.

عَلَقَمَةُ [بن سَهْل الدَّارِمِيِّ] called اَلْخَصِيصُ, 200¹⁹ [see Ibn Duraid 134¹]

عَلَقَمَةُ بْنُ عَبْدَةَ the poet, of the clan Rab'r'a ibn Malik ibn Zaid-Manat 186⁵ (= 699¹⁰),
called الْفَحْل by al-Farazdaq 200⁸: his verses on the expedition of 'Amr ibn 'Amr
ibn 'Udus against the Ṭayyi' 46³ seq. 654¹ seq. 1087²⁰

عَلَقَمَةُ بْنُ عَلَانَةَ الْكَلَابِيُّ grandson of 'Auf ibn al-Aḥwas 388¹⁸

عَلَيُّْ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَصِمٍ see الْعَلَيَّانُ — according to 896 notes ⁺ اَلْعَلَيَّانُ was the
horse ridden by 'Abdallāh, and this agrees with the reading of the MSS in 896⁵

عَلِيُّ بْنُ زَعْنَمٍ, one of the Banū Mau'ala ibn Fuḳaim, sent by Ziyād ibn Abihī to
arrest al-Farazdaq 611⁹: called اَبْنُ زَعْنَمٍ 611¹⁴

عَلِيُّ بْنُ ابْنِ طَالِبٍ the Caliph: his remarks on the death of az-Zubair 81⁵ seq.: on
the practice called *mu'ṭṭara* 625²⁰ seq. (= 999¹⁸ seq.): see also 125⁹ seq. (= 439¹⁵)
247¹⁵ (= 254⁸ 896⁶) 308⁶ 358⁵ 716¹³

أَبُو الْحَسَنِ الْمَدَائِنِيُّ see عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ

(1) اَبُو عَلِيٍّ (?) cited in Boucher's MS for the text of a verse of al-Farazdaq
983 notes ⁷

(2) اَمْرُ بْنُ الشَّقِيبِ see اَبُو عَلِيٍّ

(3) قَيْسُ بْنُ عَصِمٍ بْنُ سِنَانٍ see اَبُو عَلِيٍّ

عَلِيْبُ a celebrated maker of bows 947¹

عَلِيْمُ بْنُ جَنَابٍ a clan of the Kalb 25² seq. 98³

عَلِيَّةُ بِنْتُ نَاجِيَةَ الرَّبَاحِيَّةِ a woman of al-Baṣra 732⁵ (= 114⁷)

الْعَمُّ بْنُ نَاشِبٍ captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁹

مَرْثَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْثَلَةَ see حَنْثَلَةُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ

(1) عَمَّارُ a man whose descendants are satirised in an anonymous verse 157⁸

(2) عَمْرٌ mentioned in a verse by Jarir 427⁶

عَمْرَةُ بن زياد [بن عبد الله] انْعَبَسَى brother of ar-Rabi' ibn Ziyad 193⁷ 655¹: called 193⁷ 194²⁰, and وَرَقَبَ 193⁸: his relations with al-Muthallam ibn al-Mushakhkhara ad-Dabbī 193¹² seq.: slain by Shirhāf ibn al-Muthallam at an-Nakī'a 193³ 194⁵ seq.

عَمْرَةُ بن عَتِيبَةَ بن الْحَرِثِ التَّيْمَوِيُّ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁷: at the Battle of al-Iyād 582¹⁹, where he was slain 583⁹

عَمْرَةُ بن عَقِيل بن بِلَالِ التُّكَيْبِيُّ great-grandson of Jarir 205¹⁶: called أَبُو عَقِيل 166⁷ [see Aghānī XX 183⁵]: verses ascribed to him 11¹⁹ seq.: satirised by Abu-r-Rudainī 205¹⁶: cites his father 1047¹⁹: cited by Muḥammad ibn Ḥabīb 488⁶: cited by Abu Sa'īd (=as-Sukkārī) 272²: cited by Sa'dan ibn al-Mubarak 430¹⁸: cited for the text of the *Naḥṣ'id* 166⁷ 492¹⁰ 511¹² 855¹³ 938 notes³ 980² 996¹ cf. 574⁸: see also 38¹⁴ 219³ 847⁴ 891⁷ 975⁹

عُمَانٌ i. e. the tribes of 'Uman 115¹⁶ (= 737¹) 720⁶ (= 740⁸)

عُمَرُ (?) cited by Abu 'Ubaida 639¹⁵ (MS عُمَرُ كَسْرِي)

عُمَرُ بن الْحَفْصِ the Caliph: called أَبُو حَفْص 1089¹¹: his interview with Samaifa' ibn Nakūr 46⁹ seq.: his remark about the people of al-Kufa 312¹⁷ seq.: banished the Christians from Najrān 600⁶ seq.: see also 118¹⁶ 729¹⁷ 1089¹² 1099¹⁰ seq.

عُمَرُ بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بن أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ see أَبُو رَبِيعَةَ

عُمَرُ بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بن أَبِي بَكْرَةَ cites Bashīr ibn 'Abdallāh 36¹⁹

عُمَرُ [بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ] بن أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ الْمَخْزُومِيُّ the poet 607⁴

عُمَرُ بن عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بن الْحَكِيمِ الْمَخْزُومِيُّ one of the negotiators at al-Baṣra after the disturbances 738¹¹ 739¹⁵

عُمَرُ بن عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ the Caliph: called أَبُو عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ 798¹⁵ (= 397⁹): entertained al-Farazdaq at Medina in the reign of al-Walīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 396¹⁵ seq., and afterwards banished him 397⁷ seq. cf. 396 notes³ seq. 798¹⁴ seq.: entertained Jarir 397¹³ seq.: his opinion of the two poets 397¹⁹ seq.: see also 974⁷

عُمَرُ بن عُمَيْدِ اللَّهِ (?) cited as a historical authority 367¹⁰

عَمْرُ بْنُ عَمِيْدٍ اللهِ بْنِ مَعْمَرِ التَّمِيْمِيِّ one of the negotiators at al-Baṣra after the disturbances 738¹⁰ 739¹⁵: appointed governor of al-Baṣra by ‘Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair (in A. H. 64) 742¹⁶ seq.: see also 749⁵ 750¹⁹ 1091⁶.

أَبْنُ لُحَيَّا, عَمْرُو بْنُ لُحَيَّا, called also عَمْرُو بْنُ لُحَيَّا 1617 209⁵ 388⁶, 208⁹ 594⁷ 908⁸, and أَبُو حَقْنَسٍ 908¹⁰: his mother Barza 488¹⁰: his interview with Luḳmān al-Khuẓa‘ī 487⁷ seq.: his poetical controversy with Jarīr 487¹⁴ seq.: received a visit from al-Farazdaq at al-Baṣra, and supplied him with information respecting the Banu Ja‘far ibn Kilāb 907¹⁸ seq.: verses ascribed to him 209⁶ seq. 388⁷ seq. 487⁹ seq. 487¹⁷ 488¹² seq. 489³ seq. 491⁵ seq.: see also 901⁶

[الْأَسَدِيُّ] عَمْرُ بْنُ يَزِيدٍ satirised by al-Farazdaq 1052¹¹ seq.

(1) الْعُمَرَانُ i. e. the Caliphs Abū Bakr and ‘Umar ibn al-Khaṭṭāb 789¹⁴ 1013¹⁵

(2) الْعُمَرَانُ i. e. ‘Umar ibn ‘Ubaidallāh and ‘Umar ibn ‘Abd-ar-Raḥmān 738¹² 739¹⁴

عِمْرَانُ بْنُ الْحَلَفِ بْنِ قُضَاعَةَ tribal ancestor 178⁹

عِمْرَانُ بْنُ عِصَامِ الْعَتَرِيِّ acted as arbiter between Malik ibn Misma‘ and Asbyam ibn Shaḳīḳ in the reign of Yazīd ibn Mu‘āwiya 728¹⁰

أَبْنُ مَرْثَةَ, عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ حِنْدٍ, called also عَمْرُو بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ ذُبِّ الشَّيْبَانِي 681¹¹, and مَرْثَةَ 681¹⁶: his genealogy 680¹³: at the Battle of Zubāla 681¹ seq. cf. 680¹²: slain by Ḳurra ibn Hubaira at the Battle of Ḳarat Ahwā (= al-Ḳuwaitra) 404⁹ 405¹ seq.

أَبْنُ مَرْثَةَ, عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ, called مَرْثَةَ 319¹¹ 779⁹ 937⁶ (= 779¹³) 979¹, and لَاشَدُ 845¹⁸: represented by Jarīr as having taken part in outraging Jithin 222¹⁴ 223¹⁴ 682¹⁸ 709¹ 800⁸ 1001⁹

الْعُمَرَانُ i. e. ‘Amr and ‘Āmir, sons of Jabir ibn Ḳaṭan ibn Nahshal 772⁵ (see notes³) 949⁷

(1) عَمْرُو 338² i. e. the family of ‘Amr ibn Hammām ibn Riḡāḳ (see 337²)

(2) عَمْرُو 372 notes¹⁰, a man slain by Ibn al-Ḳubāb at the Battle of ath-Tharthār

(3) عَمْرُو 387 notes¹⁴, a man addressed in a verse by Dhu-l-Iḡba‘ al-‘Adwānī (see 762¹⁴ seq.)

(4) عَمْرُو 669², a member of the clan ‘Abdallāh ibn Ghatafan

(5) عَمْرُو 838⁸, a friend of al-Farazdaq (P)

ابن أُحْمَر see عمرو بن أُحْمَر الباعليّ

عمرو بن الأَحْوَص slain by Khalid ibn Malik an-Nahshali at the Battle of Dhu Najab 302¹² 388¹⁷ (= 589¹⁰) 588³ (= 1080¹¹) 1079⁷

عمرو بن الأَسْلَع [العَبْسِيّ] took part in slaying Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazari 95⁹ 96¹ seq.

عمرو بن أَصَمَع [الباعليّ] afforded hospitality to Khalid ibn 'Abdallah ibn Khalid at al-Baṣra (in A. H. 71) 749¹¹ [cf. Ṭabarī II 798⁹]: see also 751⁹

عمرو بن بَكْر a clan of the Taghlib included among the *Arāḳim* 266¹³

عمرو بن تَمِيم tribe: fought at al-Marrūt 70¹⁵ seq.: allied themselves with the Bakr ibn W'il 156⁹ seq. cf. 258²: see also 26¹⁰ 143² 156⁵ 163¹³ 225² 258³ seq. 306¹¹ 312⁵ 315³ 392 notes² 448⁵ 452⁹ seq. (= 1073⁹ seq.) 466¹⁵ 599¹ seq. 636¹³ 713¹¹ (?) 738⁴ seq. 901¹⁵ 911⁴ 1021¹² 1040³

عمرو بن ثَعْلَبَة clan 373² (var. ثعلبة بن بكر 266¹³)

عمرو بن ثَعْلَبَة بن عَتَاب (1087¹⁴), called also عمرو بن ثَعْلَبَة بن مَلْقُط الطائيّ, and عمرو بن مَلْقُط 45¹⁷ 46² 653⁷ 15 1085⁶: urged 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira, to slay Zurāra ibn 'Udus 653⁷ seq. (= 1084⁸ seq.) cf. 45¹⁸: commanded the vanguard of the king's army when he marched against the Banu Dārim (Second Day of Uwara) 1085⁶ 1087¹⁴

عمرو بن جَابِر [بن عَقِيل الْقَزَارِيّ] called الْقَوَاع (?: mentioned in a verse by 'Antara ibn Shaddad 101¹⁷ — for his genealogy, see 101¹

عمرو بن جَابِر بن قَتَنِ النَّهْشَلِيّ 949⁷ cf. 772⁷

عمرو بن جَرْمُوز بن ذِيك السَّعْدِيّ (var. عَمِير 82²) one of the Banu Rabi'a ibn Ka'b 399¹⁰ 970⁵: called جَرْمُوز 81² seq. 708¹⁶ 833² 860⁶, and ابْنُ ذَيْبَال (after his great-grandfather) 82¹ 180² 592³ 833⁷: his genealogy 82²: slew az-Zubair ibn al-'Awwam after the Battle of the Camel 80¹⁷ seq. 179¹⁰ 318¹⁶

عمرو بن جَشَم ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁵), perhaps also 453¹¹ (= 1074⁷)

عمرو الجَعْفَرِيّ slain by the Dibab at Tikhfa (= 'Arja, or al-Hudaybat) 526¹⁰ 925¹⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْجَعِيدِ الْمُرَادِي a *kahin*, slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152⁹ 154¹⁵
seq. 155¹⁰

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَنْدَبٍ a subdivision of the Banu-l-'Anbar ibn 'Amr ibn Tamīm 315³ 317⁴
696⁷ (= 747¹⁵)

عَمْرُو بْنُ شَرَحْبِيلِ بْنِ عَمْرُو see عَمْرُو بْنُ النَجَّارِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُوَيْنِ الرِّيَاحِي captured Ḥassan al-Lakhmī at the Battle of Tikhfa 68⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ خُصْرٍ عَمْرُو, called الْمَقْصِر, one of the Kindite kings 452⁷ (= 1081⁹)

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَذَرِ بْنِ سَلَمَى النَّيَّشَلِي made a raid upon Najrān 601⁵ 12 698¹⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَرَامِ بْنِ حَوْطِ الْكَلْبِيِّ father of Umāma the wife of Jarīr 203¹³ 500⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْكُرَيْثِ بْنِ قَتَامٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْكُرَيْثِ بْنِ ذُؤَلْ

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْكُرَيْثِ بْنِ لُحَيْشٍ captured by Ḥubaiṣ ibn Dulaf ad-Dabbī
199¹ (genealogy)

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْكُرَيْثِ بْنِ نُمَيْرٍ ancestor of a family 405¹¹

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْكُرَيْثِ [بْنِ قَتَامٍ] الشَّيْبَانِي took part in the slaying of Kulaib ibn Rabī'a
at-Taghlibī 905¹⁸ seq. — for his genealogy, see 18⁵

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَسَّاسِ بْنِ وَقْبِ الْأَسَدِي called حَسَّاسُ ابْنِ حَسَّاسٍ 667⁴: at the Battle of
Jabala 667²

عَمْرُو [بْنِ الْكُحَيْمِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الْبَاهِلِي] grandfather of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 364⁵
(see 342⁰)

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ a clan of the Tamīm, included among the *Barājim* 186¹⁸:
see also 206³ 365¹⁷ 680¹⁶

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَوْطِ بْنِ سُلَيْمِ الرِّيَاحِي his verses alluding to the Battle of Tikhfa 69¹¹ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدٍ a chieftain of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt (?) 741¹³

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ (var. عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ), called أَبُو الْغَيْثِ
his verses on the Battle of al-Wakīf 311^d seq.

[البَجَلِيّ] عَمْرُو بْنُ الْخُثَازِمِ, called أَبْنُ الْخُثَازِمِ 142⁸: was present at the boasting-match between Jarir ibn 'Abdallah al-Bajali and Khulid ibn Arṭat al-Kalbi 141¹⁴ seq.

أَبْنُ الْخِمْسِ الشَّعْلِيّ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْخِمْسِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ الصَّعِقِ, called عَمْرُو بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ بْنِ نَقِيلِ الْكِلَابِيِّ 72⁹: at the Battle of Rahraḥan 1062¹⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ دَارِمِ 1073¹⁵ — see foot-note

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَلِمِرِ بْنِ أَمْرِ الْقَيْسِ 1073¹¹, called عَمْرُو بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ دَارِمِ 452¹¹, father of Usaida bint 'Amr *q. v.*

عَمْرُو بْنُ لُحَيْ an ancestor of Ḥanī' ibn Kābiṣa 587²: called أَبْنُ دُحُلِ 639⁷: origin of the nickname 810⁴ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ شَرَاخِيلِ الْكِنْدِيِّ 407², called also عَمْرُو بْنُ الْحَجَّانِ after his great-grandfather 407⁶ (cf. 410⁴) — see الْحُجَّانِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ شَكْلِ الْعَلَمِيِّ slain at the Battle of as-Su'ban 386 notes⁹

عَمْرُو بْنُ ضُبَيْحِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ النَّبْدِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470¹⁰ seq.

× عَمْرُو بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ بْنِ نَقِيلِ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الصَّعِقِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ الطُّفَيْلِ الْكِلَابِيِّ brother of 'Amir ibn at-Tufail: captured at the Battle of as-Su'ban 386 notes¹⁰

عَمْرُو بْنُ صَوِّفِ a hero of the Banu Bahdala (?) 715⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَلِمِرِ بْنِ أَمْرِ الْقَيْسِ see عَمْرُو بْنُ عَلِمِرِ بْنِ أَمْرِ الْقَيْسِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَامِرِ بْنِ حَارِثَةَ, called مُزَيْقِيَاءُ, an ancestor of the Ghassānid kings 189¹⁶ 195¹⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرِ mentioned in a verse by al-Ba'ith 148²⁰

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْدَةَ الْعَلَمِيِّ suggested the plan whereby his fellow-tribesmen gained their victory at Jabala 658⁸ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَدَسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ his parentage and the names of his brothers 772¹⁶ 958¹⁵

عَمْرُو بن النَزَلِ الحِمْيَرِيّ slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshal at Najran 601⁷

عَمْرُو بن عَطِيَّةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ brother of Jarir 41¹⁰

عَمْرُو [بن عَلِيّ بن جُلْد] ancestor of the tribe al-Ḥarith ibn Ka'b ibn 'Amr, who are therefore called بنو عَمْرُو 156⁸ (var. كعب)

عَمِير بن عُمَارَةَ see عَمْرُو بن عُمَارَةَ التَّيْمِيّ

عَمْرُو بن عِمْرَانَ الْأَسَدِيّ one of the Banu-ṣ-Ṣaidā 1096³, hence called عَمْرُو 944⁵ seq.: lived among the Banū Nahshal as the client of Ḥarri ibn Ḍamra 943⁹ seq. (= 1096³ seq.)

عَمْرُو بن عَمْرُو see the following

أَبُو شُرَيْحٍ عَمْرُو بن عَمْرُو بن زَيْد called also عَمْرُو بن عَمْرُو بن عَدَسِ الدَّارِمِيّ 771¹⁰, and 977¹¹ (= 679¹¹): his genealogy 409⁹: married Dukhtanūs bint Lakṣṭ 665⁹ 940¹: raided the Ṭayyī' at the request of his uncle Zurāra ibn 'Udus 45¹⁷ seq. (= 1087¹⁷ seq.) 653¹⁷ seq.: at the Battle of Jabala 409¹ seq. 657¹ 670¹⁹ seq.: his advice to his fellow-tribesmen before the Battle of Dhu Najab 587¹¹ (= 1079¹¹) 588⁸ (= 1081⁷): slain by Anas ibn Ziyād al-'Abṣī at the Battle of Akrun 679⁵ seq.: verses ascribed to him 940⁵ seq. (but cf. 665⁵ seq.): see also 621¹⁰ 694¹ 697³ 698 notes ⁵

عَمْرُو بن أَلِيّ cited for the text of the *Nakḥ'id* 17⁶ 346²

عَمْرُو بن عَوْفٍ [بن الْغَفْلَقِ الدَّارِمِيّ] slain by Hubaira ibn Ḍamḍam in the reign of Mu'awiya 79¹³ 80¹

أَبُو تَعَامَةَ see عَمْرُو بن عَيْسَى الْعَدَوِيّ

أَبُو الْيَرْمُسَ see عَمْرُو الْغَسَّالِيّ

عَمْرُو بن جَابِر بن قُطَيْن see عَمْرُو بن قُطَيْن

عَمْرُو verse ascribed to him 65¹⁶ [see Aghani XVI 163¹⁵ seq.]

عَمْرُو بن قَيْسِ بن شَرَاهِيل, nicknamed الْحَلْبُ, grandfather of al-Ḥaufazan 326² (= 710¹⁰)

عَمْرُو بن قَيْسِ الْعِجْلِيّ one of the Banū Rabī'a ibn 'Ijl: at the Battle of al-Waḳṭ 307¹⁵ seq.

الأَحْوَصُ 259³, اللَّاحِظُ 645³, عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسٍ, called عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ 806⁴: brother of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 806⁵: distinguished himself at the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 645⁴

[النَّحْدِيُّ] عَمْرُو بْنُ كُبَيْشَةَ (so called after his mother) brother of Ḥassan ibn Mu'ā-wiya: slain at the Battle of Dhu Najab 302⁴ seq. cf. 1000⁵

عَمْرُو بْنُ نَعْبِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ a subdivision of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 741²

عَمْرُو بْنُ كِلَابٍ clan 388³ 660³ seq. cf. 924¹⁴: said to be descended from al-Wahd 924¹⁵

عَمْرُو بْنُ كُثَيْمِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ the poet, of the clan Jusham ibn Bakr ibn Ḥubaib 266¹¹ 373²: slew 'Amr ibn Hind (= 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir) king of al-Ḥira 885⁷ seq.: his verses cited 564¹⁵ 886³ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ لُجَا بْنِ جَرِيرٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ لُجَا

الرَّدِيمِ التَّضَبِّيِّ see عَمْرُو بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ

عَمْرُو, nicknamed الْقَدَّاحُ, ancestor of a family of the Darim 772¹³

عَمْرُو بْنُ مَرْقَدٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḳais ibn Tha'laba 613¹² 1034⁹ cf. 943⁷ 946³

عَمْرُو بْنُ مُسْلِمِ الْبَاغِلِيِّ governor of al-Juzajān and brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁵

عَمْرُو بْنُ مَعْلَى كَرِبِ الزُّبَيْدِيِّ his interview with Mujāshi' ibn Mas'ūd as-Sulamī at al-Baṣra 129⁸ seq.: verses ascribed to him 39¹³ 52¹⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ مُعَيْبَةَ بْنِ زَيْدٍ a clan of the Bajila 660⁷

عَمْرُو (بْنِ مُعَيْبَةَ بْنِ كِلَابٍ) clan 928¹⁴ 929⁵ 931⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ تَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ مَلْقَطٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ مَلْقَطٍ

عَمْرُو بْنُ عُنْدٍ king of al-Ḥira, called also عَمْرُو بْنُ عُنْدٍ after his mother 405³ 714² 884¹⁶ seq. 977⁴ 1083⁷, عَمْرُو بْنُ عُنْدٍ 884¹⁰ 1082³ seq., مَحْرَقٌ 714² seq. (see 1018¹² (= 588¹⁰): his parentage 884¹⁶ seq.: reigned 16 years 885³: raided the Tayyī' 653³ seq. cf. 1081¹⁰ seq.: a second raid 1083¹² seq.: his relations with Zurāra ibn 'Udus 653⁷ seq. cf. 1084¹⁴ seq.: his slaughter of the Darim at Uwāra 654³ seq. cf. 45¹⁸ seq. 977⁵ (= 654¹⁰) seq. 1085³ seq.: was slain by 'Amr ibn Kulthūm at a banquet 885³ seq. cf. 884¹⁰: see also 652¹⁵ 977⁵

607⁶، أَبُو جَبَلْ، nicknamed عَمْرُو بْنُ عِشَامِ بْنِ الْمُغِيرَةِ الْكَافُرِيَّةِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ see عَمْرُو بْنُ عِنْدِ

73¹ يُقَادُ slain by al-Muṣaffa al-Kushairi 72⁵; called يُقَادُ

عَمْرُو بْنُ كِلَابِ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْوَحِيدِ

مَدْرِكَةُ بْنُ أَلِيسِ see مَضَرُ see عَمْرُو بْنُ أَلِيسِ بْنِ مَضَرِ

a clan included in the *Aḥmāl* 305¹; they are said to be designated by the name حَزْمُ 43⁹ (see أَلْكَرَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعِ): see also 29¹⁰ 120⁵

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ عَدِيٍّ see أَيْنُ عَمْرُو (1)

نَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدِ see أَيْنُ عَمْرُو (2)

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَسَنَانَ بْنِ عَمْرُو see أَيْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ مَرْثَدِ

شَلَسُ بْنُ أَيْ بُلَيْيَ see أَبُو عَمْرُو

إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ مِرَارِ i. e. أَبُو عَمْرُو الشَّيْبَانِي [see Ibn Khallikan I 115¹ seq.]: cited by Sa'dan ibn al-Mubarak 372¹⁰; see also 562¹⁰

cites Abu Mikhnaf 402⁷; cited by al-Aṣma'i 182² 334⁷ 1047¹¹, by Abu 'Ubaida 197² 1051³, and by Sa'dan ibn al-Mubarak 554⁸; cited for the text of the *Naḡn'iq* 34³ 44¹⁴ 168¹³ 282¹³ 283⁸ 325¹⁷ 371² 475¹⁹ 518⁴ 525¹⁰ 558⁴ 562⁴ 606⁷ 746¹² 788⁸ 823¹ 880¹³ 926¹³ 927² 982²; see also 25¹ 316¹¹ 513⁹ 645¹¹ 678¹⁷ 790¹⁹ [some of these passages may perhaps refer to Abu 'Amr ash-Shaibani]

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ جَلْدِ see بَنُو عَمْرُو (1)

عَمْرُو بْنُ مُعَيْبَةَ بْنِ كِلَابِ see بَنُو عَمْرُو (2)

عَمْرُو (in the parallel passage 885³) an ancestor of the Lakhmite kings 298¹⁷ [see Ibn Duraid 226²]

عَمِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ خَلِيدِ i. e. أَبُو الْعَمَيْدِ cited 564¹² 776¹⁰

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَرْمُوزِ بْنِ فَاتِكِ see عَمِيرُ بْنُ جَرْمُوزِ

عَمِيرُ بْنُ أَلْخُبَابِ called أَيْنُ أَلْخُبَابِ 372 notes¹⁰ 373⁹ 378⁸ 394⁶; his genealogy 1038³; was leader of the tribes of Kais-'Ailan when they defeated

the Taghlib 1038⁷: was slain by the Taghlib at the Battle of Sinjar (A. H. 70) 373⁹ seq. 400¹⁵

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مَعْمُودٍ see مَعْمُودُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ

الْقَضَامِيُّ see عَمِيرُ بْنُ شَيْبَةَ

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عَطَارِدِ بْنِ حَاجِبِ الدَّارِمِيِّ father of Muḥammad ibn 'Umar (q. v.) 495¹⁶ seq. 895¹⁰

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عُمَارَةَ التَّيْمِيُّ (var. عَمِيرَةُ and عمرو, see 308¹²) his verses on the Battle of al-Waḳṭ 309¹⁰ seq.

عَمِيرُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Ubaida 721¹⁶

عَمِيرُ بْنُ نَضْلَةَ, nicknamed جَاسِيٌّ: was present at the horse-race which caused the War of Dahis 87¹⁰

عَمِيرُ بْنُ الْوَدَّاعِ slain at the Battle of al-Iyad 584⁶

عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ الْحَزْزَرِ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ captured at the Battle of al-Iyad and afterwards slain 584⁵ seq.

عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ طَارِقِ بْنِ دُبَيْفِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ, called أَبُو طَارِقٍ 784¹⁶: his genealogy 47² 780¹⁵

781¹⁵: was connected with the tribe of 'Ijl through his mother Taiba bint Bujair 780¹⁴ (cf. 47¹ seq.) and his wife Murayya bint Jabir 47³ (= 781¹⁴): was dwelling among the 'Ijl when they, together with other tribes of Bakr ibn Wa'il, planned an attack upon the Yarbū' 47⁹ seq. (= 782² seq.): succeeded in escaping and warning the Yarbū' 48⁷ seq. (= 782¹³ seq.): his conduct during the battle (at Dhu Ṭulūḥ) 50⁶ seq. (= 783¹⁷ seq.): verses ascribed to him 51¹⁴ seq. (= 785⁵ seq.) 54¹⁶ seq. 57⁰ seq.: see also 58⁹ seq. 66³ 583¹²

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عُمَارَةَ see عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ عُمَارَةَ

عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ سَيَّارَةَ, called أَبُو سَيَّارَةَ: had the privilege of *ijāza* at the annual pilgrimage 450¹⁰

عَمِيْلَةُ بْنُ وَحْبٍ see أَبُو عَمِيْلَةَ

أَعْرُؤُ بَنِي نَيْبَانَ see الْعَنْبَابُ وَعَنْبَابُ

العَنْبَرُ clan 54¹ 70¹³ seq. 243⁸ 306³ 445² 709¹⁶ 1045⁴: called also بَلْعَنْبَرٍ 315³, and بَنُو الْجَعْرَاءِ 307⁴: for their genealogy, see 496² 824⁷

يَزِيدُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعَ see الْعَنْبَرِيُّ بْنُ يَرْبُوعَ

الْعَنْبَرِيُّ verses cited on his authority 840⁶ seq.

عَبْسَةُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ [الْأَمَوِيُّ] an official under al-Hajjāj ibn Yūsuf 819⁸

شَدَادُ الْعَبْسِيِّ the poet: called الْقَلْحَاءُ 108²; his genealogy 419¹⁷ 421¹⁴; his mother Zabība 372⁵; his conduct on the occasion of the Battle of al-Farūḡ 419¹⁷ seq. 1072⁵ seq.; his verses cited 98⁵ 101¹³ seq. 421¹⁶ seq. (cf. 98¹⁰ seq. 1072¹³ seq.) 680⁸ seq.

عَنْزَةُ بْنُ أَسَدٍ a tribe included among the *Lahāzim* 47¹⁰ 305¹⁰ 764¹⁰ 1023¹⁶ (see *Additions and Corrections*): their genealogy *ibid.*: see also 130¹⁴ 728¹⁴ 737¹⁵

عَنْسُ a clan of the Madhḥij 471²⁰

الْعَنْقَاءُ بَنَاتُ حَمَامٍ of the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb: captured at the Battle of an-Nisr 241¹⁹

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَزْرَةَ see ابْنُ عَنقَاءَ

بَنُو الْعَنْقَاءَ i. e. the descendants of Thaʿlaba ibn ʿAmr ibn ʿĀmir al-Ghassānī 547¹ [see Ibn Duraid 259⁴, Ibn Kṭaiba M. 54⁴]

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَّةَ see ابْنُ عَمَّةَ

بَنُو عَمَّةَ apparently the family to which ʿImrān ibn Murra ash-Shaibānī belonged 406⁹

الْعَوَاتِكُ (pl. of عَاتِكَة) certain ancestresses of the Prophet 403⁵ seq., see also 939 notes ¹

عَوَافَةُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ a clan of the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included among the *Abnā* 116⁵

الْعَوَامُ [بَنِي شَوْذَبَ] الشَّيْبَانِيُّ or الْعَوَامُ 586³ seq.: his verses on the battles of al-Ghabīt and al-Iyād 585¹ seq. 585¹⁴ seq. (= 1069¹⁰ seq.) 585¹⁰ seq. (= 1069¹⁴ seq.) 1069¹⁷ seq.: see also 584⁷ 1069⁸ [and Lisān XI 287¹⁶]

الزُّبَيْرُ بْنُ الْعَوَامِ see حَبِيلَةُ بْنُ عَوَامٍ

بَنُو الْعَوَامِ i. e. the family of az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām 274²

عَوْدُ بْنُ سُوْدٍ a clan of the ʿAzd 729¹³ [عَوْدُ according to the *Mushtabih* of adh-Dhahabī ed. De Jong 379¹⁰]

عَوْذُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ قُضَيْعَةَ a family of the 'Abs 88⁶ [read عَوْذُ for عَوْف] 337² 338¹² —
for their genealogy, see also 93⁸

عَوْذُ بْنُ مَلِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ see 463 notes ¹

عَوْرَةُ الرِّبَاحِيَّةُ her verses on the Battle of al-Marrut, composed in reply to Yazid ibn
'Amr ibn as-Ša'ik 72⁸ seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْأَحْوَصِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْكَلَابِيِّ, nicknamed الْخَزَّاز 668⁷: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān
1062¹⁸; at the Battle of Jabala 407⁵ seq. 655⁶ seq. 667¹⁶ seq.: see also 388¹⁷
(= 589¹⁰) 533⁴ seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ [بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقَوَارِي] brother of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr: slain by Kaṣa ibn
Zuhair al-'Absī 88³ seq. 92¹⁶ seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ جَارِيَّةَ [بْنِ سَلِيطٍ] ancestor of a family of the Yarbu: 25¹¹ cf. 51³ 784¹¹

عَوْفُ بْنُ جُشَمِ بْنِ حِلَالِ التَّمُرِيِّ maternal grandfather of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā,
king of al-Ḥīra 713¹⁵

عَوْفُ بْنُ ابْنِ حَارِثَةَ [الدُّبْيَانِي] 107¹⁹ seq. cf. 104¹⁴

عَوْفُ بْنُ سُبَيْعِ الثَّعْلَبِيِّ 107¹⁹ seq. cf. 107¹⁰

عَوْفُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زُعَيْرٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 899¹⁸

عَوْفُ بْنُ سَعْدِ [بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ] a clan included among the *Aḥnā* 116⁸: see also 1078¹⁶

عَوْفُ بْنُ سُقَيَانَ see 945 notes ⁵

عَوْفُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَامِرٍ said to have been the leader of the Asad [ibn Khuzaima]
at the Battle of an-Nisār 240³

عَدْلُ عَوْفِ بْنِ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ see 945

عَوْفُ بْنُ عَتَابِ بْنِ عَرَمِي الرِّبَاحِيِّ succeeded his father as *ridf* at the court of al-
Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 66¹⁰ seq. 68¹⁵ 298¹² 809⁴ 898⁷

عَوْفُ بْنُ عَمِيَّةَ بْنِ الْخُرَجِ التَّيْمِيِّ lived at the time of the battles of Raḥraḥān 228⁶,
an-Nisār 1065¹² seq., and Jiz' Zīlal 1068³: his verses cited 228⁵ seq. 240¹⁸ seq.
1066¹ seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ جُشَمَ [النَّمَرِي] went on an embassy to the king of Yemen shortly before the Battle of Khazāza 1094² seq.

عَوْذُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ قُضَيْعَةَ see 88⁶ عَوْفُ بْنُ غَالِبِ

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبُدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 80^{7 9} أَبُو قَيْسٍ 309¹⁰ seq., and 1000¹⁶: his genealogy 1000¹⁷: fled at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁸ seq.: had a feud with the Banū Ṭuhayya, who had slain his son ẖais, in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79² seq. (see 79¹²): murdered Mazād ibn al-Aḳʿas al-Mujāshīʿ soon after the death of the Caliph Muʿawiya 80⁴ (see 79³⁹): was wounded, in vengeance, by the father, or uncle, of Mazād 80⁵ seq. (= 768⁴ seq.): see also 78¹² 81¹³ seq. 254¹⁵ 318⁶ 426¹³ 427⁵ seq. 439⁹ 695⁸ 974¹³ 1000¹⁵ 1040 notes⁶

عَوْفُ بْنُ كَعْبِ a clan of the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāt 459⁹ 461¹⁶ 714⁷ 717^{11 15} 718² seq.: بَنَاتُ عَوْفٍ i. e. certain women of this clan from whom some families of the Darim were descended 772¹¹ seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ كَلِيبِ ancestor of the family to which Jarir belonged 14^{3 8} (cf. 7⁴)

عَوْفُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ ancestor of a family included among the Banū Ṭuhayya 183¹⁶ 463¹ 711¹¹ 715⁸ 958⁶ 1097²

عَوْفُ بْنُ مُجَلِّمِ بْنِ ذُحَلِ [الشَّيْبَانِي] went on an embassy to the king of Yemen shortly before the Battle of Khazāza 1094¹ seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْمُنتَفِقِ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 664¹⁹ seq.

أَبُو عَوْفِ بْنِ عَمْرِو ancestor of a family of the Kilab 387¹²

عَوْفُ بْنُ كَعْبِ see بَنَاتُ عَوْفٍ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو [i. e. عَمْرِو], see Ibn ẖutaiba M. 245¹⁵ seq. | cited by Abu ʿUbaida 462⁹

عَوْبَرُ بْنُ شَيْحَانَةَ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ السَّعْدِيِّ (or الْعَوْبَرِ 1078¹⁰) protected the family of Shurahbīl ibn al-Ḥārith al-Kindī after the First Battle of al-Kulab 458¹⁴ (= 1077¹⁴) 459⁷

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبُدِ see عَوْفُ

أَبْنُ الْوَيْثَانِ, called عِيَّاشُ بْنُ الْوَيْثَانِ 779²: a cousin and friend of al-Farazdaq 705¹³ 779³: satirised by Jarir 707⁷ seq.

كُلْتُم عِيَّاسُ his verses on the death of 'Imrān ibn Murra ash-Shaibani 406¹⁵ seq.

عِيَّاسُ grandmother of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 10¹⁶ 11¹

أَبِي بَرْزَى, called أَبُو خَصِيلَةَ عِيَّاسُ 609¹⁹, [i. e. of the clan Bahz, see Ibn Duraid 187⁴ seq.] 609¹⁷ 610⁶, and تَصَرَّ 611⁵ (see 609¹⁶): assisted al-Farazdaq to escape from Ziyād ibn Abthi 609¹⁶ seq.

عِيَّاسُ reported to al-Aṣma'ī a saying of Abu-n-Najm 1004⁶

عِيَّاسُ Christ: his date 347¹⁵: mentioned by Jarīr 995¹: see also 83⁶ 867¹¹

عِيَّاسُ kept an official register of cripples 129³

أُمَيَّةَ [الْقُرَشِيَّ] الْعِيَّاسُ 427³ 1017¹⁴

أُمَيَّةَ [الْقُرَشِيَّ] أَبُو الْعِيَّاسُ 427³ 1017¹⁴ cf. 749³

قَيْسُ عَيْلَانَ used in poetry as a name for the group of tribes usually called قَيْسُ عَيْلَانَ 147⁶ 377¹⁰ seq. 390¹⁴

الْعِيْلَانُ an ancestor of Ḥazim ibn Abī Ḥazim al-Aḥmasī 140¹⁹

أَبْنُ حِصْنٍ, called حِصْنُ عَيْيَنَةَ 760⁸ (= 882¹⁵): his genealogy 301¹⁵ seq.: raided the Taim (= Taim ar-Ribāb) and carried off a number of captives, who were subsequently rescued by the Yarbū' at Ḥakīl 301¹⁴ seq. 760⁸ seq. 1067⁹ seq. (cf. the divergent account 302¹⁴ seq.): made a second raid upon the Taim 1068⁵ seq.

غ

غَاثِفَ بْنُ الشَّاعِدِ 787⁴

غَالِبَ بْنُ حَنْفَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm, included among the Barājim 186¹⁸

أَبْنُ ثَيْلَى father of al-Farazdaq: called أَبُو النَّجِيَّةِ الْمُجَاشَعِيُّ (after his mother) 381¹⁰ 418¹¹, أَبُو النَّجْمَةِ 417², 969¹³, 231³ 682⁷ 799⁶ 811¹⁵ 844¹³ seq. 975⁹, of which حَوْثُ الْحِمَارِ is apparently a variant 799⁴ 799¹⁶ 812⁶ 975⁸ 996¹⁰ [the term seems to be once applied to al-Farazdaq himself 1044¹⁸] —

see also كَيْمَر: his genealogy 414⁷ seq.: is represented by Jarir as a blacksmith 543⁶ 826¹² 851¹⁶ seq., and as a son of the slave Jubair 597¹⁵ seq. 683¹ 799¹¹ seq. 833⁴: was celebrated for his generosity 608²: competed with Suhaim ibn Wathil in the slaughtering of camels at Ṣau'ar in the reign of 'Uthman 414⁵ seq. (= 625⁶ seq. 1070⁴ seq.) cf. 580⁵ 771¹¹ 953⁶ 999¹⁴ seq.: was assaulted by Dhakwān ibn 'Amr al-Fukaimi 217¹ seq., and is said to have died in consequence 217⁸ 682⁵ (but see 217 notes³): his tomb at Kaẓima (= al-Miḡarr) a place of refuge 380⁶ seq. 789¹⁰ seq. 910¹⁵ (cf. 913⁴): see also 77¹⁷ 172⁴ 215⁷ 17 222¹⁰ 264⁶ seq. 267¹⁵ 379¹⁰ 413⁴ 483² 525⁹ 592⁹ 609⁷ 697⁵ 711¹⁴ 712¹¹ 778⁷ 815¹⁵ 949⁹ seq. 1001⁸ seq. 1017¹⁰

قُطَيْعَة بن غَالِب a clan of the 'Abs 337 notes¹ 338¹⁴ 666¹ — for their genealogy, see 88⁷ 93⁸

الْقُرَظِي see ابنُ غَالِب

أَرْيَاب بنت قُرْط see أمُّ غَالِب

كَلِيد see غَامِد

غَبَر a clan of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 896⁹ [see Ibn Duraid 205²²]

الْغَيْرَاء a mare which belonged to Kaïs ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 86¹¹ seq.

عَدَانَة بن يَرْبُوع clan 38⁶ (cf. 814⁴) 202³ seq. 204¹¹ 275⁹ (= 1052⁹) 331¹² 349¹⁴ 752¹⁷ (= 758¹⁰) 816⁵ (= 1093¹) 898¹⁵

الْغَرَاء بنت ضَرَار بن الْقَعْلَق [الْدَّارِمِيَّة] (or غَرَاء 365⁵) mother of Dirār ibn Muslim al-Bahlī 362¹⁸

غُرَابُ الْبَيْتِ 439¹⁵ 440¹ 1036 notes¹, or الْغُرَاب 937¹² (= 440⁵) 1037² (= 440⁸): one of the Banu Murra ibn 'Auf, employed by Ibrāhīm ibn 'Arabi to collect the poor-tax 439¹⁵ seq.: had an intrigue with some woman, as to which the accounts differ 440¹ 1037³

غُرَابُ بن قَوْلَة ancestor of a family of the Dhubyān 88¹¹

أَبُو الْغُرَفِ الضَّبِّي cited by Abū 'Ubaida as an authority on the Battle of an-Nisār 240¹², see also 240²

سَالِكُ بن حَنْتَلَةَ see سَالِكُ بن الْغُرَفِ, غُرَف

غَرَالَة wife of Shabīb ibn Yazīd 74¹⁸ [see 'Tabarī 11 892¹⁰ 961⁶ 963¹⁸ 967¹¹]

لِغَوَاثِ السَّكُونِي lived at the time of the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 50¹⁰ (= 783¹⁹)

بنو نَعْرَان see 783¹⁹

مَزَن بن اللَّزْد tribe 195¹⁸ 546¹³ 701¹⁵ 865⁴ (= 1000⁵) — see also ٤٢٣

غَسَّان بن ذُحَيْل بن الْبَرَاء السَّلِيلِي his genealogy 21⁵: satirised the Banu-l-Khaṭafa, and became involved in a poetical controversy with Jarīr 21⁴ seq. (N^o. 1—14): his feud with Janba ibn Nathla al-Kalbi in the reign of Mu'awiya 25¹ seq. (N^o. 15): see also 30¹ 31¹ 32¹⁵ 38⁵ 42³ 161⁵

مَنَّاك بن مِسْع see ابو غَسَّان (1)

ابو غَسَّان (2) an authority cited 265¹⁷ 266¹⁶

بنو غَضَبَان see 306 notes ¹

غَضَبُ a woman slain by the Banū Subai', whom she had satirised 1097¹ seq.

عَتَّان بن أَنَيْف بن يَزِيد of the Banū Ka'b ibn 'Amr ibn Tamīm: fought at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 733¹⁵: his verses on the occasion 734¹ seq. 735⁵ seq.

عَتَّان بن سَعْد group of tribes: for their genealogy, see 85¹¹: their alliance with the Asad ibn Khuzaima and the Ṭayyī' at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 238¹⁵ 240²: their apostasy in the reign of Abū Bakr 715¹⁵: see also 93⁶ 238⁵ 240²⁰ 243¹¹ 365⁴ 420¹⁰ seq. 655⁷ 938¹¹ 1038¹

اَنْعَمَش النَّبِيّ a robber, mentioned in a verse 45⁵

عَلَى بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see عَلِيّ بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

عَلَا or عَلَا بن of the Banū Tha'laba ibn Sa'd [ibn Dhubyān], a contemporary of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 86⁹ seq.

مَعْلَى كَرَب بن اَلْحَرِث بن عَمْرٍو see عَلَا

سَلَمَة بن اَلْحَرِث بن عَمْرٍو see عَلَا

غَمَامَة بنت اَلْحَوْد بن عُبَيْد اَلدَّارِمِيَّة wife of Juwairiya ibn Badr 308¹⁶: captured at the Battle of al-Wakāt 312⁷ seq. 865¹⁰ (= 308⁵) 938⁴

عَمْرٍو بن اَعْمَر tribe: their genealogy 30¹⁴: their connection with the Banū Ja'far ibn

Kilab 927¹⁸: fought at the Battle of Jabala 659¹⁸: see also 211¹⁵ 227¹ 285¹⁰ 286⁴
533¹³ seq. 668¹⁵ 678¹¹ 899¹⁶ 950⁵ 1028² 1060¹² 1061⁹ 1063⁶

أَبْنُ الْقَيْنِ at the Battle of Jabala 674¹⁵ [text doubtful, var. أَبْنَا عَيْنِي in Aghani X 45³¹]

أَبْنُ دِرْقَمِ النَّمَرِيِّ father-in-law of al-Farazdaq 595¹ 13: called أَبْنُ دِرْقَمِ 594¹³

غَوْتُ [= غَوْتُ بْنُ نَبْتِ] Ibn Kutaiba M. 53⁸ an ancestor of the Azd 752⁸

الْغَوْتُ a subdivision of the Tayyi' 34⁷

صَوْفَةُ بْنُ مَرْءٍ see غَوْتُ بْنُ مَرْءٍ

الْغَوَاءُ see 101 notes⁶

الْأَخْطَلُ بْنُ غَوْتٍ see غَيَاثُ بْنُ غَوْتٍ

بَيْنُ مَرَّةٍ a subdivision of the Murra ibn 'Auf ibn Sa'd 105¹⁴ 761¹³ (= 1068¹⁴)

ذُو الرِّمَّةِ see غَيْلَانُ بْنُ عَقْبَةَ

غَيْلَانُ (vocat. غَيْلَ 1025¹⁵) of the 'Amr ibn Tamim: slain by the Sa'd ibn
Zaid-Manat at Tiyas 1025⁸ seq.

غَيْلَانُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ cited by Abu 'Ubaida 722¹⁹

غَيْلَانُ أُمُّ daughter of Jarir 754¹² 839¹¹ 841¹ seq. 843²

غَيْيَبُ a stallion camel 198 notes⁵

ف

الْفَرَسُ the Persians 581² 648³ 8 — see الْفَرَسُ

بَنْتُ الْفَارِغَةِ بنتُ مَعْبِيَةَ الْغُسَيْرِيَّةِ her verses on the Battle of an-Nisār 242¹⁰ seq. (see
1066¹⁸ seq.)

فَاتِمَةُ a woman mentioned by Jarir 249¹⁶ (= 1048¹⁵)

فَاتِمَةُ بنتُ جَلَمَةَ الْقَنْبَرِيَّةِ mother of Mirdās ibn Abi 'Amir 659¹⁸

فَاتِمَةُ بنتُ الْأَحْشَبِ mother of ar-Rabi' ibn Ziyad al-'Abdī 90⁹ 193⁹

mother of the poet Imru'u-l-Ḳais 905⁴ seq.

ancestor of a family of the 'Amr ibn Tamīm, settled among the Sulaim

392², see notes⁶

at the Battle of an-Nibaj 1024¹¹

(var. قَدَوَكْس) an ancestor of the poet al-Akḥṭal 967³

i. e. اَبُو الدَّيْلَمِيِّ cited by al-Yazīdī 518¹⁶

a man mentioned with contempt in a verse by Ḍabī' ibn al-Ḥarith 221¹⁵

brother of al-Akra' 257¹² cf. 264⁷ 694³ 697³ 789¹²:

captured at the Battle of Zubāla 681¹

called اَبُو الْمُخْتَار, 639¹: cited by Abu 'Ubaida 305⁹ 639¹

cf. 643⁵ 644³

brother of Bahīr 70⁵ 482⁵: captured by the

Yarbu' 482¹¹

see اَبُو فِرَاس

maternal uncle of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī 190¹⁵

a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Ḳais 85¹⁸: the word is also used

as an appellative, see *Glossary* s. r. فَرَس

(فَرَخَان) defeated by 'Attab ibn Warḡa 896² seq.

i. e. صَعْمَعَةَ اَمِّ اَبِي عَالِبٍ 127³ 215⁷ 619⁶, dimin. حَمِيم 416⁹:

called اَبُو فِرَاس 547¹⁹ 1034 notes³ 1044¹³ 1051¹⁷, اَبِي عَالِبٍ 522¹⁶ 1046⁴ 106¹⁶ seq., and

(after his paternal grandmother) 259¹¹ 489⁵ 628¹⁴ 949⁹ 1046⁶ cf. 815¹⁵:

nicknamed عَقْدَان 543¹⁷ 827⁵, and حُرَيْفُ الْحِمَارِ (?) 1044¹⁸: his genealogy 127³: his

mother Līna bint Ḳaraḡa, through whom he was connected with the Ḍabba 188⁵

217⁶ 1027²: his brother al-Akḥṭal 382¹⁰: his sister Jithīn 217¹⁰ *et passim*: his

wives an-Nawār bint A'yan 803⁵ *et passim*, Ruhaima bint Ghunaim 594¹⁵ seq.,

Ḥadra bint Zik 806¹ seq., and Ḍabya bint Dalam 1044¹ seq.: his son Labaṭa 369⁴

617¹¹: his *rawiya* Ibn Mattawaihi 908¹ seq., possibly identical with one of the two mentioned 1049¹⁰ seq.: his quarrel with the Fuḳaim 215² seq.: his verses addressed to Mu'awiya on the death of al-Huḡat ibn Yazid 608¹⁵ seq.: was persecuted by Ziyād ibn Abīhi 609¹⁵ seq.: beginning of his relations with Jarīr 126⁹ seq.: was challenged at Medina: to compose poetry equal to that of Ḥassān ibn Thābit 546¹ seq.: was banished from Medina by 'Umar ibn 'Abd-al-'Azīz in the reign of al-Walīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 396¹³ seq.: his unsuccessful attempt to slay one of the Byzantine prisoners 384⁵ seq.: his visit to 'Umar ibn Lajja', who dictated to him the scandals (*mathalib*) connected with the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 908² seq.: intervened on behalf of a woman who wished to have her son recalled from Sind 380¹⁷ seq.: was cast into prison by Khalīd al-Ḳasrī, whom he had satirised, and was set free at the request of Jarīr 984⁶ seq. 991⁷ seq.: his encounter with a woman of the Banū Nahshal 1042¹³ seq.: his death and the verses of Jarīr on the occasion 1045¹² seq.: his opinion of himself and of Jarīr 1048¹⁵ seq.: opinion of Jarīr concerning him 1048⁷: opinion of Abū 'Ubayda 1048²¹ seq.: arbitrament of aṣ-Ṣalātān al-'Abdī between al-Farazdaq and Jarīr 1050² seq.: admired by the Tamīm 1050⁸ seq.: his satires against Jarīr and the Kulāib 170¹⁷ seq. 202⁹ seq. 232¹² seq. 255⁴ seq. 262⁵ seq. *et passim*: against the tribes of Ḳais 'Ailan 374⁶ seq.: against the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 525¹⁵ seq. 915¹ seq.: against the Bahila and their poet 'Abdallāh ibn al-Ḥajjāj 1027⁹ seq.: his eulogies of his own tribe the Dārim and in particular of the Mujāshī' 182¹ seq. 264⁶ seq. *et passim*: of the Ḍabba 188⁷ seq. 237¹⁴ seq.: of the Bakr ibn Wa'il, in whose territory he took refuge 612⁵ seq. 615¹² seq.: of the Taghlib 880¹¹ seq.: of the Caliph Sulaimān 347¹² seq.: of the Caliph Hishām 1009¹⁰ seq.: of Khalīd al-Ḳasrī 981¹⁰ seq.: his enumeration of the poets whom he regarded as his models 200⁴ seq.

فُرس the Persians 640¹⁸ — see فُرس

أَبُو قُرْدَ التَّيْمِيّ author of a verse cited 307¹⁴

قُرَّةُ بِنِ بَسْطَامِ الشَّيْبَانِيّ 806⁴

قُرَّةُ بِنِ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ الْعَبْسِيّ captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of aṣ-Ṣarā'im (= Dhāt al-Jurf) 337², see notes ⁴

فَرِيضُ بِنِ بَسْطَامِ الشَّيْبَانِيّ 806⁴

حَسَنُ بِنِ ذَيْتِ see أَيْبُ الْقُرَيْعَةِ

قُرَارَةُ بِنِ ذُبَيْلَانَ 82¹⁴ 86¹¹ seq. 92¹² 97¹⁸ 100¹⁶ 105¹² seq. 107⁵ seq. 128⁴ 1016⁷ 1061⁵ 1067⁹ seq.: for their genealogy, see 85¹⁰ seq.

سَعْدُ بِنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ الْغَزَرِ tribe, see زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ الْغَزَرِ

الْأَسَدُ بْنُ شَرِيكِ الشَّيْبَانِيّ at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307⁹ seq.

عَتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مِرْدَاسٍ see أَبْنُ قَسْوَةَ

قُشَيْبَةُ [var. قُشَيْبَةُ Lisān VIII 223⁵³ seq.] said to be a nickname of the Tamīm 311¹³ seq.

قُضَالَةُ one of the Banu 'Arīn ibn Tha'laba ibn Yarbū': a contemporary of Jarīr 312² seq.

قُضَيْبَةُ بْنُ حَايِسِ السَّعْدِيِّ pursued az-Zubair ibn al-'Awwām after the Battle of the Camel 80¹⁷ seq.

أَبُو الذَّجَمِ see الْفَضْلُ بْنُ قَدَامَةَ

الْفَضْلُ بْنُ مُوسَى, called أَبُو مُوسَى: cited by Abu 'Ubaida 609¹⁵

الْفَضْلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ بَكْرِ, called أَبُو بَكْرٍ: an official under al-Hajjāj and a friend of al-Farazdaq 819⁹ seq.

فُلَيْحُ بْنُ مَسْعَدَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ slain at the Battle of al-Iyad 583⁹, see 584⁷

فُقَعَسُ a clan of the Asad ibn Khuzaima 39¹¹

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ see الْفُقَيْرُ

فُقَيْمُ بْنُ دَارِمٍ clan 185¹⁸ 682³: called فُقَيْمُ بْنُ دَارِمٍ 311⁹ 748¹ 758¹⁰ (see 609¹⁶ seq. cf. 609¹⁶ seq. 682³ 748¹ seq. 852¹¹ (= 218¹): see also 185¹⁷ 415¹² 513⁴ 620² seq.

الْعَدَوِيَّةُ 186¹¹ — see فَكَيْهَةُ بِنْتُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَدَلٍ

الْعُتْنَانُ بْنُ الْمُغْدِرِ بْنِ سَلَمَى التَّيْمَلِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666¹⁴: see also 389 notes ⁶

فُلَيْحُ بْنُ مَسْعَدَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ one of the Banu As'ad ibn Hammām: captured at the Battle of Dhu Tuluḥ 784¹⁶ (but cf. the parallel passage 51¹² notes ³)

سَعْدُ بْنُ فَلَحَسٍ see أَبْنُ قَلْحَسٍ

فُلَسُ deity 141⁴

فُرَيْشُ see فُرَيْشُ

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَبَابٍ بْنُ عَقِيلٍ see أَنْفُوَاءُ

ق

الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ مَادِ الشَّامِ اللَّحْمِيِّ, called مَحْرَفُ أَبِي مَحْرَفٍ (= 762¹³) cf. 267 notes⁴, and قَيْنَةُ الْعِرَاقِيِّ 267¹¹, son of the king of al-Ḥira: his mother Hind bint al-Ḥarith ibn ‘Amr 267¹¹: captured by the Yarbū‘ at the Battle of Ṭikhfa 67² 68³ seq. 69⁸ 11 cf. 184¹⁶ 448¹⁶ 694¹⁰ (= 762¹⁴) 835⁹ 898³ 899³ 1019⁶ 1033¹³

الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ مَادِ الشَّامِ see أَبُو قَبُوسٍ

أَقْسَمُ بْنُ أَسَاطٍ an ancestor of the Taghlib 506⁹, construed as fem. 1094¹¹

الْقَاسِمِ see under الْقَاسِمِ

أَبْنُ الْقَائِفِ الضُّبَيْي one of the Banu Mu‘āwiya ibn Ka‘b: his verses on the Battle of Buzakha 195⁷ seq.

كَاوَدُ Kawadh, Sasanian king 1072¹⁵ 1073⁵

الْحَارِثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ see الْقُبَاعِ

قَبِيصَةُ بْنُ حَرْبِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الضُّبَيْي, called الْبَهْدِيُّ: was leader of the Ḍabba at al-Baṣra, and died of the plague in A. H. 69 737²⁰ seq.

قَبِيصَةُ بْنُ ضَرَارِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الضُّبَيْي at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 152¹³

ضَرَارُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ زَيْدِ الضُّبَيْي see أَبُو قَبِيصَةَ

[بَطْنَةُ السُّدُوسِيِّ] cited as a historical authority by Sa‘d [ibn Khalid] 403¹⁴

قَتَادَةُ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ الدَّخَلِيِّ chief of the Ḥanīfa at the time of the War of Dāḥis 98¹⁴

147¹¹ seq.: called الْأَنْجَبِيُّ 420¹³

قُنَيْبُ بْنُ قُمَامَةَ بْنِ سَيْفِ السَّلْبِيّ a contemporary of Jarir 31¹⁵

أَبُو حَفْصٍ 363¹⁵ and 364¹¹ 18 400¹¹, called مُسْلِمُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْبَاهِلِيِّ seq.: his genealogy 342⁶ seq.: his conduct while he was governor of Khurasan in the reign of al-Walid ibn ‘Abd-al-Malik 349¹⁰ seq.: concurred in the project to exclude Sulaimān from the throne 353⁶: his letters to Sulaimān when the latter had become Caliph (A. H. 96) 353⁸ seq.: his inflammatory speeches 353¹⁰ seq.:

his preparations for rebellion 356¹² seq.: the conspiracy against him 358¹ seq.: was assassinated in his tent 361¹⁰ seq.: verses by various poets on the subject 362¹⁰ seq.: see also 118¹⁰ 374⁶ seq. 394⁹ 400¹ seq. 432⁴ 899¹ 909² 972¹

بَاعِلَةَ بَن مَعْن بَن قَتَيْبَةَ ancestor of a family 238¹¹, see also 305² 360¹¹

الْقَتَيْبِيُّ an anonymous informant of Abū 'Ubaida 240¹, see 238¹¹

قَتِيلَةَ بَنَت عَبْد عَمْرُو mother of Kais ibn Ḥanzala ibn an-Naṭif 25¹¹

الْمَلَكُ الْعَيْدِي قَتْمُ بَن حَمِيَّةَ see

بَن الْعَبَسِ [الباشمي] eulogised by Nuḥ ibn Jarir 497¹⁹

الْقَحِيفُ بَن حَمِيرِ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ his verses on the death of Mas'ud ibn 'Amr 735¹⁹ seq. 737¹

قَدَّ بَن مَالِكِ الْوَالِيَّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 241⁷: verse cited 205⁵

عَمْرُو بَن مُجَاشَعِ الْقَدَاحِ see

قَدَارُ بَن سَالِفِ, called تَشَقَّى قَمُودَ 529¹² 799¹: said to be the name of the man to whom reference is made in the Kūr'an XCI 12 — 529¹² 799²

قَدَامَةُ بَن سَلَمَةَ بَن قُشَيْرِ slain at the Battle of Dhū Najab 1079⁷ 1080¹¹: see also 425⁸ (= 670¹⁴)

قَدَامَةُ بَن عَمْدِ اللَّهِ بَن سَلَمَةَ الْفُسَيْمِيِّ (apparently a nephew of the foregoing), called الْدَّانِدُ: slain by the Ḍabba at the Battle of an-Nisār 388¹¹ seq. 1066¹⁵ seq.

قَدَامَةُ أُم a woman of the Banu-l-'Anbar(?) 306⁸

الْقَدَامُ a female slave 1027⁴

قَرَّانُ بَن نُعَيْمِ بَن قَعْنَبِ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ 474¹ (= 703¹⁶)

نُعَيْمِ بَن قَعْنَبِ بَن أَرْطَبِ see أَبُو قَرَّانَ

قَرَّانُ see Index IV s. v. بَنُو قَرَّانَ

قَرَّعَ 1075 notes¹ (var. قَرَّعَ)

قَرْحَانُ a dog 219¹² 16

(1) ^{قُرْزَل} a horse which belonged to Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 86¹¹

(2) ^{قُرْزَل} a horse which was given by Kais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī to Ṭufail ibn Malik al-Kilabī 407¹⁵; see also 386⁵ seq. 587¹⁹ 588⁹ (= 932¹⁰ 1081²) 931¹⁷ 932⁷ seq. 933⁶ (= 386 notes¹⁴)

^{قُرْط} ^{بْنِ أَصْبَطَ} [النَّبَوَعِي] see 581⁹

^{قُرْط} ^{بْنِ سَقِينِ} ^{بْنِ مَجْلَشَع} an ancestor of the poet al-Baʿṭh 170¹¹ 252¹⁵ 296¹³ 772¹⁵; was slain at the First Battle of al-Kulab 453¹⁵

^{قُرْط} [بْنِ سَلَمَةَ] ^{بْنِ قُشَيْرٍ} 425⁸ (= 670¹⁴) — for his genealogy, see 91¹¹

^{رَبِيعَةُ} ^{بْنِ قُرْط} ^{بْنِ سَلَمَةَ} see ^{ابْنِ قُرْط}

^{ابْنِ قُرْط} a notorious miser mentioned in a verse by ʿAmra ibn Ṭariq 51¹⁹ (= 785⁸)

^{ابْنِ الْقُرْمِ} a man addressed in a verse by Jarir — apparently a companion of the poet 687¹³

^{قُرَّة} ^{بْنِ خَبِيرَةَ} ^{بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقَشِيرِي} his genealogy 661¹³ cf. 1065⁶ seq.; slew Imran ibn Murra at the Battle of Karat Abwa (= al-Kuwaira) 405⁴ seq.; see also 1065¹² 1066¹ seq.

^{قُرْعَد} apparently a relative of Jarir, mentioned in a verse by ʿUmar ibn Laja' 489¹⁶

^{قُرْوَان} ^{بْنِ عَوْفِ} ^{بْنِ عَصَمِ النَّبَوَعِي} owner of the mare Jalwa, which gave birth to the celebrated Dahis 83⁹ seq.

^{قُرْوَان} ^{بْنِ عُنَى} ^{بْنِ أُسَيْدِ الْعَبْسِي} called ^{أَبُو شَرِيح} 101¹⁴; his genealogy 95⁹; slew Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 96¹ seq.; was captured and slain by the Banu Badr 100¹⁶ seq.

^{قُرَيْبَةَ} (var. ^{قُرَيْبَةَ}) ancestress of the Banu Aznam ibn ʿUbad ibn Thaʿlaba 759⁵; as to her genealogy the authorities differ cf. 759⁵ and notes²

^{قُرَيْش} tribe, called also ^{قُرَيش} 716¹⁶; their dialect 288⁹; see also 1³ 224⁹ 352³ 399⁹ seq. (= 426¹⁵ seq.) 401¹⁹ 486¹¹ seq. 538⁸ 546⁵ 591⁵ 653³ 724¹² 764⁵ 859⁴ 901 notes² (var. ^{كَمَانَةَ}) 937⁴ 939⁷ 969¹³ 997⁶ seq. 1018¹⁶ 1036⁴ 1061² seq.

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ الْكَلَابِيِّ slain by the Dārim some time before the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1060⁹

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ الْدَارِمِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666¹⁵

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْخُرَيْثِ ancestor of a family 446¹¹ (see *Additions and Corrections*, note on 446¹⁰)

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 714¹⁶ 779⁴

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَكِيمٍ see الْقُرَيْنِ

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْقُرَيْنِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ at the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 643⁷

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ i. e. 'Abdallāh ibn Ḥakīm and a friend of his 790¹⁷, see also 740¹

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ a clan of the Bajila 140⁸ seq. 660¹ 984⁸ — for their genealogy, see 139¹⁴

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَقِيلٍ [الْبَجَلِيُّ] a contemporary of Jarīr ibn 'Abdallāh 140² seq.

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ his interview with the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 240¹⁰ seq.

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ (dimin. قُشَيْرٌ 1066¹²?) a clan of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a — for their genealogy, see 70⁶ seq.: joined with the Numair in defeating the Shaibān at Ḳarat Ahwā 405¹³ seq.: see also 71⁴ 72¹³ 241¹⁰ 242¹⁴ 244⁵ seq. 250¹ 386² 535⁵

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبْدِ قَيْسٍ بْنِ حَرْمَلَةَ [الْثُقَيْيَّةِ] father of Mas'ūd 919¹, and of al-Asla' 920⁷; see also 919¹¹ seq. 921⁸

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ see مَسْعُودُ بْنُ الْقِصَافِ

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ i. e. كِلَابُ بْنُ قُصَيٍّ: a subdivision of the Ḳuraish 609¹⁴

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ group of tribes: represented as a son of Ma'add 142⁴ seq.: fought at Khazāna on the side of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā and the Taghlib 887⁴, cf. the different account 1093¹³: their alliance with the tribes of Rabī'a 903⁷ seq.: claimed by Jarīr as his supporters 994⁶ seq.: see also 149⁸ 261⁴ 422¹⁶ 767⁷

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ see أَبُو الْقَمَحَانِ

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ see الْقُضَيْبِ

سُيِّدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْخُرَيْثِ see ابْنُ أَبِي قُطَامٍ

الْفُطَيْمِيّ [i. e. شَيْمُ التَّغْلِبِيّ the poet] of the clan Malik ibn Bakr 266¹¹
seq.: verse cited 83³

فُضْبَةُ بن سَيَّار بن عمرو القُرَاشِيّ took part in the War of Duhis 101¹, see 108¹⁰

فُضْبَةُ بن سَيَّار بن مُنْذِر [الْمُرَبُّوعِيّ] his verses on the Battle of al-Iyad 586⁸ seq.

قُطْرَى بن الفُجَاءَةِ الْخَارِجِيّ, one of the Banū Māzin, called أَبُو نَعَمَةَ 283¹¹ seq.

قُضْن بن مُذْرِك الْكِلَابِيّ eulogised by al-Farazdaq 691 notes¹ seq.

قُضْن بن تَهْشَل بن دارم ancestor of a family 187⁸ 459⁴ 517⁴ 772⁷ 941⁴ 945¹⁴

(1) الْقُطَيْب a horse which belonged to Šurad ibn Jamra ibn Shaddad 206¹² seq. (var. الْقُصَيْب 1059⁶ seq.)

(2) الْقُطَيْب a horse which was ridden by Abu Iyās ibn Ḥarmala at the Battle of Jabala 666¹⁷ (vocat. قُصَيْب, var. قُطَيْن)

قُطَيْعَةُ a clan of the Bajila 660⁶

زُرَّارَةُ بن مَعْبَد بن مَعْبَد بن زُرَّارَةَ الدَّارِمِيّ (or قَعْقَاع 258¹²), called تَيَّارُ الْفَرَاتِ on account of his generosity 771⁴: see also 40⁷ (= 63¹⁷) 63¹⁶ 229⁴ 258⁸

الْوَكِيد بن الْقَعْقَاع بن خُلَيْد see ابْنُ قَعْقَاع

مَعْبَد بن زُرَّارَةَ بن عُدْس see أَبُو الْقَعْقَاع

قَعْنَب a man of the Barājim, mentioned in a verse by 'Amra ibn Ṭarīk 53⁸

قَعْنَب بن أَرْنَب, called قَعْنَب بن أَرْنَب 474⁴ (= 703¹³) cf. 474² (= 703¹⁷): captured at Irab by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibi and released by the intervention of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 473¹³ seq. (= 703⁶ seq.) — see قَعْنَب بن عَتَاب بن الْحَارِث

قَعْنَب بن عَتَاب بن الْحَارِث see قَعْنَب بن الْحَارِث بن عمرو

قَعْنَب بن سَمِير التَّغْلِبِيّ the father of Ma'dan and 'Iṣma 314¹ (cf. 581¹⁵ and foot-note) — see also 583¹

قَعْنَب بن الْحَارِث بن عَتَاب بن الْحَارِث الْإِسْهَاقِيّ 337⁶ 482⁶ 898¹, called also الْحَارِث

عُرو 70⁵, and عَتَاب بن عُرو 298⁶: he is sometimes represented as a descendant of Hammam ibn Rihāh 70⁵ 337² 482³ seq. 898¹ (cf. Ibn Duraid 136¹²), and sometimes as a descendant of Harmī ibn Rihāh 298⁶ 388⁹ 898⁵ seq.: at the Battle of as-Ṣarā'im (= Dhat al-Jurf), where he acquired the nickname

المُسيّر 337⁵ seq.: had a quarrel with Bahīr ibn 'Abdallāh al-Ḳushairī 70⁵ seq., and afterwards slew him at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁶ seq. cf. 388⁹ 482⁵: see also 254⁹ 298³ 302¹¹ (= 339¹⁴) 647¹⁵ 897¹⁴ 939¹⁴ 1039¹⁰ — if the statement 475¹ be correct, this Ḳa'nab is identical with Ḳa'nab ibn Arnab

عَتَاب بن عَصَمَة بن قَيْس 254⁹, of the clan 'Ubad ibn Tha'laba ibn Yarbū' *ibid.*: at the Battle of al-Iyād 583¹⁶ (but the text of 581¹⁵ 582¹⁸ is doubtful): at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁵: see also 1035⁶

القَعْنَاب i. e. Ḳa'nab ibn 'Attab and Ḳa'nab ibn 'Iṣma 254⁹ 898⁵

قَعِين an ancestor of 'Auf ibn 'Abdallāh ibn 'Āmir 240⁸

قَفِيرَة wife of Najīya ibn 'Ikāl and great-grandmother of al-Farazdaq: her parentage 219³ seq.: said to have been a slave of Salmā ibn Jandal 427¹⁰ (= 767⁹) 767⁷: see also 218¹⁷ 223¹⁰ 230¹⁰ seq. 246⁹ seq. 301⁷ 304¹⁶ 321¹ 340¹² 341¹¹ 440¹⁶ 483⁶ 589¹⁵ 596⁹ 691¹⁰ 707¹³ seq. 767³ 776^{4,17} 799¹⁶ 828¹⁴ 844⁴ 858⁷ 935 notes ⁶ 975¹³ seq. 996¹¹ seq. and notes ⁵ 998² 1027¹ seq. 1036¹⁵

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بن عامر قَفِير see قَفِير

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن حَزْنِ بْنِ الْفَلَاحِ of the Banū Ḥazn ibn Minkar ibn 'Ubad 736¹⁴: his verses on the disturbances at al-Baṣra 736¹⁶ 737⁷ 741¹⁹ seq.

الْقَلْبَاءُ apparently a nickname of the tribe of Dārim 540⁹ 1003¹⁵

جَعْدَر بن قَلْع an ancestor of Malik ibn Misma' 749¹⁸ 766¹²

قَمِيرُ الْمَارِنِيِّ sent by Maslama ibn 'Abd-al-Malik to slay Wahb ibn Abjar 997¹⁶

الْقَنْبَلُ a he-ass ³⁶

قَنَاءُ apparently a relative of Jarir, mentioned in a verse by 'Umar ibn Laja' 489¹⁶

الْمِنْثَالُ بن عَصَمَة see قَوَادِ الْمَقَاتِبِ

النُّعْمَانُ بن قَبِيْس see ابْنُ قَبِيْسِ

قَبْرُ mentioned in a verse by Ḍabī' ibn al-Ḥārith 220⁸ (see the gloss)

قَيْد a celebrated stallion which belonged to the Taghlib 475⁹

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَمْرَةَ بْنِ جَلِيلٍ, called also قَيْسُ بْنُ أَبِي بْنِ صَمْرَةَ النَّيْسَلِي 809¹⁷: captured as-Saifi, brother of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibani *ibid.*: for his genealogy, see 941⁸

قَيْسُ بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ عُكَابَةَ a tribe of the Bakr ibn Wa'il, included among the *Lahazim* 47¹⁰ (= 305⁹) cf. 728¹⁴ 764¹⁰ 1023¹⁵: see also 54¹ 130¹⁴ 145¹⁷ 148³ 306³ 307⁷ 328^{6 10} 611¹⁰ 639¹ 644¹¹ 645⁶ 731⁷ 751³ 1034⁷ 1095¹⁴

قَيْسُ بْنُ جَعْدَرِ الطَّائِي of the Banū 'Adī ibn Akhzam, captured by 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Hīra and released through the intervention of Ḥatim at-Ta'i 1083¹³ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ جِرَّةِ الْأَجَلِي, nicknamed عَرِيفٌ 1082¹⁴ 1083^{6 14}: his verses addressed to 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir 1081¹⁴ seq.: see also 1083³ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ جَرَّةٍ [جَرِي] بْنِ خَالِدٍ [الْكَلَابِي] at the Battle of ar-Ragham 412⁷: for his genealogy, see 412⁸ 471¹⁶

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَزْنِ بْنِ وَهَبِ الْعَمَسِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 669¹¹

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَسَّانِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو (of the tribe Ḳais ibn Tha'labā 1095¹⁴), called also عَمْرٍو بْنُ مَرْقَدٍ 946³: lived among his mother's kinsmen, the Banū Mujashi', and had a feud with Ḥarri ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshali 943⁷ seq. (= 1095¹⁴ seq.)

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ a clan of the Tamīm, included among the *Barajim* (q. v.) 186¹⁸ cf. 53⁷

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ النُّعَيْفِ السَّلِيلِي a contemporary of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25¹⁰ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الشَّيْبَانِي an ancestor of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 794⁵, see 18⁵

قَيْسُ بْنُ الْخَلِيدِ [الشَّيْبَانِي] at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312⁸

قَيْسُ بْنُ زُهَيْرِ بْنِ جَذِيمَةَ الْعَمَسِيِّ leader of the 'Abs at the time of the War of Dahis 84¹⁸ seq.: his mother Tumadhir 98¹: slew 'Auf ibn Badr al-Fazārī 88³: his quarrel with ar-Rabī' ibn Ziyād 90⁷ seq.: verses ascribed to him 90¹⁷ seq. 92⁵

seq. 96¹⁷ seq. 100¹ seq. 102⁵ seq. 419⁵ (= 767¹²) 425⁷ seq.: see also 94¹² seq. 98¹² seq. 99³ seq. (cf. 420¹⁴ seq.) 99¹⁷ seq. 102¹⁴ seq. 103¹⁴ seq. 407¹⁰ 425² 655¹² seq. 667¹⁷ 670¹ seq. 1071⁸ seq.

[الشَّيْبَانِي] قَيْسٌ a man mentioned in a verse by 'Amra ibn Ṭarīḡ 56¹⁴

قَيْسُ بْنُ أَبِي بْنِ صَمْرَةَ see قَيْسُ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ بْنِ جَابِر

أَبُو عَلِيٍّ قَيْسُ بْنُ عَصِمِ بْنِ سِنَانِ الْمُنْقَرِي a leader of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat: called أَبُو عَلِيٍّ 1024⁵: his genealogy 752⁵: at the Battle of Jadud 145³ seq. (cf. 47¹² 327⁷ seq.): at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150⁹ seq. 155⁹: at the Battle of an-Nibaj 1023¹¹ seq.: see also 258⁴ 400¹² 752⁴ 803¹⁰ seq. 832¹ (إلى قَيْسٍ = إلى قَيْسٍ) 1049³

عَثِدَّة قَيْسُ بْنُ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba 196⁵ — for his genealogy, see 189¹⁷

قَيْسُ بْنُ حُكَيْمَةَ (after his mother?) 1019¹: slain, together with his brother al-Hirmās, by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith at the Battle of Kinhil (= Ghaul) 865⁴ 1000³ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْقَفْعَسِي at the Battle of an-Nisār 242³

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَتَابِ بْنِ قُرْمَى الرَّيْحَانِي 49¹² 898⁹

النَّجَاشِي see قَيْسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْحَارِثِي

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْعِجْلِي, nicknamed الْخَصَاة: his verses on the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1023² seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ الْقَعْقَاعِ الدَّارِمِي murdered by the Banū Ṭuhayya in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 78¹⁷

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَيْلَانَ 13¹³ 107⁹ 117⁷ 238⁸ 362¹¹ 363⁹ 370¹⁶ 375¹⁶ 390¹⁶ 738², or قَيْسُ بْنُ عَيْلَانَ 373¹ (cf. 30¹⁴ 85¹¹ 343²), group of tribes: their raid against the Salt 13¹³ seq.: their war against the Taghlib in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 373¹ seq. 508¹⁰ 899¹⁵ 902¹⁶ 1038⁷ 1041⁹ seq.: supported Kutaiba ibn Muslim 361¹³ 362¹¹ 366¹⁹ 370¹⁶ 374⁶ seq. 375¹⁶ seq. 909²: eulogised by Jarir 506⁵ 12 seq. 900¹⁶ 904¹⁰ 938⁹ 939⁹ 994³ 1002¹⁵ seq. 1037⁹ cf. 428⁹ 512⁷ 536¹⁴ 545⁴ 1050⁸: satirised by al-Farazdaq 390¹⁶ 391¹³ seq. 915¹⁶ cf. 538⁴ seq.: see also 90¹⁰ 238¹² 373¹² 400¹⁴ seq. 410⁸ 413¹⁴ 448¹ 691¹ 716¹⁶ 738⁸ 743⁷ 893¹⁴ 902⁶ 903⁷ 1002¹⁵ seq. 1037⁴ 1073⁹ (?)

قَيْسُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ عَبَّادَةَ الْقُرَازِي his genealogy 238¹⁰: cited by Abu 'Ubaida as an authority on the Battle of an-Nisār *ibid.* 240⁴

قَيْسُ كُبَّةَ a clan of the Bajra 660⁴ 674¹⁰

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ see قَيْسُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ 537

قَيْسُ a clan of the Tamīm 748¹ [بْنِ رَيْدٍ مَنَا]

قَيْسُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ his genealogy mentioned in a verse by al-A'sha 645¹⁹ cf. 18⁵: the names of his children 806³ seq.: made governor of a district by the Persian king 640¹⁶ seq.: fled from the Battle of Dhu Ḳār 644¹⁴ seq.: was left by his relatives as a hostage in the hands of the Persians and died in confinement 236¹⁸ seq.: see also 76¹³ (= 809¹²) 806¹⁷ 829²

قَيْسُ بْنُ مُقَلَّدِ الْكَلْبِيِّ his verses on the occasion of the Battle of Jadud 326¹⁷ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ الْمُتَنَفِّقِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْعُقَيْلِيِّ captured 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus at the Battle of Jabala and released him 409⁹ seq. 671¹² seq.: visited him, in company with al-Ḥarith ibn al-Abras, in order to demand a ransom 409¹² seq. 671¹⁷ seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَبَّاسٍ see قَيْسُ بْنُ هُجَيْمَةَ

قَيْسُ بْنُ الْهَيْثَمِ بْنِ قَيْسِ السُّلَمِيِّ played a prominent part at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 726¹⁷ seq. 738⁸: see also 723⁶

قَيْسُ الْيَمَانِي a friend of the poet 'Abd Yaghuth ibn Waḳḳas 153¹⁸

طَلَبَةُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ عَصِمٍ see ابْنُ قَيْسٍ (1)

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see ابْنُ قَيْسٍ (2)

مَعْقِلُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ see ابْنُ قَيْسٍ (3)

أَبُو قَيْسٍ mentioned in a poem by Jarir 3³

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْقُعْلَاقِ بْنِ مَعْبُدٍ see أَبُو قَيْسٍ (2)

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ see أَبُو قَيْسٍ (3)

كَرْفَةُ بْنُ الْعَبْدِ see أَخُو بَنِي قَيْسٍ

أُمُّ قَيْسِ بِنْتُ مَعْبُدِ الْكَلْبِيَّةِ mother of Jarir 7⁴ 206², called الْمُرَاعَةُ 263¹ 281¹³ 394², and 281⁴ (var. رِغَالِ) — see also حَقَّةُ

ابْنُ قَيْصَرَ: 888⁸ 995⁹ 621⁵ 141¹¹ قَيْصَرُ

نَعْمَانُ بْنُ قَيْلٍ الْيَرْبُوعِيّ see قَيْلٌ

جَسْرُ بَلَقَيْنَ (or الْقَيْنَ 135⁷) a clan of the Ḳuḍā'a 135³ 673⁷

قَبُوسُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ مَاءِ السَّمَاءِ see قَيْنَةُ الْعِرَاقِ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدٍ see أَبُو قَيْمِيسَ

ك

كَيْدٌ said to be a Yemenite tribe 983¹¹ (983 notes⁸ غَامِد as a conjecture)

كَبْبَةُ بِنْتُ جَزْءٍ بِنِ سَعْدِ الرَّاحِيَةِ captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irab 703⁶
(see 473¹⁵ 1088⁷)

كَلَسُ بِنْتُ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ حَوْطِ الْكَلْبِيِّتَةِ an ancestress of Jarir 893⁶

الْوَبِيعُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see الْكَمَلُ

كَمَلٌ a horse which belonged to ar-Ruḳad aḍ-Ḍabbī 195¹¹

كَحْلُ بْنُ عُدْرَةَ بْنِ سَعْدِ خَذِيمٍ a clan included in the Ḳuḍā'a 75⁷

كُبَاسُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ الْيَرْبُوعِيّ grandfather of Shihab ibn 'Abd Ḳais 67³ 73¹⁰ 247¹³, called
also الْكُبَاسُ 254¹⁰ 466⁴ 1035¹⁰

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو الْعِجْلِيُّ see كَيْدُ الْخَصَادِ

كَيْشَةُ mother of Ḥassān ibn Mu'awiya al-Kindī 302⁵ 1018¹³

كَيْشَةُ بِنْتُ الْحَكَّاجِ بْنِ مُعَوِيَّةَ at the Battle of Jabala 667⁹ seq.

كَيْشَةُ بِنْتُ عُرْوَةَ بْنِ عَتَبَةَ الْكَلَابِيَةِ mother of 'Āmir ibn at-Tufail 659¹¹ seq. 790¹²

حَسَانُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ الْكِنْدِيُّ see ابْنُ كَيْشَةَ

الْكَنْفَانُ [الْكَنْفَانُ] a horse which belonged to Malik ibn Badr al-Fazārī 93⁷

كَثِيرُ بْنُ الصَّلْتِ الْكِنْدِيُّ at the court of the Caliph Hishām 934¹⁴ seq.

كَثِيرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الْعَرَفِيُّ i. e. كَثِيرُ عَرَةَ the poet: consorted with al-Farazdaq at Medina
546² seq.

كثير بن قتيبة بن مسلم الباهلي slain with his father 362¹⁷

كحل an ox whose name became proverbial 107⁵ seq.

الكداد an ass who gave his name to a breed 794¹³

كدام التميمي ill-treated a man of the Taimallat ibn Tha'laba who was under his protection 197³ seq. 197¹⁷ — in the parallel passage 1058⁵ seq. Kidām is described as belonging to the Banū Tha'laba ibn Sa'd ibn Ḍabba

كدام بن نخيلة المازني at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁶ seq.: see also 72 notes²

كراع a slave of the Banū Minkar 381 notes³

كرب بن صفوان بن شاذنة السعدي his genealogy 660¹⁰ seq.: employed a trick to warn the Banū 'Amir ibn Ṣa'ṣa'a before the Battle of Jubala *ibid.*: see also 450⁹

كرب ابو كرب a friend of the poet 'Abd Yaghuth ibn Waḳḳaṣ 153¹⁵

الكردوسان i. e. the clans of Ḳais ibn Malik and Mu'awiya ibn Malik 748²

كشاه بن عمرو [المزني] الشيباني his genealogy 810¹: slain at the Battle of al-Iyad 584⁷ 585¹¹ (= 54¹¹): see also 810⁵

زياد بن عمرو بن الأشرف ابن الترملي see

الكروسان slain in the War of Harāmīt 929¹⁷

الكروزيون i. e. the descendants of Kuraiz ibn Rabī'a al-Ḳuraṣhī 164¹²

الكسائي i. e. عبد الله بن حمزة بن علي the philologist: cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubarak, who had heard him 215¹⁴ 623⁶: see also 556 notes⁶

كسرى 141¹¹ 149⁶ 208⁴ 219³ 236¹⁸ 265⁵ seq. 462⁵ 463⁹ seq. 581² 615¹⁵ 621⁵ 639⁵ seq. 663¹³ 995⁹ — see also كروزر

كسيب بن عمران الكلبى married Zaid's daughter of Jarir, see 126⁸ seq. 1045¹⁵

كسيب العنبري, called الكنساء ابو الكنساء 114¹⁴ 361¹ 734¹¹: cited by Abū 'Ubaida, who heard him reporting to Yūnus ibn Ḥabīb a story related by al-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī 734¹¹ cf. 114¹⁴

كعب بن جعيل met al-Farazdaq at Medina in the time of Ziyad ibn Abihi 619¹⁰

سَلِيْفُ بْنُ بَرْبُوعِ see كَعْبُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ بَرْبُوعِ

رَبِيعَةُ الْأَسَدِيّ كَعْبُ بْنُ cited as an authority on the Battle of an-Nizar 241⁵

كَعْبُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَمْرِو a tribe of the 'Amir ibn Ša'sa'a: their genealogy 1027¹²:

see also 241⁵ 243⁵ (= 1066¹⁵) 299¹⁷ 446⁷ (= 429¹⁰ 430¹⁴ 432⁸) 446⁹ 12 468¹³ 655²
seq. 666² seq. 1027¹¹ 1037¹¹

كَعْبُ بْنُ زُهَيْرٍ [الْمُزَنِيّ] the poet 201⁴

كَعْبُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زُهَيْرٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 899¹³

كَعْبُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ clan: their genealogy 1023¹³: see also 151¹⁰ 714⁷

كَعْبُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ تَمِيمٍ ancestor of a family 733¹⁶: at the Battle of Tiyās 1025¹²

كَعْبُ بْنُ عَمْرِو [بْنِ عَلْتَةَ] a clan included in the Madhḥij 151¹⁰

كَعْبُ بْنُ الْعَنْبَرِ a subdivision of the clan 'Amr ibn Tamīm: their quarrel with the Banu Fūkaim in the reign of Mu'awiya 214¹² seq.

كَعْبُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْوَارِسِ see كَعْبُ الْوَارِسِ

كَعْبُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْوَارِسِ a clan of the Tamīm 223¹² 408⁹ 633¹ — for their genealogy,
see 408⁹ seq.

كَعْبُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْوَارِسِ, called كَعْبُ الْوَارِسِ: slain at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471²

سَرْجِسُ see أَبُو كَعْبِ

كَعْبُ (?) see 258⁴

كَلَابُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ a tribe of the 'Amir ibn Ša'sa'a 1027¹²: at the Battle of Jabala
655³ seq. 666² seq.: verses by al-Ḥarith ibn Rūmī reproaching them with their
treatment of the Banu Ja'far ibn Kilab 924¹⁴ seq.: were raided by 'Utaiba ibn
al-Ḥarith al-Yarbu'ī (Battle of ar-Raghām) 410⁸ seq.: see also 72¹⁴ 300³ (= 535¹⁵
678¹⁶) 446⁷ (= 429¹⁰ 430¹⁴ 432⁸) 446⁹ 12 468¹³ 16 490²⁰ 534¹ 678¹¹: رَابِعَتَا كَلَابِ
1027¹¹ 1037¹¹ i. e. the two clans, Ja'far and Abū Bakr

كَلْبُ بْنُ وَبَرَةَ tribe 414⁶ (= 625⁷): their connection with the group Nizar 994⁸:

were defeated by the 'Abs at 'Urā'ir 98² seq.: their alliance with the Tamīm after the death of the Caliph 'Uthmān 25⁶ seq.: see also 27¹¹ 139¹⁵ seq. 265¹⁵ 386 notes⁶ 625⁴ 806¹⁷ 1070⁴

أَبُو كَلْبَةَ a man of the Banu Kais ibn Tha'labā: his verses addressed to the two poets named al-A'kha 645⁷ seq.

أَبُو عِشَام see مُحَمَّد بن عِشَام and الْكَلْبِيُّ

عِشَام بن مُحَمَّد see أَيْنُ الْكَلْبِيِّ

كُلثُوم بن عَتَاب التَّغَلِبِيُّ 885⁸ 886⁶

عَمْرُو بن كُلثُوم see أَيْنُ كُلثُوم

كُلْفَة بن حَنْظَلَة بن مَالِك a clan included in the Barājim 186¹⁸, called also كَلْفَة بن حَنْظَلَة 1085⁹ cf. 53⁶

كُلَيْب بن رَبِيعَةَ بن الْحَارِث التَّغَلِبِيُّ, called also وَائِلٌ 885⁷ 907⁴: his genealogy 905⁴: was commander at the Battle of Khazāza 1094¹⁴ seq.: his quarrel with his wife's tribe, the Banu Shaibān, and his consequent assassination 905⁶ seq.: see also 455⁶ (= 1075¹⁷) 897¹³ (= 496⁷)

كُلَيْب بن عَيْمَةَ [عَيْمَةَ] السُّلَمِيُّ verses addressed to him by al-'Abbas ibn Mirdas 907³ seq.

كُلَيْب بن يَرْبُوع (so called 326¹⁵) the clan to which Jarīr belonged: their ancestress Raḡḡshi bint Shahbara 758⁹: their refusal to help the Banu Rubai' against the Shaibān (Battle of Jadūd) 326¹⁵: satirised by Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 6¹¹ seq. 15¹⁰ 16¹⁸ 17¹² seq., by al-Ba'ith 43⁹ seq. 109⁹ seq. 156¹⁸ seq., by al-Akhṭal 494¹⁵ seq., and by al-Farazdaq 232¹⁴ seq. 276⁸ 278¹⁴ seq. 329¹¹ seq. *et passim*: the name Kulaib is rarely used by Jarīr 9¹⁴ 898¹⁰ (var. تَمِيم)

الْكَلْبَةُ a name given to the sons of Ziyād ibn 'Abdallāh al-'Abṣī 193⁴ seq.

الْأَسَدِيُّ زَيْدُ الْكَلْبِيِّ his verses cited 7¹ 132¹³ 142⁶ seq. 352¹¹ 353⁴ 541¹³ 796⁹

كَتَارُ mentioned in a verse by az-Zibriḡḡn ibn Badr 716⁸ (text doubtful) — perhaps identical with Kannaz ibn Ḥiṣn al-Ghanawī [Ibn Hishām 322³]

كِنَانَةُ بن خَزِيمَةَ group of tribes: their genealogy 901¹²: see also 434⁵ 716¹⁰ 901¹⁴ (var. قَرِيش)

كَنْدَة tribe, called also كَنْدَر 407⁴; their kingdom 1073³ seq.: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Dhubyān and the Tamīm 656⁷ 667¹²; fought at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Madhḥij and the Hamdān 149¹²; see also 6¹ 303¹⁰ 603¹⁴ 730⁴ 887⁴

كَنْعَانُ بْنُ نُوحٍ *Canaan* 348 notes ⁴

كَنْعَلَةُ بنت مَصَادِ الطَّائِفَةِ wife of Thumāma ibn Saif ibn Jariya 31¹⁴

كَثْمَسُ بْنُ طَلْفِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الشَّرِيمِيِّ brother of 'Abs ibn Ṭalḥ 114¹¹ 738⁷ [see Ibn Duraid 151¹⁸, Mubarrad 586³ seq.]

كُوزُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba: his genealogy 322¹⁵; see also 322¹¹ 1044¹³ seq.

الْكَيْشَمُ بْنُ الْمَأْمُورِ (var. الضَّبِشَمُ) 150¹

كَيْمَرٌ apparently a relative of al-Farazdaq 996¹⁰ — according to the *Ḳāmmūs* s. r. كمر, a nickname of Ghālib ibn Ṣa'sa'a

J

الْجَلَاتُ see under I

جَلَامُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ, one of the Banu Ḍibārā ibn 'Ubaid ibn Tha'labā 411³ seq.: at the Battle of ar-Raghām *ibid.*: at the Battle of al-Iyād 583¹⁷ seq.

جَلَامُ [بن عمرو] a clan of the Ṭayyi' 921¹ (see 919¹³ 920⁵)

جَلَّى بْنُ أُنْفِ النَّاقَةِ a descendant of Ḳurai' ibn 'Auf 714¹⁷ 715³

جَلْبَعَةُ بْنُ الْغُرَزْدَقِ with his father at al-Kufa 369⁴: cited, on the authority of his son A'yān, by Abū 'Ubaida 617¹¹

جَلْبُو بْنُ لُبْنَا mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Ḳais 1078⁵

جَلْبَعَةُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ الْكَلَابِيِّ the poet, called الْجَعْفَرِيُّ by al-Farazdaq 201⁶: his genealogy 668¹⁰: was present at the Battle of Jabala in his boyhood *ibid.*: emigrated with his clan, the Banu Ja'far ibn Kilāb, at the time of their feud with the Banu Abī Bakr 535²: his verses cited 8¹¹ 51⁹ 134⁴ 229⁸ seq. 299¹⁷ seq. 300¹ 300³ seq. (cf. 678¹⁶) 339⁵ 423⁴ 535¹⁴ seq. 678⁵ seq.: see also 387⁴

ثَبِيدُ بْنُ عُسَّادٍ بْنِ حَاجِبِ الدَّارِمِيِّ his interview with the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail

25²: mentioned by al-Akhtal 498¹⁹

أَبُو لَيْمَى apparently a name given by al-Farazdaq to his familiar spirit 547¹²

عَمْرُ بْنُ لُجَّاءِ بْنِ جَرِيرٍ see لُجَّاءِ بْنِ

لُجَّيمِ بْنِ صُعَيْبِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ancestor of the Bakrite tribes 'Ijl and Ḥanifa, who are called أَيْنَا لُجَّيمِ 148¹: see also 57¹⁶ 780⁶

قَتَادَةُ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ see الدَّجِيمِيُّ

سَرِيعُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو see أَبُو اللَّحْظَامِ

أَبُو نَاشِبٍ an ancestor of al-Asla' ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Nashib al-'Absī 93⁸

أَبُو لَطِيفَةَ بْنِ الْأَخْطِيمِ leader of the Dībāb in the War of Haramit 928³ seq.: slain by the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 928¹⁰ seq.

لُقْمَانُ بْنُ الْخَزْعَمِيِّ caused a quarrel between Jarir and 'Umar ibn Laja' 487⁷ seq.

لُقْمَانُ بْنُ عَادٍ gave his name to a well 130¹²: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 467⁷

أَبُو تَيْشَلٍ ثَقِيفُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدْسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ, called أَبُو تَيْشَلٍ 227⁹ 239¹² (= 790¹¹), and أَبُو تَيْشَلٍ 1063¹⁷: his fruitless negotiations about the ransom of his half-brother Ma'bad ibn Zurāra after the Battle of Raḥraḥān 227⁸ seq. (= 1063⁷ seq.) cf. 426¹²: was the leader of his tribe at the Battle of Jabala 656⁷ seq. 661¹⁰ seq. 662¹ seq. 663¹³ seq., where he was slain 664¹⁷ seq. 678¹ 1003⁷ seq.: verses of his daughter Dukhtanūs on his death 665¹¹ seq.: his verses addressed to the Banū Mālik ibn Ḥanzāla and the Ribāb reproaching them for their subservience to the king of al-Ḥīra 1086¹⁶ seq.: see also 239¹⁰ (= 790¹⁰) 409¹ seq. 441⁹ 772⁵ 816¹⁶ 940¹¹

حُصَيْنُ بْنُ حُدَيْفَةَ بْنِ بَدْرٍ see ابْنُ الْقَيْصَةِ

لُغَيْمُ بْنُ أَوْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 20⁵ seq.: his verses on the occasion 23¹³ seq.

لُكَيْزُ بْنُ أَفْصَى a subdivision of the tribe 'Abd-al-Ḳais 738⁸ cf. 486⁵

(1) لُمَيْسُ a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Ḳais 85¹⁵

(2) لُمَيْسُ a woman mentioned by at-Ṭirimmaḥ 7¹⁴

(3) نَمِيس a woman mentioned by Jarīr 843⁹ (var. نَمِيس and نَمِيس notes⁹)

اَنْلَاجِمْ a confederation of tribes (each of which is called لُجَيمَة 728¹⁹) including Kais ibn Tha'aba, Taimallāt ibn Tha'aba, 'Ijl ibn Lujaim, and 'Anaza ibn Asad 47¹⁰ (cf. 782³) 305⁹ 764⁹ 1023¹⁵ (see *Additions and Corrections*) — 728¹⁴ seq. adds several others: see also 312¹³ 317⁸ 326⁴ 426⁵ 645^{5,9} 764⁷

لُوط Lot, mentioned by Jarīr 443⁷

أَبُو مِخْنَف لُوط بن يَحْيَى, called أَبُو مِخْنَف: cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Amr ibn al-'Alā 402⁷

بَنُو عَالِب the principal branch of the Kuraish 82⁴ 136¹⁰ 804⁸ 1003⁷

(1) بَيْتَى mother of a man who was murdered by Mu'riq al-Kulaibī 491¹

(2) بَيْتَى a woman mentioned in a verse by Mirdās ibn Abr 'Āmir 673¹¹

(3) بَيْتَى a woman mentioned by Jarīr 633⁸ 685¹⁴

بَيْتَى بنت الْأَحْوَس بن عَمْرِو الْكَلْبِيَّة mother of Bisām ibn Kais ash-Shaibani 76¹⁴ 190¹² 478⁴ 809¹³

بَيْتَى بنت حَالِس بن عَقْل wife of Ṣaṣ'a ibn Najīya and grandmother of al-Farazdaq 172³ 252⁷ seq. 257¹² 267¹⁵ (read بَيْتَى وَبَيْتَى?) 545⁴ 593¹⁴ 683⁵ 691⁷ 776⁵ 815¹⁵ 829² 832¹⁰ seq. 858³ 949¹⁰ 976⁸ 1001¹⁴ seq. 1026¹¹

بَيْتَى بنت زَيْنَاع بن أَحْمَر wife of 'Udus ibn Zaid and ancestress of a family of the Darim 772¹⁵

بَيْتَى بنت شَدَاد الْبَرْهَانِيَّة mother of Suhaim ibn Wathl: her interview with Ghalib ibn Ṣaṣ'a 416¹¹: with Samura ibn 'Amr 484⁷

د | بَيْتَى بنت عِمْرَان بن خَلَف see خَلَف

بَيْتَى بنت مُهَيْل الشَّغْلَبِيَّة mother of the poet 'Amr ibn Kulthūm 885⁷ seq.

(1) بَيْتَى see مَسْعُود بن قَيْس

(2) بَيْتَى see نَجِيَّة بن غَالِب

الْقَرْظَق see أَبُو لَيْلَى (3)

صُقَيْل بن مالك بن جَعْفَر see أَبُو لَيْلَى (1)

النَّايَعَةُ النَّجْعِدِيُّ see أَبُو لَيْلَى (2)

أَبُو لَيْلَى الْمُجَاشِعِيُّ see 1046 notes *

غَالِب بن صَعَصَعَة بن نَاجِيَة see لَيْسَ

لَيْسَة of the Banu-s-Sūd ibn Malik 188⁸ seq.: mother of al-Farazdaq

ibid. 217⁶: called by Jarir الرِّبَابَة 1027¹

م

عَامِر بن حَارِثَة الْعَسَانِي see ماء السماء بن حَارِثَة

ماء السماء بنت عَوْف بن جُثَم mother of al-Mundhir ibn an-Nu'mān king of al-Hira
885¹ (genealogy)

بنو ماء السماء a name given to the family of Ma'bad ibn Zurāra ibn 'Udus 229⁶
606¹³ (?)

الْمُنْدِير بن النُّعْمَان see أَبُو ماء العَزَن

بنو الماحوز a family of the Tamīm 118¹³ — see الْمَاحُوز بن التُّبَيْيَر

سَرَجِس see مَارِ سَرَجِس

مَارِيَة بن رَبِيعَة (?) see 200 notes *

أَمَة بنت الْخَثِر بن جُلَيْم see مَارِيَة بنت الْخَثِر بن جُلَيْم

مَارِيَة بنت حَنْظَلَة بن ثَعْلَبَة الشَّيْبَانِيَة at the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 643⁵

مَارِن (treated as diptote) i.e. the tribe of Ghassān 752⁸ [see Ibn Ḳutaiba
M. 53⁹ seq.]

مَارِن a clan of the Dhubyān 87¹⁷ 101³

مَارِن بن مَالِك بن عَمْرٍو a clan of the Tamīm: their genealogy 48 notes * 71⁹ seq.: their

ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁶: their victory over the Sulaim at ad-Dafīna (= ad-Dathīna) 392¹ seq.: see also 243⁵ 283¹² 494³ (?) 595¹¹ (?) 810¹¹ (?) 993⁴ 998² seq.

أَبُو عُثْمَانَ [i. e. عُثْمَانُ بْنُ نُحَيْدٍ, called أَبُو عُثْمَانَ, see Ibn Khallikān II 12, N^o. 117]: cited as an authority for a verse 557⁵

عُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ الْكَرِثِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ see مَعِيذُ

مَنْوُورْدِي command of the Persian cavalry at al-Baṣra 113¹⁶ (= 731²⁰) seq.

الْأَخْطَلُ التَّغْلِبِيُّ son of the poet 494⁵ seq.

مَالِكُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ [بن عمرو الغزالي] brother of Ḥudhaifa: slain by Junaidib al-'Abṣ 93² seq.: see also 102¹³

مَالِكُ بْنُ يَكْرٍ a clan of the Taghlib, included among the *Arākīm* 266¹¹

مَالِكُ بْنُ حِطَّانَ بْنِ عَوْفٍ see مَالِكُ بْنُ الْجَرْمِيَّةِ

مَالِكُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁴) 1075 notes ²

مَالِكُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ بْنِ كِلَابٍ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062⁶ cf. 227¹

مَالِكُ بْنُ الْجَرْمِيَّةِ, called also مَالِكُ بْنُ حِطَّانَ بْنِ عَوْفٍ الْبَرْبُوعِيّ genealogy 75¹¹: at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19⁵ seq., where he received a wound of which he died a year later 20⁵: his verses on the battle 22¹⁷ seq.: according to 75¹¹ seq. he was slain by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais cf. 314¹⁶ 315¹⁰ 583⁶

مَالِكُ بْنُ حَمَارٍ, called مَالِكُ بْنُ شَمْعٍ 760¹² (= 1067¹³): his genealogy 760¹⁴: he is described as مَالِكُ بْنُ الْقَزَائِيّ 674⁵, but this is incompatible with 760¹⁵ 761⁴: his exploits at the Battle of Jabala 674⁵ seq. (read حَمَارٌ for حَمَارٌ): his verses on the occasion 674¹² seq.: accompanied 'Uyaina ibn Ḥiṣn on his raid against the Taim (= Taim ar-Ribab) 1067⁹ seq.: his verses on the Battle of Busyān, where he slew Jassās ibn Mudlij 761¹ seq.

مَالِكُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ, called also مَالِكُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ (see 606¹³) and الْغَرْفُ or غَرْفُ 628¹⁷ seq., a branch of the Tamīm including several tribes of which the Darīm were the most important: their genealogy 138⁶ 143³: their ancestor represented

as the husband of Ṭuhayya 183¹⁵ (cf. 434⁵ 463¹ 958⁹) and of Fukaiha al-ʿAdawiya 186¹² (cf. 325⁵): at the Battle of Dhū Najab, where they failed to help their allies, the Yarbuʿ 587¹² seq. (= 1079¹² seq.) 588⁸ (= 1081⁷) 637¹ (= 588¹⁵): attacked by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī (Battle of al-Ghabīṭ) 75⁴ seq. (= 313¹² seq.): defeated by the Lahāzim at al-Waḳīṭ 307⁵ 312⁵: at the Battle of al-Marrūt 70¹⁸ seq.: defeated by the ʿAbs at Aḵrun 679⁸: verses by Laḳīṭ ibn Zurāra directed against them 1086¹⁵ seq. cf. 1087⁹: see also 51² 53⁶ 78¹⁶ 120¹⁰ 121⁴ 138⁵ 143² 165⁵ 214¹¹ 273⁷ 286¹⁵ 287⁸ (var. دارم) 296⁶ 301¹³ 365¹⁷ 414⁹ (= 625⁹) 418⁴ 418⁶ (= 1070¹⁶) 452⁴ 498¹⁶ 505¹¹ 510¹⁵ 512⁵ 571¹ 580¹¹ 593⁷ 615¹ 7 628¹⁵ 636¹⁷ 690¹ 699¹⁰ 767¹⁶ 799¹⁴ 811¹⁴ 826⁵ 844¹² 865⁹ 991¹ 1000¹⁵

حَفَاجَةَ [الْفُقَيْلِي] husband of Kabsha bint al-Ḥajjāj ibn Muʿawiya 667¹⁰

مالك بن دينار was at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 731¹¹

مالك بن ربيعة الغنصلي slain at the Battle of Jabala 302¹² — for his genealogy, see 389¹

مالك بن الربيع الضبابي slain by the Banu Jaʿfar ibn Kilāb in the time of Ibn az-Zubair (War of Harāmīt) 928⁷

مالك بن الربيع author of a verse cited 133⁵

مالك بن زهير brother of Ḳais ibn Zuhair ibn Jadhima al-ʿAbs: murdered by order of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 88¹⁰ seq., see also 89¹³ 92¹¹ 96⁵ seq. 102¹³

مالك بن زيد مَنَاة (163¹⁴), called also زيد مَنَاة 202⁶, group of tribes 26¹⁰ 163¹⁸ 483⁹ (see 483¹¹) 599¹ 713¹⁰ (?) 1021¹² 1040² 1098² (see 1097¹)

مالك بن سبيع بن عمرو of the clan Thaʿlaba ibn Saʿd ibn Dhubyān 93¹¹ seq.: slain in the War of Dāḥis by al-Ḥakam ibn Marwān al-ʿAbs 94⁵ 101⁶ 107⁸

مالك بن سعد [بن زيد مَنَاة] a clan included among the *Abnā* 116⁵: see also 737¹⁵

مالك بن سعد an ancestor of Jarṭr ibn ʿAbdallāh al-Bajālī 140⁹ (see 139¹⁸)

مالك بن سلمة see the following

مالك بن سلمة الغنصري, called also سلمة بن عامر, 669¹⁴ 1065⁹, and ذو الرقيعة 379¹⁴ seq. 425⁵ 652⁹ 1003⁹: his genealogy 425⁵: took part in capturing Ḥajīb ibn Zurāra at the Battle of Jabala 669¹⁴ seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ عَدِيَّةَ (var. مَالِكِ بْنِ عَدِيَّةَ) one of the Banu 'Adiya ibn 'Amir ibn Kūdad, who was captured by the Kalb and brought to 'Ukāz, where Jarir ibn 'Abdallāh rescued him 140¹ seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ الْعَوِيلِ الْخَارِثِيِّ slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshalī at Najran 601⁷

مَالِكِ بْنِ عَلَقَةَ بْنِ غَزِيَّةَ — see الصِّمْتَانِ 119⁴

مَالِكِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ تَمِيمِ ancestor of a group of clans: said to have outraged and subsequently married Jandala, the wife of Ḥanẓala ibn Mālik 225 notes⁵ seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ عَنبَةَ see مَالِكِ بْنِ عَنبَةَ

مَالِكِ بْنِ عَوْفِ النَّصْرِيِّ the leader of the Hawāzin at the Battle of Ḥunain: said to have made a raid, in the time of the Prophet, and to have captured the wife of 'Uṭarid ibn Ḥajīb ad-Darimī 495¹⁵

مَالِكِ بْنِ فُحَاكَةَ بْنِ الْخَثِثِ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: was living among the Banu Ja'far ibn Kilāb when the feud broke out between them and his own clan 532⁹ seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ قَيْسِ fled at the Battle of al-Wakīṭ 309⁹ 14

مَالِكِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ سَعْدِ a subdivision of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manṣūṭ, included among the *Ajārib* 970¹ 1023¹³

مَالِكِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ عُبَيْدِ 533¹⁴, called also مَالِكِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ عَوْفِ 242¹³, named جَوَابُ 242⁷ (cf. 241³ 242⁹ 11 533¹⁴ 535⁶ seq. 678¹⁴ seq.), a prominent member of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb at the time of their feud with the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 533¹⁴ seq.: settled the conditions of peace between them 535⁶ seq. 678¹⁴ seq.: was, according to one account, commander of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a at the Battle of an-Nisār 241⁵, whence he escaped by flight 242⁵ seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ see مَالِكِ بْنِ مَالِكِ

مَالِكِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the Asad ibn Khuzaima 760 notes⁴

مَالِكِ بْنِ مَسْرُوقِ الرُّبَيْعِيِّ at the Battle of Jadūd 145¹⁷ seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ مِصْمَعِ, called مَالِكِ بْنِ مِصْمَعِ 742⁶, أَبُو عَسَّانَ 460¹² 750⁸ 1090⁶ seq., and أَبُو الْحَكْدَرِيِّ 750¹², one of the chief men of the Bakr ibn Wā'il at

al-Baṣra: his genealogy 749¹² 766¹²; his house 727¹⁶ seq.: his rivalry with Ashyam ibn Shaḥīk in the reign of Yazīd ibn Mu'āwiya 728¹² seq.: took part in renewing the alliance between the tribes of Rab'ra and the Azd at the time of the disturbances 728²⁰ seq. 730³ seq.: supported the party of the Umayyads on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 749¹² seq. 750² seq. 751² seq. 1090³ seq. 1091¹: took refuge with Najda al-Ḥarūrī 1092¹⁴ seq.: his interview with al-Akḥṭal 460¹¹: verses in his praise by al-'Udail ibn al-Farkh (*sic leg.*) 1090⁶ seq.: an allusion to his death in a poem of Jarīr 993¹⁰: see also 113¹¹ 115⁵ 731⁹ 736⁶ 10 744⁴ seq. 766¹¹

مَلِكُ بْنُ الْمُنْتَفِقِ chief of the Ḍabba at the time of the Battle of Naḩa-l-Ḥasan (= ash-Shaḥīka) 190⁵ 191⁴ cf. 234⁹ seq.

مَلِكُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ son of the Lakhmite king al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, slain while dwelling among the Banū Darim 1084¹ seq. (but compare the divergent account 653¹ seq. 977³)

مَلِكُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ بْنِ جَمْرَةَ الْبَرْبَعِيِّ, called الْخَمَارُ 247¹² 298³: his genealogy 247¹⁶ seq. 298⁴: at the Battle of al-Ghabīt 314⁴: at the Battle of al-Iyād 582²⁰: his verses against the Salt 22⁴ seq.: his verses on the dispute with the Ribab and the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 258¹² seq.: other verses ascribed to him 315⁹ seq. (?) 412² seq.: see also 206¹¹ 258¹⁰ 896⁵

(1) الْأَخْطَلُ بْنُ عَوْتٍ see أَبُو مَلِكٍ

(2) أَوْفَى بْنُ قَيْسٍ see أَبُو مَلِكٍ

(3) أَبُو مَالِكٍ a grandson of Wakt' ibn Ḥassān (see 354²), cited by Abū 'Ubaida as an authority on the history of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 353¹⁰: see also 358¹ 360⁵ 18 361¹⁴ seq. 366⁹

الْمَالِكَانِ i. e. the tribal groups Malik ibn Zaid-Manāt and Malik ibn Ḥanzala, of which the former included the latter 606¹⁵ 609¹² 700⁶ (= 774¹⁵) 791² 1030¹⁰

الْمَأْمُورُ الْحَارِثِيُّ a soothsayer who warned the Madhhij against attacking the Tamīm (Second Battle of al-Kulāb) 149⁹: raided the Darim at the head of his tribe, the Banu-l-Ḥarith ibn Ka'b ibn 'Amr 600¹⁰ 939¹¹

الْمَأْمُومُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ عُلْقَمَةَ [الدَّارِمِيُّ] (see 308¹) wounded at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307¹⁴ 308¹⁰ seq. 309¹²: see also 760 notes ⁴

مَاهُ افْرِيدُون see 113 notes⁶

(1) مَؤَيَّةُ ancestress of certain families belonging to the clan Nahshal ibn Darim 459⁴ (text doubtful), see also 310⁷

(2) مَؤَيَّةُ a woman mentioned by Jarir 479⁷

مَؤَيَّةُ بنت حِثَّانَةَ captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088⁷

مَؤَيَّةُ بنت حُوقٍ بن سَلَمٍ mother (or grandmother) of Kais ibn Ḥassān ibn 'Amr 943⁸ cf. 1096³ — see also the following

مَؤَيَّةُ بنت ثَيْشَل بن دَارِمٍ 945² — apparently due to a confusion between Māwīya bint Huwayy ibn Sufyān and her mother Ḥanna bint Nahshal ibn Darim (943⁹ 1096²)

مُبَارَكُ بن سَعِيد بن مَسْرُوق (brother of Sufyān ath-Thaurī) cited by an informant of Abu 'Ubaida 740⁹

مُحَمَّد بن يَزِيد see المَمْرُودُ

مُعْتَبَرُ بن عَتَاب بن الْحَارِث see المُمَبَّرُ

الْمُنْجَرِدَةُ wife of an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira: captured and released by 'Abdallāh ibn Ja'da ibn Ka'b (*sic leg.*) 404 notes⁵

أَبْنُ الْمُنْعِظِ his verses quoted by Ṭarīḡ ibn Daisaḡ after the Battle of Tikhfa 68¹³ seq.

مُتَمِّمُ بن نُؤَيْرَةَ بن جَعْفَرَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِيَّ 59⁵ (= 785⁵): for his genealogy, see that of his brother Malik 247¹⁶ seq.: released the poet 'Abdallāh ibn 'Anama after the Battle of Dhu Tuluḡ 51¹² (= 784¹⁷), and was eulogised by him 58¹⁹ seq. (= 785¹ seq.): his verses on the death of Bujair ibn 'Abdallāh 20²⁰ seq.: other verses ascribed to him 59⁵ seq. 69⁸ seq. 314³ (= 762¹¹) 315⁹ seq. (?) 584¹⁷ seq.: see also 206¹¹ 589⁶

ذُو الْأَعْدَادِ see مَتَوَكِّلُ بن عِيَّاس

رَاوِيَا (أَبْنُ مَؤَيَّةُ) (var. مَؤَيَّةُ) of al-Farazdaq: his account of the visit paid by al-Farazdaq to 'Umar ibn Laja' 908¹ seq.

عَبِيدُ بن غَاسِقَةَ بن سَمْرَةَ see مَغِيرَةُ

الْمُنْتَلِمُ a friend of 'Amra ibn Ṭarīḡ 53⁵ seq. (= 785¹³ seq.) 66² (= 780¹²)

قُطِبَ الْمُنْتَمِ بِن قُطِبَ الْقَشِيرِ at the Battle of al-Marrut 714¹³

الْمُنْتَمِ بِن الْمَشْحَرَةِ الصَّبِيّ one of the Banū 'Ā'idha ibn Malik (see 193⁴), left his son Shirḥaf as a hostage in the hands of 'Umara ibn Ziyād al-'Absī 193¹² seq.: his verses cited 194¹⁰ seq.

الْمُنْتَمِ [بِن حَارِثَةَ الشَّيْبَانِي] mentioned by Jarīr 818¹³ [see Ibn al-Athīr 1 485²² seq.]

أَبْنُ مَتَيْبَةٍ see أَبْنُ مَثْبُوتَةٍ

مُجَاشِعُ the clan to which al-Farazdaq and al-Ba'ith belonged: represented as one of the six sons of Dārim 187⁶: called أَبُو النُّعْمَنِ 78 notes³, and nicknamed وَقْبَانُ 78⁵: 938⁴ cf. 225¹¹ 247⁵ 340⁹ 434¹ 775⁹ 936¹³: why Mujāshi' was called رَغْوَانُ 78⁵: legend about Mujāshi' and his brother Nahshal 78⁶ seq.: Mujāshi' identified with 'Abdallāh ibn Dārim 790¹⁴: connected with the Taghlib through his mother al-Ḥalāl bint Zālim 880¹: his mother called Khadafi by Jarīr 858⁸: satirised by Jarīr 77¹⁵ 80¹³ 81¹³ 82¹ seq. 111¹¹ 122⁸ 123¹² seq. 223¹⁴ seq. *et passim*: see also 39¹⁵ 41¹² 42¹ seq. 63¹⁰ 110¹ 126¹⁸ 137⁶ 182¹⁵ (= 774¹³) seq. 277¹⁶ 311¹¹ 494¹⁵ 513⁸ 626⁸ 699⁷ 752¹³ 943⁸ seq.

مُجَاشِعُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ السُّلَمِيِّ his interview with 'Amr ibn Ma'dī-Karib at al-Baṣra 129⁸ seq.

سُلَمَى بْنُ جَنْدَلٍ see تَهَشَلُ بْنُ الْمُجَاشِرِ

الْمُجَاشِرَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الشَّيْبَانِي of the Banū Abī Rabī'a: slain by al-Minhāl ibn 'Iṣma at 'Ain-at-Tamr 762⁷ seq. 1018⁹

مُجَدُّةُ بِنْتُ تَيْمِ الْأَكْزَرِ بْنِ غَالِبِ ancestress of the tribal group Rabī'a ibn 'Āmir ibn Ṣa'sa'a [see Ibn Kūtaiba M. 42¹⁵], who are called بَنُو مُجَدِّة after her 1003⁶ seq.

الْمُجَدِّلُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ see مُجَدِّعُ

بَنُو الْمُجَاشِرِ a subdivision of the Rabī'a ibn Malik ibn Zaid-Manat 5¹³

الْمُجَاشِرُ بْنُ أَبِي بَنِي صَمْرَةَ التَّهَشَلِي father of Ḥakīm and Rib' 941⁵, to one of whom al-Farazdaq applies the term ابْنُ الْمُجَاشِرِ 952¹² seq. (cf. 418¹⁷): his genealogy 810⁴: see also 941⁵ 956¹ 957⁵

الْمُجَاشِرُ الْكَلْبِيُّ one of the Banū Muḥallad: mentioned by Jarīr 14⁸

الْمُجَاشِرُ بْنُ أَبِي بَنِي صَمْرَةَ see ابْنُ الْمُجَاشِرِ

بنو تَجَمَّع apparently a subdivision of the Banu Subai' 1097⁸

بنو العَجَنُون a family of the Banu Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb 243⁶ (= 1067²) 243¹⁰

العَاجِسُ see the *Glossary* s. r. مَجَسْ

[بن خَصَفَةَ] مُحَارِب a clan included in the group Kaīs-'Ailān 817⁴ 1039²

مُحَرِّز الْمَرْجَمِي a friend of 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīḡ 53⁵ seq. (= 785¹³ seq.) 66² (= 780¹⁵)

مُحَرِّز بن المُكْعَبِ الضَبِّي his verses on the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 155¹³ seq.: other verses ascribed to him 236¹³ seq. (?) 1022⁵ seq.

مُحَرِّق an obscure term applied to the Lakhmite kings of al-Ḥīra, who are called مُحَرِّق آل 68¹⁹ (= 300¹¹) 277¹³, and in particular to 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir (see 714² seq.): for ابن مُحَرِّق see ماء السماء بن المُنْذِر بن قابوس: ابن مُحَرِّق mentioned by Jarīr 404⁹ (see 405⁸), and by Ḥassān ibn Thābit 547¹: بُرْد مُحَرِّق mentioned by al-Farazdaq 713¹³, also ثِيَاب مُحَرِّق 786¹³: [see Nöldeke *Die Ghassānischen Fürsten* (Berlin 1887) p. 7, and G. Rothstein *Die Dynastie der Lakhmiden* (Berlin 1899) p. 46 seq.]

مُحَرِّق بن الحُرث الغَسَّاسِي captured and slain by the Ḍabba at Buzākha, together with his brother Ziyād 189¹⁷ 192¹² 195¹ seq.

[الْبَكْرِي] مُحَرِّق بن سَعْد بن مَالِك lived at the time of the First Battle of al-Kulāb 458¹⁹ (genealogy)

مُحَرِّق بن جَرَّة الْوَحِيدِي present at the death of Kutaiba ibn Muslim 362⁵ [the name is doubtful, see Ṭabarī II 1224¹ and foot-note]

المُتَقَب بن جَوَاب [الْكِلَابِي] lived at the time of the feud between the Banu Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banu Ja'far 533⁸

المُحَلِّ بن قَدَامَةَ بن أَسَوَّ الْبَرْبُوعِي 897¹⁴ 1070¹⁵: his genealogy 207¹⁶ and, with variations, 897¹⁵

المُحَلِّ بن تَعَب الْهَنْشَلِي author of a verse cited 957⁵

المُحَلِّ ابن mentioned in a verse by Rushaid ibn Rumaḡ 207¹⁵

أَنَسُ بْنُ نُهْلٍ ancestor of a family of the Shaibān 644¹⁸ 906¹

سَبِيْطُ النَّصْبِيِّ, called الرَّئِيسُ الْأَوَّلُ by al-Farazdaq 188¹⁵: took part in a raid against Šan'a 445¹⁴: see also 189² 238⁴

أَبُو حَبِيبٍ (الْحَبِيبُ for حَبِيب) 488⁶ 1054⁸: called also حَبِيب 1⁴ 187 37¹² 46¹⁵ 98¹⁵, and أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ 1⁴ 22 notes¹ 37 notes⁵ 44 notes⁴ 56¹⁷ 57¹² 157¹⁴ 182¹⁰ 372¹¹ 378¹³ 384⁹ 390¹⁵ 488⁶ 507⁶ 510¹¹ 576 notes¹³ 584¹⁵ 639¹⁰ 809⁵ 14 825¹⁶ 846² 956¹² 987¹³ (some of these passages may possibly refer to Aḥmad ibn 'Uбайд, cf. 687⁸) — see also *Introduction* p. XI

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ حَفْصٍ cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Uбайд 729¹⁴ 739¹⁷

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ cited by Muḥammad ibn 'Isā al-Wāsiṭ 403¹³

أَبُو الْأَعْرَابِيِّ see مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ

أَبُو عِشَامٍ see مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ السَّائِبِ الْكَلْبِيِّ

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ سَفْيَانَ بْنِ مُجَاشِعٍ an ancestor of al-Farazdaq 265¹³ 489⁸ (cf. 127⁴): his mother and his brothers 772¹⁴ seq.: was one of the pre-Islamic judges 438¹¹

أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ, called مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْعَبَّاسِ الْبَيْهَقِيُّ (and in all the other passages): cites the following persons, Aḥmad ibn Yahyā (= Tha'lab) 382⁸ 504¹¹ 515⁷ 557⁴ 587¹⁹ seq. 997², Muḥammad ibn 'Isā al-Wāsiṭ 403¹³, al-Farrā 518¹⁵, Ibn al-A'rabi 539⁶, Muḥammad ibn Yazīd (= al-Mubarrad) 750⁶ seq., Khalid ibn 'Abdallāh aṣ-Ṣarfīnī 755²: see also 169¹⁰ 189¹² 211¹⁰ 242¹ seq. 246³ 247⁶ 259¹⁵ 260¹⁶ 270¹⁷ 271¹⁸ 280¹⁵ 288⁴ 301¹⁵ 302⁵ 319⁹ 322⁸ 340⁸ 344¹ 347³ 356⁸ 358³ 361⁶ 368¹⁶ 373⁴ 376¹⁴ 407¹⁵ 429¹⁷ 445⁵ 446¹ 447¹ 451¹⁴ 466¹¹ 13 489¹⁹ 504² 508¹⁴ 516⁷ 522¹⁰ 537⁷ 540¹ 541² 542¹⁰ 552¹³ 568¹⁶ 582¹⁰ 586¹⁵ 587¹¹ 622⁷ 635² 651¹⁶ 686² 9 689¹¹ 690⁷ 694⁷ 713⁸ 724⁵ 728¹¹ 755³ 792⁷ 793⁴ 795⁵ seq. 796¹⁰ 804¹¹ 808² 12 810¹ 11 812² 821¹⁷ 833⁰ 835⁹ 840⁹ 10 847⁴ 857¹ 873¹⁴ 880¹⁷ 891¹⁰ 907⁶ 909⁷ 16 934⁹ 939⁵ 944¹ 948² 950⁶ 959⁷ 962¹⁶ 965¹⁷ 966⁷ 969⁹ 970¹³ — and *Introduction* p. XI

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ the Prophet: pronounced a curse on the tribes of Muḍar 462⁶ seq.: his intention to rebuild the Ka'ba 486¹² seq.: the relation in which he stood to the Anṣār 548¹ seq.: his utterance on the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 640¹⁰: released those of the Tamīm who had been captured 696⁶ seq. 747¹⁵ seq.: his remark on the poet al-Mukhabbal 1048²⁰: see also 174³ 220⁰ 345¹⁰ 347¹⁴ 363¹⁸ 448¹⁶ 529³ 624⁴ 700⁹ 904⁸ 913¹³ 1017¹²

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْفَرَسِيُّ cited by Abu-l-Ḥasan al-Muḍarrīnī 1048¹¹

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُمَيْرٍ بْنِ عَطَارِدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ persuaded al-Akhtal to side with al-Farazdaq against Jarīr 494¹¹ seq. (genealogy) 879¹²: was satirised by Jarīr (who calls him ابْنُ ابْنِ شَعْرَةَ 892¹³) 895¹ seq. cf. 495¹¹ 888⁷ 901⁷

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسَى الْوَاسِطِيِّ, called أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ, cited by al-Yazīdī 403¹³

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْقَاسِمِ الْبَاغِلِيِّ cited as an authority for a verse 162¹²

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ الْبَاغِلِيِّ brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁷

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ هِشَامِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْهَمْدَانِيُّ a partisan of ‘Abd-al-Malik at al-Kufa 1091¹³

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ وَكَيْعٍ [بْنِ حَسَّانِ الْغُدَّافِيِّ] received the news of the murder of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim while on his way from Marw 366⁹ seq.

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ [الْمُرْدِي] 750⁷, called أَبُو الْعَبَّاسِ 169¹⁶ 271¹⁸ 319⁹ 407¹⁶ 504² 521¹¹ 568¹⁴ 970¹³ [some of these passages perhaps refer to Aḥmad ibn Yahyā i. e. Tha‘lab]

إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ سُوَيْدٍ see أَبُو مُحَمَّدٍ الْعَدَوِيُّ

أَبُو مُحَمَّدٍ الْفَقْعَسِيُّ verse ascribed to him 72¹¹

الْمُخْتَلِ الْفَرَيْمِيُّ i. e. of the Banū Ḳurayḥ ibn ‘Auf: called أَبُو يَزِيدَ by al-Farazdaq 200¹: mentioned by Jarīr as a satirist 707¹⁰: his verses cited 276¹¹ 1064¹¹: a saying of the Prophet concerning him 1048¹⁹ — as to his real name the authorities differ, رُبَيْعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ 200⁶ (cf. 707¹¹), رُبَيْعَةُ بْنُ رُبَيْعَةَ 707 notes ² [see also Aghānī XII 40⁹ seq.]

الْمُخْتَلَرُ بْنُ لُقَيْمِ بْنِ عَمِيدِ الثَّقَفِيِّ slain by Muṣ‘ab ibn az-Zubair 1089⁵ 13: called سَحَارُ بْنُ بَابِلٍ by the poet Jarīr ibn ‘Arada 370⁴

فَرَّاسُ بْنُ خَنْدَقٍ see أَبُو الْمُخْتَلَرِ

مُخْتَرِيَّةُ بْنُ جَنْدَلِ بْنِ نَيْشَلٍ maternal grandfather of al-Ḥarith ibn ‘Abdallāh ibn Abī Rabi‘a al-Makhzūmī 607⁵

مُخْتَرِقُ بْنُ شُرَيْكٍ بْنِ تَمَامٍ, of the Banū Dhuhl ibn ad-Dul, a friend of Jarīr 846⁷ seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ الْمُخْتَرِمِ see مُخْتَرِمُ بْنُ شَرِيحٍ

مُخْتَرِمُ a clan of the Ḳuraish 739¹³

تَحَلَدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ الْمُثَنَّبِ sent by his father on a mission to Wakī' ibn Ḥassān 367⁴ seq.: see also 368¹

لُوطُ بْنُ يَحْيَى see أَبُو مَخْتَفٍ

أَبْنُ الْمَخِيطِ (?) chief of the 'Adī ibn 'Abd-Manat and a contemporary of 'Uyaina ibn Ḥiṣn ibn Ḥudhaifa 1068³

مَذْرِكُ بْنُ شَرِيكَ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ قَيْمٍ ancestor of a family of the Azd 361⁷

مَذْرُكُ بْنُ أَلْيَاسَ بْنِ مَضَرَّ tribal ancestor, said to have been originally called عمرو *Ṣaḥḥat* 165 40 178⁷ seq. cf. 901^{12 15}

الْمِطْطَسُ a horse — فَارِسُ الْمِطْطَسِ is said to denote al-Aḳra' ibn Sufyān 943^{5 11}, and Nawwās ibn 'Āmir 1096¹⁹

الْمِثْبَةُ mother of Ḳufaira and ancestress of al-Farazdaq 219⁸

مَذْحِجٌ (or مَذْحَجٌ 469⁴, said to have been originally the name of a district) group of tribes: their alliance with the Banu-l-Ḥārith [ibn Ka'b ibn 'Amr] 946⁸: their expedition against the tribes of Rabi'a (Battle of Khazāzā) 1094¹⁷ seq.: against the Tamīm (Second Battle of al-Kulāb) 149⁷ seq. cf. 155¹⁴ 448¹⁸ 601¹: against the 'Āmir ibn Ṣa'ṣa'a (Battle of Faif-ar-Riḥ) 469⁵ seq.: see also 53¹¹ 362¹¹

الْمِزَاجُ see الْمِزَاجُ

مُرَادُ, called also يَحْيَى 472⁵, a tribe included in the group Madhhij 39¹⁵ 469⁹ 471¹⁴ 603¹⁵

الْمُرَارُ [بن سَعِيدِ الْأَسَدِيِّ] verses ascribed to him 133¹⁰ 758¹⁶ [see Aghani IX 158²⁸ seq.]

الْمُرَّارُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ الْعَجَلِيُّ maternal grandfather of the poet Abu-n-Najm 611¹⁵

أَبْنَةُ الْمُرَّارِ, or أَبْنَةُ الْمُرَّارِ, a woman of the Ḳais ibn Tha'laba who afforded protection to al-Farazdaq 611¹⁰ seq. (for a different account of her, see 611¹⁵)

مُرَّارَةُ بْنُ شَدَادٍ, of the Banū 'Amr ibn Yarbu', was with his maternal uncle, Ibn adh-Dhahab al-Asadi, when the latter captured Mu'ayya ibn aṣ-Ṣimma 120⁵ seq.

أُمُّ قَيْسِ بِنْتِ مُعَيْدٍ see الْمُرَّاقَةُ

جَرِيرُ بْنُ عَنِيَّةَ بْنِ الْخَطَلَفِيِّ see أَبْنُ الْمُرَّاقَةِ

بنو المِزَاة nickname of the family of Jarir 256¹ 279¹⁰ 325² 497¹

مَرِيع (var. مَرِيع) mentioned in a verse of Jarir as a man whom al-Farazdaq threatened with death 974¹²; according to 975¹ seq. he was a *rawiya* of Jarir, his name was originally مَرِيعَة, and he belonged to the clan Abu Bakr ibn Kilab: another account represents him as the murderer of a woman named Ghaḍub who had satirised the Banū Subai' 1097⁸ seq.: a third account calls him Mirba' ibn Wa'wa'a, and states that he slew Sa'd ibn Šubaiḥ an-Nahshalī 1098⁶ seq.

مَرْد بن الحُرث (read مَرِيد? var. مَرْد بن الحُرث) married a daughter of Yathribī ibn 'Udus 219⁵

مَرْد بن سَعْد بن مَالِك a subdivision of the Kais ibn Tha'laba 794⁷, see also 459¹ 794⁵ 802¹²

مَرْد بن عَبْد عَمْرُو بن بَشَر [البَكْرِي] at the Battle of al-Waḳīḥ 307⁷

مَرْد, called مَرْدِيش, ancestor of a family of the Darim 772¹³ seq.

مَرْدِيش concubine of Ziyād ibn Abrihi 724¹⁸

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بن زِيَاد بن أَبِي مَرْدِيش see أَبِي مَرْدِيش

مَرْدِيش their conduct at Mecca in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 118¹²

مَرْدِيش بن الحُرث بن حَصَبَة see أَبُو مَرْدِيش *FAHLIN 565*:

مَرْدِيش [مَرْدِيش = حَذِير] مَرْدِيش بن أَدِيَّة 186⁸ (= 699¹²)

مَرْدِيش بن ابْنِ عَمْرِو النُّسَلَمِي his mother Faṭima bint Jalhama 659¹⁸: at the Battle of Jabala 409⁴ seq. 659¹⁶ seq. 671¹ seq. 672¹⁸ seq.: see also 907²

مَرْدِيش a horse ridden by Ziyād ibn al-Ḥarith ibn 'Amr al-Ghassanī 195²

مَرْدِيش 65⁸, or مَرْدِيش 200¹⁵ 218¹⁶, the poet [commonly called مَرْدِيش الأكبر, see Ibn Kutaiba Sh. 103 seq.]: verse cited 65⁹

مَرْدِيش ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 14¹

مَرْدِيش بن ذُؤَل ancestor of a family 764¹¹ 806¹⁶ 906¹

مُرَّةٌ بِنُ سَفِينِ بْنِ مُجَاشِعِ الدَّارِمِيِّ, called أَبُو مَندُوسَةَ 68⁵ 693¹² (= 289⁷): slain at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 289⁶ 453¹⁷ seq. (= 1074¹¹ seq.) 693¹⁵, but according to 68⁵ at the Battle of Tikhfa: see also 771¹⁶ and notes² 772¹⁵

مُرَّةٌ بِنُ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 741³

مُرَّةٌ بِنُ غَطَفَانَ a clan of the Dhubyān, called مَرَّةٌ بِنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ: their genealogy 760⁸ seq. 1061²: see also 94⁴ 103³ seq. 107⁵ seq. 439¹⁵ 1068¹¹ and مَرَّةٌ بِنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ لُؤَيٍّ

مُرَّةٌ بِنُ غَطَفَانَ see the foregoing

مُرَّةٌ بِنُ فُكَيْمِ ancestor of a family of the Darim 216¹⁸

مُرَّةٌ بِنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ لُؤَيٍّ ancestor of the principal Meccan clans, by some identified with Murra ibn 'Auf ibn Sa'd 1061²

مُرَّةٌ بِنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ a clan included in the *Barnjim* (q. v.) 53⁶: called also مَرَّةٌ بِنُ الْعَمِّ 360¹⁷

مُرَّةٌ بِنُ مِحْكَانِ [السَّعْدِيُّ] of the Banu Rubai' ibn al-Ḥarith ibn 'Amr 741⁵

مُرَّةٌ بِنُ قُحَامِ an ancestor of al-Ḥaufazān 51⁶ (= 784¹⁴) cf. 326²

عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مَرَّةَ بْنِ دُبٍّ see ابْنُ مَرَّةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ

عِمْرَانُ بْنُ مَرَّةَ see ابْنُ مَرَّةَ الْمِنْقَرِيِّ

رَتْبِيلُ الدُّبَيْرِيِّ see أَبُو مَرْعَبٍ

مُرْوَانُ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ the Caliph, called أَبُو عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ 619¹⁰: governor of Medina in the reign of Mu'awiya 214¹⁸ seq.: met al-Farazdaq 619⁹: sent Ḥabaish ibn Dulja on a punitive expedition to Medina 699¹⁴: see also 994⁴

مُرْوَانُ الْقُرَظِيُّ [Ibn Duraid 169³⁰] 679 notes⁷ 760 notes⁶: 2293: 702 captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of as-Ṣara'im (= Dhat al-Jurf) 248³ 760⁵

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنُ مُرْوَانَ see ابْنُ مُرْوَانَ

الْمُرَوَّانِيَّةُ 1092¹², or الْمُرَوَّانِيُّونَ 1090¹⁸ 1091¹⁷, i. e. the supporters of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik.

العَجَلِيَّة مُرَيْة بنت جابر wife of 'Amfra ibn Ṭarīḡ 47⁵ (= 781¹⁴ seq.) 48⁵

المِرَاج a camel 259⁹ (var. المِرَاج notes ⁵)

مُزَاهِمُ الْجَعْدِي a man who was accused of aiding Busr ibn Arṭat against the Banū 'Auf ibn Ka'b 718³ seq.

مَزَادُ بْنُ الْأَعْسِ بْنِ صَمِصَمِ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ was placed as a hostage in the hands of 'Auf ibn al-Ḳa'ḡa, who caused him to be murdered 80² seq., cf. 78¹⁴ 81¹⁴ 17 254¹⁷ 318⁶ 426¹³ 439¹⁰ 695⁹ notes ⁴ 768² 974¹⁰ 1001¹

عَمْرُو بْنُ ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ ذُحَلِّ بْنِ الْمُزْدَلِفِ see ذُحَلِّ بْنِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ ذُحَلِّ بْنِ verse ascribed to him 759¹¹

أَبِي مُزْنَةَ الْمَرْبُوعِيِّ (?) of the Banū 'Āṣim ibn 'Ubaid: at the Battle of ar-Raghām 411⁵ seq.

الْمُزْنُونِ a horse 407¹⁸

الْمُهَلَّبِ بْنِ ابْنِ صُقْرَةَ see صُقْرَةَ

مُزَيْدُ بْنُ سَيِّمِ الْغَنَوِيِّ lived at the time of the War of Harāmīt 927¹⁸

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ حَارِثَةَ see مُزَيْقِيَاءَ

الْحَرِثِ بْنِ مُزَيْقِيَاءَ see أَبِي مُزَيْقِيَاءَ

بَنُو مَسْمَعٍ 145¹⁸, see الْمَسَامِعَةُ

الْمُسَاوِرُ بْنُ نَعْمَانَ بْنِ جِسَاسِ النَّثِيمِيِّ acted dishonourably towards a man of the Taim-allat ibn Tha'laba who was under his protection 197⁵ seq. 197¹⁷ — in the parallel passage 1058⁶ seq. al-Musāwir is described as belonging to the clan an-Namir ibn 'Abd-Manāt ibn Kināna.

الْمُسَاوِرُ بْنُ قِنْدِ بْنِ قَيْسِ الْعَبْسِيِّ a poet mentioned by al-Farazdaq 202¹

الْمُسْتَنْبِرُ بْنُ ابْنِ سَبْرَةَ 161¹⁸ (var. الْمُسْتَنْبِرُ بْنُ سَبْرَةَ notes ³), or الْمُسْتَنْبِرُ بْنُ ابْنِ سَبْرَةَ 967¹ (var. الْمُسْتَنْبِرُ بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ بَلْتَعَةَ), a poet and an enemy of Jarīr, who calls him الْبَلْتَعُ 966¹⁷ (cf. 161⁵): his verses cited 208¹ seq.

مَسْعُودُ الْخُرُورِي slain in the reign of 'Alī 254⁵

647⁵ مَسْحَلُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ 1⁶ (cf. 1045¹³), called مَسْحَلُ بْنُ كُسَيْبِ بْنِ عِمْرَانَ الْكَلْبِيِّ after his mother, who was a daughter of Jarīr 1¹⁶ 32¹ 126⁵: cited by Abu 'Ubayda 126⁹ 647⁸: see also 31¹⁴

مَسْرُوقُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ [الْفَهْشَلِيِّ], called أَبُو مَعْقِل 948¹: a descendant of Salmā ibn Jandal 948⁷

958¹³ مَسْعُودُ بْنُ عُدُسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ

[بْنِ عَقْبَةَ] brother of the poet Dhu-r-Rumma 797 notes⁶

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَدِيِّ chief of the Azd at al-Baṣra in the reign of Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 730⁸: called أَبْنُ عَمْرٍو 742⁵, nicknamed قَمَرُ الْعِرَاقِيِّ 113¹, and described as الْمَعْنَى *ibid.* 118⁷ or as الْمَعْنَى 730⁸: his genealogy 720¹¹ 725¹²: afforded a refuge to 'Ubadallah ibn Ziyād 724⁵ 726³ seq.: took part in renewing the alliance between the Azd and the Rab'ra 729⁶ seq.: marched to the mosque at the head of the allied tribes 730⁹ seq. (cf. 113¹ seq.): was dragged from the pulpit and slain by the Tamīm and the Persian horsemen 733¹⁴ seq. (cf. 114⁵ seq.), or, according to another account, by the *Ḥarūriya* 113⁶ seq. (cf. 743¹⁷): the compensation paid for his death 117⁹ 738²⁰ seq.: see also 115¹⁰ seq. (= 735¹⁶ seq.) 116⁸ 117⁴ seq. 734¹⁸ 735¹⁹ 736¹⁹ 737⁵ 790¹⁶ 972⁴

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ الْقِصَافِ [الْتَمِيمِيِّ] his genealogy 425¹¹ seq. 919¹ seq.: slain by Iyās ibn 'Abla at the time of the murder of the Caliph 'Uthmān 918¹² seq. cf. 425¹⁰

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ, called أَبُو قَيْسٍ 20²⁰: grandfather of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais (see 18⁵) 829²

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ مَصَادِ الْكَلْبِيِّ slain by the 'Abs at the Battle of 'Ura'ir 98³

مَسْكِينُ بْنُ عَامِرِ الدَّارِمِيِّ (or الْمَسْكِينِ 680⁴) a poet and a rival of al-Farazdaq: his genealogy 620¹⁹ seq.: his verses cited 265⁸ seq. 267 notes⁴ seq. 621¹ 621⁸ seq. 680⁵

مُسْلِمٌ a client of Malik ibn Nisama' 1090³

مُسْلِمُ بْنُ الشَّوَرْدَلِ الْبَاغِلِيِّ met Ḥayyān an-Nabaṭī at al-Baṣra 369⁵

مُسْلِمُ بْنُ عَقْبَةَ الْمُرِّي his expedition against Medina 639¹⁴

عَقِيلُ بْنُ عَقِيلٍ, called عَقِيلُ 246¹⁷: slain by order of
 'Ubaidallah ibn Ziyad 247²

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرٍو father of Kutaiba 359⁸ 362¹⁵ seq.

عَتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ see عمرو بن عمرو

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنُ مَرْوَانَ الْأُمَوِيُّ overthrew Yazid ibn al-Muhallab 363²

عَمْرُو بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Ubaida 726² 12
 730⁹ 734¹⁸ [in three of these passages the MS has سَلَمَةُ]

الرَّادِيمُ الضَّبِّيُّ a horse ridden by 196⁴

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرٍو cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Ubaida 427¹³ 612⁵
 646¹⁸ 743¹⁹

مَلِكُ بْنُ مِسْمَعٍ see شَيْبَانُ بْنُ مِسْمَعٍ

مَلِكُ بْنُ مِسْمَعٍ i. e. the family to which Malik ibn Misma' belonged 1090⁹ seq., called
 also الْمِسْمَعَةُ 145¹⁸

الْمِسْمَعَانِ i. e. Malik and 'Abd-al-Malik sons of Misma' 993⁷

مُسَيْبُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو lived at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār
 242¹⁷ seq.

مُقَاسُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو see مُسَيْبُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو الْعَائِدِيُّ

مُسَيْبُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو was outlawed by his tribe and fought at Faif-
 ar-Rih on the side of the 'Amir ibn Ša'sa'a 471⁷ seq.

حَدِيفَةُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ see عمرو بن عمرو

الْمَسِيبُ الضَّبِّيُّ 322¹⁵

الْمَسِيبُ see the Glossary

الْمُسَيْبُ الرِّبَاحِيُّ lived at the time of the Battle of Dhu Tuluḥ 49¹ (= 783⁵)

الْمُسَيْبَةُ الْعَائِدِيُّ 193¹² 194⁹

مُشَرَح leader of the Hamdan at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 149¹²

مُشَيْت بن زُبَيْع الرِّبَاحِي, or مُشَيْت, lived at the time of the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150³ seq.

المُشَيْع الضُّهَيْي (var. المُشَيْع) mentioned in a verse of Jarir 1002⁹, see 1002⁷

مَصَاد [التَّيْمِي] an ancestor of the poet 'Umar ibn Laja' 487⁸, perhaps also 428¹⁷

مَصَاد بن عَوْف بن عَمْرٍو بن كِلَاب slain by the Ḍabba at Kādim (= Ghaul) 390⁵

مَصَاد [الْكَلْبِي] an ancestor of Janba ibn Nathla 25³ cf. 98⁵

مُضْعَب بن ابى الخَيْر الْيَرْبُوعِي of the Banu 'Arin ibn Tha'labah: prevented a feud between the Banu Malik ibn Ḥanzala and the Yarbū' after the murder of aṣ-Ṣimma 120¹¹ seq.

مُضْعَب بن الزُّبَيْر بن العَوَام brother of 'Abdallāh (see الْخَبِيبَان): slew al-Mukhtar 1089⁶: his marriages *ibid.*: his three journeys to Mecca 1089¹² seq.: deposed from his governorship and replaced by his nephew Ḥamza 1089¹⁴: re-instated as governor of the 'Irāq 1090¹¹ seq.: his contest against the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 749⁴ seq. (= 1091⁷ seq.): his return to al-Baṣra 750¹⁴ seq.

المُضْعَلِي الْفُشَيْرِي slain at the Battle of al-Marrūt 72¹⁸

مُضَارِب his conversation with al-Farazdaq 1047⁷ seq.

مُضَبِّ بن مَعِيَّة بن كِلَاب 916¹⁶

مُضَر great group of tribes: cursed by the Prophet 462⁶ seq.: their rivalry with the tribes of Rabī'a at al-Baṣra 727²¹ seq. cf. 113³: see also 142³ seq. 225⁹ 227¹⁰ 315³ 358¹⁰ 359³ 377³ 428⁴ 431³ 488⁹ 546⁸ 571 notes¹ 714⁷ 746¹⁵ 809² 897 notes³ 912³ 984¹⁶ 1047⁸ 1063⁸ 1064⁶ 1093¹⁵

مُضَرَس بن رُبْعِي his verses cited 161⁴ seq.

مُضَرَّب الْحِجَارَةِ see الْمُنْدَر عَمْرٍو بن

مُضْنُونَةَ الْقُغَلِيَّةِ a woman addressed in a verse of Ṣuraim ibn Ma'shar 886¹⁴ seq.

مُظَر بن نَاجِيَةَ الرِّبَاحِي took possession of al-Kufa on behalf of Ibn al-Ash'ath (A. II.

82) 118⁸ (= 972²): see also 732⁰

زَيْدُ بْنُ الصَّمِيرِ see أَبُو مُطَرِّفٍ

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ بْنِ قَيْسٍ see أَبُو الْمُطَرِّفِ

أُضَيْطُ بْنُ أُمَيْيَّةٍ at the Battle of Dhu Ṭulūḥ 49⁵ (= 783⁶)

أُمَيْيَّةُ بْنُ قُرَاشٍ his conversation with Bisṭām ibn Ḳais before the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁰ seq.

مُعَاذَةُ بِنْتُ بَدْرِ الْقُرَاشِيَّةُ sister of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr and wife of ar-Rabīʿ ibn Ziyād 88¹⁴ 89²

مُعَاوِيَةُ see مُعَاوِيَةُ

مُعَبَّدُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ half-brother of Laḳīṭ ibn Zurāra 1063¹⁸; called 227¹⁸ 426¹⁰ (= 229¹⁸); captured at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 226¹⁶ seq. (= 1063⁵ seq.) cf. 893¹² 940¹³ (= 1053¹) 1003¹⁵; the negotiations for his ransom 227⁸ seq. (= 1063⁷ seq.); died in captivity from starvation 228¹ seq. 229⁶ 229¹⁵ (= 408¹⁸) 230¹; see also 239⁷ (= 648¹⁶ 679⁵) 540⁹ 656⁸ (cf. 239¹⁴) 799¹¹ (= 781³⁹⁸ 398¹⁶)

مَعْبَدُ السَّلِيلِيِّ husband of Ḥumaida (q. v.) 830¹⁶ seq.

مَعْبَدُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَدْسٍ see أَبُو مَعْبَدٍ

مَعْتَرُ بْنُ حَرْمَةَ (?) slain in the War of Harāmīt 929¹⁷ seq.

مُعْتَمِدُ بْنُ قُسَيْعَةَ ancestor of a family 86¹⁰

مَعْدُ called مَعْدُ بْنُ عَدْنَانَ and represented as an ancestor of the Lakhmite kings 299⁵; represented as the father of Ḳuḍā'a 142⁵, and as an ancestor of Anmār 142⁶ seq.; used to include the Kinda 267⁵; used to denote a portion of the Arabs 714⁶; مَعْدُ غَارَا i. e. the tribes of Tamīm and Bakr ibn Wa'il 720⁹ (= 740⁴); مَعْدُ apparently used to denote the whole Arab nation 988¹⁰; see also 15¹ 46¹⁵ 69¹ (= 300¹²) 69¹⁶ 139⁵ 171⁴ 215¹² 249⁵ 253¹⁰ 300 notes + 425⁸ (= 670¹⁴) 442⁷ 451¹² 461² 546¹⁶ 646¹⁶ 673⁵ 713¹⁵ 715² 719¹⁴ seq. (= 740⁵ seq.) 942⁸ 992¹⁴ 994⁹ (see 994⁷) 1086⁶ 1090⁸ 1094¹¹

مَعْدَى كَرَبِ بْنِ جَبَلَةَ see مَعْدَا كَرَبِ

مَعْدَانُ بْنُ عِصْمَةَ at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁶ 582¹⁸ (text doubtful)

مَعْدَانُ بْنُ قَعْنَبِ بْنِ سَمِيرِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313¹⁸ — perhaps identical with the foregoing, see 581 notes¹ seq.

مَعْدَا كَرَب see 46¹³, var. مَعْدَى كَرَبِ بْنِ جَبَلَةَ الْكِنْدِيِّ

مَعْدَى كَرَبِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْكِنْدِيِّ, called غَلَفَا 456¹⁷ (= 1076¹⁶) 887⁹ 1073⁹: brother of Shurahbīl and Salama 455¹⁴ (= 1076⁷) 1073¹²: his poem on the death of Shurahbīl 456¹⁸ seq. (= 1076¹⁷ seq.): was slain at Uwāra 887¹⁰

مَعْدَى كَرَبِ بْنِ عَكَبِ بْنِ عَكَبِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ 456⁶

مُعْرِضُ ancestor of a family of the Asad ibn Khuzaima 65¹¹

مُعْرِضُ الْكَلْبِيِّ a relative of Jarīr's mother, noted for his stupidity 489¹⁸ seq. (according to 868 notes¹ he was a paternal uncle of Jarīr): see also 7³ 15³ 489⁶ 868⁸

المُعْرِضَانِ i. e. Mu'riḍ al-Kulaibī and his brother 489¹⁶

مُعْضَلُ [النَّضْبِيِّ] slain by 'Umāra ibn Ziyād al-'Absī 194¹ seq.

مُعْقِرُ بْنُ أَوْسِ بْنِ حِمَارِ الْبَارِقِيِّ (or الْمُعْقِرُ 676⁵) present at the Battle of Jabala 659⁹ seq.: his verses on the occasion 659⁸ 675¹⁴ seq. 676⁷ seq.

مُعْقِلُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ مَوْثَلَةَ الْمَالِكِيِّ (of the Asad ibn Khuzaima, see 760 notes¹) at the Battle of Jabala 661¹⁹: his verses cited 663⁹ seq. 667⁴ seq.

مُعْقِلُ بْنُ قَيْسِ see مَعْقِلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ

مُعْقِلُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ سَبِيحِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ (of the Tha'laba ibn Sa'd ibn Dhubyān, see 107⁶ seq.) his verses on the conclusion of the War of Dahīs 107¹² seq.

مُعْقِلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ 254⁷, and مَعْقِلُ بْنُ قَيْسِ الرِّبَاحِيِّ 247¹²: prefect of police under the Caliph 'Alī 247¹⁵ 896³: his death 254⁸

مَسْرُوتُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ 800

المَعْقِلَانِ i. e. Ma'kil ibn Kais and his brother Bishr 254¹⁰

أَبُو عَبِيدَةَ 800 مَعْمَرُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّى التَّيْمِيُّ

أَوْسُ الْمُزَنِيُّ author of a verse cited 819³

مَعْن بن زَعَيْد brother of the poet Ghassan ibn Dhuhail 25⁸

مَعْن بن يَزِيد بن الْأَخْنَس السَّلَمِي at the court of the Caliph Mu'awiya 716¹⁴: see also 278⁴

مُعَيْبَة بن بَدْر القُرَازِي slain at the Battle of Jabala 667⁹ seq.

مُعَيْبَة بن بَكْر بن حَبِيب a clan of the Taghlib, included in the *Araḳim* 266¹³
(= 373⁵) 887¹¹

مُعَيْبَة بن بَكْر بن عَوَازِن ancestor of a family 1064¹³ seq.

مُعَيْبَة بن جُشَم ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452¹⁵ (= 1073¹⁵)

مُعَيْبَة بن الْحَجَّون الْكِنْدِيُّ was asked by the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a to help them against the Tamim a year after the Battle of Jabala 302³ (text doubtful) — see also
مُعَيْبَة بن شَرَحْبِيل

مُعَيْبَة بن الْحَارِثِي slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152¹²

الْحَجَّون بن حُجْر see مُعَيْبَة بن حُجْر الْكِنْدِيُّ

مُعَيْبَة بن خَفَاجَة [العُقَيْلِي] at the Battle of Jabala 667¹⁰

مُعَيْبَة بن لُقِي سَعِين the Caliph, called لُقِي سَعِين 618¹⁶: his treatment of al-Hutāt ibn Yazīd, and the verses of al-Farazdaq on the subject 608¹¹ seq. appointed Ziyad ibn Abīhi as governor of the Ḥijāz 620¹⁰ seq.: sent Busr ibn Arṭāt on a punitive expedition into Arabia 716¹³ seq.: see also 25³ 46¹² 79²⁰ 214¹⁴ 721¹⁹ 729¹⁸

مُعَيْبَة بن الْحَجَّون 656⁵, مُعَيْبَة بن شَرَحْبِيل 407⁵, called also مُعَيْبَة بن شَرَحْبِيل الْكِنْدِيُّ after his great-grandfather (see 407⁵) 407¹³ seq. 410⁴ 667¹⁶ 676¹¹, and ابْن الْحَجَّون 661⁸ — see الْحَجَّون

مُعَيْبَة بن شُرَيْف one of the pre-Islamic judges 438⁷

مُعَيْبَة بن الصَّمُوت, called ابْن الصَّمُوت 674¹⁴, and الْأَسَدُ الْمُجَدِّع 674⁵: slain at the Battle of Jabala 674² seq.

مُعَيْبَة بن عَبَادَة بن عَقِيل lived at the time of the Battle of Jabaia 661¹⁴

731⁸ مُعِينَة بن عَيْدٍ الْمَاجِيدِ التَّقَفِي

مُعِينَة a subdivision of the Tha'laba ibn Sa'd ibn Dabba 195⁶

الضَّبَابِ see مُعِينَة بن كِلَاب

مُعِينَة [بن مالك بن جَعْفَر الْكَلَابِي] his mother Umm al-Banin and his brothers 'Amir, Tufail and 'Ubaida 535⁴

مُعِينَة بن مالك [بن زَيْد مَنَاة] a clan of the Tamim 748¹

الصَّبْتَانِ 119⁶, see مُعِينَة بن مالك بن عَقَّة

مُعِيدُ الْكَلْبِيِّ (or المُعِيد 489¹⁶) maternal grandfather of Jarir 7⁵ 15⁵ 489⁶ 18 1014⁹: his genealogy appears in two divergent forms 7¹ and 206²

مُعِينَة بن الْأَصَمِ, called مُعِينَة بن الْصَمَةِ, captured by Ibn adh-Dhahub al-Asadi 120⁶ seq.: for his genealogy, see الصَّمْتَانِ

مُعَلِّس بن عَيْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الباعِلِي nephew of Kutaiba ibn Muslim 362¹⁷

مُعِيث بن نَصْر السُّلَمِي grandfather of 'Isa ibn Khushaila 611⁷ cf. 609¹⁶

his verses on the murder of Mas'ud ibn 'Amr 736⁷ seq.: other verses ascribed to him 798¹ seq.: see also 186⁶ (= 699¹¹)

المُعِيرَة [بن عبد الله الْمَخْزُومِي] an ancestor of al-Harith ibn 'Abdallah ibn Abi Rabi'a 607¹⁰

مُعِيرَة الْهَمْدَانِي a partisan of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Kufa 1091⁸

المُعِيرَتَيْنِ 764⁶ — see *Additions and Corrections*

مُعْدَاة بنت تَعْلَبَة بن دُوْدَانَ الْأَسَدِيَّة (or الْمُعْدَاة) ancestress of the tribes of Malik ibn Zaid-Manat and Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 483¹⁰ seq.

مُقْرَف بن عَمْرُو بن قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِي his genealogy 587⁵: at the Battle of al-Ghabiq 313⁹: at the Battle of al-Iyad 581¹ 582¹ 585⁶, where he was slain 583¹² cf. 585¹²: see also 818¹³

المُقَصِّل بن مُحَمَّدٍ الضَّبِّي cited by Muhammad ibn Habbib 37¹⁰, and by al-Kalbi 75²

مَقَاتِلِ الْأَحْوَالِ الْمَوْتَدَى cited by Abu 'Ubaida 905³

مَقْلَسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْعَدَنِيِّ (var. مَقْلِس. ¹), named originally مَسِير 1022³: was an ally of the Shaiban at the time of the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1020¹²: his verses on the occasion 1022⁹ seq.

مَقَاعِسُ a man of the Taimallāt ibn Tha'laba who served as guide to al-Farazdaq, when the latter was being pursued by Ziyād ibn Abīhi 616¹³ seq.

مَقَاعِسُ بْنُ صَرِيم 222¹⁴ — see *Additions and Corrections*

مَقَاعِسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كَعْب a group of clans (Ṣarīm, 'Ubaid and Rubai') descended from al-Ḥarith ibn 'Amr ibn Ka'b and included in the tribe Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 717⁵ seq. 741² seq. 979¹ 1023¹³ seq.: origin of the name Muḳā'is 340⁶ seq.: see also 116⁶ seq. 151¹² 155³ 222¹⁴ seq. 326¹⁴ 340⁴ 717¹³ 856² 978¹⁰ 983¹² 1065³ seq. 1072¹¹ seq.

مَقَالِسُ 1020 notes ⁴ — see مَقَالِسُ

مَقِيلُ الْعَامِرِيُّ i. e. ابْنُ مَقِيلِ the poet: verse addressed to him by an-Najāshī 187¹⁷ (= 324¹²)

مَقْدَامُ a descendant of 'Udus ibn Zaid [ad-Darimī]: verse cited 229⁶

مَقْسَمُ a relative of the mother of al-Ba'th 64⁷

عَمْرُو بْنُ حُجْرٍ see عَمْرُو see الْمَقْصُورُ

مُقَتَّعُ mentioned by Jarīr as an associate of al-Farazdaq 830¹⁴

الْمِقْعَلُ see ابْنُ الْمِقْعَلِ

مُقَلَّدُ بْنُ كَلْبِ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 1¹⁶ 13¹⁰ 14¹⁰, cf. 326¹⁵

يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ see (الْمَكْسَرُ. ¹) var. الْمَكْسَرُ

الْمَكْعَبَرُ الضَّبِّي 155¹² 236¹¹ 1022²

أَبُو مَكْبَةَ mentioned in a verse of al-Farazdaq 1050¹⁷ — according to Aghani XIX 20¹⁷ seq. and Boucher's MS fol. 251 a designation of al-Farazdaq himself.

بنو ملاديس a family of the 'Abshams ibn Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 1072⁶ seq. [see Ibn Duraid 160⁷ seq.]

عمر بن مالك بن جعفر see ملعب الاسنة

الملاط i.e. the family of 'Amr ibn Tha'laba ibn Milkaṭ (q. v.) 653²⁰ 654² (= 46³ 1087²⁰)

المليد بن مسعود [بن قيس الشيباني] at the Battle of Kūshawa 20¹ seq. 23¹¹ seq.

عمرو بن ثعلبة بن ملقط see ابن ملقط

مالك see مالك

مكنا a subdivision of the clan, 'Adī ibn 'Abd-Manat 804²

مليص الثقفي cited as a historical authority 217⁷

مليص المقلدي 1¹⁶ (see *Additions and Corrections*) cf. 14¹⁷

مليكة بنت حارثة الغزيرة lived at the time of the War of Dahis 88¹⁰

مليل بن عبد الله بن الحرث التبريقي went to summon help before the Battle of Kūshawa 19⁷ seq.: said to have been slain by Bisṭām ibn Kaīs 314¹⁶

عبد الله بن الحرث بن عامر see ابو مليل

المموق العبدى [i.e. شمس بن نهار, Ibn Duraid 199²¹]: verse cited 634⁶: see also العبدى

الخنات بن يربد, or ابو منازل, see ابو المنازل

عبد مناف بن قصي see مناف

مناف بن دارم clan 187⁷ 239¹¹

مناة deity 141⁴

المنتاجع بن تبهان العدي cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Ubaida 487⁶

المنتشر بن قاسط الباعلي reckoned among the عرب العرب 372¹³

المنتفق الضبي 190⁶ 191⁴ seq. 234⁹ seq.

أَبْنُ مَنَاجِرٍ a horse 606¹⁰

أَبُو مَنَاجِرٍ cited for the text of the *Nakḥ'id* 285⁵

مَرَّةٌ بَيْنَ سَقِينِ بِنِ مَجَاشِعِ see أَبُو مَنَدُوسَةَ

الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ النُّعْمَانِ 266 notes⁵ 885 notes¹, i. e. الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ النُّعْمَانِ, see 298¹⁶

حَمِيصَةُ بْنُ حَكِيمِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ مُنْدِرِ بْنِ حَكِيمِ بْنِ عَمْرِو

الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ سَلَمَى بْنِ جَنْدَلِ [النَّشَلِي] lived at the time of the Battle of al-Watida (= al-Watidāt) 389 notes⁶ — probably identical with مُنْدِرُ 948¹⁴

مُنْدِرُ (بِنِ ضِرَارِ النَّصَبِيِّ) 195⁵ (see 79⁴)

الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ النُّعْمَانِ see الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ مَاءِ الشَّامِ

الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ النُّعْمَانِ king of al-Hira 1073² seq. (text doubtful), called also الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو 267¹²: for his genealogy, see 298¹⁶

الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ النُّعْمَانِ king of al-Hira, see 762¹⁴, 1073¹ seq. (cf. 298¹⁶): usually called الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ مَاءِ الشَّامِ after his mother(?) 885¹ cf. 66¹⁷ 267⁴ 713¹⁵ 887³ 1073¹ 1084¹, also مُنْدِرُ 835⁶ 864¹⁷ 973⁷, الْعَزْزِيُّ 267 notes⁴, أَبُو عَمْرِو 66⁵ 68¹⁰ (= 300¹¹) 786⁹ seq. 999², and ذُو الْقَرْنَيْنِ 1018¹⁵ (?) 1073¹: sent an army against the Yabū' (Battle of Tikhfa) 66¹⁷ seq. cf. 298¹⁵ 404 notes⁶ 1019⁵ 1033¹⁵: was expelled from his kingdom by al-Hārith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī, who afterwards made peace with him and gave him his daughter in marriage 267⁴ seq. (cf. the divergent narrative 1073¹ seq.): his interview with 'Āmir ibn Ḥāimīr ibn Bahdala 713¹⁵ seq.: his victory over the Kindite king at Khazāza 887³ seq.: see also 661¹⁵ — and الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو

الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو see الْمُنْدِرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو

مَنْشَم a name (usually said to be that of a woman) which occurs in a proverbial saying of unknown origin 267⁵

مَنْصُورُ بْنُ عَرِيْمَةَ a group of tribes included in Kāis-'Ailan 938¹¹

⁶مَنْظُور i. e. مَنْظُور بن خَبَّة, called also مَنْزِدُ الْأَسَدِي [Khizānat, Index]:
verses cited 579 notes¹

مَنْظُور بنت مَرْثَدُ بْنُ زَيْلَانَ الْقَوَارِيَّة wife of the Caliph Ibn az-Zubair 805⁹ seq.

مَنْقَرُ بْنُ عُبَيْد a subdivision of the clan 'Ubaid ibn al-Harith ibn 'Amr 741³: distinguished themselves at the Battle of Jadud 326¹⁹ seq.: accused by Jarir of having outraged Jithin, the sister of al-Farazdaq 592⁵ 682¹¹ 845⁶ 855⁵ seq. 1001² seq.: see also 113⁸ 124¹⁶ 144⁵ seq. 362¹¹ 427⁵ 459⁶ (= 1078³) 544⁵ seq. 593² seq. 654⁷ 801⁶ 831¹³ 846³ 937⁵ 978¹² 979⁹ 1049³

الْمَنْقَرِيُّ 381¹¹, see كَرَاع

مَنْعُ a son or descendant of Naḍla ibn Bahdala, of the Banū Rabī'a ibn Mālik ibn Zaid-Manāt, an enemy of Jarir 9⁷

مَنْعُ بْنُ عِصْمَةَ [الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ] of the Banū Ḥimyarī ibn Riyāḥ: called by Jarir قُرَآنُ الْغَنَابِ 254²: at the Battle of al-Ghabit 314¹ seq.: at the Battle of 'Ain at-Tamr 762⁸

مَنْعُ a son or descendant of Khalid ibn Ja'far [ibn Kilab]: took part in the War between the Banū Ja'far and the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilab 533¹²

أَبُو مَنِيعِ الْكَلْبِيِّ cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Ubaida 30¹⁶

مَنْعُ بْنُ خَصَائِفِ (or مَبَاجِرِ 934¹²), called خَصَائِفِ by al-Farazdaq 934¹¹: governor of al-Yamāma and al-Bahrain in the reign of Hisham 539¹¹ 935¹ seq. 1044¹⁷ 1045⁵

مَهْدَد a woman mentioned by al-Farazdaq 787⁹ cf. 800¹⁴ [see Lisān IV 419¹⁹]

مَهْرَة (less correctly مَهْرَة) a tribe who gave their name to a breed of camels (مَهْرِيَّة) pl. مَهَارِ or مَهَارِي 755¹³

الْمَهْلَبُ بْنُ إِبْلِيسَ paternal uncle of Zuhair ibn al-Hunaid, who cites him 357² seq.

الْمَهْلَبُ بْنُ ابْنِ صَفْوَةَ [الْأَزْدِيُّ], called أَبُو سَعِيدِ 356¹, and الْمَهْلَبِيُّ 372 notes⁵: made deputy-governor of Khurasān by Salū ibn Ziyād (A. H. 65) 372 notes⁵ seq.: succeeded Umayya ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Khalid as governor of Khurasān (A. H. 78) 356¹, cf. 567¹⁸: his family 369¹ 974^{2 11} 993¹⁶

أَمْرُو الْقَيْسِ (or الْمُبَايِل 905⁴), originally named الْقَيْسِ الشَّعْبِيُّ 200 notes³, or عَدِي 905⁵ seq. — but see 455⁶ (= 1075¹⁷) where 'Adī is represented as the brother of Muhalbil [cf. Aghānī IV 149⁹ seq.]: brother of Kulaib ibn Rabī'a and maternal grandfather of the poet 'Amr ibn Kulthum 885⁷: his genealogy 200¹³: verse ascribed to him 906⁵: called by al-Farazdaq الشَّعْرَادِ الْمُبَايِلُ 200¹²: see also 218¹⁶ 266¹¹ (= 373²) 886⁴ seq.

الْمُبَلِّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ a man of the Banu-l-'Adawīya, mentioned by Jarīr and al-Farazdaq 862⁷ seq.

أَبُو مَبِيَّشٍ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ حَوْطِ الْقَفَّاسِ his satirical verses on the Battle of al-Waḳīf 311⁹ seq. 311¹³ seq. 312¹: other verses directed against the Tamīm 1085¹⁷ seq.

مَوْلَانُ بْنُ فُقَيْمٍ ancestor of a family of the Darim 611⁹

مَوْلَانُ الْمَالِكِيِّ see مَوْلَانُ

الْمَوْتِيُّ a man of the Banu Ihāb (?) ibn Ḥimyarī ibn Riyāḥ, captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibī 1088⁹ seq.

مَوْدُوعُ a horse ridden by Harim ibn Ḍamḍam 94⁹

مَوْزَجُ [بْنُ عَمْرِو الشَّدُوسِيِّ] cited for the text of a verse of al-Akhtal 508¹²

مَوْرِتُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ عَوْفِ الدَّارِمِيِّ avenged his father's death by slaying Ḥukaim ibn Baraḳa-Naḥruhu in the time of Ziyad ibn Abīhi 79⁷

مُوسَى Moses, mentioned by Jarīr 775³ 995¹

مُوسَى بْنُ جَرِيرٍ son of the poet 203¹⁴

الْفُضْلُ بْنُ مُوسَى بْنِ خُصَيْبَةَ see أَبُو مُوسَى

مُوفِيَّةُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرٍ daughter of the poet 203¹⁴

مَوْلَانُ الْمَالِكِيِّ grandfather of Ma'kīl ibn 'Āmir (q. v.) 662¹ 667³

مَوَّائِدُ بْنُ مَيْمَنَةَ a family included in the Banu Ṭhayya 79³ seq.

مَيْسُونُ الْأَجَعْفَرِيَّةُ mother of Ḥinna'a al-Kilabī 532³ 678¹⁰

الأعشى see ميمون بن قيس

(1) ميمّة mother of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith ibn Shihāb 315⁵ seq.

(2) ميمّة a woman who owned a house at al-Baṣra 731⁸

(3) ميمّة a woman mentioned in a verse of Dhu-r-Rumma 501¹⁷

ميمّة الضبيّة a woman to whom al-Farazdaq vainly applied for help 611¹⁶

ن

النّاعقة النّاعقة 808⁴ 1017¹³, i. e. نّاعقة بن قيس, called النّاعقة 200⁵ 248⁹ 333¹

404 notes⁷ 405²⁰ 813¹⁰ 881⁹ 906¹³, نّاعقة بن جعدّة 229² 404¹⁴ 497¹² 658¹² 717¹²

906⁶, and أبو نّاعقة 497¹⁴: his verses cited 229³ 248¹⁰ seq. 333² 404¹³ seq. 406¹

seq. 406⁹ seq. 658¹³ seq. 717¹⁴ seq. 808⁵ 813¹¹ 881¹⁰ 906⁷ seq. 1018¹ seq.

نّاعقة النّاعقة 100¹² 179⁵ 508⁵ 815¹¹, i. e. نّاعقة بن معاوية [Ibn Hishām

233¹²], called نّاعقة بن نّاعقة 99⁷ 103⁷ 200⁵: his verses cited 99⁸ seq. 100¹⁴ seq.

103⁸ seq. 179⁶ 508⁶ 815¹¹

نّاعقة بن شيبان poet 200⁵

نّاعقة a clan of the Ḳuraish who gave their name to a quarter in the city of al-Baṣra 725⁵ seq. [see Yaḳūt IV 726¹⁸ seq.]

نّاعقة بن صمصمة المصمعي paternal uncle of al-Farazdaq: his interview with al-Baṣra and the verses addressed to him by the latter 181³ seq.

نّاعقة بن عقاب بن محمد المصمعي great-grandfather of al-Farazdaq: married Ḳufaira

219⁶: had a familiar spirit 790¹³: see also 172⁴ 257¹⁴ 258³ seq. 683⁴ 771⁷ 789¹⁰

949¹¹ 959⁹

نّاعقة أم نّاعقة a woman mentioned by Jarir 212¹⁷

نّاعقة بن نّاعقة, called نّاعقة: was a captive in the hands of the Bann Sa'd ibn Malik ibn Ḍubai'a at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīf and contrived to warn his fellow-tribesmen of the intended attack 305¹¹ seq. 306⁶ seq.

النَّحْسَانِ cited as a historical authority by Abū Naʿama (= ʿAmr ibn ʿIsā) 732⁹ (cf. 114⁴)

نَافِع (or نَفِيع 525⁴) a poet satirised by al-Farazdaq 524⁸ seq. 525⁷: he is identified by some with النَخَّاجِر بن نافع 524⁹, and by others with سَوَادَة بن نافع 524¹⁰

حَمِيضَة بن بَكْرِ بن عَمْرِ بن نافع see

الْحَكَم الكلابي said to be the author of a verse which is elsewhere ascribed to ʿAmir ibn aṭ-Ṭufail 668⁷: see also 524⁹

نَافِع and ذُو الْأَعْدَام see نافع بن سَوَادَة

نَافِع chief of the Banu Ṭuhayya: visited by the poet Abu-l-Bilad 436²

يَزِيد بن قُرَوَانَ see أَبُو نَافِع (1)

(2) نَافِع 917¹ i. e. the father of Naḥīʿ ibn Sawāda (= Dhu-l-Aḥdām)

نَافِع father of سَمِيع (q. v.) 46⁹

نَافِع a clan of the Khath'am 469⁹

نَافِلَة deity 141⁴

نَافِل slave of Abū Suwaj 206⁶ 207¹¹ seq. (cf. 1059⁵ seq.) 231⁵

نَافِل i. e. Aramaeans 368¹⁷, النَّبَطُ الْعَرَبِي 29¹⁴, نَافِلَة 690¹¹ — see also نَافِلَة

نَافِل a clan of the Ṭayyi' 31¹⁴, said to have been originally called اسودان (?) 34⁵: satirised by Jarīr 34⁴ seq. 37⁴ seq.

نَافِل i. e. Aramaeans 29¹¹ — see نَافِلَة

نَافِلَة a slave of ʿAuf ibn al-Kaʿkaʿ 80⁴ 695⁵ (wrongly explained 695⁶, see notes⁴)

نَافِلَة see نَافِلَة بن نَافِلَة

نَافِلَة a clan of the Khazraj 546⁷

نَافِلَة i. e. عَمْرُو بن قَيْس the poet, called by al-Farazdaq اخو الجمال 329¹⁴

201¹⁰: his verses cited 187¹⁷ (= 324¹²) 329¹⁴

نَجْدَةُ بنِ عَمْرِو الْخَثَفِيِّ a leader of the Khawarij in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 118¹⁴:

afforded protection to Malik ibn Misma' 1092¹⁵ seq.

أَبُو النَّجْمِ i. o. قُدَامَةُ الْعَجَلِيّ the poet 307¹⁷: his mother Rubai'a 611¹⁸:

met 'Isa ibn 'Umar 1004⁹: his verses cited 164⁹ (= 597⁵) 308¹ 583¹² 646⁹ seq.
843⁸ 894⁸

عِصْمَةُ بنِ النَّخَّارِ see أَبِى النَّخَّارِ

نُجَيْشِ بْنِ نُجَيْشِ 973¹³, called also نُجَيْشِ بْنِ نُجَيْشِ 223¹⁵, ancestor of a family of the Darim: legend concerning him 223¹⁵ seq.: see also 973¹²

النَّكَوَارِ 340¹⁰ (var. حَنْجَارِ), or النَّكَوَارِ 858⁸, apparently a nickname of some ancestress of the Mujashi'

نُكَيْلَةُ father of Kaddam al-Mazini 72⁴ (see 71⁶)

نَدْبَةُ a negress, mother of Khufaf 372⁹

نَدْوَةُ a mare which belonged to Abu Suwaj 206¹² seq. (var. بَدْوَةُ 1059⁶ seq.)

نِزَارِ ancestor of the tribal groups Rabi'a and Mudar, who are called أَبْنَا نِزَارِ 141¹⁵
720¹ (= 740⁶): represented as the father of Anmar 142⁴: the connection of Nizar with the Kalb 994⁸: see also 142² 261⁴ 340¹² 611⁴ 714⁶ 853² 873¹¹ 988¹² 994⁶

نِزَارِ بنِ مَعِيصِ ancestor of a family of the Kuraish 716¹²

نَزَالِ بنِ مَرَّةِ ancestor of a distinguished family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 741¹¹, called also النَّزَالِ 324⁴ cf. 741⁷ seq.

نَسْرُ deity 141⁴

بَنُو أُمِّ النَّسِيرِ a family of the 'Adi ibn 'Abd-Manat, who befriended Nawar when she had a quarrel with al-Farazdaq 804¹⁰ (see foot-note) 804¹⁵

النَّصَارَى 83⁸ 378⁹ 506⁸ 595¹⁸ 600⁶ 620¹ 705⁹ 808¹⁵ 936⁷ 1041⁷

نَسْرُ [بنِ خَالِدِ] an ancestor of 'Isa ibn Khushaila 611¹ (see 609¹⁶ seq.) cf. 611¹⁵

نَسْرُ بنِ السَّاهِرِيِّ (var. نَسْرُ بنِ السَّاهِرِيِّ) 298¹⁷ (var. نَسْرُ بنِ السَّاهِرِيِّ) an ancestor of the kings of al-Hira

نَصْرُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ a clan of the Hawāzin 895¹⁰ (= 495¹⁴)

نَصِيبُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ a clan of the Bajila 660⁶

نَضْلَةُ بْنُ بَدَلَةَ a subdivision of the clan Rabi'a ibn Malik ibn Zaid-Manat 9⁸

نَضْلَةُ بْنُ جُبَيْنَةَ maternal grandfather of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr 88⁹

النَّضِفُ بْنُ الْخَيْثَرِ الشَّلِيطِيُّ father-in-law of 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīḡ 47⁵ (= 781¹⁵),
cf. 25¹⁰

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ see النُّعَارِ

النُّعَامَةُ a mare which belonged to Khālīd ibn Naḍla 241¹⁶: another which belonged to al-Ḥarith ibn 'Ubad 595⁹

نُعَامَةُ الْعَدَوِيِّ i. e. عَمْرُو بْنُ عَيْسَى 727¹⁶: a historical authority cited by Abu 'Ubaida 240¹³, by Zuhair ibn Hunaid 727¹⁶ 732¹, and by Hubaira [ibn Ḥudair] 741¹⁵: see also 227¹⁶ 740¹⁷ [and Ṭabarī I 2378¹⁷]

قُتَيْرَةُ بْنُ الْفُجَاءِ see أَبُو نُعَامَةَ الْمَازِنِيُّ

النَّعْرُ بْنُ زَمَامٍ (or النَّعْرُ بْنُ زَمَامِ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ) failed to protect az-Zubair ibn al-Awwām 80¹³ seq. 833 notes¹

النُّعْمَانُ (?) his sons addressed in a verse by al-'Abdī 631⁴

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ أُمِّهِ الْقَيْسِ الدَّخِمِيِّ king of al-Ḥira, called also الشَّقِيقَةُ (after his mother) 1073² and النَّعْمَانُ الْأَكْبَرُ to distinguish him from his great-grandson 694¹⁰ 1073 notes¹: for his genealogy, see 298¹⁶

النُّعْمَانُ (or نَعْمَانُ 197³) leader of the Ribāb at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 150⁹ seq. 152¹², where he was slain 151³ seq.: verses on his death 154¹² seq.: see also 1068²

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ زُرْعَةَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ (or نَعْمَانُ 646⁶ 818¹⁴) at the court of Khusrau Parwēz 639¹⁰ seq.: fought on the side of the Persians at Dhu Ḳar 646⁶ 818¹⁴

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ أُمِّهِ الْقَيْسِ see النَّعْمَانُ بْنُ الشَّقِيقَةِ

نُعْمَانُ بْنُ صُبَيْانِ الرَّاسِبِيِّ (or النُّعْمَانُ 727⁵ seq.) one of the negotiators at al-Baṣra 726¹⁷ seq.

نُعْمَانُ بْنُ قُرَيْبٍ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ (var. النُّعْمَانُ 1074¹⁸) at the First Battle of al-Kulab 454⁵

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ قَهْرَسِ التَّيْمِيِّ one of the leaders of the Ribab at the Battle of Jabala 656¹⁰, called ابْنُ قَهْرَسٍ 656¹³

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ see نُعْمَانُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ [التَّهَشَلِيُّ]

قَيْلُ بْنُ قَيْلٍ slain by the Shaibān at Mulaiḥa 54⁶ (= 74⁷) 74¹ — 73⁵ is apparently used for قَيْلُ ابْنِ قَيْلٍ

مُجَاشِعُ بْنُ النُّعْمَانِ ancestor of a family of the Darim 772¹⁴

النُّعْمَانُ الْأَصْبَغُ king of al-Ḥīra, called الْمُنْذِرُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ اللَّخْمِيُّ to distinguish him from his great-grandfather 298¹⁵ (genealogy): was defeated by the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a at Safawan 404⁹ seq.: slew 'Adī ibn Zaid al-'Ibādī and was himself slain by order of the Persian king 639⁵ seq.: see also 103¹⁸ 141¹³ 240¹⁴ seq. 385⁹ 388⁴ 679 notes ⁴ seq. 713¹⁵ (var. النُّجَبَارُ 884¹⁰ (?) 897¹³ (= 496⁵) 1060¹⁴

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ عَلَالِ الْعِجْلِيِّ, called النُّخْتِمُ, one of the Banū Shuraib ibn Rabī'a: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312⁷ seq.

مُجَاشِعُ see أَبُو النُّعْمَانِ

النُّعْمَانُ see under النُّعْمَانُ

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ حَاجِبَةَ النَّهْرِيِّ met Jarṭr ibn 'Abdallāh al-Bajālī 141¹²

أَعُوذُ بْنُ نُبَيْانٍ see نُعَيْمُ بْنُ شَرِيكَ

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ عَتَابِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الْيَاحِيّ, called النُّوْفَعَةُ 18¹⁵ 71 notes ¹: his genealogy 18¹⁶: at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71⁴ 13 72¹⁸: his verses on the occasion 73¹ seq.

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبَدٍ [الدَّارِمِيُّ] captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁴

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ قَعْنَبِ بْنِ أَرْنَبٍ [الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ] 474² (= 703¹²), called أَبُو قُرَيْبٍ 473¹⁰ (= 475⁵ 703¹⁰) 474¹ (= 703¹⁵): husband of Zainab bint Ḥimyarī *ibid.*

[النَّيَّشَلِي] نُعَيْمُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ, called also نُعْمَانُ, at the Battle of al-Watida 389 notes¹⁰ seq.

نُعَيْمَةُ بِنْتُ الصَّبَّابِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ captured by al-Akrā' ibn Ḥabib 600¹⁵

نُفَيْعٌ 525⁴ — see نُوَيْعٌ

[النُّجَافِي] نُفَيْعُ بْنُ سَالِمِ بْنِ شَيْبَةَ his⁴ verses on the defeat of the Taghlib at Makisān 1038¹⁰ seq. [in Bakrī 533¹⁵ this poet is called صَفَّارُ بْنُ سَالِمِ بْنِ صَفَّارٍ, cf. Yaḥṣut II 341⁸]

نُفَيْعُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ عُمَيْرِ الشَّعْدِيِّ pursued az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām after the Battle of the Camel 80¹⁷ seq.

نُفَيْلُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كِلَابٍ ancestor of a family 507⁵: see also 241¹⁴ 1038 notes¹

نُقَيْدُ الْأَسَدِيِّ a diviner who accompanied Bisṭām ibn Ḳais to Naḳa-l-Ḥasan but deserted him before the battle 190¹⁶ seq. (= 234³ seq.)

النُّمَيْرُ بْنُ تَوَيْبٍ author of a verse cited 63²

النُّمَيْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ بْنِ كِنَانَةَ clan 1058⁶ (text doubtful, see foot-note and the parallel passage 197⁸ seq.)

النُّمَيْرُ بْنُ دَاوُدَ (or النُّمَيْرُ 901³) tribe: were among the supporters of Salama ibn al-Ḥarith al-Kindī 452¹⁰ (= 1073¹⁰), and fought for him at the First Battle of al-Kulab 453⁶ (= 1074³): see also 595¹ 737¹⁶

النُّمَيْرُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ حَيَّانٍ took part in a raid against Ṣanʿā 445¹⁴

النُّمَيْرِيُّ (var. النُّمَيْرِيُّ) cited as an authority for a verse 162¹⁵

النُّمَيْرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو [بِْنِ صَعْنَةَ] a tribe included among the *Jamarāt* 946⁷ seq.: fought at Jabala 659⁴ 663¹¹, and at Faif-ar-Riḥ 469⁶ 470¹³ seq.: were raided by ʿImrān ibn Murra ash-Shaibani and defeated him at Ḳārat Ahwā (= al-Ḳuwaira) 405⁶ seq.: satirised by Jarir 443⁸ seq. 775⁷ seq. cf. 772¹⁷: eulogised by al-Farazdaq 468¹⁰ seq.: see also 428¹⁴ seq. 443² 732⁷

سَمُرَةُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ قُرْطٍ see نُمَيْلَةُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ

نُمَيْلَةُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ الشَّعْدِيِّ 749¹⁶ 751¹⁰ 1092³ [an adherent of the pretender Ibrāhīm ibn ʿAbdallāh in the reign of al-Manṣūr, Tabarī III 290¹² 301⁵ etc.]

تَوْسَعَةُ التَّيْمِيِّ [of the Taimallāh ibn Tha'laba, see Ḥamāsa 431²⁴ seq.], called
أَبْنُ تَوْسَعَةَ 359¹⁸ 364¹⁵: his verses addressed to Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 359¹⁹ seq.:
 other verses ascribed to him 364⁵ seq. 364¹⁶ 364¹⁸ 368¹² seq.

نَهْدٌ a clan of the Qudā'a 52¹⁹ 154¹⁹ 155⁷ 469⁹ 471⁶ 601²

نَهْشَلُ بْنُ حَرَى بْنِ صَمْرَةَ النَّهْشَلِيِّ author of a verse cited 810³

نَهْشَلُ بْنُ دَارِمٍ clan: their ancestor, his parentage, the names of his brothers and
 his six sons (Jandal, Šakhr, Jarwal, Kaṭan, Zaid and Manāf) 187⁶ seq.: his
 mother Raḡashi bint Shahbara 752¹⁷ 758¹⁰: legend concerning him 78⁶ seq.: their
 alliance with the Yarbu' in pre-Islamic times 699⁹ 752¹⁶: the assistance which
 they gave to the Banu Miṣkar against the 'Abd-al-Ḳais 144¹¹: their victory over
 the Hilāl at al-Watida (= al-Watidāt) 389⁴ notes ¹ seq.: their dispute with Janāb
 ibn Sharik and the verses of al-Farazdaq on the subject 941⁸ seq.: see also 182¹⁵
 (= 774¹⁵ 1049⁹) 214⁷ 216¹ seq. 310⁸ 459³ 494¹⁵ 513³ 609¹⁶ 653¹⁷ 699⁷ seq. 711¹⁰
 748¹⁵ 752¹⁵ 771¹⁷ 934⁴ 944¹⁵ seq. 945⁵ seq. (= 1096¹² seq.) 955⁶ 956³ ⁵ seq. 957¹⁵
 975¹⁵ 1020¹⁶ 1042¹³ 1049⁶ seq. 1080⁹ 1086³ 1099¹ ¹⁰ seq.

(1) نُفَيْطُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسٍ see أَبُو نَهْشَلٍ (1)

(2) مُتَمِّمُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ بْنِ جَمْرَةَ see أَبُو نَهْشَلٍ (2)

[النُّيُوبَعِيُّ] عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ نُبَيْكٍ at the Battle of al-Iyād 582¹⁹

[النَّهْشَلِيُّ] الْأَصْبَلَعُ, 310¹³ (text doubtful, see 309 notes ⁷)

بَنُو الْحُرثِ الْقُرَازِيُّ نَهَيْكَةُ his verses on the War of Dāḥis 101⁸ seq.

النُّوَابِغَةُ (pl. of النَّابِغَةُ q. v.) mentioned by al-Farazdaq 200⁴

النُّوَارُ بِنْتُ أَكْفَمٍ (or نَوَارٌ 162¹⁶ 163² 232² *et passim*) was mar-
 ried to al-Farazdaq by means of a trick on his part 803⁵ seq.: her unsuccessful
 attempt to escape from him 803¹⁰ seq.: her interview with Jarir 807⁸ seq.: was
 imprisoned together with Jarir 166¹¹ seq.: see also 125⁹ 126⁹ seq. 137⁷ 231¹⁵ 252²
 257¹ 341¹³ seq. 594¹⁵ 595⁶ ¹⁰ 684⁹ 801⁸ 804⁷ seq. 820¹⁸ 822⁴ 830⁵ seq. 861⁸ 869¹³
 894¹ 976¹⁵ 1034 notes ⁵ 1044²

النُّوَارُ بِنْتُ جَلٍّ an ancestress of al-Farazdaq 803¹⁶ seq.

النُّوَارُ بِنْتُ مُجَاشِعٍ an ancestress of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 38¹ seq.

أَمْرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْمُجَاشِعِ took a chief part in maltreating 'Abd 'Amr ibn Dāmra 1096¹⁸, see 946¹

نُوحُ بْنُ حَبْرٍ son of the poet 205¹⁸ seq. 497¹⁷

(1) إِبْنُ نُوحٍ (i. e. Canaan the son of Noah, according to the commentators on Kūr'an XI 44) mentioned by al-Farazdaq 348¹²

(2) إِبْنُ نُوحٍ an associate of 'Āmir ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 744⁵

نُؤَلُّ بْنُ عَبْدِ مَنَاكِ ancestor of a family of the Kuraish 1084⁶

ذُو النُّونِ see النُّونِ

أَبْنَا نُؤَيْرَةَ, i. e. Malik ibn Nuwaira and his brother Mutammim, mentioned in connection with the Battle of Faiḥān 945¹⁴ [see Bakrī 722¹⁵ seq.]

5

عَاشِمٌ a clan of the Kuraish 224¹⁰ 348¹ 375⁹ 391¹¹ 427¹ 747² 764⁴

الْهَامِزُ التُّسْتَرِيُّ Persian general, slain at the Battle of Dhu Kār 640¹⁴ 643¹⁰ seq. 644¹³

عَائِيٌّ [بْنُ عُرْوَةَ الْمُوَدَّيِّ] put to death by 'Ubaidallah ibn Ziyad (A. H. 60) 246¹⁷

عَائِيٌّ بْنُ قَبِيصَةَ بْنِ عَائِيٍّ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ his genealogy 587² (cf. 639⁶): captured at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 810⁸ (= 77¹⁴): at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹ 582¹, where he was again captured 583¹³ 585¹²: his refusal to obey an order of the Persian king (Khusrau Parwēz) 639¹⁶ seq. (see 639¹¹): was leader of the Bakr ibn Wa'il at the Battle of Dhu Kār 641¹ seq. 642⁷: see also 316⁵ (= 583¹⁵ cf. 1019¹⁰) 835²

عَائِيٌّ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ عَائِيٍّ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ grandfather of the foregoing 639⁶ seq.: for his genealogy cf. 587²

بُرَيْدُ بْنُ قُرْوَانَ see الْهَيْبَةُ, عَيْنَةُ

عُيُودٌ a horse which belonged to 'Amr ibn al-Ju'aid 152⁹ 155¹¹

عُمَيْرَةُ بْنُ حَذِيرٍ cited as a historical authority by Abu 'Ubaida 729¹⁵ 730⁶ 740⁹ 741¹¹ 15: see also 581⁹ (?) 731¹³

قُبَيْرَةُ بْنُ صَمْتَمٍ بْنِ مَرْةَ النَّجَاشِيِّ, called صَمْتَمُ 79¹⁹: slew 'Amr ibn 'Auf ibn al-Ḳa'ka' at the command of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79¹² seq. 80¹ seq.: see also 123⁵ 767¹⁵ 768¹ seq.

سَلَمَةُ بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ [الْقَشِيرِيُّ] made a raid against an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Hīra 404¹⁰ (but see foot-note)

أَبْنَا هَتِيمٍ of the clan 'Amr ibn Kilab: two men who were slain by the Ḍabba at the Battle of Dārat Ma'sal 388² seq.

بَنُو الْهَاجِمِ a family of the Ḍibāb 916¹⁴ 918⁵: see also 324 notes²

هَجِيمَةُ mother(?) of Ḳais and al-Hirmās, sons of 'Abbās al-Ghassanī 637¹³ 865³ 1000⁵ 1019¹ seq.

قُدَاد clan 595⁸ [see Ibn Duraid 284¹⁹]

هَدْمُ بْنُ لَدْمٍ see 93⁸

الْهَدْلَفُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَتِيبَةَ الْبَرْبُوعِيّ a contemporary of the father of al-Farazdaq 414¹⁸ 415³ seq.

عُدَيْلُ بْنُ الْأَخْتَسِ [الْعَنْبَرِيُّ] lived at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 306⁴ 13 seq.

الْهَدَيْلُ بْنُ زُفَرٍ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الْكِلَابِيِّ, one of the Banu Nufail ibn 'Amr 507²: took a prominent part in the war against the Taghlib in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 507⁴ 902¹⁶ 1041⁸ seq.

الْهَدَيْلُ بْنُ صَرِيمٍ [السَّعْدِيُّ] leader of the Banu Muḳā'is at the Battle of al-Farūḳ 1072¹²

عُدَيْلُ (بْنِ مُدْرِئَةَ) tribe 717¹⁰ (text and allusion doubtful)

الْهَدَيْلُ بْنُ هُبَيْرَةَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ, called أَبُو حَسَّانٍ 473⁹ (= 703¹) 475¹⁷, and مُجَنَعٌ 473¹² (= 703⁵), of the clan Tha'laba ibn Bakr [ibn Ḥubaib] 266¹³ 1088² (var. 'Amr ibn Tha'laba 373²): defeated the Yarbū' at Irāb 473⁵ seq. cf. 702¹⁷ seq. 882¹⁰ seq. 1088¹ seq.: joined with al-Haufazān in attacking the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 883¹³ seq.: see also 148¹³ 324⁵ 704⁰ 880¹⁶ 882¹ 883¹⁰

سَعْدُ هَدِيمٍ see هَدِيمُ

الْهَدِيمُ see الْهَرِيمُ

⁵
عَرَّ a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Kais 85¹³

عَرَمُ بن سِنَان بن ابى حَارِثَةَ المَوَقِّ at the Battle of Jabala 675¹

عَرَمُ slain at al-Khathira in the War of Dāḥis 94⁶ seq.: see also 105¹⁰

عَبَّاسُ بن عَجَبِيَّةَ 637¹⁵, called also اَبِرْمَاسُ بن عَبَّاسِ الغَسَّاسِي (after his mother?)

1019¹: slain, together with his brother Kāis, by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith at the Battle of Kinhil (= Ghaul) 865⁴ 1000⁵: see also 60¹¹ 77⁶ 835⁵ (cf. 999¹) 1018¹⁶

عَمْرُو الغَسَّاسِي (var. اَبُو اَلْهَرْمُوسِ) i. e. 702⁴, slain by the Banu Nahshal 701¹⁷

اَلْهَرْمُوزَانُ one of the Persian generals at the Battle of al-Kādisiyya 995⁹

عَرْمِيَّ بن رِاحِ بن يَرْبُوعَ ancestor of a family 49⁴ (= 783⁵), see also 66⁷

عَرِيرَةُ a woman celebrated by al-A'shā 478¹³ cf. 328⁶

اَلْهَرَمِ (var. اَلْهَرَمِ) mentioned in connection with the feud between the Dībāb and the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 925¹⁶

عَرِيمُ بن اَلْخَطِيمِ بن اَلْعَرَفِ الصَّبَالِي, brother of Abū Laṭīfa, took part in the War of Harāmīt 929³, see also 527¹⁴

عَرِيمُ بن عَدِي بن ابى طَاكَمَةَ المَجْلَشَعِي i. e. عَرِيمُ بن ابى طَاكَمَةَ Wakr' ibn Ḥassān 351¹ 361¹⁵ [in the *Index* to Ṭabarī p. 611 Huraim ibn Abī Ṭahma is treated as distinct from Huraim ibn 'Adī, but see Mubarrad 687¹⁰]

عِشَامُ بن عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph: eulogised by al-Farazdaq 1004¹ 1009¹⁰ seq.: satirised by the same poet 984⁴: his interview with Jarīr on receiving the news of the imprisonment of al-Farazdaq 984¹¹ seq.: his grave regarded as a sanctuary 380⁵: see also 539¹² 934¹³

عِشَامُ بن مُحَمَّدِ [بن السَّائِبِ] اَلْكَلْبِي cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 452²: cited by Muḥammad ibn Ḥabīb 46¹⁵: called اَبْنُ اَلْكَلْبِي 46¹⁴ 47 notes³ 452⁶ 497¹⁶, and also اَلْكَلْبِي 75² (where he cites al-Mufaḍḍal ibn Muḥammad): in the following passages the term اَلْكَلْبِي may refer either to him or to his father 48 notes⁴ 77⁵ 83⁸ seq. 140¹ 432⁹ 1093¹: see also 1081⁵

عِشَامُ بْنُ الْمُعَبَّرِ الْمَكْرُومِيُّ father of Abu Jahl (= 'Amr ibn Hishām) 607³ 1017¹² 1018³

أَبُو عِشَامٍ, i. e. اَبُو عِشَامِ بْنِ عِشَامٍ, cited by Abū 'Ubayda 365¹⁴ 366²: called اَلْكَلْبِيُّ

747¹⁴, where he is cited by ash-Sharḥī ibn al-Ḳuṭāmī: see also مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ

عَمْرِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ see اَلْهَيْصَانُ

عَلَالُ بْنُ أَحْوَزَ 991¹³, called اَبْنُ أَحْوَزَ 992¹⁴ 993²: eulogised by Jarīr for having taken part in the extermination of the family of al-Muhallab *ibid.*

عَلَالُ بْنُ صَعَصَعَةَ الْكُثَيْبِيُّ a contemporary of the father of Jarīr 2⁵⁹

عَلَالُ بْنُ عَامِرٍ tribe 30¹³: defeated by the Nahshal ibn Dārim at al-Watida (= al-Watidat) 389⁸ seq. cf. 934³ (?) 956¹ (?): see also 84⁷ 303¹¹ 470⁷ 659¹² 1018²

عَلَالُ [بْنُ عِلَاقَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيَّ] mentioned in a verse by al-Akhṭal 461⁶

عَلَالُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ بْنِ مَالِكِ التَّنِيمِيِّ the protector of Abū Du'ād al-Iyādī 408⁵ seq. (but cf. the divergent account 91¹¹ seq.)

عُشْمُ بْنُ ذُحُلُ بْنُ عَلَالٍ see اَبْنُ عَلَالٍ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ قُرْطُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ see اَبُو عَلَالٍ

عَمَامُ بْنُ بَشَامَةَ [الْعَنْبَرِيُّ] lived at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 306⁴

عَمَامُ بْنُ رِيحِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعَ ancestor of a family 18¹¹ (according to one interpretation 18¹⁷), cf. عَمَامُ بْنُ رِيحِ 1080⁴ and عَمَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعَ 70⁵ seq.

عَمَامُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ صَعَصَعَةَ اَلْقُرَظِيُّ see عَمَامُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ صَعَصَعَةَ

عَمَامُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ ذُحُلِ الشَّيْبَانِيَّ ancestor of a distinguished family: his genealogy 18⁶ 91¹² 587¹: his mother Haila bint Munḳidh 905⁷ seq.: took a prominent part in the war against the Taghlib and was slain by them at al-Ḳuṣaibat (= Ḳiḏa) 266¹⁴ seq.: his descendants mentioned 18¹¹ (according to one interpretation) 266⁹ 644¹⁷ 806¹⁵

عَمَامُ بْنُ رِيحِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعَ see عَمَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعَ

عَمْدَانُ tribe: fought as the allies of the Madhḥij and the Kinda at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 149¹²: see also 361⁴ 603¹³ 717⁴ seq.

قَبِيصَةُ بِنِ حَرْبِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see الْبَهْدَجِ

عَمِيَّانُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ السَّدُوسِيُّ prefect of police at al-Baṣra in A. H. 64 727¹³

عُمَيْمٌ a clan of the 'Anaza 728²⁰

الْفَرَزْدَقُ, الْأَخْطَلُ بْنُ غَالِبٍ see عُمَيْمٌ بْنُ غَالِبٍ

(1) عَنْدٌ (or عَنْدٌ) a woman mentioned by al-Ḥuṭai'a 244¹⁵

(2) عَنْدٌ mentioned by Jarīr 27¹ 60¹ seq. 61⁶ seq. 110¹⁰ seq. 174⁸ 825⁵ seq.

(3) عَنْدٌ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 169⁴

(4) عَنْدٌ authoress of a verse cited 575⁷

عَنْدُ بِنْتُ الْحَارِثِ daughter of the Kindite king al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr and wife of al-Mundhir ibn Ma-as-Samā king of al-Ḥira 267⁹ seq. (cf. 266 notes ⁴) 714² 884¹⁶ seq., or, according to 1073⁷, of his son al-Mundhir: see also 1018¹⁴ 1081⁹ 1083⁹

عَنْدُ بِنْتُ حَوْطِ بْنِ قُرَاشِ السَّيْبِيَّةِ mother of Faḍāla al-Yarbūṭ 31⁵ (genealogy)

عَنْدُ بِنْتُ ابْنِ سَفْيَانَ بْنِ حَرْبِ mother of Babba (= 'Abdallāh ibn al-Ḥārith ibn Naufal) 726¹⁹ 727¹⁰ 731¹

عَنْدَةُ بِنْتُ صَعَصَعَةَ بِنِ نَاجِيَةَ see عَنْدٌ بِنْتُ صَعَصَعَةَ

عَنْدَةُ بِنْتُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَكِيمٍ see عَنْدٌ بِنْتُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

عَنْدٌ captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 242⁸

عَمْرِو بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ see ابْنُ عِنْدٍ

عَنْتَى بْنُ أَسِيدٍ بْنِ جَذِيمَةَ الْعَيْسِيِّ father of Kīrwash 95⁹ 96⁴ 100¹⁶ 101⁴

عَنْبُدُ بْنُ زُهَيْرٍ (or الْهَيْبِدُ) father of Zuhair (q. v.), who cites him 357¹¹ seq.: for his genealogy, see 357²

عَنْبُدَةُ الشَّيْبَانِيَّةُ daughter of a man who was captured at the Battle of Dhu Ṭulh 50¹⁵ (= 784⁵)

عَنْبُدَةُ بِنْتُ صَعَصَعَةَ بِنِ نَاجِيَةَ, called also عَنْدٌ 264⁸ seq., and ذَاتُ الْخِمَارِ 705¹⁴ (cf.

264¹¹ seq.), paternal aunt of al-Farazdaq and wife of az-Zibriḳān ibn Badr 127⁶
(var. سَيْدَة) 167¹⁴ 168¹ 708³

عَنْدَ بنت عبد الله بن حكيم المجاشعية 440¹: said to be identical
with the woman satirised by Jarir 440⁵ (cf. 937¹²) 440⁵ (= 938²) 440⁷ (cf.
1036¹⁵) — the text of all these passages is doubtful

صَعَصَعَةُ بن ناجية بن عقيل see ابو هنيئة

قَوَان a group of tribes, included in Kais-Ailan: eulogised by Jarir 1037¹⁴: treated
by al-Farazdaq sometimes with respect 329⁸ 468¹⁵, and sometimes with contempt
393⁹ 914⁶ 916⁸: for the phrase عَمِر قَوَان see 365⁴, and for اخو قَوَان 202¹: see
also 228⁵ 229⁸ 243¹⁴ 535¹ 1028³ 1065¹

قَوْبَر see 150³

عَوْدَةَ بن جَرول بن نَيْشَل ancestor of a family of the Darim and a contemporary of
the Lakhmite king 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir 1086¹²: his descendants mentioned 220¹⁷
(see 219¹¹) 771¹⁵

عَوْدَةَ بن علي التَحَنَفِي at the Battle of Jadud 147¹⁷

الْهَيْتَم بن الْأَسود التَّخَعِي sent by Mu'awiya to Ziyad ibn Abthi 620¹¹: was one of
the supporters of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Kufa 1091⁵

الْهَيْش بن صَعَصَعَةَ الشَّيْبَانِي a descendant of al-Harith ibn Hammām: at the Battle
of al-Waḳīṭ 309⁷ 312¹⁶

الْهَيْش بن الْيَقْعَلِ called ابْنُ الْيَقْعَلِ 583¹⁸, a descendant of al-Harith ibn
Hammām, slew 'Iṣma ibn an-Naḥḥār at the Battle of Mulaiḥa (= Ḥaūmal) and
was afterwards slain, in vengeance, by the Yarbū' at al-Iyad 73¹⁹ 583¹⁸ seq. 584⁶

الْهَيْفَاء a woman mentioned by Jarir 775² (var. الدَّيْفَاء)

هَيْلَةَ بنت مُثَقَد بن سَلْمَن السَّعْدِيَّة mother of Hammām and Jassās, sons of Murra
ibn Dhuhl, and sister of al-Basus 905⁸

2

وَابِئَةُ الشَّيْبَانِي a descendant of As'ad ibn Hammām: at the Battle of Dhu 'Tuluḥ
784³ (cf. 50¹³)

وَإِدُّ بْنُ خَلِيفَةَ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ see وَإِدُّ بْنُ خَلِيفَةَ

وَإِدُّ بْنُ خَلِيفَةَ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ one of the hostages slain by Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 94¹

وَإِدُّ بْنُ خَلِيفَةَ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ (var. وإِدُّ) a descendant of Šakhr ibn Minḡar: his verses on the flight of ʿUбайдالله ibn Ziyād from al-Baṣra 735¹⁰ seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ وَائِلٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ وَائِلٍ

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ عَتَابِ بْنِ الْكُرَيْتِ see نُعَيْمُ بْنُ عَتَابِ بْنِ الْكُرَيْتِ

وَائِلُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ see وَائِلُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ

كَلْبُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ الْكُرَيْتِ see وَائِلُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ

وَائِلُ [بَن قَسَط] the ancestor of the tribes of Bakr and Taghlib, who are called

وَائِلُ 454¹² (= 1075⁶): construed as fem. 148⁴ 457⁶ (= 1077⁷) 595⁹ 645¹⁹:

see also 327⁸ 585¹⁹ (= 1069¹⁴) 710¹⁴ 711⁸ 766¹¹ 882⁸ 905¹¹

وَائِلُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ clan 906⁷ 12, called also وَائِلُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ 993¹²

وَأَسُّ بْنُ أَوْسٍ verses of an-Nābigha al-Ja'dī directed against him 717¹⁴ seq.: verse ascribed to him 718⁵

أَبُو الْوَيْثِقِ الْكَلَابِئِيُّ a descendant of Salmā ibn Mālik (q. v.) 226¹²: conversed with

Abu ʿUbayda 225¹³ seq.: cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 408¹⁷: see also 228¹

سَكِيمُ بْنُ وَئِيلٍ see سَكِيمُ بْنُ وَئِيلٍ

وَمَجْرَةُ بِنْتُ الْخَطِيمِ sister of Abū Laṭīfa (q. v.) 928¹⁵ seq.

الْوَحِيدُ apparently a nickname of Sa'd ibn Zuhair ibn Jusham ibn Bakr [at-Taghlibī] 899¹⁸

الْوَحِيدُ clan 924¹⁴ seq.

وَدُ (or وَدُ) deity 141⁴

وَدِيعَةُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ a descendant of Aznam ibn ʿUbayd ibn Tha'laba

810⁹ cf. 581¹⁵ 1019¹¹: called also وَدِيعَةُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ 581¹⁵, and وَدِيعَةُ بْنُ مَرْقَدٍ 810⁹

1019¹¹: at the Battle of al-Iyād 581¹⁵ 582¹⁵ seq.

الْوَرَّازُ (var. الأَرَّازُ) 308⁵ seq., called also وَرَّازُ التَّيْمِيِّ 310⁶ seq., i. e. of the Taimallat ibn Tha'laba: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ *ibid.* 310⁹ 312⁹ 13: at al-Kufa in the time of 'Alī ibn Abī Ṭalib 308⁵ seq.

وَرْدُ بْنُ حَلِيسِ الْعَبْسِيِّ (or وَرْدُ see 336 notes⁸ 338¹⁶) slew Harim ibn Ḍamḍam at al-Khathira in the War of Ḍaḥis 94⁷: see also 105¹² 194¹⁷ [and Ḥamasa 206²² seq.]

وَرْدَةُ mother of the poet al-Ba'ith: brought as a captive from Isfahān 40⁷ 63¹⁷

وَرْدَةُ بْنُ بِلَالٍ a descendant of 'Adī ibn Fazāra (q. v.): was present at the death of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95¹⁵

وَرْدَةُ بْنُ زُهَيْرٍ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ made an unsuccessful attempt to slay Khalid ibn Ja'far ibn Kilāb 384¹² seq. (cf. 384¹²): his verses on the occasion 384¹⁸ seq.

وَرْدَةُ بْنُ نَصْرِ بْنِ أَبِي نَصْرٍ prefect of police under Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 360¹¹

وَرْدَةُ بْنُ مَلِيحٍ see أَبُو الْوَرْدَةِ

وَرْدَةُ بْنُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ had an encounter with the Lahāzīm immediately after the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312¹⁹: his verses on the occasion 313⁵ seq.

الْوَرَّاحِيُّ a Berber who commanded a body of troops called after him (الْوَرَّاحِيَّةُ) in the reign of Yazīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 995¹²

الْوَضَائِعُ بْنُ حَبِثَةَ of the clan 'Abdallāh ibn Ḍarīm: cited as a historical authority by Zuhair ibn Ḥunaid 731¹⁰

وَعْلَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبَجَرَمِيِّ fled from the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 151¹³ 154¹⁸ seq.: his verses on his escape 155³ seq.

مَرْبَعٌ see مَرْبَعَةٌ

مَرْجَشَعٌ see وَقْبَانُ

مَرْجَشَعٌ apparently a subdivision of the Banu Subai' 1097⁸

وَدِيعُ بْنُ أَبِي سُوْدٍ, called also وَدِيعُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ بْنِ قَيْسِ الْغُدَانِيِّ grandfather 358²⁰ 972¹, and أَبُو الْهَيْثَرِ 351¹¹, and الْأَعْوَجُ 358²⁰: his genealogy 343² seq.: his quarrel with Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 350¹⁹ seq.: joined the conspiracy against him 359⁵ seq.: the unsuccessful attempt of Ḳutaiba to arrest him 360¹ seq.: took

the chief part in the murder of K̲utaiba and his supporters 360¹⁵ seq.: his subsequent conduct 363⁶ seq.: the intrigues of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab against him 366¹³ seq.: his imprisonment 367⁹ seq.: see also 118⁹ 349¹⁴ 369⁸ seq. 399¹⁷ seq. 432⁴ 898¹⁶ 974⁸

أَبْنُ الدَّوْرَقِيَّةِ وَكَيْعُ بْنُ عَمِيرَةَ (or وَكَيْعُ بْنُ عَمِيرَةَ الْقُرَيْشِيِّ), called الدَّوْرَقِيَّةُ, slew 'Abdallāh ibn Khāzim (in A. H. 72) 372⁵ seq.

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ الْقِصَافِ, called also وَكَيْعُ بْنُ الْقِصَافِ 919³, and أَخُو الْقِصَافِ 918⁶: for his genealogy, see 918¹² 919¹: imprisoned by the Taimallāh ibn Tha'laba soon after the death of the Caliph 'Uthmān 919² seq. cf. 918 notes³ seq.

وَلَدَةُ بِنْتُ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ جَزَّةٍ [الْعَبَّاسِيَّةُ] wife of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik and mother of al-Walīd and Sulaimān 939⁵

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph: his attempt to secure the succession for his son 'Abd-al-'Azīz 351¹⁴ seq.: see also 350¹⁴ 397¹ 939² seq.

الشَّرَفِيُّ الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ الْقُطَامِيِّ بْنِ الْحَصَنِ

أَبُو نُفَيْمَةَ, called أَبُو نُفَيْمَةَ 380⁶, and أَبُو قَعْقَاعِ 380¹⁴: took refuge at the grave of the Caliph Hishām and was slain there by order of Yazīd ibn Hubaira 380⁶ seq.

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph 934¹³ 939⁴

عُمَارَةُ بْنُ زِيَادِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see الْقَوَابِ

وَحَبُّ بْنُ أَهْبَجَرَ بْنِ جَبْرِ الْعَجَلِيِّ took part in the rebellion of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab and was slain by order of Maslama ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 997¹² seq.

ي

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عُذْسَ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ brother of Zurāra ibn 'Udus (q. v.): slain in a raid against the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a 1060⁷ seq. cf. 656⁸: see also 219⁴ 807¹⁵ (?)

مُرَّانُ see يَحْيَى

الْيَرَابِيعُ a subdivision of the tribe an-Namir ibn K̲asīf 595¹ 15

[بَنِي حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ] بَنِي بَرْبُوع one of the principal tribes of the Tamīm: nicknamed بَنُو الْأَكْبَرِ 588⁷ (= 1081⁵): their victory over the army sent by al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, king of al-Ḥira (Battle of Tikhfa) 66¹² seq. cf. 298¹¹ seq.: raided by Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 84¹³ seq.: their victory over the ʿAbs at Dhāt-al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarʿim) 336¹⁵ seq.: their victory over the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣʿa and the Kinda at Dhū Najab 587¹⁴ seq. (= 1079¹³ seq.): raided by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais (Battle of Ḳushāwa) 19⁴ seq.: defeated by the Shaibān at Ḥauma 73⁹ seq.: raided by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibī (Battle of Irāb) 473⁹ seq. cf. 703¹ seq. 882¹⁰ seq.: their victory over the Shaibān at al-Iyād 581¹³ seq.: their victory over the Lahāzim and the Shaibān at Dhū Ṭulūḥ 47⁹ seq. cf. 73⁶ 781¹² seq.: their victory over the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣʿa at al-Marrūt 71³ seq.: their alliance with the Banū Nahshal 699⁹ 752¹⁶: their rivalry with Ghulib ibn Ṣaṣʿa (Day of Ṣauʿar) 414⁷ seq. 625⁹ seq.: eulogised by Jarīr 65² 111⁶ 163¹⁵ 247¹⁰ seq. *et passim*: see also 498¹³ 510¹⁵ 647⁶ 648⁴ 702¹² 870¹⁵ 888⁴ 1021¹⁵ seq. 1069¹ seq.

[بَنِي غَمَيْطٍ] بَنِي بَرْبُوع a subdivision of the Ghaiz ibn Murra 105¹⁴ 107¹

حَنْظَلَةُ بَنِي مَالِكٍ بَنِي بَرْبُوع a clan included in the Banu-l-ʿAdawīya 186¹⁵

(1) الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ author of a verse cited 741¹³

(2) الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ a historical authority cited by al-Aṣmaʿī 747¹⁴: was acquainted with ʿIkāl ibn Shabba 697⁶ (cf. 984¹¹): is cited for the text of the *Naḥṣʿi* 34⁷: see also 268⁷ 326¹ 398⁵ 426¹¹ 448¹⁶ 474⁹ 546¹ 548⁸ 600⁹ 698¹⁰ 810¹⁰ 816¹¹ 919² 984³ 991⁷

يَزِيدُ (?) mentioned in a verse of Jarīr as having distinguished himself in a battle at Ḥalabān 894⁹

يَزِيدُ بْنُ قُرْوَانَ الْقَيْسِيِّ a man proverbial for his stupidity 354⁵ 842⁴, called also ذُو الْوَعْدِ ابْنُ قُرْوَانَ 842⁸, ابُو نَوَافِعٍ 355¹⁰, حَبِيقَةُ 354⁶, الْبَيْتَقَةُ 842⁴ (الْبَيْتَقَةُ in rhyme 842⁸), and ذُو الْوَعْدِ 355¹⁰

يَزِيدُ بْنُ الْحَجَلَمَةِ الْعِجْلِيِّ his verses on the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 308¹¹ 310⁴ seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ see يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَرِينٍ 151¹⁶, one of the four persons mentioned 150¹ seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ جِمَارِ السَّكُونِيِّ at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 642⁵ seq. 643¹⁵

يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ قَعْلَبَةَ الْعِجْلِيِّ (var. الْمَكْمَر. 643³, and ابْنُ سَيَّارٍ, called يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ, 643³ 648⁶: his verses uttered at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 643² seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ نَرَّيْنٍ 151¹⁶, one of the four persons mentioned 150¹ seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ سَمِيرٍ الْحَجَرَمِيِّ reported to Abu 'Ubaida information derived from Sawwār ibn Sa'd 726¹⁴

يَزِيدُ بْنُ سِنَانٍ بْنِ أَبِي حَارِثَةَ الْغُرَقِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 675¹: was leader of the

Murra ibn 'Auf when they made a raid upon the Taim [ibn 'Abd-Manāt] 1068¹²

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدٍ see يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْضَعِيفِ

طَرِيفُ بْنُ سَيْدَانَ 387 notes ⁶ — see يَزِيدُ بْنُ ضَرِيفِ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اَلْمَدَانِ at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150¹, see 151¹⁶ seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْعَزْبَلِ الْخَارِجِيِّ slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshālī at Najrān 601⁷

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عُمَيْرَةَ see يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عُمَيْرَةَ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْضَعِيفِ (genealogy), usually called يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدِ الْكِلَابِيِّ

179⁷ 587¹⁸ 673² seq. 933⁹ 1079⁷ 1080¹⁶, also ابْنُ خُوَيْلِدٍ 387¹⁴ (cf. 761¹⁷) 589⁵

(= 1080⁷) 932⁴, اَبْنُ اَلْضَعِيفِ 1085¹⁴, اَبْنُ عَمْرٍو 72¹², and اَبُو قُبَيْسٍ 72⁸: befriended

Mirdās ibn Abī 'Āmir who had been robbed of his camels soon after the Battle of Jabala 673² seq.: was wounded on the head at the Battle of Dhū Najab 587¹⁸

cf. 1080³ seq.: a verse ascribed to him, and a reply by the poetess al-'Aurā 72⁶ seq.: see also 759¹²

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْعَوَمِ [اَلْشَّيْبَانِي] captured by the Yarbu' at the Battle of al-Iyād 584⁷

585¹³ seq. (cf. 1069⁸ seq., where Subai' appears in the place of Yazīd)

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَوْفٍ [بْنِ عَدَّابِ اَلْزَيْجَلِيِّ] succeeded his father as *ridf* at the court of al-

Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 298¹²

يَزِيدُ بْنُ قَيْدَةَ a pre-Islamic warrior, descended from Ka'b ibn 'Amr ibn Tamīm 733¹⁶

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْجَيْشَمِ (var. يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْجَيْشَمِ) at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150¹, see 151¹⁶ seq.

مُكْرَم بن شُرَيْح, called also مُكْرَم 151¹⁷, and مُكْرَم بن شُرَيْح 151¹⁸: at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150¹

يَزِيد بن مَسْعُود [الْمَشَلِي] a descendant of Salmā ibn Jandal 948⁷

يَزِيد بن مُسَيَّر الشَّيْبَانِي at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 642⁸ 643¹⁷

يَزِيد بن مُعَوِيَّة the Caliph: his sentiments respecting the death of al-Ḥusain ibn ʿAlī 721⁴ seq.: see also 112⁹ 118¹⁴ 372 notes⁸ 486¹⁸ 721¹⁴ 728¹³ 729¹⁸ 972⁵

يَزِيد بن الْمَلَب بن لُي صُرَّة, called اَبْنُ الرَّحْمَةِ 356³ (see note), and اَبْنُ اَنْعَسِيَّة 367⁵: was a favourite at the court of the Caliph Sulaimān 353¹¹ seq.: mentioned with contempt by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 356⁹: his intrigue against Waktʿ ibn Ḥassān 366¹⁴ seq.: his administration 367¹ seq.: his death 363³ seq.: see also 974⁵ 984¹⁰ 997¹⁴

يَزِيد بن عَمْر بن عُبَيْرَة, i. e. عُبَيْرَة, governor of Ḳinnasrīn 380⁹

يَزِيد بن قُوَيْر at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150², see 151¹⁶

يَزِيد بن يَرْبُوع, called also اَلْأَحْرَام 496¹ 824⁶, and اَلْعَنْبَر 824⁷: ancestor of a clan — see اَلْأَحْرَام بن يَرْبُوع

اَلْمُخَبَّل الْقُرَيْعِي see اَبُو يَزِيد

الْيَزِيدَان 151¹⁶, see 150¹ seq.

مُحَمَّد بن الْعَبَّاس see اَلْيَزِيدِي

(1) يَسَار a herdman or shepherd 64⁷ 332¹⁴

(2) يَسَار الكَوَاعِب, called يَسَار, a slave who became proverbial on account of the misfortunes which he brought upon himself 816³ seq. (= 1093¹ seq.)

يَشْكُر a tribe included in the Bakr ibn Waʿil 61¹ 148¹ 728^{6 15} 764⁹ (see 764¹²)

يَعْقُوب Jacob, mentioned by Jartr 994¹⁶

أُم يَعْمر a woman mentioned by Jartr 992⁴

يَعُون deity 141⁴

عَلَم بن حَقَص see اَبُو الْيَقْطَان

³الْيَمَانِيَّة the Yemenite tribes 358¹, called also ³الْيَمَن 112¹¹ 113³ seq. 155⁹ 448⁸ 571
 notes * 701¹⁶ 738³⁰ 903⁸ 988¹⁰; ³أَهْلُ الْيَمَنِ the genealogists of the Yemenite school
 298¹⁷ (= 885³)

³الْيَقُود 620¹ 1015⁸

³يُوسُف *Joseph* 462⁷

³يُونُسُ بْنُ حَبِيب the philologist, a *maula* of Bilāl ibn Harṣ 323²: cited by Abu
 'Ubaida 468¹⁷ 519¹⁸ 721² 724⁶ 729¹⁴: see also 734¹¹

INDEX IV.

NAMES OF PLACES.

- ١
 الأباطح at Mecca 1028¹⁰
 أبال 304¹³ (var. وبال)
 أبان 495³ 715¹ 895⁵ (as var.)
 أبرشهر 372 notes ⁴
 أبرق الروحان see 888 notes ¹⁵
 أبرقا ضحيان 977⁸ (var. ضحيان and ضحان)
 الأبرقان 965⁹
 الأبطح 450¹¹
 أبلي 813¹¹
 أبل 318⁵
 أثبيت 221¹
 أجا 34⁸ 1083⁹, or أجا 632¹¹
 الأجباب 300⁸ (= 535¹⁶ 536⁵ 678¹⁶)
 أجرة 964⁸ 979¹⁵
 الأجفار (؟) 612¹⁴
 الأجر 127¹⁸
 أحد 747⁸
- الأخص 906¹⁶
 الأحفار 334⁴
 الأكرم 588⁹ (= 932¹⁰ 1081³) - see *Glossary*
 الأخشبان 912¹¹
 الأرحال see الأرحال
 أتم 644⁹
 الأتما or الأتمى 212¹⁵ 599⁷
 آذربيجان 895¹²
 أدرة 433⁶
 أراب site of a battle in which al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibi defeated the Yarbū' 473⁵ seq. 476⁸ 494² 702¹⁷ seq. 761¹⁶ 882¹¹ 883⁴ 1088¹ seq.
 الأرانب 1064¹¹ (see Bakri 88¹⁰ seq.)
 الأرحال 305⁵ (var. الأرحال)
 أرم الخلب 70¹⁴
 أرقبان (= أرقبان) 39¹¹
 أريحا Jericho 451⁵
 أسام see 42¹⁶

أَسْمَةُ 579⁶

إِصْبِيَانُ 63¹⁷ 896¹, or إِصْقِيَانُ 40⁷

إِصْطَاخَرُ 995¹⁰

إِصْبِيَانُ see إِصْقِيَانُ

أَصَاخُ 215¹ 945⁷ (= 1096¹⁴) 945¹⁶

إِصْمُ 106⁴ 195¹⁹ 196¹²

أَصْحَلُ 156⁸ 15

أَفْطَمُ 103⁸

الْأَعْرُفُ 211¹⁴ 891 notes³

الْأَعْرُفَانُ 891⁶

أَعْشَاشُ 75¹ 548⁶ 580¹⁷ 648 notes⁴ — see

الْعَمِيصُ and الأياد

النَّقَبِيَّةُ 193¹¹ 635¹³ — see أَعْيَارُ

أَثْفُ (الْأَثْفَة =) 584¹⁹ cf. 583 notes¹

الْأَثْفَة 299¹⁷ 580¹⁷ 581⁴ 583⁸ 585¹⁹ (= 1069¹⁴)

seq. — see الأياد

الْأَفْخَوَاتُ 53¹⁸ (see foot-note)

أَقْرَنُ site of a battle in which Anas ibn Ziyad al-'Absī defeated and slew 'Amr ibn 'Amr ad-Darimī 678⁸ 679⁶ seq. 977¹¹ (= 679¹¹)

الْأَكْمُ 761¹

الْأَمْبِيلُ 293¹⁰ (var. الأَمْبِيلُ)

مَاجَزِلُ الْأَمْرَارِ 102⁷ 335¹² — see مَاجَزِلُ الْأَمْرَارِ

الْأَمْلَحَانُ 61¹⁸ 11¹⁵

الْأَمْبِيلُ see الأَمْبِيلُ

فَلَكُ الْأَمْبِيلِ 190¹ — see الْأَمْبِيلُ

الْأَثْبَارُ 121¹⁰

النِّسَارُ 238⁷ — see النِّسَارُ

الْأَعْوَارُ 113⁸ 297¹¹

قَرَّةُ أَتَوَى 406¹⁶ — see أَتَوَى

أَوَارَةُ site of a massacre of the Darim by 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Hira 45¹⁹ 427 notes³ 652¹² seq. 977⁴ 1081⁸ seq.: see also 810⁵ 887¹⁰, which refer to an earlier event [Ibn al-Athir I 408²⁰ seq.]

أَوَالُ 283¹⁴ 290⁸ 304¹ [usually vocalised أَوَالُ, but see Bakrī 131¹]

ذُو مَلُوحٍ 53⁸ 66⁴ 268⁶ 781¹² — see ذُو مَلُوحٍ

أَوَّلَسُ 244¹¹

الْأَيَادُ site of a battle (called also الْأَثْفَة, يَوْمُ الْعُضَائِي and يَوْمُ مَلِيحَةِ يَوْمِ أَعْشَاشُ, see Glossary s.r. عَضَل) in which the Yabūc defeated the Shaiban 580¹³ seq., cf. 1069¹ seq. where this battle is confused with that of al-Ghablī: see also 483¹³

إِيلِيَاءُ 571¹⁵

ب

بَابِلُ 55³ 370⁴ 543¹⁴

بَاهِرْمِي 299² (= 885³)

بَاجِمِرَا 749⁸ (= 1091⁸ seq.) 1092⁷

يَارِي 59⁶ 640¹⁵

بَانِيَا 616¹⁴

حَار 658², or ذُو حَار 658¹⁴

الْبَحَار 674¹

الْبَحْرَيْن 61 notes¹ 64⁶ 81¹² 539¹² 811²

917¹² 1059⁷ seq. 1085⁷ 1092¹⁵

النَّكِيرَةُ see الْبَكِيرَةُ

بَدْر 182¹² 365⁹ 376¹²

الْبُرْدَان 110⁶ 889⁴

أَقْرَن see بَرْقَةُ أَقْرَن 680² —

رَحْرَحَان see بَرْقَةُ رَحْرَحَان

888⁸ بَرْقَةُ الرُّوحَان

848¹⁵ بَرْقَةُ صَاحِك

بُرُخْ site of a battle in which the Qabba captured and slew Muḥarrik ibn al-Ḥarith al-Ghassānī 192¹⁶ 195¹ seq. 1067⁶: see also 715¹⁶

بُسْت 368⁶

بُسَيَان 760¹⁵ seq.

بُسَيْطَةُ الْعِرَاق 1099³

الْبِشْر site of a massacre of the Taghlib by

al-Jahḥāf as-Sulamī in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 401¹⁶ seq. 508¹¹ seq. 899¹²

الْبَحْرَةُ 48¹ 62¹ 81¹ 115¹⁴ 118⁶ 125¹⁰ seq.

167⁷ 358¹⁸ 369⁵ seq. 380¹⁷ seq. 428¹ 607⁷

720¹⁶ — 742¹⁸ 749⁶ seq. 908¹ seq. 942⁵

972¹ 1045⁵ 1089¹⁴ seq. *et passim*

بَحْكَاءُ (بَحْكَاءُ ذِي قَار =) الْبَحْكَاءُ 638¹²:

417¹⁶ 953¹⁵ (بَحْكَاءُ مَكَّة =)

الْأَيْدِ see بَطْنُ الْأَيْدِ

بَطْنُ التَّيْنِ 106²

جَو see بَطْنُ جَو

الرَّاحَتَيْنِ see بَطْنُ الرَّاحَتَيْنِ

شَبِيت see بَطْنُ شَبِيت

عَقِل see بَطْنُ عَقِل

عَرَف see بَطْنُ عَرَف

قَلَج see بَطْنُ قَلَج

49¹⁵ بَطْنُ الْمَدَنَب

مَر see بَطْنُ مَر

93¹⁸ بَطْنُ ذَاخِل

بَطْنَانُ حَبِيب 1091⁷

بَغْدَادُ 12¹¹, or بَغْدَادُ 151¹⁹

بَغْدَادُ 12¹⁴

بَقِيعُ الزُّبَيْرِ 798¹¹

798¹¹ بَقِيعُ الْعَرْقَدِ

798⁹ الْبَقِيعَانِ

بَلَد see بَلَدُ

بَلَد 1038⁶

بَلْقَا 66⁴ 802¹³ 836¹¹ — see ذُو بَلْعَم

899¹⁵ الْبَلْعَمِ

بَلِيَّةٌ 848⁷ 873¹⁴ 875³

بَيْتُ الْمَقْدَسِ 572¹

بَيْتُ مَعُونَةَ 199 notes⁸

الْبَيْضَتَانِ (= الْبَيْضَةُ) 168⁴

ت

التَّاكِيَانِ 381⁸

تَبْرَاكٌ 445¹

التَّرْبَةُ 127¹⁸

التَّرْوِيحُ see *Glossary* s. r. رَوْح

تَسْتَرٌ 995¹⁰

التَّسْوِيرُ 940⁷

تَعَارٌ 102⁸

تَعَشَارٌ 197¹⁵ (= 1058⁹) 234¹⁸ 445⁸ 1058⁹

تَكَرُّبٌ 267⁴

تَلْعَةٌ 12¹⁴ 395⁷

التَّنَافِي 718¹

تَبَامَةُ 510¹² 528¹⁰ 617¹⁶ 687² 770⁷ 902⁵ 947⁵

978⁴ 1028¹⁰ 1094¹⁵

التَّيَّائِمُ 374¹ 620⁵

نُوضُصٌ 754⁶

تَيَّاسُ site of a battle between the Sa'd ibn
Zaid-Manat and the 'Amr ibn Tamim
1025⁴ seq.

تَيِّمَاءُ 100⁴

تَيِّمَى 150² 155⁴

ث

ثَلَجٌ 130¹³ 750¹² 17 (= 1092¹⁴)

ثَبِيرٌ 796⁵ seq. 922¹⁵ 937⁴

الثَّوَرُ 372 notes¹⁰

ثَرَمَدَاءُ 395¹³

الثَّعْلِيَّاتُ 929⁶

الثَّعْلِيَّةُ 127¹⁸

رَوْضَةُ الثَّمَدِ see الثَّمَدُ

ثَنِيَّةُ الْقَتْلَى 929⁷

ثَنِيَّةُ الْقَبْرِ 534¹⁵

ثَنِيَّةُ مَقْرُوفٍ 583¹⁷

ثَبْلَانٌ 188⁴

ثَبَدٌ 686¹ 1064³

الثَّيْبَةُ 620¹⁹ 1082²

ثَيْتَلُ site of a battle in which H'ais ibn
'Aṣim al-Minkarī defeated the Bakr ibn
Wa'il 147³ (= 328¹⁴) 328⁴ 1023⁹ seq.:
see also 205¹⁰

ج

جَوْقَارٌ 638¹⁴ 641¹³ 642¹ — see تَارٌ

الْجَبَّانُ at al-Baṣra 720¹⁶ 731³ seq., or
الْجَبَّانَةُ 432³

جَبَلَا كَيْبِي 798⁷

الْجَبْلَانُ *Media* 895¹⁶

جَبَلَة site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ جَبَلَة at al-Baṣra 749¹⁸ seq., or

يَوْمُ الشَّعْبِ and يَوْمُ الصَّفَا) in which the

‘Amir ibn Sa‘a’a and the ‘Abs defeated the Tamīm and the Dhubyān 99¹⁴ 229¹⁴ 238¹³ seq. 241¹⁴ 302⁴ 379¹⁴ 407⁴ 409² seq. 426⁶ 441¹¹ 587⁷ seq. (= 1079⁸ seq.) 654¹³—678⁷, for the date cf. 230³ 676² seq. 790¹² seq.: see also 285¹⁰ 286³

الْجَمُومَة 490¹⁴

الْجَحْفَة 798⁷

جَدِيد site of a battle in which the Banu Minkār ibn ‘Ubad defeated the Bakr ibn Wa’il 144⁸ seq. 325¹³ 326¹ seq. 710⁷ 872¹²

جَرْجَان 368⁷ seq. 17 seq.

الشَّرِيف see جَرْجَان الشَّرِيف

ذَاتُ الْجَرْف see الْجَرْف

جَزْزَة 21¹³

الْجَزْع 158 notes⁹

جَزْعُ ظِلَال site of a raid made by ‘Uyaina ibn Ḥiṣn al-Fazārī against the Taim 301¹⁴ seq. (cf. 302¹³ seq.) 1067⁹ — see ظِلَال

الْجَزِيرَة 886⁴ 1091⁸

جَزِيرَة ابْنِ كَلَان 354¹⁰

الْجَسْرُ الْكَبِيرُ at al-Baṣra 1090³

الْجِفَار 790⁹

جُفَافُ الظُّمْرِ 173¹² (var. خُفَاف), or جُفَافُ

581⁴ 14

جُفَرَة خَلْد at al-Baṣra 749¹⁸ seq., or الْجُفَرَة 1089⁴ 1091¹⁷

جُلَاجِل 850¹²

جَلَال 282⁵

الْجَلَامِيد 32¹

جَلْبَة see 441¹³ seq.

دَارَةُ جُلَاجِل see جُلَاجِل

جَلْعَد 483¹³

الْجَمْد 1019¹⁰ — see التَّغْيِيط

جَمْدُ الصَّفَا 629⁹

الْجَنَاب 433¹¹ 1031¹² 1086¹⁶

الْجَنَابَان see 579¹¹

جَبْمَة 250¹²

جَو 68¹³

جَوَانَا 147³ (= 328¹⁴) 328¹

الْجَوْرَجَان 362¹⁸

جَوْش 135⁷, or جَوْشَان 135⁶

الْجَوْف (= جَوْفُ مَبْلَع) 603¹² 779¹⁶

جَوْفُ دَار 809¹⁷ (var. جَوْفُ دَبَال 810¹)

الْجَوْفَاء 12¹¹ 490¹ seq.

الْجَوْثَان 410⁶ seq. — see Index III s. v.

جَوَيْة 857⁵ (var. حُدَيْة and حُدَيْة)

جَبْشَان 802⁷

ح

حَا 472⁵

حَايِر 88¹¹, or حَايِر 515 notes ²

حَائِل 13¹⁵ seq. 615¹

الْحَائِل 158¹¹ 934⁵ — see التَّوَدَات

حَبِنَا 603¹⁵

الْحَبَّاز 450¹⁴ 620¹¹ seq. 673¹⁴ 798⁶ 916⁷

حَبِير 147¹⁸ 261¹ 998⁴ 1045¹⁵

الْحَبْرَة 120⁷ seq.

حَابِر 911⁷

نَبِي حِدَاب 14¹⁸, or حِدَاب 477⁵

حَدِيَّة see جَوِيَّة

جَوِيَّة 156¹ — see also جَوِيَّة

الْحَرَجَات (?) 767⁷

الْحَرَة 598⁹ 699¹⁵

حَرَّة بِي سَلِيم 717²

حَرَّة لَيْلَى 174²

حَزْر 495³

الْحَزْن (= حَزْن يَرْبُوع) 32² 217² 426⁵ (?)

581⁴

الْحَزِير 621

حَوِير شَوْل 675¹¹

الْحَسَن (= نَفَا الْحَسَن) 190¹¹ 15 seq.

192¹ (= 235¹⁷) 234⁸, or الْحَسَنَان 236⁵

268²

الْحَضَر 299² (= 885⁴)

حَضْرَمَوْت 153¹⁸ 981¹¹

حَضَن 571¹ 605⁵ (cf. 651¹⁰)

الْحَطَامَة 48¹⁸ (= 783¹)

الْحَقَر (= حَقَر بِي سَعْد) 832³

الْحَقَر (= حَقَر ابْنِ مُوسَى) 516¹⁰

الْحَقَر السَّيْدَان see حَقَر السَّيْدَان

حَفِير 33¹² 252¹⁸ 918³ 935⁴

الْحَقِير 610¹¹

حَقِيل 760¹⁰ seq. (= 1067¹⁸ seq.)

حَكَم 472⁵

حَكْبَان 894⁹

حَمص see 959 notes ⁶

الْحَمَى 931²

حَنْبِل 610¹⁰ 866²

حَنْوَلِي قَار (= حَنْوَلِي قَار, see حَنْوَلِي قَار) 638¹⁴

640⁶

الْحَنُو (= الْكَلَاب q. v.) 457⁶, cf. 426⁷ (?)

461² (?)

حَنْوَلِي قَار 638¹⁴ — see حَنْوَلِي قَار

الْحَنْبِلَان 824¹⁰

حَنْبِل 403⁷ 15 495¹⁶

حَارِين 542²

حَارَان 61¹⁶

حَوْمَانَة 375¹³

حَوْمَانَة الدَّرَاج 826²

حَوْمَل site of a battle (called also *يوم*

مَلِيحَة) in which Bisām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibani defeated the Yarbū' 54⁸ (= 74⁸) 73¹⁰ seq. 583¹⁸; see also 1099³

حَوِي see حَوِي

حَوِي 267¹³ 404¹³ 885¹¹ 956¹⁶ 1019⁵ 1060¹⁴

حَوِي 468¹ (as var.) — see *Glossary*

حَوِي 22⁸

ح

حَارَة 94⁴

حَارِي 642⁷, see 643¹⁸

حَارِي 38¹²

حَارَان 118⁶ seq. 351¹⁶ 355⁴ seq. 372⁸ 830¹⁶ 899¹ (= 972¹)

حَارَجَاء 18⁸

حَارِي 847²

حَارِي or حَارِي site of a battle of which there are two conflicting accounts 887³ seq. and 1093¹² seq.; in one passage the term *يوم حَارِي* is applied to the victory of the Yarbū' at Tikhfa 448¹¹

حَارِي 832¹ 855⁷ 979¹³

حَارِي 581⁷ seq.

حَارِي (?) 927¹⁵

حَارِي at al-Baṣra 727¹⁷

حَارِي see حَارِي

حَارِي 487¹

حَارِي 666⁷ 997⁵

حَارِي 428¹⁶ (cf. 431¹³)

حَارِي 659⁵ seq. 663¹¹

حَارِي 1099² 13 seq.

حَارِي 229⁸ [so also in Bakrī 387¹⁹, but

حَارِي in Yaḳūt II 373¹³ 725¹¹]

حَارِي 290⁸

حَارِي 467¹⁷ (var. حَارِي and حَارِي)

حَارِي 579¹¹ (as var.)

د

دَارِ الْعَقَار at al-Baṣra 115⁷

دَارِ جَدَجَل 1005¹¹ seq.

دَارِ صُلُص 250¹⁰

دَارِ مَاسَل 388⁹ seq.

دَارِي 64¹ 132⁷ 1007⁸

دَارِي 392⁵ — see دَارِي

دَارِي 429¹³ (= 432¹¹) 610¹³ 989¹² 1092⁹

دَارِي see دَارِي

دَارِي 55¹ 57¹⁶

الدِّينِيَّة site of a battle in which the Māzin
ibn Malik defeated the Sulaim 391¹⁷

(var. الدُّنْيَة and الدُّنْيَة) 392 notes 1
seq. 393⁸

النِّمَاح 103⁸

نَمَح 787⁸

نَمَشَق 62² 1091¹²

نِهَسْتَان 368⁷

النَّهْأ 190¹¹ 306^{10 19} 307³ 312¹⁹ 390², or

نَهْأ تَمِيم 390³

نَوِيَّة see نَوِيَّة

نِيف 29¹³

نِير أَرَوِي 433¹¹ 891⁶

نِير الْجَمَام 410³ 412¹¹ seq. (see also
foot-note)

نِير قَرَّة 412 notes 6

نَبِي see نَبِي

النَّيْلَم 896⁴

ذ

ذَاتُ الْأَصَاب 86^{9 16} 90¹⁹

الْجَرَف 248¹ 337¹ 760 notes 6, or

النَّزَام 339¹¹ — see

ذَاتُ الْجَلَامِيد 217^{2 13} 515¹⁵

ذَاتُ النَّصْرَمِل 222⁹

ذَاتُ الرِّمَث 91¹⁸ 1099²

ذَاتُ السِّتَار 56²

ذَاتُ شَك 106⁴

ذُو قَار 638¹⁵ — see

ذَاتُ كَيْف 66⁶ 448⁶ seq. 589¹ 973⁴ — see

طَخَفَة

ذَانَنَة 76¹⁹ (= 315²⁰)

ذِيَاب 547¹²

ذَن 895⁴ (var. أَبَان)

النَّدَائِب 777⁴

الدُّعَاب 229⁸

ذُو بَحَار see بَحَار

ذُو بَقَر 94⁵

ذُو يَلِيَان 207⁸

ذُو بَيْدَا 395¹³ 647¹⁴

ذُو بَيْص 285⁹ seq. 511¹¹ 512¹⁰

ذُو الْجِيْدَاة 667⁴

ذُو حَسِي 97¹⁸

ذُو الْحَمَامَة 855⁷

ذُو حَمَام 33¹²

ذُو حَوَمِل 801⁹

ذُو خُشْب 1032⁷

ذُو الرِّمَث 578⁶ (var. الرِّمَث)

ذُو طُلُوح site of a battle (called also بَوْم)

أَوْدَ (يوم السَّيْدِ, and يوم بَلْقَاءَ, أَوْدَ in which the Yarbū' defeated the Lahazim and the Shaiban led by Abjar ibn Jābir and al-Ḥaufazān respectively 49¹⁶ seq. 66⁴ 73⁶ 781⁶ seq.: see also 961⁴

ذو العُرْقَدِ 787⁹ (see foot-note)

ذو الغَصَا 160⁴

ذو قَارِ site of a battle (called also يوم ذَاتِ, يوم الحَنْوِ, يوم الحُجَبَايَاتِ, البَطْحَاءِ (يوم فُرَاتِ, and يوم العَدَوَانِ, العُجَبِمْ in which the Bakr ibn Wa'il defeated the Persians and their Arabian allies 615¹⁴ 638¹² — 648¹³; see also 76¹⁹ (= 315²⁰) 179⁹

ذو القَيْصُومِ 175²

ذو حَرِيبِ 48¹⁸ (= 783¹)

ذو مَرَّخِ 630²

ذو مَعَارِكِ 441¹⁴

ذو تَجَبِ site of a battle (called also يوم النَّجَبَةِ in which the Yarbū' defeated the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a 241¹³ 301¹⁴ 375¹² 389¹ 391¹⁶ 438¹³ 580¹³ 587² seq. 637¹ 647¹⁴ 702² 762² 766⁴ 777³ 932⁸ 973² 1000⁴ 1018¹⁴ 1034¹ 1079⁴ seq.: see also 239⁵

ذو النَّحْلِ 674¹

الرَّاحَتَانِ 516³

الرَّاحِضَةِ 644⁸

رَأْسُ الْعَيْنِ 246⁶

رَامَتْ 271¹⁶, or رَامَتَانِ 231¹³ 961²

الرَّجَا 482¹⁷ 682⁹ (sic leg.)

الرَّجَامِ 71¹⁵

الرَّجَا see الرَّجَا

رَحْبَةُ الْقَصَابِيْنَ at al-Baṣra 721¹³

رَحْرَحَانِ site of a battle (or of two battles, see 540¹¹) between the Darim and the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a 226⁸ seq. 426⁸ 12 442⁴ 893¹⁰ 940¹³ (= 1053¹) 1003³ 1060⁷ seq.

الرَّحُوبِ 508¹³ 899¹², or الرَّحُوبَانِ 508⁹

رَحَى يَنْطَانِ 436¹¹

الرَّحِيلِ 985⁶

الرَّحِيخِ 448¹⁰ — see نَحْفَةَ

الرَّشِ 93⁷

الرَّصَافَةِ 1010¹³ 1016¹⁶

رَعَامِ 145⁴ 147¹⁰

رَعَامِ site of a battle (called also يوم الرِّقْمَانِ in which the Tha'laba ibn Yarbū', led by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith, defeated the Kilab 410⁹

الرَّقَمِ 106²

الرَّقْمَتَانِ 93⁷

رَكِيَّةُ لُقْمَانَ 130¹²

الرَّيْمَالِ (?) 801⁹

رَمَادَانِ 588⁷

الرَّمْلَة 214¹² 1034 notes ² seq.

رَجَبِي 172¹⁵ 173¹¹

رَحْوَة 147⁹

الرَّوْحَاء 612⁵

بَرْقَة الرَّوْحَان see الرَّوْحَان

رَوْضُ الْقَصَا 632¹⁰

رَوْضَا صَبِي 1022¹⁵

رَوْضَةُ الشَّيْء 581^{7 13}

رَوَيْتُ 610¹² (var. رَوَيْتُ) 866⁴ (var. مَلَيْكَة رَوَيْتُ)

285⁷, or رَوَيْتِي 866²

رَوَيْتُ 368¹⁹ 557⁸ 896¹

رَوَيْتُ 528⁴ 530¹⁵ 924¹⁰ — see ضَحَقَة

ز

الرَّوَابِي 507¹⁵

الرَّوْبَاء 15¹⁰

زَبَانَة site of a battle in which the Bakr

ibn Wa'il defeated the Tamim led by

al-Akra' ibn Habis 680¹⁵ seq. 865 notes ⁵

زُرُود 127¹⁷ 231¹ 250¹⁶ 892¹

زَمْرَم 1014⁶

الرَّوَابِي 1038⁵

الرَّوْر 48¹² (= 782¹⁶) 53¹³

زُرَّاءُ الْمَدِينَةِ 343⁵ seq.

س

سَاتِيْدَمَا 888²

سَاجِر 454⁹ (= 1075⁵) 964⁶

السَّيْبَانِي 80¹⁰ 696¹, or السَّيْبَانِي 78¹² 695¹⁴

السُّتَار 524¹ (= 908¹⁵), or السُّتُور 540⁴ (see

foot-note)

سَجِسْتَان 350⁵

مَرُوتُ السُّخَامَةِ see السُّخَامَةِ

السَّر 33¹²

سَرَارَة 250¹³ (سَرَارَا in rhyme)

سَعْد 249¹⁶ (= 1048¹⁵)

سَقَار 48¹⁶ (= 782²⁰) 50⁴

السَّقْف 79¹¹ 285⁷ 286⁴ 1086¹⁶

سَقَوَان site of a battle in which an-Nu'mān

ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra was de-

feated by the 'Amir ibn Sa'ṣa'a 404¹²

seq. notes ⁵ seq.: see also 190¹⁰, and

كَفَّ سَقَوَان 640¹⁶

السَّيْد see السَّيْد

السُّلَان 1093¹²

السُّلْمَانِي (var. السُّلْمَانِي) 59¹² 577⁴, or

السُّلْمَانِي 825⁹ [see Yaḥṣū III 121² seq.,

Mubarrad 391¹⁹]

السَّي 34⁴ seq. 570¹² 676¹⁶ 1016⁴

سَلَوِي 329⁴

السَّيْلُ 844¹ (see foot-note)

السَّيْلَةُ 433¹¹

سَمَوْقَنْدُ 356⁷ 357¹

سَمَسَم 44¹⁴

سَنَام 1011 notes⁶ 1017¹¹

سَنَاجَرُ 373⁹ 400¹² 508⁹

السِّنْدُ 115¹⁴ 380¹⁷

سُرُجُ 405¹³

السُّودُ 47¹⁶ 510⁶ 691¹⁴ 1020¹²

السُّوَيَّانُ 339¹⁵ (sic leg.) 386⁵ notes³ 933⁴

— see مَلْرَفُ

سُوقَةُ 13¹²

سَوَيْقَتَانِ 167¹⁴ 998⁸ (as var.), or سَوَيْقَتَانِ 889⁴

سَوَيْقَتُ الْقَدِيمِ 733⁸ (var. شَرِيعَةُ الْقَدِيمِ)

السِّيُ 174²

السَّيْدَانُ 222¹¹ 482¹⁴ 544⁵ 591¹⁵ 593¹ 682⁹
832¹ 893¹⁶

ش

شَاخِن 516¹¹

الشَّاجِنَةُ 214¹¹ (= الشَّوَاخِنُ Yākut III
331⁸ seq.)

الشَّامُ 29¹⁴ 46¹¹ 117¹⁰ 118¹¹ 16 354⁴ seq.
355⁸ 364⁶ 368⁶ 374¹⁴ 523⁹ (= 908¹⁶)
526⁴ 559¹¹ 722¹ 7 735¹ 928¹⁶

الشَّيَاكُ 918⁸ 919¹² 920¹⁴

شِبَامُ 717⁴ seq.

الشَّيْبَكَةُ 927¹⁶

شَيْبَتُ 906¹⁶

الشَّيْحَرُ 330 notes⁵

شُرَاعَةُ 328⁷

الشَّوْبَةُ 76¹⁸ (= 316¹) 93¹⁸ 315⁴ 637⁶

الشَّرْزُ 896² seq.

الشَّرَفُ 658¹⁶ seq.

شَرْكُ 57⁴

الشَّرَى 665¹⁴, or شَرَى (?) 666⁷

الشَّرِيفُ 658¹⁶

(1) الشَّعْبُ 407⁴ 410³ 939¹⁶ 1003⁸ — see
جَبَلَةُ

(2) الشَّعْبُ 335¹¹ — see مَجْرَلُ الْأَمْرَارِ

شُعْبَى 1016⁴

الشَّعْبِيَّةُ 292¹ — see الْخَلَابُ

الشَّقِيقُ 49⁷

الشَّقِيقَةُ 190¹¹ 233¹² seq. 268¹ — see نَفَا
الْحَسَنِ

شَمَامُ 262¹⁴ 670¹⁸, or شَمَامُ 912⁴

الشَّيْبَانِ site of a battle in which the Bakr
ibn Wa'il, led by Bishr ibn Mas'ud,
defeated the Tamim 1020⁹ seq.

ص

صَارَةً 42¹² 680⁸الصَّبِيغَاءُ 1088²

الصَّبِيغُ and فَلَجٌ see صَكَرٌ, فَلَجٌ

صِرَارٌ 859¹

الصَّرَائِمُ site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ

ذَاتِ الْخَرْفِ) in which the Yarbū' de-

feated the 'Abs 248¹ 336¹⁴ seq. 760⁵الصَّرِيفُ 687⁹ (var. الصَّرِيفُ) 992⁷صَعْلٌ 610¹²الصَّعِيدُ 228¹² 458⁴(1) الصَّفا at Mecca 996⁵(2) الصَّفا in Najd 426⁵ 539¹⁷ 939¹⁰ 940⁷1003⁵ — see جَبَلَةٌصَقِينٌ 46¹² 358⁵الصُّلَيْغَاءُ 494¹الصَّمَانُ 168⁸ 306¹¹ 18الصَّمَدُ 59¹ 73⁵ 781¹² 866⁶ (cf. 285⁷) 1019¹⁴,or صَمَدٌ 66⁴ — see ذُو طُلُوحٍ and الْقَبِيضُصَنْعَاءُ 445¹¹ seq.صَنْبِيْعَاتُ 456¹ (= 1076¹⁴)صَوَارٌ 1070⁵, or صَوَارٌ 413¹⁷ seq. 580⁸ 625¹seq. 708¹³ 771¹⁰ 953⁴ (= 418¹⁹) 955¹(= 957⁸) 999⁸ 17الصَّيْنُ 348⁷ 376¹⁰

ض

بُرْقَةٌ صَاحِكٌ see صَاحِكٌ

أُتْرَقَا صَحْبَانٌ see صَحْبَانٌ

صَرِيْبَةٌ 237¹⁹ seq. 258⁸ 15 286⁵ 448⁹ 654¹1037⁴

ط

طَائِفٌ 228³ 717³ 1064¹طَبْرِسْتَانٌ 896²طَحَالٌ 285⁷ (= 866⁶) 286⁵

طَحْفَةٌ site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ

ذَاتِ كَيْفٍ and يَوْمُ الرُّخَيْخِ, خَزَارٌ)

in which the Yarbū' defeated an army

sent against them by al-Mundhir ibn

Ma-as-Samā king of al-Ḥira 66⁶ seq.253¹⁵ 300¹³ (= 69²) 316⁷ 448⁹ seq.694¹¹ 777¹² 835⁷ 865¹ 973⁷ 999² 1019⁵1033¹⁰ 15: site of a battle (called also

يَوْمُ الْبَحْبَابِ and يَوْمُ عَرَجَةِ يَوْمِ الرِّبَابِ)

in which the Dībāb defeated the Ja'far

ibn Kilab 525¹⁴ 528² 530¹³ seq. 924¹⁰

seq.: in the three following passages the

allusion is doubtful 237¹⁸ 741¹² 1067⁷:see also 155⁵ 285¹⁰ 286⁶ 302¹⁵ 777⁶931² 1095⁵طَارَا 293¹

طَارِيفٌ see الطَّرِيفُ

سَقَوَانٌ see كَيْفٌ سَقَوَانٌ

طَلَالٌ see طَلَالٌ

كَلَجٌ 49² 6 (= 783⁸ 7) 73¹¹ 74⁵ 1088⁸

الطَّلَح (?) 443⁵

الطَّلَحَان 50³ (= 783¹⁶)

طَمِيَّة see طَمِيَّة

الطُّور 706⁷

الجَوِّف 214¹² 780² — see الجَوِّف

ط

طَفَار 814¹⁶

جَزَعٌ طَلال 301¹⁴ (var. طَلال) 302¹³ — see جَزَعٌ طَلال

طَلِيم 20²⁰

طَمِيَّة (var. طَمِيَّة) 487¹⁰

ع

عَاسِم 419⁶

عَاقِل 23⁸ 57⁴ 119⁷ 267⁶ 1097¹³ 1098³

عَاجِج 515¹¹

العَالِيَّة 101¹⁵

عَائِدَة 475¹⁹

عَبَاب 54¹

عَبْقَر 584¹⁸

عَبِيَّة 53¹⁷

العَتِيق 616¹⁶

عَجَل 598⁷

العِدَان 1037¹

العَدِيلَة 832¹¹

عِذَارُ الْعَرِاف 267⁴

الْعُدَيْب 12¹¹

عُرَاعِر 98² seq.

الْعُرَاي 29¹⁴ 39⁶ 46¹¹ 364⁷ 367¹⁹ seq. 412¹¹

487⁴ 494⁵ 539¹¹ 551¹³ 671¹⁰ 925¹ 986¹⁴

1013¹⁰ 1020¹² 1022¹⁹ 1073⁵ 1079¹ 1089¹⁴

1090¹³ seq.

الْعُرَاقِين 74¹⁸

الْعُرَاس 26⁶ 258¹⁹

عُرْجَة 525¹⁵ 923⁸ — see عُرْجَة

عُرْعُر 992 notes ⁴ 1022⁹

عُرْقَة 568⁶ 591⁵, or عُرْقَات 366³ 450⁹ 549¹

568⁶ 591²

عُرْق (sic leg.) 992 notes ⁴

الْعُرْق 1017¹¹

العُرْقُوب 470¹⁵

عَسْعَس 925⁸

عَسْقَان 136⁵ 578⁹

عَسْلَة 81¹⁰

عَقَارُ الْمَلَح 231¹² 247¹⁹, or عَقَارُ الْمَلَح 231¹⁴

(1) العَقِيق 168¹ 174² 483¹⁵ 632⁵ ⁸

(2) العَقِيق in Mesopotamia 1038⁶

عَقِيفٌ بَنَى تَعَب 231¹⁴

عَدَاة 70⁷ 119¹² 140¹¹ 284⁹ 438³ (as var.)

438¹¹ 1060⁷ 1064¹² 1069¹⁵ — see *Glossary* s. v. عَكَظِي

عَلَاف (?) 303¹⁰

عُمان 104⁴ 296⁵ 350¹¹ 354¹⁹ 751⁸ 774⁶
(= 62¹²) 903⁹ 911⁷ 974⁸ — see *Index*

III s. v. عُمان

عَمَان 348⁷

عَمَائِيَّة 108² 201¹³ 262¹³, or عَمَائِيَّان 262¹⁴
958⁵

العُنَاب 482¹ seq., or العُنَابِيان 835¹¹ (= 482⁷)
— see العُرُوت

العُنْصَل 226⁴

عَنْبَر 333¹⁰ (as var.) 334⁴ 964⁹ 965⁹

عَنْبَيْف 339⁹, or عَنْبَيْف 333¹⁰

رَأْسُ الْعَيْنِ see الْعَيْنِ

عَيْنُ التَّمْرِ 581¹³ 751¹⁶ 762⁹

عَيْنُ صَيْدٍ 47¹⁵ seq.

عَيْنَان 144⁸

غ

site of a battle (called also *يوم* صَحْرَاءُ فَلَج, *يوم* التَّحْمِيد, *عَاشَاش* and *يوم* الصَّمَد) in which the Malik ibn Hanzala, aided by 'Utaiba ibn al-Harith al-Yarbu', defeated the Shaiban 299¹⁸ 300¹ 305⁵ 313⁷ seq. 580¹⁴ (as var.) 585¹ 10¹¹ (= 1069¹²) 802¹² 1019¹⁴, cf. 1068¹⁶ seq. where this battle is confused with that of al-Iyad

الْفَرْدَوْسِ 582¹⁷ — see *الفَرْدَوْسِ*

الْغَبِيْطُ (= الْغَبِيْطُ) 313⁸ 13 314⁴

الْغَمِيْطَانِ 77¹⁴ 810⁸

الْغَدَوَانُ 638¹⁵ — see ذُو قَرْ

غَرْبُ 977⁶

الْغَرْقَد at Medina 798⁹

غَرْبُف see غَرْبُف

الْقَوِيَّانِ 610¹⁴

غَرْيَف 1⁸ (see *Additions and Corrections*)

الْقَوْرُ 544⁹

(*يوم* قَدَمِ غَيْرِ) site of a battle (called also *يوم* قَدَمِ غَيْرِ)

between the Dabba and the Kilab 387⁸ 13

388⁸ 390⁸ 12: site of a battle (called also

(*يوم* كَيْنَيْدِ) in which 'Utaiba ibn al-

Harith al-Yarbu' slew al-Hirmas ibn

'Abbas al-Ghassani and his brother Kais 1000⁶ 1019¹ seq.: see also 71¹⁵ 927¹⁵

الْغِيل 158⁵

ف

فَارِس 141¹¹ 1072¹⁵ — see *Index* III

الْفُرَات 771⁴ 775⁴ 777¹⁶ 885¹¹ 1070¹⁵

فَرْدَا 630⁶

الْفَرْدَوْسِ 1069⁵ — see *الفَرْدَوْسِ*

فَرْغَانُ 364²⁰ — see the following

قَرْعَانَةُ 350⁵ 353¹⁰ 357¹ 12 364¹

الْفَرَقَيْنِ 42¹³ (as var.)

بِوَمِ الْفَرَقِ site of a battle (called also بومِ الْفَرَقَيْنِ and بومِ الْفَرَقَيْنِ) in which the 'Abs defeated the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 987 seq. 420³ 421⁶ seq. 1072⁴ seq.: see also 159¹³

الْفَرَقِ 1071⁵ — see الْفَرَقِ

الْفَرَقَيْنِ 419¹² 420⁹

فَلَجٌ 54¹ 75¹⁴ 146⁹ 293¹² 310¹ 313¹¹ 13 343⁹

419⁶ 485⁹ (cf. 493¹⁷) 516¹⁰ 610¹⁴ 615¹

648 notes⁴ 1036² — see الْغَبِيطُ

الْقَلَجِ 717⁷ [for the vocalisation, see Yaḡūt

III 909²⁰]

نَقَا الْحَسَنِ 190² seq. 268² — see الْقَلَجِ

فَيْحَانِ 945¹⁴

فَيْفُ الرِّيحِ site of a battle in which the

'Amir ibn Ṣa'a'a defeated several South-Arabian tribes led by al-Ḥuṣain ibn Yazid al-Ḥarithi 469⁵ seq.

ق

قَلَامِ 390⁸ 12 — see غَلَامِ

قَارَةُ الْقَوِي site of a battle (called also بومِ الْقَوِي

الْقَوِيَّةِ) in which the Numair and the Kushair defeated the Shaibān 405⁵ 15 406⁴

قَفِ 468¹

الْقَتَيْبَةِ 216², or الْقَتَيْبَاتِ 215 notes⁴ 216¹⁰

notes¹ seq.

قَحْقَحِ 762 notes¹

قُوحِ 400⁸

قُوحِ 638¹¹ seq. 644¹³ 959 notes⁶ — see

قُوحِ

قُوحِ 102⁷

قُوحِ 1077¹⁷ (= 458¹⁸) 1077 notes⁶

قُوحِ 214¹²

قُوحِ 395⁹

قُوحِ 749⁹

قُوحِ 445¹⁰ [usually قُوحِ Yaḡūt IV 68¹ seq.]

قُوحِ 673¹¹

قُوحِ see الْقَوِي

الْقَوِي 198 notes⁴ 629¹³

الْقَوِي 907²

الْقَسُومِيَّةِ 49¹³ (= 783¹²)

قَسَى 394¹³ 487¹⁰ [also قَسَا Bakrī 752¹⁷ seq.]

قُشَاوِ site of a battle in which the Shai-

bān, led by Biṣṭām ibn Kūis, defeated

the Yarbū' 18⁴ (= 274¹) 19¹ seq. 314¹⁷

قُصُونِ 30¹ 462¹⁵ 599⁷, also قُصُونِ 30 notes¹

599 notes² [see Yaḡūt IV 124²²]

الْقَتَيْبَةِ 654⁸, or الْقَتَيْبَاتِ 266¹⁵

قَتَيْبَةِ 611¹⁰

القَصِيم 1067⁶

قَصْد 266¹⁵

القَطَاط 836¹² (var. القَطَاط and القَطَاط)

قَصْر 175⁹

القَطَطَات 640¹⁵

قَلَاخ 437¹⁸

قَلْبَى 107^{6 14}

قَنَّان 39¹⁰ (text doubtful), or القَنَّان 39¹¹

قَسْرِين 380⁹ 1091⁸

قَنْطَرَة at al-Baḡra 738¹⁹

قَنْة الْحَمْر 448¹⁰

قَو 110⁵ 250⁴ 478¹⁴ 633² 680⁸ 992 notes⁴

قَرَوَى قَو see

القَوَان 42¹²

قَرَة أَخَوَى see القَوِيرَة 405⁵

ك

كَبَد 964⁶

كَطَمَة 217⁸ 343¹¹ 404 notes⁵ 482¹⁵ 789¹⁰

852¹ — see الكَوَامِل

كَبَدَب 947⁵ [construed as fem., see Bakri 465⁸]

كَتَلَة 147⁷ (O كَتَلَة)

الكَتِيب 286^{6 11}

الكَحِيل see المَرْج

الكَدِيدَان (?) 148¹

كَرْمَان 751⁸, or كَرْمَان 483³

كَرْمَة 21¹⁵

كَرْبَاء 323¹⁷ (see 297¹¹)

الْكَلاب site of a battle (called also يَوْم

الشَّعِيبَة) in which Salama ibn al-Ḥa-

rith al-Kindī overthrew his brother Shu-

rahbīl 289^{4 9} 292² 448¹³ 451¹³ 452⁴ seq.

(= 1072¹⁵ seq.) 693¹⁵ 887^{9 13} (= 458⁹)

888⁸, for the locality see 453⁵ (= 1074²)

and *Orientalische Studien* I 130: site of

a battle in which the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat

and the Ribab defeated the Madhhij and

their allies 149² seq. 448⁸ seq. 601¹ seq.

1025³ 1034¹, for the locality see 150²

seq., and for the date 448¹⁵: see also

467

الْكَلْبَاء 47¹⁶ (= 782⁸)

كَلْبَة 286² (as var.) 286⁵

الْكَنَاس 211¹³

كُنَاسَة 999¹⁸, or كُنَاسَة الْكَوْفَة 625¹⁹

كَنْيَل 60¹⁰ 79^{13 18} 760 notes³ 865⁵ 1000⁶ —

see عَوَل

كَبِيلَة 557¹⁶

الْكَوَامِل (= كَلَامَة) 343⁹ 379¹¹ 400⁷

الْكَوْفَة 12¹¹ 48¹ 118⁸ (= 972²) 308⁵ 358¹⁶

369² 434¹⁵ 494¹¹ 879¹² 896¹⁵ 919¹² 941¹⁰

999¹⁸ seq. 1089^{4 13} 1090¹⁸ 1091³

كَبِير 1095⁵

J

لَيْثَانُ 577⁶

لَيْثِي 467¹⁷

لَيْثِي 1038⁵, or ذَيْرُ لَيْثِي 1038¹⁰

لَصَافٍ 214¹² 220¹⁷ 310¹ 941⁵

لُغْلُغٌ 836¹² 1020¹⁵ 1021⁷

لُغَاظٌ 126¹⁰

لُغَاظٌ see الْقَطَاظُ

لُغَاظَاتُ 88¹¹

لَيْلِيَّةٌ 214^{11 15}

لَيْلِي site of a battle (identified by Abu 'Ubaida with that of Waridat 777⁷ cf. 112⁵) in which the Yarbū⁶ slew a man named 'Āriq 112²: see also 26⁶ 269¹¹ 270⁵ 620⁵

لَيْلِي حِدَابٌ see الْحِدَابُ

لَيْلِي حَبِيٍّ see حَبِيٍّ

لَيْلِي الْكَثِيبِ 57⁶

M

مَاسِطٌ 39¹⁸

مَاسِيسٌ 1038¹⁰

مَاسِي (النَّهْرُ الْمَاسِي =) 989¹⁵

مَتَالَعٌ 1095³

مُتَقَبٌ 920¹⁰ (see 865 notes¹)

مُتَقَبٌ 147⁷

مُتَجَاوِةٌ 226⁴

مُتَجَوِّلُ الْأَمْرِ 336³, or مَجَوِّلُ الْأَمْرِ 335¹¹

مُتَجَرِّاتٌ 155¹⁷

مُحَدَّثٌ (?) 925⁵

مُتَحَصِّبٌ 371¹⁵ 572⁷ 937⁴ 989³

مُحَصَّرٌ 673¹¹

مُحَلَّبٌ 630⁶

مُحَلَّمٌ 917¹¹

مُعْبِطٌ الْمَدْرَةِ see الْمَدْرَةُ

مَدِينَةُ 80¹⁴ 118⁹ (= 972³) 343⁵ seq. 349¹⁵

(= 365¹¹) 365¹² 383⁵ 396^{12 15} notes³

seq. 397¹⁸ 484¹² 529³ 546¹ 592⁴ 619⁵

699¹⁴ 715¹³ 717¹ seq. 798^{10 14} 811⁵ 930⁹

970¹⁶ 1048¹² seq. — see يَتَرَّبُ

مَدْحَجٌ 469³ (var. مَدْحَجٌ) — see Index

III s. v.

مَدْعَى 686¹

مَرٌ 136⁶

مَرَاضَانٌ 578⁸ 810¹⁶

مَرَانٌ 544¹¹

مَرْوِدٌ at al-Baḡra 116⁶ 166¹¹ 320⁶ seq. (cf.

624⁵ seq. 650⁹ 683¹¹ 844⁹) 428^{10 15}

607¹⁷ 737¹⁷ 738⁷ 790⁷, called also مَرْوِدٌ

مَرْوِدٌ 113⁹ seq. 115⁵ 720¹⁵ 730¹⁵ 731³

720¹⁴ الْمَرِيدَانِ .

507⁹ مَرَجُ الْكَأْكَبِيلِ or 507⁹ الْمَرْج

353¹⁰ 356⁶ 366¹⁰ 369¹³ مَرَوْ (or مَرَوْ)

site of a battle (called also *يوم المروت*) in which the Yarbu' defeated (الغنائب)

and slew Bah'r ibn 'Abdallah al-Kus-hairi 70^{5 18} 72¹⁹ 386² 388¹⁰ 483³ seq. 709¹⁶ 835¹⁴: see also 13¹⁵ seq. 108¹⁴ 746³ seq. 812¹⁰ 891⁷

492⁵ مَرُوتُ السُّخَامَةِ (= المَرُوت)

at Mecca 996⁵ المَرُوتَانِ

450¹⁰ مَرْدَلَفَةُ

115¹³ (see 117⁶) 368¹⁴ 993¹⁴ المَرُونَ

829 notes ⁷ (as var.) مَسْجَلَانِ

68¹³ مَسْتَحِج

1091⁸ مَسْكِينِ

659² مَسْلَحِ

see مَسْلَحَتَا تَيْسِ

1025³ cf. 1034 notes ² مَسْلَحَةُ

see المَشْعَرِ

149⁶ الْمَشْقَرِ

341⁵ 774⁶ (= 62¹²) 903⁹ 925¹ مَصْرَ

at Medina 344¹⁶ 396¹³ 768¹³ الْمُصَلَّى

1099³ الْمُصَدِّ

333⁹ مَنَارِ

172¹³ الْمَطَالِي

930¹¹ الْمَعَادِينِ (?)

390¹ 593¹¹ مَعِيرَ

i. e. the halting-place at 'Arafat 568³ 591¹ الْمَعْرِفَ

927¹⁶ مَعْرُوفَ

93³ 94¹⁴ الْمَعْنَقَةِ

see مَعُونَةَ بِئْرِ مَعُونَةَ

631⁵ الْمُغْيِيلِ

145⁴ الْمُقَادِ

at al-Baṣra 831⁶ مَقْبَرَةُ بَنِي شَيْبَانَ

217 notes ² 851¹⁶ 852¹⁰ 953¹⁰ 1017⁹, الْمَقَرَّ
or 382¹ 953⁸ 1001¹⁴ الْمَقَرَّانِ

911⁷ مَقِيدَ

350¹⁰ مَكْرَانَ

80¹⁸ 90¹⁵ 118¹⁵ 366³ 607¹¹ 653² seq. مَكَّةَ
(cf. 1084⁶) 768¹³ 783² 803¹³ 805¹⁸

637⁶ 674¹ 1082⁷ 1086¹⁶ الْمَلَا

site of a battle (called also *يوم مَلَوْفَ*) in which the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manant defeated the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 386³ seq. [var. مَلَوْفِ Bakrī 539⁷, مَلَوْفِ or مَلَوْفِ Yaḳut IV 632¹⁷]

610¹⁰ الْمُلقَى

60¹³ 896⁹ مَلَبِمَ

مَلِيحَة 547 seq. 7310 748 (= 548) 2857 2864

58017 5815 5825 9987 — see الأياد and

حَوْنَل

مِنَى see مَنَا

مَنْعِي 7115

الْمَنْقَى 6338

مِنَى (or مَنَا 2844 seq. 95817 108211) 2229

37113 3934 4492 45010 seq. 5727 5913

9137 92215 9374 9601 96915

المَوْصِل 2992 (= 8854) 10919

مُوتَان 89513

المَوْثَر 9976

مُوتَيْس 1027 (MSS مويسر)

مَيْسَان 36714 57410 6215

ن

نَاطِرَة 601

النَّبَا a name which belonged to two dis-

tinct localities, one of which was occupied by the descendants of Kuraiz ibn Rab'ra [see Yāqūt IV 7366 seq.] and the other by the Bakr ibn Wa'il 16412 seq.: the latter place was the site of a battle in which Kaïs ibn 'Aṣim al-Minkarī defeated the Bakrites 1475 (= 32814) 3284 102311 16 seq.: see also 7014 1238 seq. 16410 15 20510 68710

نَمِيَّة (?) 87313

ذو نَجَب 108017 — see ذَو النَّجْبَةِ

نَجْد 10113 4271 43219 44513 45013 51012

5449 6872 6887 77515 79516 9313 10146

102011 10327 10788

نَجْرَان in South Arabia: raided by al-Akra'

ibn Ḥabīs al-Mujashīr 466 seq. 44513

6004 seq. 60311 69816 seq.: see also 1502

15317 4694 6887 10791

نَجْرَان near al-Kufa 6007

النَّكِيرَة 5796 (var. النُّكِيرَة) 850 notes 4

(as var.)

النَّحْل 1365

نَحْلَتَان 5917

النَّسَار site of a battle in which the Ribab

and the Asad ibn Khuzaima defeated the

Tamīm and the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 2386

seq. 38813 seq. 4924 7907 seq. (cf. the

divergent account 10646 seq.): see also

23718 (?) 25715 seq. 2581 seq.

نَضَاد 921 5241 (= 90818) 5404

نَطَاع 95913

نَعَامَة 2020

النَّمَقَى see نَعَف النَّمَقَى

نَعْمَان 54815 5516 55515

النَّقَا 26716 (= 2376) 4782 8121 — see the

following

نَقَا الْاَحْسَنِ (or نَقَا الْاَحْسَنِينَ 8122) site

of a battle (called also يَوْم الْاَحْسَنِ

يَوْم فُلَك يَوْم الشَّقِيْقَة يَوْم الْاَحْسَنِينَ

يَوْم النَّقَا and الْاَمِيل in which the

Ḍabba defeated the Shaibān and slew
Bisṭām ibn Kāis 190⁹ seq. 234¹ seq. 812⁵

بِئْمَ site of a battle (called also بِئْمَ
أَعْبَارَ) in which the Ḍabba defeated the
‘Abs and slew ‘Umāra ibn Ziyād 193¹²
194¹⁵; see also 158¹¹

النَّمِيرِ 844 notes¹ (as var.)

النَّمِيرَةِ 850⁶

نَيْرٍ 355¹² 357⁵ (see *Additions and Cor-*
rections) 357¹²

نَيْرِ بَيْنِ 829¹¹ (var. نَيْرِ بَيْنِ)

نَيْرِ مَعْقِلِ 367¹³

النَّيْرَوَانِ 639¹⁴

نَيْرِ يَزِيدَ بْنِ اَلْمَقْلَبِ 367¹⁴

نَيْيَ حَمَامَةِ 935⁵

النَّوْبَيْفِ 47¹⁶

النَّيْرِ 524¹ (= 908¹⁸) 540⁴

8

X | اَلْبَيْءَةِ the well at which Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr
and his companions were slain by the
‘Abs 95¹⁴ 96¹⁷ 239¹ 420¹⁰

قُبُودِ 428¹⁶ 431¹³

قَبَجَرِ 25⁹ 41¹⁰ 98⁶ 419¹⁵ 420¹⁷ 526⁶ 542
notes² 737¹⁴ 810¹ 917¹¹

قَرَامِيَتِ a place which gave its name to a
war between the Ḍibāb and the Ja‘far

ibn Kilāb in the time of Ibn az-Zubair
527¹⁵ 916¹⁶ 923 notes³ 927³ seq. 929¹⁵;
see also 469 notes³ (apparently a scri-
bal error)

قَرَاةِ 727²⁰ 731⁵ — see 684¹²

قَرَابَاتِ 525¹³ — see قَرَابَاتِ

الْقَيْدِ 383³ (= 384¹³)

عَيْتِ 267⁴

9

وَادِي السَّبْعِ 80¹⁸ 802⁵ 969⁷

وَادِي الْقَرْيِ 345¹¹

وَادِي اَلتُّورِيَعَةِ see اَلتُّورِيَعَةِ

وَارِدَاتِ (or اَلْوَارِدَاتِ 112²) 86¹⁶ 460¹⁹ 461⁵
777³ — see اَلْقَلْبِ

وَسِطِ 367⁴ 380¹⁶

وَقِصَّةِ 168⁹

وَقِمْ (or وَقِمْ, at Medina) 344¹⁶ 396¹⁵

وَلَارِ 330¹¹ and notes⁴ seq. 341⁵

وَبَالِ 304¹⁴ (as var.) 473¹⁹ (= 703¹¹)

اَلْوَيْدِ 934 notes³ 956 notes², or اَلْوَيْدِ
389 notes¹ seq. — see the following

اَلْوَيْدِ site of a battle (called also بِئْمَ
اَلْحَبْلِ) in which the Nahshal defeated
the Hilāl 375¹² 389⁴ 390¹

اَلْوَيْدِ 158⁵ 850 notes⁴ (as var.) 1021⁸
1022¹⁵

الْوَشْم 395⁹

وَضَاع 286³

الْوَقِيط site of a battle in which the La-

hazim defeated the Darim 305⁵ seq. 307⁷

310⁵ seq. 425¹² seq. 426⁶ 442⁶ 865¹⁰

(= 308³) 938⁴ 1020⁹

الْوَقِيطَان (= الوَقِيط) 311⁹ 836¹²

وَلَوْلَان 618¹

و

يَبْرِيس 330 notes ⁵ 559¹¹ 575¹¹ 576⁶ 599¹⁰

and notes ⁵ (as var.)

يَتَرَب 147⁶

يَتَرَب 445¹¹ 1012¹ — see يَتَدِينَة

يَذْبُل 214³ 713⁵ 895⁴

الْيَرْمُوك 365⁹

يَسِر 1088⁶ seq.

الْيَعْرَبِيَّة 93¹⁷

يَلْمَلَم 92¹

يَلْبِل 212⁸

الْيَمَامَة 21¹³ 61¹ 98¹⁵ 244¹¹ 355¹³ 420¹² seq.

539¹² 839⁴ 934¹¹ 1081¹⁰

الْيَمِين 467¹¹ 182³ 445¹⁵ 534¹⁶ 777⁸ 1093¹³

— see also Index III s. v. الْيَمَانِيَّة

الْيَنْسُوعَة 49¹⁴ (= 783¹³)

GLOSSARY

*Geminate roots are here treated as trilateral; thus أَمَّ and its derivatives
are placed between أَمَل and أَنَّ*

- أَبَدَ. أَبَدَ *period of time* 133⁴
- أَبَدَى. أَبَدَى (pl. of أَبَدَى) *wild animals, hence original poems* 325¹¹ 651¹³
- أَبَرَّ. أَبَرَّ (maṣd. of أَبَرَّ i.) *the fertilising of palm-trees* 354¹⁵
- أَبَسَ. أَبَسَ i. *to compel* 94² 314¹³
- أَبَسَ. أَبَسَ (?) see 583⁶
- أَبَسَ. أَبَسَ *to be seized by violence (?)* 27¹¹
- أَبَشَ. أَبَشَ see 450²
- أَبَضَ. أَبَضَ *the inner sides of the knees* 845⁷
- أَبَقَ. أَبَقَ i. *to run away* 41¹⁰ 283⁴
- أَبَلَّ. أَبَلَّ (= أَبَلَّ) 91¹⁵ 447³ 458⁵
- أَبَلَّ. أَبَلَّ (pl. of أَبَلَّ) 314⁵
- أَبَلَّ. أَبَلَّ see 210¹
- أَبَلَّ. أَبَلَّ coll. *herds of camels* 244¹⁵
- أَبَوَ. أَبَوَ يا أَبَتَا 194¹, see notes⁸ seq.: (صاحب) 192¹⁴
- أَبَى. أَبَى a. *to render a thing impossible for a person, with* لِ *of the pers. and acc. of the thing* 585¹⁰, *with* لِ *and* أَبَى 156¹⁸ 461¹⁶, *with* أَبَى *only* 546¹⁸, *with* لِ *but without obj.* 573⁵ (text doubtful): أَبَى اللَّهِ *exclam. God forbid that it should be otherwise!* 147¹ 947⁶

آبَى (4th conj.) trans. *to disgust a person (acc.)* 656¹⁶ (?): intrans. to fail 6⁶ 758¹³

تَابَى to dissent from (with عَلَى) 729⁷ 738¹⁴

أَوَابَ (pl. of أَيْبَى) camels that do not conceive 613⁸

أَفَى proud, fierce 668¹⁸

أَتَمَّ an assembly of mourners 53¹⁴ 282¹ 585⁸ 969¹¹, pl. مَاتَمَّ 391¹⁶

أَتَى (3rd conj.) to visit 1082¹

أَذْوَةٌ tribute 66⁹ 299¹⁴

أَذَرَ u. to mark the foot of a camel (acc.) 447⁹: pass. to be marked with dishonour 73²

أَثَرَ achievements 355¹⁸: renown 954¹¹

أَثَرَ (فِي إِثْرِهَا =) 515¹³

أَثَرَةٌ selfishness 99⁷

أَسْتَشَارَ id. 875¹²

مَآثِرَةٌ prestige 214⁷, pl. مَآثِرَاتُ 774⁸, or مَآثِرُ 263² 264¹⁹ 792¹⁵

مَآثُورٌ transmitted (of a speech) 96⁴: streaked (epith. of a sword) 924⁶ 926¹², coll. مَآثُورَةٌ 565³

مَسْتَأْثَرَاتُ exclusive privileges 391⁶

أُتِفَ to be propped with stones (of a cauldron) 567⁸

تَأْتَفَ to surround an enemy (acc.) 313¹⁵

أُتِلَ to plant, establish 611²

أُتِلَ coll. tamarisk-trees 158⁸ 542⁸

أُتِلَ root, metaph. 645¹⁷

أُتِمَ ثم تَأْتَمَّ يَمِينِي — أُنِمَ my oath was not uttered in vain 54⁶ (= 74⁷)

- أَجِمَّ. أَجِمٌّ *scorching heat* 246² 755¹⁰
- أَجَدَ. مُوجَدٌ *fastened (said of an ass)* 794¹⁰; *firm, solid* 617⁷
- أَجَرَ. اِجْتَسَبَ (= اِجْتَسَبَ) with acc. 282⁸ seq.
- أَجَلٌ. أَجَلٌ *a troop of antelopes* 135⁶, pl. أَجَالٌ 275²
- أَجَلٌ. أَجَلٌ (pl. of أَجَلٌ) *death* 283⁷
- أَجِمَّ. أَجِمَّ *to be weary of a thing (acc.)* 724²
- أُجِنُّ. أُجِنٌّ *dirty water* 55¹⁵
- أُجِنٌّ. id. 100¹
- أَجْنَةٌ. أَجْنَةٌ *wells full of dirty water* 1011¹²
- أَحِمَّ. أَحِمٌّ *gasping (subst.)* 70¹
- أَحَدٌ. أَحَدٌ *each one of them (= وَاحِدٌ مِنْهُمْ)* 1091¹⁹; for كَبِيرٌ أَحَدٌ see under كَبِيرٌ pl. أَحْدَانٌ *single individuals* 673⁶
- أَحْصَى. إِحْصَانٌ *hatred* 382⁸
- أَخَذَ. أَخَذَ *u. to occupy territory (with ب)* 506¹⁴ 700¹³ 896¹³; أَخَذَتْ فِيهِ الشَّرَابُ 194³, metaph. أَتَخَذْتُ مَا خَذَهَا 359¹³; لَا يَأْخُذُ ذَلِكَ فِي قُتَيْبَةٍ 194³, metaph. *it (i. e. war) has pursued its course* 1026¹
- أَخَذَ. مَأْخُودٌ *punished* 344⁷
- أَخَرَ. أَخَرَ أَخْرَ (= إِلَى أَخْرِ) *till the end of ...* 411¹⁵, cf. أَخَرَ أَخْرَ Akhtal 128⁶
- أَخْرَى. أَخْرَى (مَرَّةً أُخْرَى) *again* 308¹¹; *spiritual advantage (as opp. to دُنْيَا)* 428¹⁶ (in the parallel passage أَخْرَى 431²): *the rear-guard of an army* 602⁸ 1021¹⁰, pl. أَخْرِيَاتٌ *hinder part* 73¹¹ 191¹⁵ 235² 1069⁷
- أَخْرَى. أَوَاخِرُ (pl. of أَخْرَى) *the hinder part of a saddle* 329² 496¹⁵ 883¹⁰
- أَخْرَى. مُسْتَأْخَرٌ *refuge* 169⁸
- أَخُو. أَخٌ (= صَاحِبٌ) 192¹² seq. 269⁹, cf. إِخْوَانُ الصَّغَا 933⁶ (= 386 notes¹⁴): pl. أَخَوَانٌ *our brethren (from a form أَخَوَانٌ, like بَنَوَانٌ)* 921²

- أَدْرَ hernia 18²
 أَدْرَ (pl. of أَدْرَ) id. 248⁸
 أَدْرَ one who suffers from hernia 248⁹ seq.
- أَدُوَ equipment for fighting 1098¹³
 مَوْدُ well-armed 642¹⁰
- أَذَ 228¹⁶ (?) 365⁶ (أَذَا مَا =)
- أَذَنَ to receive a declaration of war 640⁸
 أَذَنَ (4th conj.) to threaten, with acc. 60⁴ 338¹³, with acc. and بَ 1015⁹,
 أَذَنَ بِأَذَنَ to declare war against (with acc.) 640¹⁴
 أَذَنَ the act of listening 963⁵
- أَذَى coll. leaves 390¹⁷ 391⁷ 651⁶, pl. أَوَاضَى 418¹¹ (= 1070¹³) 506¹ 791²
- أَرْبَ desire, lust 249¹⁰
 أَرْبَ (pl. of أَرْبَ) pieces of bone or flesh 434¹⁶
 أَرْبَبَ crafty 503⁵
- أَرْثَ see 421⁴
 رَقْدَ the place where a fire is lighted 421⁴
- أَرْشَ compensation for a wound 927¹⁰
- أَرْضَ coll. a kind of shrub 111¹⁴
- أَرْكَ coll. a shrub of which tooth-sticks are made 1005⁸
- أَرَمَ head, summit 914 notes² seq.: cairn placed over a grave 1097¹³,
 pl. أَرَامَ cairns 268⁶: for the forms أَرَمَ, أَرَمَى, أَرَامَ, and أَرَمِيَّاتَ see
 490¹⁴ seq.
- أَرَوَمَةَ, or أَرَوَمَةَ in the dialect of the Tamīm 771², stem, hence noble origin
 278³ 622⁴ 684¹¹ 746² 771¹ 834⁵, coll. أَرَوَمَ 289⁵

- أَرَبٌ. أَرَبٌ^٥ dimin. of أَرَبٌ^٥ 57¹¹
- أَرَى. أَرَى^٥ a place where beasts are tied up 26¹⁴ 712³, pl. أَرَايَ^٥ 395⁹ 788² 799⁴
- أَزَرَ. أَزَرَ^٥ to put on a waist-wrapper (أَزْرٌ), metaph. 993³ 997¹¹
- أَزَرَ. أَزَرَ^٥ — أَزَرَ^٥ to gird the waist, i. e. to grow up 719¹
- أَزَرَ. أَزَرَ^٥ even (of teeth) 1008¹⁰
- أَزَفٌ. أَزَفٌ^٥ battle-field 401² 460¹⁹ 746⁶ 757⁷ 764¹³
- أَزَلٌ. أَزَلٌ^٥ narrowness, difficulty 163¹⁷
- أَزَلٌ. أَزَلٌ^٥ narrow space, i. e. battle-field 253¹²
- أَزَمٌ. أَزَمَ^٥ i. to bite 115⁷ 1094¹¹
- أَزَمٌ. أَزَمَ^٥ prone to bite 310⁵, pl. أَزَمَ^٥ 16⁵
- أَزَنٌ. أَزَنَ^٥, or أَزَنَ^٥, a kind of lance (see Lisan XVII 348¹¹) 118¹ 565³
- أَزَنٌ. أَزَنَ^٥ id. 565³ note
- أَزَنٌ. أَزَنَ^٥ id. 565⁵
- أَسَبٌ. أَسَبٌ^٥ see 705¹¹
- أَسَرَ. أَسَرَ^٥ to give oneself up as a captive 191¹⁴ 314¹⁰
- أَسَرَ. أَسَرَ^٥ coll. joints of the body 38¹
- أَسَرَ. أَسَرَ^٥ kinsfolk 73² 609⁶ 794³
- أَسَرَ. أَسَرَ^٥ thong for binding captives 873⁹
- أَسَفٌ. أَسَفٌ^٥ sorrow, regret 574⁷
- أَسَكَ. أَسَكَ^٥ (= أَسَكَ^٥) see 311⁹, du. 845⁷ 1017⁵
- أَسَلَ. أَسَلَ^٥ see 185⁴
- أَسَلَ. أَسَلَ^٥ spear-heads 69¹⁸ 185³ 887¹³ 934⁷
- أَسَى. أَسَى^٥ (pl. of أَسَى^٥) habits 222³

- أسو. آسى (3rd conj.) to help 933⁵ (= 386 notes¹⁵)
- آسى to console oneself by citing some similar example (إِسْوَة) of misfortune, with ب 384⁹
- أَؤاسٍ (أَؤاسِي or أَؤاسِيَّة pl. of أَؤاسِي) pillars 538¹¹ seq.
- تَافٍ patience, self-control (?) 409¹⁶
- أَسِي physician 109⁵, pl. آسُون 131¹
- أَشَا coll. small palm-trees 514¹³
- أَشَب (؟) see 583⁶
- أَشَب thickly wooded 898¹⁰
- أَشَاب a mixed multitude 450²
- أَشَابَة id. 424⁷
- إِيتَشَاب confusion 449¹⁷
- مُتَآشِب mixed, confused 263¹⁰
- مُوتَشَب made of mixed metal, epith. of a sword 436¹⁴
- أَشَر see 852⁴, pl. مَآشِر saws, metaph. the claws of beetles 256¹⁷
- أَشِي see under أَشَا
- أَصَد closed i. e. withheld 59³ (= 785³)
- أَصَر hay, fodder 97¹³; pl. أَوَاصِر ties of kinship 155⁸
- أَصَار (pl. of إِصْر) burdens 1013¹³
- أَبَصَر dry hay used as fuel 1001¹²
- أَصِيل evening 192² (= 235¹⁵), pl. أَصَائِل 221¹³ 370⁹, applied to a single evening 603¹⁵ 632⁵
- أَصَل in the evening 206¹⁸ 932⁵
- أَضَى surface of water 154¹², coll. أَضَا 508¹ 1032¹³, pl. إِضَا 508⁶

- أَطَّرَ. مَوَّطَّرٌ *bent* 673¹²
- أَضَلَّ. أَضَلَّ (pl. of إِضْلٌ or إِضْلٌ) *flanks of horses* 288², see *Ḥamāsa* 76²¹
- أَضَلَّ. أَضَلَّ (pl. of أَيْضَلٌ) *id.* 102¹¹, see Ahlwardt *Nab.* N^o. 2 v. 7
- أَفَدَّ. أَفَدَّ *to draw near, become imminent* 213²
- أَفَرَّ. أَفَرَّ *quick, nimble* 876¹⁵
- أَفَقَّ. الْأَفَقِيُّ (pl. of أَفَقٌ) i. e. *all mankind* 743³
- أَقَلَّ. أَقَلَّ (pl. of أَقِيلٌ) *young camels* 26³ 560¹³
- أَكَلَّ. أَكَلَّ u. metaph. *to illtreat* 239¹⁷ 1058⁶
- تَأَكَّرَ *to itch* 206⁴
- أَكَّرَ (= أَكَّرَ pl. of أَكَّةٌ) *royal grants of land* 156⁵
- أَكْوَلَتْ *that which is liable to be devoured* 947³
- أَكَمَّ. أَكِيمَةٌ *hillock* 6³
- أَلَّ. الْأَلَّةُ *a kind of tree* 191¹⁷ (= 235¹³) 192⁸ (= 236⁴)
- أَلَّبَ. أَلَّبَ *to excite enmity* 230²
- الذَّى. الذَّى for الذَّى or الذَّى 460⁹
- أَلَفَ. أَلَفَ (تَأَلَفَ = تَأَلَفَ) 548⁹, see foot-note
- تَأَلَفَ *to treat as a friend (with acc.)* 1092¹⁶: part. pass. *trained* (epith. of a falcon) 555⁹ (var. مَتَأَلَفَ), *pacified* (said of an enemy) 572¹²
- مَوَّفَّ. مَوَّفَّ ? 557⁷
- مَوَّتَلَفَ. مَوَّتَلَفَ ? 106⁵
- أَلَفَ. تَأَلَفَ *to flash* 694¹⁴
- أَلَّ. أَلَّ (fem.) *message* 675⁴
- مَلَّحَ. مَلَّحَ *id.* 76¹⁸ (= 315¹⁹)

- أَلَيْتَ ²⁶ *short spear* 406¹¹, coll. أَلَيْ 1063⁹
أَلِمَ ²⁷ *تَلِمَ or تَلِمَ (= تَلِمَ)* 53¹⁵
أَلِهَ ²⁸ *نَمِ أَنْتَ أَنْ = لِهَ* *be assured that ...* 144¹⁷
أَلُو ²⁹ *feeble* 96¹², pl. fem. أُولَى 286¹¹
أَيْتَلَى ³⁰ *to cease, desist (absol.)* 230¹⁰ 712¹²; *to cease from (with acc.)* 690¹
أَيْتَى ³¹ *(= عَيْتَ or عَيْتَ)* 256⁶; *in addition to ...* 986¹; *descended from (=*
مَنْسُوبٌ إِلَى) 266¹ 615¹² 758⁸
أَيْتَيْنِ (= أَيْتَيْنِ) 818¹⁴
أَلَاكَ، أَوْلَاكَ، أَلَاكَ، أَوْلَاكَ see 288⁶ seq.
أَلَيْتَ ³² *vow* 458⁹ (= 887¹³) 754³
أَمَّا ³³ *if* 153¹⁷ 210⁶ 984¹ (?)
أَمْرٌ ³⁴ *abundant* 52⁴
أَمِيرٌ ³⁵ *adviser* 7⁸ 964³
أَمْرٌ ³⁶ *sharpened (said of lances)* 1003 notes ²
أَمَلٌ ³⁷ *du. أَمَلَانِ* *i. e. in a state of hesitation* 675¹⁵
أَمَلٌ ³⁸ (pl. of أَمِيلٌ) *belts of sand* 286¹¹ 704¹⁶
أَمَمَ ³⁹ *u. to wound on the skull* 2³ 20⁵ 338¹³ (?) 762² 1080⁴ 1084³
* أَمَ ⁴⁰ *أَمَ الرَّأْسِ وَيَلِ* see 109⁵; *أَمَ الرَّأْسِ (= وَيَلِ الرَّأْسِ) alas for the*
earth! 192¹ (235¹⁷): يَا فَكَلْ أَمَّاهُ: 943¹⁰
أَمَمَ ⁴¹ *suitable, seemly* 106⁴ 645¹⁶
أَمَامَ ⁴² (= أَمَامَ) 821¹⁴
أَمَامَ ⁴³ *a wound on the skull* 2⁴ 20⁵
أَمِيمٌ ⁴⁴ *one whose skull is wounded* 109¹ 121⁹ 308¹¹ 618¹⁹

- أَمِيمٌ (pl. of أَمِيمٌ? see Lisan XIV 299¹¹ seq.) *missiles for breaking the skull* 370¹⁸
- مَامُونَةٌ (= أَمَةٌ) 846¹²
- أَمِنَ. اسْتَأْنَفَ to think oneself safe 977⁹
- أَمِنَ — بِلَادُ الْأَمَنِ i. e. Mecca 804⁸
- مُؤْمِنٌ enjoying quiet 988¹
- أَمُو. أَمٌ (pl. of أَمَةٌ) 476¹³ 967⁸ 1027⁸
- أَن. أُنْ because, foll. by a perf. 51¹² (= 785⁶) 93⁴ 170¹² 819², by an im-
perf. subj. 65⁹ 97² 503¹¹: redundant after لَمَّا 57¹⁶ 58¹
- أَن if, foll. by the energ. mood 153⁷ (text doubtful)
- أَنْثَ. مَثْنَاتٌ see 871¹⁰
- أَنْحَ. أَنْحٌ one who pants under a burden 745⁴
- أَنْسَ. أَنْسٌ or إِنْسٌ pleasantness 631¹¹
- إِنْسِيٌ coll. mankind 100⁴
- نَسَ. نَسٌ construed as sing., عَذَا النَّاسِ 393¹⁴ (see Ibn Hishām 355¹², Ibn Sa'd I 59¹¹ and Ṭabarī Gloss. s. r. نَوَسَ)
- نَوَسَ a few men 723⁴
- تَنْسَ the condition of being inhabited 295²
- مَانَسَ inhabited 172¹³
- أَنْفَ. اسْتَأْنَفَ — مَا اسْتَأْنَفُ what I shall do in the future 460¹⁴
- أَنْفٌ tip of the ear 2²: boundary of a place 48¹³ (= 782¹⁶)
- أَنْفٌ proud 278⁴
- أَنْفٌ fresh 663¹⁰

- آنفاً *adv. just now* 80¹⁵
- موتنف *begun afresh, i. e. variable (epith. of fortune)* 461⁵
- أنف *culture* 545¹
- موتنف *agreeable, charming* 889¹¹
- أنم *789⁴ 1009¹⁴*
- أنى *I. it is time that ... foll. by أن 38¹⁷, by ل 796⁹*
- استأنى *to await (with acc.)* 443⁸
- أنى *subst. hope, expectation* 245¹⁷; *adj. slow in moving (epith. of a woman)* 136² 514⁸
- أنى (pl. of أنى or أنى) *times, hours* 1078⁸
- أنى *where? 457⁸ (= 1077⁹, read أنى for أنى): wheresoever* 117¹⁵; *howsoever* 257¹⁴
- أعاب *skin* 22⁵
- أعل *an inhabited place* 165¹⁶
- أوب *تأوب to come back from war* 147¹³; *to return to (with acc.)* 487⁹
- أود *تأود to bend oneself in walking* 706¹²
- أند *id.* 706¹²
- مأود *misfortunes* 611⁸ (see under أيد)
- أور *استأور to take fright* 926¹⁰
- أور *the glow of fire* 857² *أور*
- أول *لأن يتأول الدمين - تأول* 744⁶
- ألت *state, condition* 245¹
- ألت *see* 813³

- أَوَّل coll. ancestors 187⁹ 710⁵ 715⁹
- أَوَّلَى *vanguard of an army* 1021¹⁰
- أَوَّام violent thirst 1007¹³ 1012 notes ⁴ (read أَوَّامَة الْأَوَّامِ ?)
- أَوَّان age, period of life 890¹²
- أَوَّاه to groan 427⁴
- أَوَّاه used to emphasise the possessive suffix 319⁴
- أَوَّاه power of God 552¹⁶
- أَوَّاه the lower slopes of a mountain etc. 834⁵; metaph. support, stay 834⁷
- أَوَّاه misfortunes 311¹ (see under أَوَّاه)
- أَوَّاه a curse upon her! 985⁴
- أَوَّاه hopeless 27¹
- أَوَّاه grove 676⁸ 890¹⁴
- أَوَّاه or أَوَّاه mountain-goat 164⁹ (= 597⁵) 230⁶ 709¹
- أَوَّاه I. to be bereaved (especially of a husband or wife) 925⁵
- + أَوَّاه (pl. of أَوَّاه) 925³ +
- أَوَّاه fatigue 54³ 557⁹
- أَوَّاه with 683²
- أَوَّاه to be summoned by cries (said of beasts) 954¹
- أَوَّاه far off 69³ (= أَوَّاهَات 300¹⁵) 489¹⁰ seq. 632⁸ 812⁶

ب

- ب as the equivalent of ب 913⁷ (cf. 913¹)
- ب sort, kind 306¹³
- ب (pl. of بَاشَة) flesh of the breast 221¹⁸

- بأس . باس — اَلْقَيْتُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ يَسْـَٔمَ you have pitted them one against the other 359^a
 بوسى evil (subst.) 46¹⁶
 بئيس disastrous 314¹⁹
 باؤ . باو pride 338⁷
 ببيل . بابلية Babylonian wine 543¹⁵
 بنت . ابت to articulate 359¹¹
 بتر . بر u. to cut off 816¹⁰
 باتر sharp (epith. of a sword) 491¹
 بثث . بث care, trouble 503¹⁶ 632⁷
 بجد . جاد a kind of cloth used for wrapping up skin-bottles 1086¹
 تجس . تاجس to burst out 804¹⁴
 جبل . اجل (pl. of اجل) veins of the thigh 446⁴ 649¹⁷
 مجل . مجل honoured 712³
 حبح . حبوحة the interior of a place 655¹⁰
 ححت . حات to be frank, sincere 43⁶
 حث . اثاثت to scoop up 14¹⁸
 حح . حة hoarseness 3⁷
 حر . حر (= ريف) تحت هذا البحر under the shelter of this fertile land
 462¹¹: pl. بحر seas, metaph. chieftains 375³ 699⁴ 743⁵ 764⁶
 صخرة see صخرة
 حخت . حخت coll. Bactrian camels 483³
 خاني (pl. of خاني) id. 361⁸
 خست see 244¹⁴

- خِر. ^وخِر odour 17¹⁵
- خص. ^صخَص the flesh near the hoof (in camels) 558¹²
- خل. ^لخَل to find a person stingy 129¹² 565¹
- بدأ. ^أبَدَأ a. to start on a journey 557¹⁵
- ^ببَدَأ beginning 96¹³
- بدد. ^تاَسْتَبَدَّ to act independently 642¹⁵
- ^دبَدَاد single combat 472¹¹
- ^دبَدَاد adv. in a state of dispersion 194¹⁷ 228¹²
- يدر. ^ربَادَر to obtain a thing before some one else (with 2 acc.'s) 447¹⁰
- بدل. ^لبَادَل to substitute (with acc. and ب) 712¹⁵
- بدن. ^نبَدَن a short coat of mail 192⁴ (= 235²⁰), pl. ^نأَبْدَان 883¹ 898¹³; ^نبَدَنِيّ نو بَدَنِيّ a fight at close quarters 677⁹; ^نأَبْدَان السَّلَاح panoply 585⁷ [see Mubarrad 692¹¹ — Nöldeke "Beiträge" p. 136 translates "Waffenrüstung"]
- ^نبَدَن full (said of a bucket) 234⁵
- بدو. ^وبَدَا u. — ^وبَدَا لَهُ (= ^وبَدَا لَهُ فِي الْأَمْرِ) he changed his mind 1070⁸ [see Dozy "Supplément" s. v., Tabari II 1190⁷]
- ^يبَدِيَّة coll. nomads (opp. to ^يحَاضِرَة) 984¹⁶
- بذخ. ^خبَذَخ a. to exalt oneself 187¹ 689⁸
- ^خبَذَخ pride 927¹⁰
- ^خبَذَخ epith. of a mountain 759⁸, pl. ^خبَذَاخَات 700¹² 771¹⁵ (var. ^خبَوَازِيخ), applied to speech 777², ^خبَوَازِيخ lofty achievements 777⁹
- ^خبَذَاخ epith. of a poet 1046¹⁵
- ^خبَذَخ interj. 700¹⁶

- بَدَّ. *u. to outstrip* 505⁵ (as var.) 505¹¹
- بَذَر. *u. (= وَثَرَ) with ب* 968⁴
- تَبَيَّرَ *to be scattered, routed* 736⁷
- بَذَى. *a pawn (in chess), metaph. insignificant* 787⁷ 845¹⁵, pl. بِيَالَى 787⁷
- بَذَلَ. *to be left without protection* 301⁵ (text doubtful)
- بَذُو. *بَذُو foul-mouthed* 309²
- بَرَأ. *see أَبْرَأ under برى*
- بَرَّش. *(pl. of بَرَّش) claws* 17⁹ 617⁷
- بَرَّج. *to show oneself in gala dress* 264¹²
- بَرَّجَم. *see 186¹⁸*
- بَرَّجَم. *(pl. of بَرَّجَم, see 66¹⁶) finger-joints* 187¹
- بَرَّجَمِي. *a member of one of the clans called البَرَّجَم (see Index III)* 1086¹⁵ seq.
- بَرَّح. *to scorch, hence torment (with ب)* 500⁶
- بَرَّح. *desert* 141⁷
- بَرَّح. *(pl. of بَرَّح) unlucky omens* 502²
- أَبْرَح. *more painful* 500⁶ 506¹¹
- بَرَد. *metaph. teeth* 1005⁹
- بَرَد. *carrying hail (epith. of a cloud)* 290¹³
- بَرَد. *(pl. of بَرَد) garments of coloured wool* 814⁶
- مَبْرَد. — سَارَ مَبْرَدًا *to march in the cool part of the day* 1079⁹
- مَبْرَدَة. *a means of cooling oneself* 382⁶
- بَرَّذَع. *(pl. of بَرَّذَع) saddle-cloths, metaph. concubines* 704⁶

- بُرِّرَ to be victorious (with عَلِيّ) 85¹⁹ seq.
 بُرْءٌ (pl. of بُرْءٌ) berries of the tree called بُرْءٌ 1078⁸
 مَبْرُورٌ treated with filial affection 355⁸
 بُرْسٌ see 134²
 مَبْرُوعٌ to act spontaneously 489¹⁴
 بُرْعَسٌ (pl. of بُرْعَسٌ) adj. of good breed 26³
 بُرْقٌ u. to shine (said of the dawn) 50⁵
 بَارِقٌ epith. of a sword 310⁴
 بَارِقَةٌ the flash of a weapon 417⁶; pl. بَوَارِقٌ thunder-clouds 780¹⁶
 بُرُوقٌ a she-camel that drives away the male 78¹¹
 أَبَارِقٌ (pl. of أَبْرِقٌ, see 965¹⁰) tracts of sand and stones 57¹¹ seq. 761¹ 1082⁷
 بُرْقَعٌ (pl. of بُرْقَعٌ) women's veils 691¹³ 705¹⁰
 بُرْكٌ to kneel down in great numbers 14⁵
 بُرْكٌ coll. kneeling camels 946¹⁰, pl. بُرُوكٌ 953¹²; breast of a camel 311⁶
 بُرْكَاتٌ (pl. of بُرْكَةٌ, see Tabari Gloss.) the lower parts of a tunic 369⁸
 بُرْكَاءٌ battle-field 666⁶; steadfastness in battle 423¹³
 قَبْرُكٌ the act of kneeling 778⁸
 مَبَارِكٌ (pl. of مَبْرُكٌ) metaph. position, status 751¹²
 مَبْتَرِكٌ continuous (said of rain) 1009¹⁵
 بُرْمٌ to be at a loss for a thing (with ب), I was at my wits' end 389⁹ cf. 48³
 بُرْمَةٌ cooking-pot (especially of stone) 216¹³ 852⁶ (see 708³), pl. بُرْمٌ 287⁹ 1039⁴, or بُرْمٌ 215⁴

- ٢٢١٠ *string, waist-band* 120¹⁹
 ٢٢١١ (pl. of ٢٢١٠) *men who refuse to join in games of chance* 952⁸
 ٢٢١٢ *a sort of date* 32⁴
 ٢٢١٣ *to wear a ٢٢١٣* 277¹ (= 294⁶)
 ٢٢١٤ (pl. of ٢٢١٣) *hooded cloaks* 209⁸ 903¹⁶
 ٢٢١٥ see 134²
 ٢٢١٦ see 162⁷
 ٢٢١٧ I. *to wear away* (trans.) 134¹⁰ 788⁵
 ٢٢١٨ *to keep pace with, rival in speed* 138⁹ 176¹ 586¹⁰ 609¹¹
 ٢٢١٩ (= ٢٢١٨) *to cure* 842⁷ (as var.)
 ٢٢٢٠ *to race with one another* 610¹¹
 ٢٢٢١ *to confront, present oneself to a person* (with ل) 621⁵ 685¹²
 ٢٢٢٢ *to cut the tendon of a camel* 957⁵; pass. *to be worn away* 788⁵
 ٢٢٢٣ (pl. of ٢٢٢٣) *metal nose-rings for camels* 271⁶ 344¹⁰ 846⁶ 1010¹⁵;
anklets for women 986¹
 ٢٢٢٤ *a woman who bends her back in* 243³ seq. (= 1067¹ seq.)
 ٢٢٢٥ (pl. of ٢٢٢٥) *thick sticks* 341¹
 ٢٢٢٦ u. *to strip a fallen enemy* 301⁸ seq. (= 450¹⁵ 481¹⁶), pass. *to be*
stript off (said of clothes) 457³
 ٢٢٢٧ *to strip* 481¹³ 594³
 ٢٢٢٨ *weapons* 28¹ 693⁸ 735¹¹
 ٢٢٢٩ *the front tooth* of a camel 604¹⁷ 649¹⁴
 ٢٢٣٠ (pl. of ٢٢٣٠) *times of famine* 610¹⁷

- بَضْعٌ ^{٥٠٠} a piece of flesh 713³
- بَضِيعٌ ^{٥٠٠} flesh 656¹³
- بَطَحَ. تَبَطَّحَ to stretch oneself on the ground 355⁸ 382⁷
- مَبْطُوحٌ thrown down on his face 394⁸ (as var.)
- أَبْطَمٌ ^{٥٠٠} the bottom of a valley 510¹²
- بَطَاحَةٌ id. 60¹³ 700¹³ 1082¹¹, pl. بَاحٌ — آلُ الْبَاحِ i. e. the Kuraish 763¹⁶
- بَطَرَقَ. بَطَّرِيقٌ 383⁹
- بَطَطَ. بَطْ coll. ducks 230⁷
- بَضَنَ. بَطَّنَ to eat one's fill 4⁸ 146⁶ 859¹⁴
- مَسْتَبِطُ السَّيْفِ: استَبِطَنَ to march along the course of a river (acc.) 1092⁹
concealing a sword about his person 538¹⁴
- بَطْنٌ — بَطْنُهُ لِيَهْرَ used of the attitude of a man who allows himself
to roll down-hill 234¹² (cf. 190¹⁸): pl. بَطُونٌ concubines 704²
- بَاطِنٌ low-lying ground 780⁸
- بَطْنَةٌ petulance 17⁷
- بَطْنٌ (pl. of بَطْنٌ) straps for fastening saddles 641⁸
- بَطْنٌ (pl. of بَطْنٌ) full-fed 30¹ 226⁸ 893¹⁰
- الْبَطْنُ name of a constellation 520⁹
- مَبْطَانٌ glutton 314³ (= 762¹¹), applied to a woman 895¹
- مَتَبَاظِنٌ harbouring, meditating a design (with ب) 100⁸
- بَطَرٌ. بَطَارٌ see 398⁸
- بَعَثَ. بَعَثَ denom. from الْبَعِثُ 37¹⁶
- تَبَعَتْ to go forth (said of poetry, etc.) 33¹

أَنْبَعَثَ *to break forth into an utterance* 1084⁸ (read أَنْبَعَثَ) — see Ibn

Hishām 275⁹ 300²⁰

يَعِمُّ. يَعِمُّ *to be stabbed, metaph.* 855³

يَعِدُّ. يَعِدُّ with عَلَى of the pers. 582¹⁸

يَعِدُّ adv. *yet (after a negative)* 1024¹²

يَعْرِ. يَعْرِ pl. of يَعِيرُ 584³

يَعْرِ id. 676⁷

يَعَضُّ. يَغَضُّ مَفَضَّالِيْنَتِ يَغَضُّ نَوْمِكُ cf. 191⁷ 1026¹¹ — cf. مَفَضَّالِيْنَتِ

N^o. 14 v. 10

يَعْقُّ. يَعْقُّ *streaming (epith. of a rain-cloud)* 520⁸ 1009¹⁵

يَعْقُّ id. 261¹⁵

يَغْمُّ. يَغْمُّ *moan of a she-camel* 1012⁹

يَغِي. يَغِي *to seek* 688¹⁸

يَغِي *briskness, high spirits (in a camel)* 578¹⁶

يَغِي *female hireling* 495⁷ (= 656¹⁷)

يَغَا. يَغَا *search* 697¹⁴

يَقْرِ. يَقْرِ *a young camel extracted from the womb by slitting it open* 523⁸

يَقْعُ. يَقْعُ *black and white (epith. of a lamb)* 974¹²

يَقْقُ. يَقْقُ coll. *mosquitoes* 756⁸

يَقِي. يَقِي *horses still capable of running, i. e. not yet exhausted* 762⁷

يَكْرِ. يَكْرِ *to send early* 1090⁹

يَكْرِ applied to wine 549¹⁴; pl. أَكْدَرُ *first-fruits* 549⁹

يَكْرِ (pl. of يَكْرِ) *young camels* 2⁸

يَكَارُ id. 332¹⁷

يَكَرُّ *id.* 332³

أَيْكَارُ (pl. of يَكَرُّ) *mornings* 325¹⁴

مَيْكَرُ *early rain* 1090⁹

مَيْكَارُ *a wind that blows in the early morning* 866¹¹; *epith. of a battle* 872¹¹

يَكِي. اسْتَبْكِي *to be moved to tears* 418¹⁷ (= 952¹³)

تَبْكَاغَمَا (= تَبْكَاوَعَمَا) 310¹⁷

بَلْبَلُ. تُمْلُتُ *tumult* 298³, pl. بَلَالِيلُ 603¹²

بَلَتُ. بَلَتَ i. *to speak briefly* (absol.) 963⁸

بَلِجُ. تَبْلَجُ *to shine* 406²

بَلِجُ. أَبْلَجُ *proud* 26⁷ 27¹³ 367⁶ 906¹¹

بَلْدُ. بَلَدَ *to become inert, helpless* 412¹⁰

أَبْلَدُ see 797⁹

بَلِيدُ *helpless* 974 notes ⁵ (as var.)

مَبْلَدُ *without a floor* (said of a house) 797⁶

بَلَعُ. بَلَعَ *to suffice for a journey* (with acc. of the pers.) 74² seq.

بَلَقُ. بَلَقَ *a small tent* 32² seq. — see Lisān XI 307¹⁴

بَلَقُ (pl. of أَبْلَقُ) *piebald, horses* 1021⁹

بَلَالِيْقُ (pl. of بَلَوَقَةُ) *deserts* 520³

بَلِيعُ. بَلِيعُ *desert* 964¹², pl. بَلَايَعُ 685², *journeys through the desert* 704⁴

بَلْدُ. بَلَّ i. see 111¹⁵

أَبَلَّ intrans. *to recover from sickness* 111¹⁴, *from a wound* 166⁹

تَبَلَّلَ *to recover from fright*, maṣd. 1098¹³

بَلَالُ *a drink of water* 497¹

- بلالٌ *id.* 279¹⁶
- مِثْلٌ *swollen* (said of a bucket when full) 234⁵
- بلو. أَيْلَى *to render a service to a person* (acc.) 725¹¹⁸ 836⁴ (= 120¹⁸): *to make known, divulge* 160³ (?)
- بلى. بَلَى *to wear out* (absol.) 60⁴
- بَالَى تَبَلَّ (= تَبَلَّ) 343¹², تَبَلَّ (= تَبَلَّ) 283⁶ 543¹⁵
- أَيْلَى *to efface* 788²
- بناف. بَنَافٌ (pl. of بَنَافٌ) *the front(?) of a shirt* 369⁷
- بنى. بَنَى I. بَنَتْ بَيْتَهَا said of the wife, with عَلَى of the husband 595¹⁵, بَنَيْتَ (= بَنَى) *thou art married*, with ب of the husband 853¹⁴ (as var.) cf. 197¹⁸ with var. 1058¹³
- بَنَى *to marry one's daughter to a man* (with 2 acc.'s) 639⁹: *to entrust one's son to a man* (with 2 acc.'s) 652¹⁵
- أَيْنَمَا (= أَيْنَمَا) 52⁹ (= 785⁹) 547¹
- أَيْنَا applied to a tribe, أَيْنَا يَرْبُوع 68¹⁸ (var. عَتَابِ 300¹⁰)
- بَنَى (dimin. of بَنَى) 223¹⁰ (read أَيْنَى) 341⁴ 893⁸ 934⁸ 935¹⁴
- أَيْنَى (dimin. of بَنَى) 306⁵ seq.
- بهدل. تَهْدَلٌ *to be descended from Bahdala* 713¹⁰
- بهر. بَهْرٌ *open country* 1043⁴
- مِهْرٌ *weariet* (said of a horse) 938¹
- بهم. أَيْهَمٌ *to make an ambiguous statement* partic. 803⁷
- بهم. بَهْمٌ coll. *kids* 259⁷ 370⁷
- بهم (pl. of بَهْمٌ) *id.* 171¹³ 248¹² 269² 718¹
- بهم (pl. of بَهْمٌ) *heroes* 259³ 310¹⁵

- بَيِّمٌ *a simpleton* 1006⁵ (text doubtful)
- بَيِّنٌ (pl. of بَيِّنٌ) 374⁹
- بَيْنَسٌ. مَبِينٌ *striding* 914⁷
- بَيَّوْ. بَاثَى *to boast* 791 notes¹ (as var.)
- بَيَّوْ. *open space* 618¹⁰
- بَوَّ. اَرَدْنَا اَنْ نَبْوَّ حَقَّكُمْ *u. to acknowledge the justice of a claim* 535⁹:
to reckon as equivalent, with بَيِّنٌ 117⁹, with acc. and ب 533¹²
- بَوَّ. *to point a spear at a man* (with ب of the spear and ل of the man) 80²: *to cohabit with* (acc.) 447¹¹ (as var.)
- بَوَّ. اَبَا *to execute vengeance on* (acc.) *someone for* (ب) *someone else* 76¹⁶
 (= 315¹⁹) 371⁷: *to reckon as equivalent* 120¹⁵
- بَوَّ. *to lodge in a place* (with ب) 121⁸: *to cohabit with* (acc.) 476⁵
- بَوَّ. *blood-wit* 665¹⁸ 929⁹
- بَوَّ. مَبَا *abode* 278¹⁰
- بَوَّ. اَسْتَبَا *to deprive a people of their territory* (with 2 acc.'s) 341⁵
- بَوَّ. بَاثَا *court-yard, metaph.* 689⁵ (see 341⁶ 636¹⁴)
- بَوَّ. بَارَ *u. to be stagnant* (said of the market, with ب of the pers.) 818⁸
- بَوَّ. اَبَا *to destroy* 387⁵ 529¹²
- بَوَّ. اَبَا *to test, maṣd.* 354⁶
- بَوَّ. *ruin* 341⁵
- بَوَّ. بَوَّ *soft earth, mould* 1025¹³
- بَوَّ. بَوَّ *trumpet* (such as was used in the Christian cult) 1041⁷
- بَوَّ. بَا *u. (= ن 1.)* 573 notes² (as var.)
- بَوَّ. بَوَّ (pl. of بَوَّ) *well-fed camels* 418⁷ (= 1071¹)

- بول. بَالٍ u. *to beget* (with ب) 912⁴
- بَوَّلَ (= بَلَّ) 812⁴
- بو. بُو *the stuffed skin of a young camel* 21¹⁶ 321¹ 343² 867³
- بيت. بَاتَ 1. *to be spent without sleep* (said of the night, see نَمَّ) 1001³
- بَيَّوتَ water that has stood all night 25¹⁷, anxiety that torments one all night 479¹⁰
- بَيَّاتٌ families 87¹⁸
- بيد. بَانَ 1. *to perish* 93¹² 406³ 934²: 'to waste away' (said of a camel's hump) 558⁸
- بَيْدٌ (pl. of بَيْدٌ) deserts 76¹⁹ 687¹⁴ 1009⁸
- بيض. بَيَّضَ coll. *white patches* on the skin of an animal 792¹³
- أَبْيَضَ epith. of a king 45⁷, of a noble 138⁵ 266¹ 301¹², pl. أَبْيَضٌ nobles 460¹, ladies 685³ 761¹² 788⁹ 925¹⁰ 1004¹⁴: أَبْيَضٌ apparently the title of a book 381⁹
- بيع. بَاعَ 1. with 2 acc.'s 583¹⁹ seq.
- بَيْعَ to sell 25⁹
- بَايَعَ id. with 2 acc.'s 15⁸: with acc. of the pers. and ب of the thing 164¹⁰
- تَبَايَعَ to engage mutually to do a thing (with عَلَى) 358²
- أَيْتَعَ to take in exchange (with acc. and ب) 944¹⁰
- بين. بَانَ 1. *to become apparent* 64⁹
- بَيْنَ id. 248⁴ 691¹⁰ 767⁵ 996⁶: to perceive 1061⁴: to consider, reflect 957¹⁵
- أَبَانَ to cut, sever 863¹⁰
- تَبَّانَ to go asunder 7¹¹
- بَيْنَ followed by لَى (instead of وَ) 147⁷ 150² 341⁵ 348⁷ 470¹⁷ 559¹¹ 649⁴

925¹⁸: *born from* ^{جَمَارٌ} ^{بَيْنَ جَمَارَيْنِ} 325¹, also in speaking of two male ancestors 475⁵ 611¹, and even of an ancestor and his brother 806⁹ — see also 806¹⁷ 815¹⁵ 948¹⁴

^{بَيْتٌ} *wide* (epith. of a well) 924⁷, pl. ^{بُيُوتٌ} 881⁵

^{بُيُوتٌ} see 881⁶

^{تَبَيَّنَ} *the faculty of explaining* 994¹⁵ (see 445⁵)

ت

^{تَأَرَّ} *to fix the eye* (with acc. and ^{تُ}) 351⁹

^{تَشَقَّ} *spirited* (said of a horse) 304⁵

^{تَمَّ} ^{تَوَمَّ} (pl. of ^{تَوَمَّ}) *double* 39¹⁵ (= 41¹⁴) 392⁵

^{تَوَامٍ} (another pl. of the same) *twins* 276¹⁴ 746² 752¹⁰

Naṣṣ 124

^{تَبَّ} ^{اِسْتَتَبَّ} *to be incurred* (said of blame, with ^{عَلَى} of the pers.) 453¹¹ (= 1074⁷)

^{مَسْتَتَبٌ} *a beaten track* 106⁷

^{تَبَعَ} ^{اَتْبَعَ} *to send a thing after a person* (with ^{بِ} of the thing and acc. of the pers.) 985²

^{تَتَبَعَ} *to be slain one after another* 456⁵

^{اِسْتَتَبَعَ} *to ask someone to follow* 140⁶

^{تَبَّعَ} coll. *hangers-on* 323¹¹, applied also to things 641¹

^{تَبَعًا} *a familiar spirit* 76¹

^{تَبَلَّ} *enmity, feud* 478⁶ 879⁷ (?)

^{تَبَنَ} ^{تَبَانٍ} (pl. of ^{تَبَنَ}) *swimming-drawers* 354¹⁶ 377¹⁵

^{تَحْتَ} for the phrase ^{تَحْتَ} ^{هَذَا الْبَحْرِ}, see ^{حَرْ}

^{تَرَبَّ} ^{تَرَبَّ} (pl. of ^{تَرَبَّ}) *the upper parts of the breast* 814¹⁴

تَرَجَ see 504³

تَشْرَجَ to be distressed 503¹⁶

مَتَرَجَ distressed 499³

تَرَجَ, تَرْجَحَ see 504³ seq.

تَرَسَ (pl. of تَرَسٌ) 728³

مَتَرَسَ (= شَجَارٌ) a wooden door-bar 44²

تَرَعَ to fill 172⁶, مَتَرَعٌ full 958¹² 972¹³, مَتَرَعَةٌ wells that are full 1011¹³

تَرَفَ proud 137⁷ 367⁶

تَرَكَ property left in trust with some one 639¹⁵

تَرِيكَةٌ a pool left by a torrent 554² 1007⁷

تَرَنَ تَرْنَا a term of abuse applied to a female slave 41¹

تَعَسَ miserable 25¹³ 27⁹

تَقَفَ to say تَقَا 32⁵

تَفَلَ expectation 841³

تَقَى (حَلَمَ) 295⁷

تَلْتَلُ (pl. of تَلْتَلَةٌ) misfortunes 614⁶ 638¹ 1078¹⁵

تَلَدَ inherited wealth 611⁵ 931⁶ 982¹³, metaph. 986⁴

تَلَدٌ id. 814¹⁴

تَلِيدٌ id. 499¹; also as adj. ancestral 456⁹ 461⁴

أَتَلَدٌ ancestral 797⁴

تَلَعَ coll. torrent-beds 1082⁷

تَلَعَاتُ (pl. of تَلَعَةٌ) id. 957¹⁵

تِلَاعٌ (another pl. of the same) id. 13⁷ 108³ 14

- تَلَعٌ *raising the neck* (epith. of a horse) 304¹
- تَلَفٌ. أَتَلَفٌ *to render destructive, or to find to be destructive* 564¹¹: *to destroy* 663¹⁵
- تَلَلٌ. تَلِيلٌ *the neck of a horse* 674¹⁷
- مَتَلٌ *an instrument for striking down* 656¹²
- تَلُوٌ. تَلِيَّاتٌ *stars that appear last* 992¹¹
- تَوَالٌ (pl. of تَلِيَّةٌ) *legs and hind-quarters of a camel* 134¹⁴
- مَنَالٌ (pl. of مُتَلِيَّةٌ) *explained to mean, camels some of which have brought forth young while others have not* 88⁸: *camels near the time of bringing forth* 92¹⁵ 154⁴ 953¹²
- تَمَّارٌ. أَتَمَّارٌ *to be extended, swollen* 527¹
- تَمَرٌ. أَتَمَرٌ *to produce dates* 934¹¹
- تَمَكٌ. تَمَكٌ *bulky* (epith. of a camel's hump) 560⁹
- تَمَمٌ. تَمَّ i. *to attain* (with إِلَى) 138¹⁵: *to be fully qualified* 713¹⁰
- تِمَامٌ. لَيْلُ التِّمَامِ — *the longest night* 717¹⁸
- تَمَائِمٌ (pl. of تَمِيمَةٌ) *amulets* 376¹³ 394¹⁰ 407¹ 847¹⁰, مَنَاطُ التَّمَائِمِ i. e. *the neck* 383⁵ (cf. 384¹⁵)
- مَتَمٌ *a woman near the time of her delivery* 48³ (= 782⁸)
- تَنْبَلٌ. تَنْبَلٌ *dwarf* 280¹², pl. تَنْبَالٌ 614¹²
- تَنْحٌ. تَنْحٌ *to adopt a settled mode of life* 729¹⁷ — see Tabart *Gloss.* s. v.
- تَبِمٌ. تَبَائِمٌ *applied to lightning* 245¹³, *to a kind of mange* 717¹⁵
- تَوٌ. تَوٌ (= تَبَةٌ) 59¹⁴
- تَبِحٌ. أَتَبِحٌ *to be destined, ordained* 443¹⁰ 1070²
- مَتَلَجٌ *a busy-body* 1015¹⁰, pl. san. 505⁸

- مَتَّيِّحٌ *id.* 501 notes² 505³
- تيس. تَيْسٌ (pl. of تَيْسٌ) *he-goats*, as a term of abuse 445⁴
- تبع. تَتَابَعٌ *to rush headlong into evil*, maṣd. 453⁹ (= 1074⁵) — see Ḥamāsa 207¹³
- تيم. تَيْمٌ — تَيْمُ اللَّهِ see 591⁵
- تَيْمَاءٌ see 591³
- مَتَيْمٌ *distraught, or enslaved* 591¹² seq.
- تبه. تَيْبُهُ الْيَلَدِ — تَيْبٌ 194¹⁶
- تَائِدٌ *vain, conceited* 908⁶ 1089¹⁵

ث

- ثأب. تَتَأَبُّ *to avenge* 800¹¹
- ثأج. ثَوَّاجٌ see 999⁷
- ثأر. أَثَارٌ (= أَثَرٌ) *to avenge oneself* 423⁴
- ثأر. ثَوَّارٌ (pl. of ثَأْرٌ) 526¹⁴
- ثأر. أَثَارٌ *id.* 929¹⁴ 993¹¹
- ثأر. يَا ثَأْرَاتِ مَسْعُودٍ — ثَأْرَاتٌ 920²
- ثأى. ثَأَى *damage* 418¹⁸ (= 953⁸) 564⁸ 758¹ 1046⁹
- ثبت. أَثَبَّتَ *to put in writing* 638¹⁶ seq. 820¹ seq.: *pass. to be fixed* (said of a weapon fixed in a victim) 690⁵
- ثَبَّتَبْتُ *to seek to prolong* 8¹³
- ثبت. ثَبَّتُ الثَّجَمَانِ (ثَبَّتَ) 436¹⁶ subst. (= ثَبَاتٌ) 137¹²: adj. (= ثَبِيتٌ)
- ثبت. ثَبَّتَ the middle, the main part of a thing 166¹
- ثبر. ثَمْرٌ a hole in the ground 314⁸ 409⁵
- ثبر. ثَمِيرٌ *injury, disaster* 544⁸ 939¹⁵

- مَنِيرٌ ⁶ a place where blood is shed 592¹⁰: pl. مَنَائِرٌ ⁷ womb 832⁸
 مَنِيرٌ ⁶ unwearied 677⁴
 قَاجَجٌ ⁶ to cause to flow 565³
 نَخَسٌ ⁶ to deal blows, أَفْخَسَ ⁶ فِي الْقَوْمِ 310¹¹, pass. أَفْخِيَ جِرْحًا 362⁷: to surpass
 (with acc.) 40¹⁷
 قَرَّزٌ ⁶ babbler, see 860²
 قَرَرٌ ⁶ having large orifices (said of the teats of a camel) 393⁶, gaping
 (epith. of a wound) 716¹⁰
 قَرَى ⁶ to amass wealth 468¹²
 قَرَى ⁶ moisture, freshness 370¹² 375³, metaph. generosity 562³ 609⁸ 994⁶,
 خَبِيثٌ ⁶ الْفَرَى ignoble 800¹
 قَرَا ⁶ abundance, wealth 466¹⁷
 قَرَوَةٌ ⁶ id. 994⁷
 قَرَى ⁶ pl. san. 103³ 466¹⁵
 الْقَرِيَا ⁶ the Pleiades, for the myth on the subject see 520⁹ seq.: the time
 of the rising of the Pleiades 1006⁹
 نَعَبٌ ⁶ نَعَابٌ adj. streaming (epith. of a rain-cloud) 261¹⁵
 نَعَلٌ ⁶ نَعَلٌ (pl. of أَفْعَلٌ ⁶) jagged, uneven (said of the teeth) 131¹
 نَعَلٌ ⁶ see 131³
 نَعْرٌ ⁶ نَعْرَةٌ the pit of the breast, in a horse 73¹, in a man 155³ 470¹⁷
 نَعْرٌ ⁶ (pl. of نَعْرٌ ⁶) metaph. points of defence 910¹⁰
 نَعَمٌ ⁶ نَعَامٌ coll. a kind of plant, hence as adj. white, hoary 382¹⁸
 نَعَى ⁶ أَنْعَى to bestow a sheep upon some one (acc.) 32¹⁷
 نَعْنَعٌ ⁶ bleating (subst.) 259⁵

- ثَفَرَ. ثَفَرَ^١ *to fasten with the crupper* 794⁹, pass. 157¹² (= 1052¹⁹)
 ثَفَرَ *crupper* 459¹²
 ثَفَرَ — ثَفَرَ الْكَلْبِ as a term of abuse 378¹⁴
- ثَغَلَ. ثَغَلَ^٢ *adj. slow (said of a camel)* 361²
- ثَقِبَ. ثَقِبَ^٣ *u. to be famous (?)* 147¹⁶ — the verse appears to mean that the women of the Banu Sa'd recognised Jaththama as one of the famous warriors of the Shaibān
 أَثَقَبَ *to make a fire burn brightly* 493⁶
 ثَقِبَ *the hole in a pulley* 1002⁴
- ثَقَفَ. ثَقَفَ^٤ *an instrument for straightening lances* 23², see 565⁴ seq.
- ثَقِلَ. ثَقِلَ^٥ *to become grievously ill* 93¹⁵
 أَثَقَلَ^{٥٤} *to wound severely* 120¹⁰ 361⁷
 تَثَقَلَ^{٥٥} *to weigh heavily* 570¹² (var. تَثَقَّلَ)
 ثَقِيلٌ *fem. of ثَقِيلٌ* 318¹⁵ (MSS ثَقَالٌ)
 مَثَقِلٌ (?) *costly things* 56¹⁰
 مُسْتَثَقِلٌ *weighed down by sleep* 981⁹
- ثَكَنَ. ثَكَنَ^٦ (pl. of ثَكَنَةٌ) *troops, herds* 814³
- ثَلَبَ. ثَلَبَ^٧ *broken, damaged* 24⁶
 مَثَلَبٌ (pl. of مَثَلَبَةٌ or مَثَلَبَةٌ) *subjects of reproach, scandals* 907¹⁵ 908¹²
 seq. 1049¹⁹
- ثَلَثَ. ثَلَثَ^٨ *treble, ثَلَاثَةُ الشَّيْءِ* 24⁷ (as var.)
- ثَلَّطَ. ثَلَّطَ^٩ (= سَلَّطَ) 318⁵
 ثَلَّطَ *camels' dung, as a term of abuse* 39¹⁸ 781⁶

- ثَلَل. ^{ثَلَلٌ} *a small flock of sheep* 34¹⁰ 269³ 279² 294⁷ 370⁷ 512⁷ 604⁴ 627¹⁷
(as var.) 773¹⁵
- ثَمَد. ^{ثَمَدٌ} *a small pool* 279¹⁶ 646⁷, pl. ^{أَثْمَدٌ} 794⁹
- ثَمَع. ^{ثَمَعٌ} *to be dyed* (said of the hair) 601⁹
- ثَمَل. ^{تَثْمَلُ} *to become covered with a scum* (^{ثُمَّلَةٌ}) 210⁷: pass. *to be drunk up*
210⁹ (as var.)
- ^{ثَمَلٌ} *a place suitable for lodging in* 658⁸
- ^{ثَمَلٌ} *prop, support* 287¹⁰ (as var.)
- ^{أَثْمَلٌ} (?) see 261² notes¹
- ثَمِم. ^{ثَمَمَ} (= ^{ثُمَ}) 53¹³ 685¹⁴
- ^{ثَمَامٌ} *a kind of grass, used as thatch etc.* 173² 836¹⁴ (= 299¹³), ^{بَالِثَمَةٍ}
^{الْثَمَامِ} *wretched* (said of a year of famine) 1012⁷
- ثَنَى. ^{ثَنَى} I. *to strike a second time* (with ل) 458¹¹ (= 887¹⁵)
- ^{ثَنَى} du. *layers of a helmet* 955²
- ^{ثَنَى} du. *cords for tying camels* 617¹
- ^{ثَنَى} *a full-grown camel* 243¹⁶ (as var.)
- ^{مَثْنَى} adv. *in pairs* 58¹⁵
- ثَوَّب. ^{ثَوَّبَ} u. *to come together* (especially for battle) 360¹³ 361¹ 466¹⁵ 933⁴
(= 386 notes¹³)
- ^{ثَوَّبَ} *to call repeatedly* 485¹¹, ^{مَثَوِّبٌ} *one who calls for help* 288¹⁴
- ^{أَثَبَ} intrans. *to regain strength* 644¹⁴
- ^{اِسْتَثَابَ} *to get back one's senses* (acc.) 569¹⁰
- ^{ثَوَّبَ} coll. 144¹⁷: du. *a suit of clothes* 457¹⁴ 546³ 997¹¹
- ^{ثَبِيَّتٌ} *married women* 233³

ثَوْر. ثَرَّ u. to burst out afresh (said of a wound) 846¹²

أَثَرٌ to be repeated (said of a story) 251¹⁵

اِسْتَنَارَ to rouse, stir up 255⁷

ثَوْرٌ a place where water collects 514¹

ثَوْرَةٌ trouble, disturbance 568⁹ 569⁵ (in both cases as var.)

مُثَوَّرٌ raised in the air (said of dust) 949⁶

ثَوَل. ثَوَلٌ male, الثَّوَالِيعُ 1099¹³

أَثَوَلٌ half-witted 211⁸

ثَوَى. ثَوِيَّةٌ a shed in which cattle pass the night 611¹² (text doubtful)

ثَبِل. ثَبِلَ (= ذَكَرُ الْجَمَلِ) 708⁴

ج

جَاب. جَابٌ red ochre 360⁷

جَاأ. جَاأَ to call camels to the water (with ب and اُ) 208⁷, maṣd. جَاأَ ibid.

جَاأَى (pl. of جَوَؤُ) breasts of camels 134¹⁴

جَار. جَاوَرٌ suffocation 155³, pl. جَوَائِرُ 586⁹

جَوَارٌ groan 865³ 872¹²

جَال. جَيْلٌ hyaena 228¹⁷, pl. جَيْالٌ 1038¹¹

جَاو. جَاوٌ dark brown (said of an army) 646⁴

جَبَا. جَبٌ see 162⁶

جَبَا see 55⁸ 162⁵

جَبِب. جَبَبٌ u. to overtop, surpass 113²; to castrate 1093¹⁰

جَبَّةٌ coat of mail 154¹²

جَبَابٌ cream of camels' milk 22⁶ 441⁵ 996 notes ⁶

- جَبُوبٌ *hard soil* 320¹ 929¹²
- جَبِرَ i. *to heal* (intrans. of a limb) 953⁴ (= 418¹³), maṣd. جَبِرَ 540⁵
- جَبِرَ *to save from ruin* 462³
- جَبَائِرُ see 553⁵ seq.
- جَبَائِرُ (pl. of جَبَارٌ) 777¹² 971¹⁶, جَبَائِرَةٌ *id.* 1019⁴
- مَذْجِيرٌ *haughty* (epith. of a warrior) 955²
- جَبِسَ coward 731¹⁵
- جَبِلَ (pl. of جَبَلٌ) 225²
- جَبِنَ *to be a coward* 895¹¹
- أَجَبِنَ *to find a man cowardly* 129¹²
- جَبَانَةٌ see Index IV s. v. الْجَبَانُ
- جَبَى i. *to collect water in a trough* 24⁹ 416², maṣd. جَبَا 24⁹: pass. *to be contributed* (with acc. of the person who contributes) 146¹² (= 328¹)
- جَبَى *to crouch* 99¹¹
- جَاب metaph. *benefactor* 972¹³, pl. جِبَاٌ *ibid.*
- جَالِيَةٌ *trough* 216², pl. جَوَابٌ 172⁶
- جَبَى *water collected in a trough* 55¹⁴ (?)
- جَبَى *id.* 460¹⁰ 563¹⁰
- جَنَمَ i. or u. *to nestle, crouch* (properly applied to young birds) 131¹¹, maṣd. جَنِمَ 123⁶ (see 762⁶)
- جَوَائِمُ (pl. of جَائِمَةٌ) epith. of nestlings (see فَرَاخٌ), hence applied to the lobes of the human brain — أُمُّ الْجَوَائِمِ ²⁴ *the skull, or the brain* 761¹⁷, أُمُّ الْفَرَاخِ الْجَوَائِمِ ²⁴ *id.* 387¹⁴

جُثْمَانٌ *body* 427 344¹⁶ 348¹³, جُثْمَانِ الْإِصْبَارِ (vocative) as a term of abuse 586⁸

جثو. جَانِي to crouch opposite a person (acc.) 425⁹

جُثُوَّةٌ a pile of stones, i. e. a grave 874³

جَحَاجِحُ. جَحَاجِحُ (pl. of جَحَاجِحٌ) chieftains 924⁵

جحد. جَدَدٌ a. to refuse a thing to a person (with 2 acc.'s) 907¹

جَدَادٌ miserly, ungrateful 348⁵ 10 370⁴

جحدل. جَدَلٌ to collect 205⁵

تَجَدَّدَلٌ to draw oneself together 205³

جحر. جَعَرَ a. to enter (with acc.) 183⁶

أَجْعَرٌ intrans. (?) to retreat into holes 914⁷ (var. أَجْعَرَتْ): trans. to force people to hide themselves مَجْعَرِيكُمْ 585³, pass. مَجْعَرٌ 674¹⁶

أَجْعَرٌ, أَجْعَرٌ see 183⁷ seq.

جَحِرٌ one who lags behind in a race 505¹¹; pl. fem. جَوَاحِرُ peering out (said of the eyes) 676¹⁷

مَجْعَرٌ the hole of a jerboa 1022¹⁵

جحف. جَحَفَ a. to seize food 968¹⁴

جَاحَفٌ to invade (with acc.) 620⁸

جَحَفٌ (pl. of جَحَفَةٌ) morsels of food 854¹¹ 893³⁰ 968¹⁴

جَحَافٌ applied to rain 520⁵

جحفل. جَحْفَلٌ adj. *vast*, numerous (epith. of an army) 184¹⁵ 224³ 710¹⁴, noble, illustrious (epith. of a man) 664⁹; subst. an army (especially of horsemen) 293¹ 311⁷ 882⁸ 958³

جَحْفَلَةٌ lip (of an animal) 68³, pl. جَحَافِلُ 311 370⁸ 497¹⁵ 604¹⁵ (= 626³), applied to the lips of a human being 969¹

جَم. جَاهِم blaze of a fire 1087¹¹

جَحَف. جَحَف 968¹⁶ (as var.) — see جَحَف

جَحَف 854¹¹ (as var.) — see جَحَف

مَتَجَجَف behaving proudly 594³

جَو. أَخَجَى see أَخَجَى s. r. خَجو

جَدِب. جَدِب barren 57¹¹

جُدُوْبَة drought 462⁸

جَدَث. جَدَث a grave 848¹⁵ 1046¹², pl. أَجْدَاث 379¹² (as var.) 382¹⁴ — see جَدَث

جَدَد. جَدَد hard, level ground 795¹¹

جَدَح. جَدَح a., اِجْدَح to stir up a beverage 511⁵

جَد. أَجَد intrans. to pass over hard ground 53¹⁴ 584⁹ 648¹¹

تَجَدَد to cease to give milk 480¹

جَد (أَبْدَا =) جَدَّ الدَّقْر — جَد 31¹

جَد a well 215⁴ (see 33 notes⁶), pl. أَجْدَان 33 notes⁵

جَدَد hard ground 49⁷ 87⁶

جَدَّة freshness, i. e. youth 1015⁶

جَدِر. جَدِر dwarffish 953⁸

جَلَح. جَلَح to have one's nose cut off 966⁶

اِجْتَلَح trans. to cut off the nose 795¹¹

أَجْلَح mutilated (said of the nose) 374⁶; having the nose cut off 917¹⁴ 966⁶

جَدَف. جَدَف a grave 873¹³ (see 848¹²) 1018⁷, pl. أَجْدَاف 379¹¹ 382¹⁵ (as var.)
— see جَدَث

جَادَف walking with short steps (epith. of a dog) 801³, pl. fem. جَوَافِ applied to women 890⁴

جدد. تَجَدَّدَ, جَدَّدَ see 1003¹³

جَدْدٌ coll. twisted cords 143¹²

أَجْدَلٌ bent 930⁸

أَجْدَلٌ (pl. of أَجْدَلٌ) falcons 649⁹

مَجْدَلٌ thrown to the ground 1099¹

× مُنَجَّدٌ id. 406¹⁰ ×

مَتَجَدِّلٌ id. 736⁴

جدو. اِجْتَدَى to seek to obtain what one wants from a person, i. e. to avenge oneself on him (with acc.) 102³

جَدَى gift, favour 8², hence copious rain 964⁹

جذب. جَذَبَ to pull along 1003¹⁵, to pull away from (with 2 acc.'s) 475⁶

جَذِبٌ dried up (said of an udder) 480¹: جَذِبَةُ الْوَصْلِ a woman who severs her connection with a man 135¹²

جذذ. جَذَّ u. to extirpate 1038⁵: pass. to be severed 1013¹³ 1014²

جَذٌّ a cut 246¹¹

جذر. جُدُرٌ (pl. of جَذَرٌ or جَذْرٌ) roots, bases 527¹

جنع. جَنَعَ see Index III s. v. الْجِنَاعُ

جذل. جَذَلٌ stem 311¹⁴ (see 294¹²), pl. أَجْدَالٌ thick sticks 294¹¹

جلم. أَجْلَمَ to flee 104⁶

جَلَمٌ stem 311¹⁵ (as var.): stump of a tooth 17³, pl. أَجْلَامٌ 16¹⁵

جَلَمٌ ? 1007⁰

جدو. جَذَا u. see 745 notes³

جَاذٌ a horse having a certain malformation of the foot 745¹ (see notes²)

جَدُوٌّ see 294¹⁴

جرب. الجرباء i. e. the sky 468⁷

جرب (pl. of جرب) mangy camels 446⁶ 1029⁴

الجربية ? 709⁴ (as var.)

جربان the opening at the neck of a coat of mail 930⁶ seq.

مجب one who has mangy camels 39⁴

جروم. جرومة a heap of sand, hence a large mass 186¹⁰, pl. جروم 404⁶ (= 766¹),
or جروم 770¹³

جرجر. جرجر to give to drink, to drench (with 2 acc.'s) 832⁷

جرجار a kind of plant 876² (as var.)

جرجور a herd of camels 913⁶

جرجم. جرجم see Index III s. v. الجرجم

جرد. آجرد bare (said of a palm-stem) 304¹, fem. جرداء having short hair (said
of a horse) 1069¹¹, pl. جرد id. 237¹⁶ 338⁵ 371¹⁴ 586¹⁰ 603¹⁷ 810¹²

جرد, إجرد a kind of tree 162¹¹ (see Additions and Corrections)

آجارد (pl. of جرد) bare places 134⁵

جردين (pl. of جردان) 573¹⁵

مجرودة a land devoured by locusts (جرد) 157¹

مجبر those parts of the body which are not covered 778¹⁵

مجردة coll. unsheathed swords 237¹⁴

جرد. جرد field-rat du. 279¹⁶

جرد. آجر to split the tongue of a young camel, hence to reduce a man to
silence 52¹⁵ (= 785¹¹): for مجر, see below

جار الصيع epith. of rain 520⁵ seq.

جر, جرة see 356⁸

- جَرَّارٌ *a leader of a thousand horsemen* 98¹² (= 147¹²) 264¹⁶: *an army* 336⁵
- جَرْدٌ *one who seizes food* 36⁹: *a deep well* 704¹³ 924⁷: pl. جَرْدٌ *restive* (said of horses) 288¹, see 287 notes ³
- جَرِيءٌ *a rope with which a camel's nose is bound* 146⁸ (= 327¹⁷)
- جَرِيْرَةٌ *crime* 437¹⁸
- مَجْرٍ *the process of dragging* 222⁹ 398¹³ 893¹⁵: *that which is dragged* 1018¹⁶
- الْمَجْرِيَّةُ *the Milky Way* 172⁸ 330⁵
- مَجْرٍ — مَجْرٍ الْإِسْـمَانِ *free, i. e. circulated broadcast* (said of satires) 901¹
- جَزْزٌ *club* 369¹⁰
- جَزَازٌ *adj. sharp* 69⁹
- جَرَشَعٌ *a bulky she-camel* 1011 notes ⁶
- جَرَضٌ *to be choked* 498³
- جَرِيضٌ *choked* 54¹¹ (= 585¹¹) 1012¹³
- جَرَضَمٌ *(pl. of جَرَضَمٌ or جَرَضَمٌ) greedy* 237¹
- جَرَعٌ *sand-hill* 821¹⁶, pl. أَجَارِعُ 687⁹
- جَرَعٌ *id.* 992⁷
- جَرِيْعَةٌ *see* 54¹³
- جَرِفٌ *a river-bank undermined by water* 49¹² (= 583¹²) 663¹² seq. 1003¹¹
- جَرَفٌ *a glutton* 969¹, applied to ruin 520⁵, الِجْرَفُ *epith. of the Plague* 738¹
- مَجْرَفٌ *swept away* (applied to wealth) 556¹⁰
- مَجْرَافٌ (pl. of مَجْرَافَةٌ *shovel*) *metaph. devourers* 318¹⁵, with the object in the acc. 893¹⁰
- جَرَلٌ *(pl. of جَرَلٌ or جَرَلٌ) pebbles* 144⁵ 303¹⁴
- جَرِيْلٌ *prop. red dye, hence wine* 277¹⁶ 320¹⁶

جَرم. جَرم pl. أَجْرَام see 40¹⁴ seq.

جَزَائِم (pl. of جَزِيمَة) penalties 610⁶

مَجْرُمَة coll. lopped palm-trees, metaph. the necks of horses 291¹

مَجْرَم complete (said of a period of time) 54⁵ (= 74⁵) 74¹⁵

جَرْمَانِي a native of بَجَرْمِي 299² (= 885⁴)

جَرَن ضارب بِجَرَن settling down, taking his place 883¹²

جَرُون (pl. of جَرْن) threshing-floors 990²

جَرُو whelp of a lion 822⁴

جَرُوء courage, resolution 617⁹

جَرُوءَة coll. camels belonging to the Banū Jirwa 135²

جَرَى 1. to be loose (said of a camel's girth) 544¹¹: to manage to do a thing (with ب) 27¹¹: to render uncertain, unsteady (with ب) 868¹⁷: to ride a beast in a race, hence to found one's pretensions on something (with ب) 767⁵

جَرَى intrans. to pass (said of the wind) 133⁴

أَجْرَى to urge on one's riding-beast 933¹⁵ 938¹¹

جَرِي agent, representative 803⁶

جَرَابَة the office of agent ibid.

جَرِيَة water-course 449¹⁴

أَجَارَى (pl. of أَجْرَى) kinds of running 589⁷ (= 1080⁵)

جَرَأَ to satisfy the requirements of a situation, absol. 357⁹, with acc. 252¹²

جَزَرَ to give a camel (acc.) for food 415¹, metaph. with 2 acc.'s 457¹⁵ 478⁶ 930⁵

- جَتَرٌ ^{جَتَرٌ} to accept a camel (acc.) for food 415¹
 جَوْرٌ ^{جَوْرٌ} coll. men slain in battle 930⁵
 جَوْدٌ ^{جَوْدٌ} (pl. of جَوْدٌ) 925⁷
 جَزْزٌ ^{جَزْزٌ} a place where the grass has been cut 1062¹⁵
 جَزَعٌ ^{جَزَعٌ} to pine after a thing (with اِلَى) 162¹⁶ 684¹² 772¹⁷
 جَزَعٌ ^{جَزَعٌ} to be broken (said of spears) 319⁵
 جَزَعٌ ^{جَزَعٌ} coll. onyxes (used for necklaces) 814¹⁴
 جَزَعٌ ^{جَزَعٌ} slope 480¹³, pl. أَجْزَعٌ 479¹ 483¹³
 مَجْزِعٌ ^{مَجْزِعٌ} recourse (in time of trouble) 974⁴
 جَزَلٌ ^{جَزَلٌ} coll. logs for fuel 139¹ seq.
 جَزَلٌ ^{جَزَلٌ} (pl. of أَجْزَلٌ) numerous (?) 130⁵
 جَزَمٌ ^{جَزَمٌ} (pl. of مَجْزَمٌ) skin-bottles 22⁶
 جَزَى ^{جَزَى} I. to recompense some one for a thing (with two acc.'s) 371¹¹
 389⁸: to pay back a debt (acc.) 685¹⁴
 جَزَى ^{جَزَى} (pl. of جَزِيَّةٌ) 402⁹
 جَسَأٌ ^{جَسَأٌ} a. to become stiff 87 notes ⁶ (as var.)
 جَسَدٌ ^{جَسَدٌ} orange dye (made of saffron) 557⁹
 جَسْرٌ ^{جَسْرٌ} to advance to the attack 449⁵
 جُسُورٌ ^{جُسُورٌ} the act of crossing, traversing 743¹⁶
 جَسَسَ ^{جَسَسَ} u. to feel with the hand 1029¹⁰
 جَسَمٌ ^{جَسَمٌ} (= جَسَمَانٌ) see 42¹¹ 344¹⁷
 جَشَأٌ ^{جَشَأٌ} a. to be stirred, excited 343¹⁴ 468¹ (as var.)
 جَشَاءَاتٌ ^{جَشَاءَاتٌ} belchings 695⁸

- جشَر. جَشَرَ see 952 notes ⁶
- جشش. جَشَشَ *roaring* (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 848¹⁵ 849³
- جشم. جَشِمَ *to undertake a task* (acc.) 610⁹
- جَشِمَ *to impose a task upon some one* (with two acc.'s) 54³
- جَشِمَ (= جَشِمَ) 219¹⁶ 1011⁶
- جشن. جَوَّشَ *breast* 28⁴, pl. جَوَّاشِ 91² 11¹⁵ 16³ 256¹⁷
- جصص. جَصَّ جypsum (used for making furnaces) 845⁹
- جعب. تَجَعَّبَ *to be thrown to the ground* 191¹³
- ججاجع. جَعَجَعَ *narrow space* 101⁸ 380¹¹
- جدد. جَدَّدَ *curly-haired* 1059¹⁵, pl. جَدَّادٌ 265⁸
- جعر. تَجَاعَرَ see 11⁷
- جَعْرٌ (pl. of جَعْرٌ) *dung* 11⁵, جَعْرٌ *id.* 997¹⁰
- جَاعِرَتَانِ see 37⁷, pl. جَوَّارِ *the lower parts of the thigh* 37⁵ 926¹⁰
- جَعَلٍ epith. of the hyaena 932⁴, see 307⁵
- جَعْرَاءُ, جَبَعْرٌ *id.* 307⁴ seq.
- جعس. جَعَسَ (pl. of جَعَسٌ) *excrements, metaph. outcasts* 455¹⁸ (= 1076¹¹) 531⁴ (as var.) *Nasr* 32:
- جعل. جَعَلَ a. *to give away one thing for another* (with acc. and في) 85⁴
- جَعَلَتْ *fee paid for permission to water camels* 614⁹, pl. جَعَلَاتٌ *gifts* 606¹³
- جَعَلَانِ (pl. of جَعَلٌ) *dung-beetles* 256¹³ 259¹²
- جفاجف. جَفَّجَفَ see 530⁸ 594 notes ²
- جفر. جَفَرَ u. *to abstain from a thing* (with عن) 197¹⁸ (= 1058¹³)
- جَفْرٌ a *well* (especially one without interior masonry, see 830⁵) 95¹⁴ 96¹⁴ 17 648¹⁷ 857⁵ 858¹⁴ 1099⁶, pl. جَفَارٌ 858¹⁴: *metaph. an imbecile* 830⁶

- جَفَرَ see 554⁵
- جَفِيرٌ a quiver 61⁶ 542¹³ 1062¹³
- جَفَفَ. جَفَفَ to be covered with embroidery 663¹⁵ seq.
- جَفَلَ. اجْتَفَلَ to sweep away 467⁹
- جَافِلٌ swift (epith. of the ostrich) 636⁸, pl. جَوَائِلٌ said of quadrupeds 272⁵ 858¹
- جَفْلَةٌ wool shorn from a sheep 1044¹⁵
- أَجْفَلٌ see 321¹¹
- مُجْفَلٌ hurricane 295³
- جَفَنَ. جَفَنَ coll. vines 554²; pl. أَجْفَانٌ scabbards 894²
- جَفْنَةٌ a large milk-pail 101⁸, pl. جَفَانٌ 1083⁵
- جَفَا. جَفَا u. to disturb a person (with ب) 347⁹
- جَافَى id. (with acc.) 16⁸
- جَافَى. جَافَى to be disturbed, uneasy masd. 456¹⁸ (= 1076¹⁷): to yield over a thing to a person (with عَى and ل) 116⁷
- جَفَاً roughness, bad manners 351⁷
- جَلَبَ. أَجْلَبَ to threaten (with عَلَى) 534¹²
- جَالِبٌ subst. provocation (?) 217¹⁴; adj. just dry (said of a wound that is healing) 1023⁴, pl. جَوَائِبُ 815⁹, metaph. applied to hearts 920¹¹
- جُلُوبٌ (no singular?) scurs 162¹
- مُجْلِبٌ shrunk and dry (said of a leathern thong) 474³ (= 703¹²)
- جَلَجَلَ. جَلَجَلَ masd. جَلَجَلَةٌ to throw down 490⁴; masd. جَلَجَلَةٌ to shake (as one shakes a bell) 65⁹, مُجْلَجِلٌ ringing (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 269¹² 847⁹

جَلَجَلٌ a bell 222¹³, pl. جَلَالٌ 246⁹ 248⁵ 606⁹ 650⁶ (= 624¹⁰) 936⁶,
metaph. *objects which dangle in the air* 3¹⁵ (= 6⁴)

جلج. جَلَجَ to rush (said of horses) 268¹³ 943⁴

أَجَلَمٌ bald in front 68¹⁴

جلد. جَلَدَ to contend 365⁶

جَلَادٌ (pl. of جَلَدٌ) rough places 194¹⁵: (pl. of جَلْدَةٌ) she-camels that
have neither young nor milk, or, according to others, she-camels
that yield much milk (see Lisān IV 100⁵) 647¹⁹ 921¹³

جَلَادٌ⁸ (pl. of جَلَدٌ) see 508⁷: (pl. of جَدٌ) skins i. e. carcass 634¹⁰

أَجَلَدٌ rough ground 479⁶, pl. أَجَالِدٌ 134 notes³ (as var.) 989¹⁷

أَجَالِيدٌ (pl. of جَلَدٌ) rough places 508¹

جلذ. أَجَلَزَ to journey quickly 653¹⁵

جلس. جَلَسَ (pl. of جَالِسٌ) 546²

جلف. جَلَفَ to flay 440¹² (as var.): جَلَفَ sore 558¹² 593³ (?), metaph. da-
maged 556 notes⁴ (as var.)

جَلَفٌ hollow, metaph. a coward 768¹⁶

جلل. جَلَّ i. to be swollen with pride 716⁷ (text doubtful): u. to gather
dung (denom. from جَلَّةٌ) 444¹¹ 657²

X جَلَلٌ to cover (with 2 acc.'s) 207² 256¹¹ 411¹⁵, hence to smite a person
with a weapon (with 2 acc.'s) 23¹⁵ 1099⁴: جَلَلٌ vast, comprehen-
sive 58¹⁵ 715¹⁶: الْجَمَلُ الْجَلَلُ used with reference to the Battle
of the Camel 198⁸ 12

جَلَّةٌ a large camel 944¹⁵ (= 1096⁹)

جَلَّةٌ basket (for carrying food) 436⁶

جَلِيٌّ a great enterprise 69¹² 309² 1025¹⁶

جَلَالٌ (pl. of جَلٌّ) *saddle-cloths* 1097¹⁰

جَلَالَةٌ *old age* 444¹⁴

جَلِيلٌ *a great calamity* (= جَلَلٌ) 192⁹ (= 236⁵) cf. Mubarrad 745¹⁰

أَجَلَالٌ (pl. of جَلٌّ) *sails of a ship* 295¹³ — see Lisān XIII 128² seq.

جَلَمٌ. جَلَمٌ *shears* 106¹⁴

جَلَمِدٌ. جَلَمِيدٌ (pl. of جَلَمِيدٌ) *rocks* 527¹ 618¹⁹

جَلَوٌ. جَلَا u. *to depart, move away* 1020³

جَلَّى *to remove, disperse* (with acc.) 1018²; *to uncover* (with عَنِ) i. e. *to gladden* 371¹ (= 366⁵)

أَجَلَى *to strip a fallen enemy* (with عَنِ) 1099¹; *to banish*, حَرْبٌ مُجَلِيَّةٌ *a war that results in banishment* 535¹¹; for مُجَلِيَّةٌ 894², see “Additions and Corrections”

أَنْجَلَى *to depart* 1020¹⁴

أَجَلَّى *to uncover* (with acc.) 549¹⁵, absol. 709¹⁵

جَلَاةٌ *eye-salve* 1002¹⁰

جَلَاوَةٌ (?) 274¹⁵ (as var.)

مَجَالٌ (pl. of مَجَلٌ) *the unveiling of a bride* 14¹³; *those parts of the body which are displayed* 631¹¹

جَمَاجِمٌ. جَمَاجِمَةٌ see 412¹³; pl. جَمَاجِمٌ metaph. *chieftains* 393¹¹

جَمَجٌ. جَمَجٌ a. *to be obstinate, restive* 837⁹; *to carry away impetuously* (with ب) 926⁶

جَمِجٌ *restive* 218¹⁷ 979⁴, applied to a female 805¹⁷ 839⁴, pl. جَمَاجِمٌ 837⁹; جَمَاجِمٌ *fast-travelling poems* 981¹¹

جَمَاحًا (maṣd. of جَمَعَ) adv. *in headlong course* 708¹⁰ seq.

- جَمَّاحٌ *a headless arrow* 724⁴
- جَمُوحٌ (= جَمِيعٌ) applied to a female 5⁵
- جَمَدٌ. جَمَادٍ (pl. of جَمَدٌ) *rugged places* 537² — see 233¹⁷ (read جَمَدٌ and وَالجَمَدُ)
- جَمْرٌ. جَمَرَ to confine an army to the camp 356⁶
- جَمْرَةٌ army (?) 1086⁷
- جَمْرَاتٌ, الْجَمْرَاتُ see Index III
- جَمِيرَاتٌ see 1091¹⁰
- الْتَجْمِيرُ the ceremony of throwing pebbles, performed in the valley of Mina 912¹¹
- جَزْرٌ. جَزَّ i. to stride 91¹⁸
- جَمَسٌ. جَمَسَ (pl. of جَمَسَةٌ) *congealed* 563¹⁵
- جَمَشٌ. جَمَّشَ shaven, smooth 841⁷
- جَمَعَ. جَمَعَ a. to bring lovers together (said of a place) 821¹³, cf. جَامِعَةٌ جَامِعَةُ 270¹: to be the common ancestor of two persons or tribes (with acc. or بَيْنَ) 994¹³ seq.: to do both one thing and also another 646¹ 986¹⁰, pass. 585⁴
- اسْتَجَمَعَ to become submissive 966⁵
- جَمَعَ — جَمَّعَ pilgrims assembled 450⁸
- جَمَعَ — مَاتَتْ جَمْعٌ she died pregnant 1043¹¹
- جَامِعَةٌ a collar worn by captives 383 notes⁵ seq.: a large cauldron 504¹⁷
- جَامِعَةٌ, a period of agreement (opp. to فَتَنَةٌ) 365⁸ 366¹⁸ 729² 11 1090¹⁴
- جَمْعَانِ see 209¹¹
- جَمِيعٌ entire, i. e. uninjured 833⁷

- تَجَمُّعٌ — التَّجَمُّعُ the annual assembly of pilgrims 958¹⁶ 969¹⁵: pl. تَجَمُّعٌ
crowds 696¹⁰, crowded places 699³, تَجَمُّعٌ خِصْبٌ his waist 655¹⁵
- جَمَلٌ. اِتَّجَمَلَ (= يَوْمُ اِتَّجَمَلَ) 80¹⁴ 789² (cf. 198⁹ seq.)
- جَمَلٌ bond of affection 159⁹ 499³
- جَمَلٌ coll. camels 632¹⁰ *Sam. T. 14*:
- جَمَلِيَّةٌ a strong she-camel 479¹⁰
- تَجَمَّلَ collected, complete 201⁶
- جَمٌّ. جَمٌّ i., أَجَمٌ, أَجَمٌ see 566⁴ seq.
- اسْتَجَمَّ to suffer to rest (with acc.) 566⁵
- جَمٌّ subst. a great mass 296⁹, pl. جَمَامٌ masses of water 346⁸: adj.
vast, numerous 15³ 309¹ 311⁷ 603¹² 604¹³ 605⁶
- جَمْعَةٌ water collected in a reservoir 214¹⁵ 1098¹²
- جَمَامٌ (pl. of جَمْعَةٌ) heads of hair 1005³
- جَمِيمٌ untiring (epith. of a mare) 667⁷
- جَمِيمٌ rich herbage 108¹⁴
- جَمِيرٌ. جَمِيرٌ multitude, army 938⁹
- جَمِيرٌ numerous 994⁹
- جَنَأٌ. جَنَأٌ a. to turn (intrans.) 586¹²
- جَنَبٌ. جَنَبٌ to lead alongside of something (with 2 acc.'s) 654¹ 1064¹¹, جَنَبَاتٌ
mares led by the side of camels 89¹⁵, cf. 95⁷: see also 108¹⁷, and
مَجَنَّبٌ
- جَنَبٌ to march alongside of another, تَجَنَّبَ رَحَلَتِي he accompanied
my march 58²
- جَنْبٌ a bag made of camels' hide du. 691⁴

- جَنْابٌ *the bank of a river* 449¹⁶ 467¹⁷: *region* 876⁸
- جَنْابٌ — جَنْابُ النِّصْبِ see 43⁸ (var. جَنْاب)
- جَنْابَةٌ — du. جَنْابَتَيَّ *on each side of me* 1007¹
- جَنْبِي southern 285¹¹, see 286⁸
- جَنْبِيَّةٌ *a camel led by the side of another, hence associate, partner* 297¹
479⁷ 540¹¹
- أَجْنَابٌ (pl. of جَنْبٌ) *strangers* 681⁶
- مُجْتَنِبٌ *a man whose camels yield no milk* 1022¹²
- جَنْثٌ. جَنْثِيٌّ or جَنْثِيٌّ *a kind of iron used for making swords* 69⁹
- جَنْحٌ. جَنْحٌ a. (maṣd. جُنُوحٌ 91⁶) *to bend down* (intrans.) 91⁵ 767¹⁶ 877⁸: *to decline* (said of the day) 192² (= 235¹⁸) 194²⁰
- جَنْحٌ (pl. of جَانِحٌ) *leaning to one side* (said of camels) 502³
- جُنُوحٌ *id.* (said of men) 563¹⁵
- جَوَانِحٌ (pl. of جَانِحَةٌ) subst. *ribs* of a man 837⁵ (cf. 839¹): adj. *crouching* (said of birds) 443¹⁸
- جَنْحٌ *edge of a spear-head, du.* 638⁵
- جَنْدَفٌ. جَنْدَفٌ *short and thickly built* 430² 859¹⁴, fem. جَنْدَفَةٌ 132⁴
- جَنْدَلٌ. جَنْدَلٌ coll. *stones used as missiles* 201¹⁵, pl. جَنْدَالٍ *id.* 370¹⁴ 1037¹
- جَنْرٌ. جَنْارَةُ الشَّيْطَانِ — جَنْارَةُ *a corpse handed over to Satan* 904⁶
- جَنْفٌ. جَنْفٌ *to act tyrannically* 570⁹
- جَنْفٌ *injustice* 494⁹
- أَجْنَفٌ *bent to one side* 590¹⁶
- جِنٌّ. جِنٌّ *Jinn as a type of fierceness* 188³ (cf. 584¹⁸), كِلَابُ الْجِنِّ i. e. *wild beasts* 914⁷, جِنِّيٌّ said of the darts of Love 1031¹⁰,

جَنِ النَّبَى *the vehemence of passion* 629³ cf. أَجِن النَّبَى as an exclamation 992⁷ (see Lisān XVI 251¹³ seq.)

جَنَّةٌ (= جَن) 584¹⁸

جَمَانٌ *mind* 178¹⁶ 436¹⁶ 903⁶

جَنَّانٌ (pl. of جَانٌ) *demons* 1¹²

جَنِّيٌّ *demonic, applied to a beautiful woman* 631¹¹

أَجِنَّةٌ (pl. of جَنِينٌ) *embryos* 279²

جَنَنٌ *madness* 138¹¹ (= 567¹⁷): *a place where someone has been buried* 949¹⁴

جُجَانِيْنٌ (pl. of جُجُونَةٌ) *tall palm-trees* 291⁶

جَنَى . جَنَى 1. construed with 2 acc.'s 162¹⁴: جَنَى عَلَيْكَ *he wrongs thee that brings guilt upon thee* 1026³

جَنَى جَنَى الْمَحَلِّ — *i. e. honey* 549¹¹

جَهْد . جَهَدَ a. *to take much of a thing* (acc.), لَا يَجِدُ الشَّرَبَ 359¹¹: *pass. to be starved, exhausted* 20¹⁴ seq. 396 notes⁵ 421¹²

جَاهَدَ with 2 acc.'s, جَاهَدَكَ الْعَدَاوَةَ 96¹²

تَجَاعَدَ *to become a matter of importance* 870¹⁵

جَهْدٌ *starvation* 20¹⁴: جَهْدٌ adv. *at his utmost speed* 382¹⁶, جَهْدِكَ *as far as thou canst* 397³

جَهْدٌ or جَهْدٌ *distressed* 800⁴

جَبَر . جَبَرَ a. *to clear out a well* (acc.) 602¹³

أَجْبَرُ *to look at an object* (acc.) 78⁸ 361²

جَبَرُ مَجْبُورٌ *applied to a well* 603²

جَهَر . أَجْهَرُ *to despatch a wounded man* (with عَلَى) 470¹⁵

جَبَّارٌ — طَعِنَ فِي جَبَّارِهِ he died 608¹⁶ cf. 353⁷

جَبَشٌ. أَجْبَشَ to be seized with fright 875⁵, cf. أَجْبَشَتْ نَفْسِي إِلَيْهِ 617⁸

جَبَصٌ. أَجْبَصَ, جَبَصَ see 524 notes⁴ seq.

جَبَلٌ. جَبَلٌ to act wildly, fiercely 188³

أَسْتَجَبِلَ to be incited to violence 97¹ (see Goldziher "Muhamm. Stud." I 222)

جَاعِلٌ wild, fierce 224⁸ 284⁸, pl. جَبَلٌ 224⁸, or جَبَلٌ 161¹¹ 284⁸

جَبَلٌ fierceness (in men) 161¹¹: liveliness, briskness (in camels) 558⁸

جَاعِلِيَّةٌ (undetermined) a state of barbarism, or paganism 380⁷ 609¹,

جَاعِلِيَّةٌ 264³ 563¹⁴

جَبَائِلٌ (pl. of جَبَلٌ) places where there are no way-marks 55³, metaph. mysteries 604¹²

جَبَمٌ. جَبَمٌ see 1007⁴

جَبَمٌ (pl. of جَبَمٌ) thick, large 1007²

جَبْنَمٌ. جَبْنَمٌ 769³

جَوَبٌ. جَابَ u. to cleave (with acc.) 311³, to cleave open (with عن) 91⁶: to dig wells (acc.) 242⁷

جَوَابٌ to answer one another 515¹⁰

أَجَابَ to be removed, dissipated (said of the darkness) 464¹⁴

جَوْبٌ shield 96¹³

جَوَدٌ. جَادَ u. to water abundantly (with acc.) 637¹³, 687¹² 1064⁷, pass. 615¹

أَجَادَ see 303³

جَوَدٌ to choose with care 947¹

جَوَدٌ copious rain (see 520⁵), applied to the sweat of a horse 673¹⁷

جور. جَار u. to turn aside (intrans.) 33¹⁵, to take a person aside (with ب of the pers.) 489¹¹

تَجَوَّر to fall, collapse (from weakness) 877⁵

اجْتَوَّر to become neighbours 2¹¹

جَوَّر adj. out of the way (said of a place) 38¹³

جوز. أَجَاز to give to drink (with acc. of the pers.) 216¹²; to give the signal of departure to the pilgrims (acc.) 450⁸, الإِجَازَة the right of giving the signal 450⁶

سَجَاوَز to pass by (with acc.) 687¹³ 906¹⁶

جَائِزَة see 216¹²

جَبَاز the act of giving to drink 216¹¹ 1034⁵

الْجَوَازُ the constellation Gemini 502⁵ 950¹⁰ 1008¹⁵ 1012 notes⁴

أَجَوَاز (pl. of جَوَاز) the middle of the body 176⁵

جوس. اَلْجَوْسَاء see اَلْخَوْسَاء s. r. حوس

جوع. جَوَعَة — دَاعِي جَوَعَة herald of destruction (?) 1023³

جول. أَجَالَ — إِجَالَة see 289¹: اُتْجِيلَتْ مَجَاوِنُهُ it has been settled 435⁵

جُول side of a well 598¹⁰, pl. أَجْوَال 279⁰

جَوَائِل (= مَجَاوِل) see 435³

أَجَال 288¹⁴, pl. مَجَاوِل see s. v. أَجَال

مُنْجَال whirling (epith. of a dust-cloud) 289⁰

جوم. جَام (Persian) goblet 364¹²

جون. جَوْن any dark-coloured object e. g. dried urine 164⁵, the sweat of a camel 687³, a dark cloud 159⁵, the gloom of night 634⁷; fem. جَوْنَة a sand-grouse 56³, اَلْجَوْنَة the setting sun 929¹⁴

- جُون (pl. of أَجُون) epith. of camels, said to mean either *white* or *black* 134¹⁴
- جُونِي see 56⁸
- جَو (Persian) *dignity, claim to respect* 618¹⁶
- جَو low ground 122¹⁵ 317⁸ 479⁴ 618¹⁰, du. 133¹: *middle* (?) 167¹⁴
- جَو low ground 849⁸
- جَوِي said of the stomach 395³
- إِجْتَنِي to detest (with acc.) 100⁹ (= 419⁵ 767¹²)
- جَوِي pain in the stomach 395²: metaph. *passionate desire* 160², *thirst for vengeance* 932¹⁵
- جَيِد maṣd. جَيِد see 769¹³
- جَيِر certainly 459¹⁴
- جِيَش 1. to burst forth, said of a wound 109³, of warriors 146¹⁰ (= 328²), to boil over (like a cauldron) 547¹³, with ب 586¹³ (cf. 987¹⁰)
- أَسْتَجِيَش to ask for troops (with acc. of the pers.) 1079⁸
- جَيَاش epith. of a horse 588¹³ (= 932¹¹ 1081⁴), جَيَاشُ الْأَجَارِي id. 589⁷ (= 1080⁸): fem. جَيَاشَةٌ a blow which makes the blood spurt forth 987⁹

ح

- حَبَب as an exclamation (with ب) 630⁶ 825¹
- حَبَّة (الْحَبَّةُ الْخَضْرَاءُ) (= الْحَبَّةُ) the fruit of the terebinth 709¹
- حَبَاب coll. bubbles 429¹⁶ 438¹⁵ 449¹⁴ 456¹⁶, أَمَّا الْحَبَابِ pools with a rippling surface 1032¹³
- حَبِر a Rabbi 421¹², pl. أَحْبَار 850¹², سَوَّةُ الْأَحْبَارِ mentioned by Jarir 340⁴ (see *Kur'an* V 48, 68)

حَبَارِكُ (pl. of حَبَارَى) *bustards*, metaph. *cowards* 1020⁹

نَحْبِيرُ *texture*, properly of a fabric, hence applied to poetry 914⁵ 985⁹

نَحْبُورُ *well treated* 610⁸

حَبَسَ i. *to detain* people on a journey 697¹² 17; intrans. *to halt* 777³

حَابَسَ intrans. *cooped up* 324⁹

مَحْبَسَ *a sheet for a bed* 937¹² (= 440³)

مَحْبَسَةً *confined* (said of camels) 456¹⁴

حَبَشَ see 176¹ (text doubtful)

حَبَصَ any scrap or vestige 907¹² (see 53²)

حَبَقَ i. *magd.* حَبَقَ (= حَبَرَتَ) 29² 41²

حَبَكَ closely woven, hence coll. *helmets* 676¹⁷, حَبَيْكَ الْبَيْتِصِ id. 677¹

مَحْبُوكُ الْقَفَا — مَحْبُوكُ epith. of the penis 683⁷ 1002²

حَبَلَ *to be caught in a net* (حَبَالَةً) 681¹⁷

حَابِلٌ *one who lays nets* for wild animals 682¹³

حَبَلٌ metaph. *protection* 591⁸ 913⁶ 936¹¹ 1013⁸, pl. حَبَالٌ id. 198² (= 1058¹¹): *da. kindred* on the father's and mother's side (?) 543¹⁶: pl. حَبَالٌ *long stretches of sand* 687¹²

حَبَلَى — حَبَلَى applied to Jarir 622⁹ 623¹⁶: pl. حَبَالَى 705⁹

حَبَائِلُ (no singular?) *cords* 604⁴ 605¹⁶

حَبْلَقَ *short of stature* 915¹²

حَبَا u. *to crawl* 35¹² 523³ (?) 544⁵: *to be near, appear in view* 345¹¹ 632¹¹ 687⁹: *to bestow a gift* 456¹ (= 1076¹⁴), with ب of the gift and acc. of the pers. 197¹⁷ (= 1058¹⁰) 457⁹ (= 1077¹⁰) 987²

حَبَاىَ *to benefit a person* (acc.) 455¹⁰ (= 1076¹²)

- اَحْتَبَى to sit with the skirt of one's garment rolled up against one's back, hence to sit at ease 183¹ seq. 204⁴ 778² 802^{6 10}, to wait for (with ل) 574¹²: بَيْتُ الْمَحْتَبَى a name given by al-Farazdaq to a verse of his 774⁷ (see 182¹⁵), اَحْتَبَى a place where one sits at ease 712⁵ (var. اَحْتَبَ)
- حَاب close, near together حَابِي الضَّلُوع 978¹⁴: said of an arrow which nearly hits the target, pl. حَوَاب 795⁵ seq.
- حَابَة (pl. of حَاب) men who sit at ease 778²
- حَابَة a skirt rolled up 204¹ seq. 222⁶ 393¹³, pl. حَبَى شَدُوا 564⁴ 854¹¹, اَحْتَبَى sit at ease! 708⁸ 854⁵ cf. 802⁷
- حِيا bestowal 456¹ (= 1076¹⁴): gift 198¹⁶
- حَيَى a spreading cloud, du. 636⁸
- حُجُوب loaded with gifts 589¹² 1046⁹
- حَتَّ u. to shake down fruit 291⁶
- حَتْد lineage 791¹²
- حَتْر see 249¹³
- حَتَر the part round the anus 249¹³
- حَتَن see 795⁷
- حَتْن see 795⁸
- حَتَى even, followed by nomin. 394⁴ (= 699⁷): حَتَى مَدَحْتَهُ so that thou wast compelled to eulogize him 497¹⁹
- حَتْل see 97¹⁶
- حَتْر u. to scatter money (absol.) 417¹⁷
- حَاجِب حَاجِبَة du. see 37⁸

حَاجِبٌ *the edge of the sun's disk* 929¹⁴

حَاجِبٌ — أَوَّلُ الْحِجَابِ epith. of princes 1030¹⁰

حَاجِمٌ. حَمٌّ u. *to visit a shrine, or any other sacred object (with acc.)* 936⁹

مَحَاجِةٌ *route* 427⁴

حَاجِبَةٌ. حَاجِبَةٌ *to retreat* 694 notes⁵

حَجْرٌ. حِجَابٌ see 183⁸ (var.)

الْحِجَابُ *the space on the north-western side of the Ka'ba* 486¹¹ seq.

حُجْرَةٌ *a compartment of a tent* 360¹⁴; pl. حُجُرَاتٌ or حُجَرَاتٌ *cattle-pens* 192¹⁰ (= 236⁶), *abodes in general* 540⁶ 696⁷ (= 747¹⁵)

حُجْرِيَّةٌ *a bow made at Hajr* 313⁵

الْحِجَارُ (pl. of حَجَرٌ) *the stones of the Ka'ba* 870¹¹; see also Index III s. v.

حُجْرٌ or حُجْرٌ *the part round the eye* 444¹ (= 441⁴) 509¹⁸, pl. حُجَرٌ 279¹ 330⁸ (as var.) 441⁵ (see 444²)

حَجْرٌ. حِجَابٌ see 183⁷ (var.)

حِجَابٌ *to occupy a safe position (?)* 581¹³ — see also 183⁷ (var.)

حَاجِرٌ *a ridge of high ground* 780³, pl. حَاجِرَانٌ 780⁴; pl. حَوَاجِرٌ *barriers* (in a moral sense) 948¹

حِجَابٌ *fortress (metaph.)* 612¹¹

حُجْبُورٌ *bound with a cord* (حِجَابٌ) 33²

حَجَلٌ. حَاجِلٌ *to be covered up* 520¹¹

حُجْلٌ *fetter for the foot* 127⁶ 166¹³ 590¹, du. 894¹, pl. حُجَالٌ 277³; *ankle-ring (worn by a woman)* 1031¹⁰, du. 1044⁹; pl. حُجَيْلٌ *white feet of horses* 507⁸, حُجُولٌ *conspicuous* (said of an action) 992¹⁵

حُجَلٌ (pl. of حَاجِلٌ) *hopping* (epith. of ravens) 213⁴

- حَبَائِلُ (pl. of حَبَلَةٌ) *bed-curtains* 550¹⁵ (construed as sing.), 831¹¹
- مَكَايِلُ a horse with *white feet* 1024¹⁸, hence *conspicuous, illustrious* (said of a victory) 939⁸
- مَحَائِلُ (no singular?) *hoppings of ravens* 629⁹
- حَجِمَ. أَحَجَمَ to turn away (intrans.) 19²⁰ 275⁶
- حَكِنَ. مَحَاكِنُ (pl. of مَحَكِنٌ) *crooked sticks* 135² — for the phrase يَرْكُضَنَّ الْمَحَاكِينَ¹⁰ see under رَكَّضَ
- حَكِي. حَكِي sagacity 544²
- حَدَّ. حَدَّ coll. *kites* 91¹⁸
- حَدَبَ. حَدَبَ to show favour to a person (with عَلَى) 402¹⁵ 404¹ 921²
- تَحَدَّبَ id. 766¹¹ 901¹¹
- حَدَبَ. حَدَبَ — حَدَبَ حَدَبَ billowy (epith. of a sea) 758¹³ 791²
- حَدَبَ desirous, eager 855¹¹
- حَدَبَ (pl. of حَدَبَةٌ) *low hills* 1036²
- حَدَثَ. حَدَثَ حَدَثَ نَفْسُهُ — حَدَثَ to be vain, conceited 1090¹¹, to intend to do a thing (with بِ) 366¹⁸
- أَحَدَثَ to do a thing afresh (with acc.) 707¹⁰
- حَادَثَ recent (opp. to قَدِيمٌ) 21¹¹
- حَدَّثَ skilled in speech and narration 25¹
- حَدَّثَنَ misfortune 448⁷ 451⁹ 892¹³
- حَدَّثَنَ prep. soon after 1046⁵
- حَدِيثًا adv. recently 370¹² 737⁹ 773⁶ 1079¹⁰
- أَحْدَاثُ (pl. of حَدَثٌ) — كُنْ عَلَى أَحْدَاثِ الْبَغْرَةِ he was appointed to suppress the disturbances at al-Bağra 684⁶ (see Baladhuri, Gloss. s. v.)

- حَدَّثَ *new-fangled* (?), i. e. *badly made* (said of a sword) 413¹⁶ (= 385⁷)
 حَلَجَ. حَلَجَ *a woman's litter* 76¹³ seq. 495⁷ (= 656¹⁷), pl. أَحْدَاجٌ 868¹⁰ 869⁵
 حَدَدَ. حَدَدَ *to be incensed against a pers. (with ل)* 116⁹
 حَدَّانَ *jailor* 983¹⁰
 حَدِيدَةٌ *the scale of a balance* 497²; pl. حَدَائِدُ *chains, fetters* 982⁹ 990⁶
 حُدُودٌ *unfortunate* 306⁴ 314¹¹ 583⁵
 حَرَرَ. حَرَرَ *u. or i. to cast forth, expel* 45¹²; *to wash down* 177⁷; *to drive down* 662⁹
 حَارِرٌ *stout* 697¹¹, حَارِرَةُ الْمَنَاقِبِ epith. of a mare 675¹⁰
 حَارَجَ. حَارَجَةٌ *coll. twisted whip-cords* 618⁸
 حَلَسَ. حَلَسَ *conjecture* 220¹⁴
 حَلَلٌ. حُلُلٌ (pl. of أَحْدَلٌ) *lop-sided* 370¹⁶
 حَلَمَ. احْتَلَمَ *to become very hot* 1085⁹
 حَلَى. حَلَّى *to make for, attack (with acc.)* 643¹⁴
 حَذَ. أَحْدٌ *having a scanty tail (said of a camel)* 661¹¹; *metaph. rapid, impossible to arrest* 105¹⁶
 حَنَفَ. حَنَفَ *a certain kind of sheep, or goat, having a small body* 801⁵ (as var.)
 حَذَفَ. حَذَافِيرٌ (= يَأْجَعَةٌ) 215¹⁴
 حَنَمَ. حَنَمَ *i. to cut off* 927⁸, مَحْدُومٌ *mutilated* 927¹²
 869¹, see Additions and Corrections
 حَنَوَ. أَحْنَى *to be shod (said of camels)* 578¹²
 حَرَبَ. حَرَبَ *u. to plunder a person* 47⁷ (= 782¹) 1024¹⁷ (text doubtful), *with ب of the thing* 154³
 حَرَبَ *to anger* 977⁶

- حَرْبٌ construed as masc. 15¹⁵
- حَرْبٌ ruin 418¹² (var. حَرْبٌ 1071⁴)
- حَرْبٌ. حَرْبٌ a kind of plant 208¹³
- حَرْثٌ. حَرْثٌ i. to devote oneself to a thing (acc.) 947⁶
- حَرْثٌ parentage 203 notes³ (as var.)
- حَرَجٌ. حَرَجٌ to forbid (with عَلَى of the pers.) 417⁸
- حَرَاجَتٌ — حَرَاجَتٌ — حَرَاجَتٌ see Index IV s. v. حَرَاجَتٌ
- حَرْجَةٌ small thicket 470¹⁵
- حَرَاجٌ (pl. of حَرْجٌ?) ostriches' eggs 456⁴ (as var.)
- حَرَاجِيٌّ (pl. of حَرْجِيٌّ) tall camels 559³
- حَرْجَفٌ. حَرْجَفٌ hurricane 560⁸ 596¹²
- حَرَدٌ. حَرَدٌ to anger 677¹⁷
- حَارَدٌ to yield little, be niggardly 610¹⁷
- حَارِدٌ furious (epith. of a lion) 22¹⁷ 990¹², pl. حَارِدٌ 987⁶
- حَرَدٌ anger 570⁸
- حَرَدٌ see 216⁸ seq.
- حَرْدٌ the act of fleeing 666¹¹
- حَرِيدٌ solitary 581¹⁷ 649⁵
- حَرْدَاءٌ see Index III s. v.
- حَرْدٌ an animal having an injured fore-foot 216¹³ 483⁸ 800⁷, pl. حَرْدٌ 593¹⁰, or حَرْدَانٌ 216⁸ (as var.)
- حَرَرٌ. حَرَرٌ to thirst for vengeance 526¹⁶
- حَرٌ the middle of a thing (= حَوْزٌ), حَرٌ بِلَادِهِمْ 393⁸, حَرٌ الْبَيْتِ 845¹³,

حَرَائِجُ 147¹⁴ (cf. 574⁵), pl. حَرَائِجُ الْوُجُوهِ applied to the faces of women 89¹², to the faces of camels 559⁵: pl. الْأَحْرَارُ the free, i. e. the Persian nobles 645⁷, بنو الْأَحْرَارِ id. 645^{1 16}

حَرَارٌ see 1007¹⁴

حَرَانٌ *thirsty* metaph. 1046¹⁵, pl. حَرَارٌ 233¹² 253¹¹

حَرُورٌ (fem.) *hot wind* 516⁹ 529¹⁴ 756¹

حَرُورِيٌّ 983¹¹

حَرُورِيَّةٌ abstract from حَرٌ 623⁷: see also Index III s. v. الْحَرُورِيَّةُ

أَحْرَارٌ see above, s. v. حَرٌ

مُسْتَحَرٌّ *violent* (said of a battle) 349³

حَرَزٌ حَرَزٌ to insert 641¹⁶

أَحْرَزٌ to seize, appropriate to oneself (with acc.) 163¹¹ 191¹⁷ 505¹⁵: to preserve 313² 423⁹ 725⁶ 836¹¹ 877³

حَرِزٌ refuge 178¹ 658¹⁰

حَرِيزٌ one who seeks refuge 649⁵

حَرَشٌ حَرَشٌ i., حَرَشَ see 946 notes ⁵

أَحْرَشٌ to hunt lizards (acc.) 447³

حَرَشَفٌ حَرَشَفٌ a troop of men on foot 572¹⁰

حَرَصٌ حَرَصٌ a kind of plant (called also أَشْنَانٌ) 318⁶

حَرَفٌ حَرَفٌ to turn aside (intrans.) 561¹, with عَنِ 49¹

حَرَفٌ a lean she-camel 479¹⁰ 618⁹ 823⁹ 891¹³: phrase, formula 796⁴, pl.

حُرُوفُ التَّحْقِيقِ prepositions 913⁸ 916⁹

مُحَرَفٌ distorted in figure(?) 978¹⁴

مُحَارَفٌ (?) 893¹¹ (as var.)

- حرفش. إِحْرَفَشَ to raise the crest, metaph. to boast (with ب) 51
- حرف. الْحَرْفَيْنِ two sinews in the thigh 978¹³ 1017 notes² (as var.)
- حرقص. حَرَقِصٌ (pl. of حَرَقِصٌ) small beetles 157⁸
- حرقف. حَرَقَفَ (pl. of حَرَقَفَ) the hip-joints (called also الْغُرَابَيْنِ) 71¹⁷
- حرك. حَرَكَ see 53² seq.
- حرم. حَرَمَ i. to withhold, deprive (with 2 acc.'s) 585⁴
 حَرَمَاتُ اللَّهِ — حَرَمَاتُ اللَّهِ 1058¹⁵ (see Kur'an XXII 31)
 حَرَمٌ unsuccessful (said of implements) 632⁶
 حَرَامٌ (pl. of حَرَامٌ) bonds of kinship 900²
- حرمل. حَرَمَلٌ coll. rue 544⁵ 708⁴
- حزحز. حَزَزَ see 440¹⁰
- حزر. حَزَرَ u. to become sour (said of milk) 661¹
 حَازِرٌ sour milk 675¹⁷; adj. sour 676¹⁵
 حَزْرَاءُ sour milk 929¹¹
 حَزْرٌ a full-grown youth 864¹
- حزز. حَزَزَ moment, occasion 30¹⁰
 حَزِيرٌ rough ground 271¹⁶ 634¹⁴ 1003⁶ 1023³, pl. حَزِيرٌ 61¹⁶ 673⁵
 حَزَارَاتٌ pangs 371⁶ 776⁷
- حزى. حَزَى (?) see 709⁴
- حزم. حَزَمَ a stony hill 998⁷, pl. حَزَمٌ 175⁸
 حَزْمٌ a bundle of firewood 930¹²
 حَزَامَةٌ — حَزَامَةٌ a heavy blow (?) 409¹⁸ (cf. 672⁷, also كَيْسَانٌ كَيْسَانٌ kick, Mubarrad 637³)

حِزْمٌ *breast* 41, du. *prominent parts* 618¹⁰, pl. حِيزَمٌ 502³, or حِيزْمٌ 343¹² 754⁷

أَحْرَمٌ *rough ground* 1081² (text doubtful)

مَحْزِمٌ *girth of a camel* 479¹⁴

حَرْنٌ. حَزُونٌ (pl. of حَزْنٌ) *rough places* 188¹³

حَزُونَةٌ *id.* 162⁴ 288⁶ 301¹³

حَزَى. حَازِيَةٌ *a female soothsayer* 373⁶

حَزَاةٌ (pl. of حَازٍ) *soothsayers* 661¹¹

حَسَبٌ. حَسَبٌ a. used parenthetically, أَحَسَبُ as *I think*, i. e. *if I be not mistaken* 1095⁸

حَسِبٌ *to ascertain by inquiry (?)* 428⁵

أَحْتَسَبٌ *to reckon the death of a person as a claim to reward (with acc. of the pers.)* 282⁷

أَحْسَابٌ (pl. of حَسَبٌ) *celebrated persons (= ذَوُو حَسَبٍ)* 147¹⁶

حُحَايِبُ الأَعْمَالِ — حُحَايِبُ epith. of God 283¹⁷

حَسِرٌ. اسْتَحَسَرَ *to become weary* 196⁴

حَسِيرٌ *weariness (lit. weary part)* 515¹⁷

حَسِسٌ. حَسٌ u. *to shrivel (said of fire)* 74¹²; i. *to feel tenderness for a person (with ل)* 83⁴

حِسٌ *a feeling of tenderness* 83³; *a swift mare (?)* 673¹² — see Aghānt X 45⁹

حَسَاكٌ. حَسَاكٌ *rancour* 740¹⁴

حَسَلٌ. حَسَلٌ (u. or i.?) *to leave a remnant* 97¹⁵

حَسِيلٌ *remnant, worthless fragments (= حَسَالَةٌ)* *ibid.*

- حسم. حَسَمٌ epith. of a sword 947¹ 1012¹¹ 1016¹⁰: du. *sword-edges* 625¹
- حسن. حَسَن or حَسِنْ, followed by ما 41¹² seq.
- حَمْن coll. a kind of shrub 190¹¹ 192¹ (= 235¹⁷)
- حَسَى. حَسَى to give to drink (with acc. of the pers.) 52⁹ (= 785⁹)
- حَسَى to drink (with acc.) 406¹⁶
- حشد. حَشَدٌ i. to come together for battle 146¹⁰ 656⁴: to join in supporting a person (with ل) 458¹⁵ (= 1077¹⁵) 1073⁴
- حَشَدٌ see حَلَبٌ
- حَوَاشِدُ (pl. of حَاشِدَةٌ) massed together, epith. of waves or streams 982¹
- حشر. حَشْرٌ (= حَشَرٌ?) slender, tapering, epith. of أَلَمٌ 406¹¹
- حَشْرَةٌ see 97¹⁶
- حشش. حَشَّ u. to fill, stuff, used of feeding horses (with 2 acc.'s) 107¹⁶, pass. كُنَّ الرَّحَلُ حُشَّ حَبَوَاتِهِ as if the saddle were filled with (i. e. borne on the back of) a sand-grouse 56²: to supply a fire with fuel (with acc. of the fire and ب of the fuel), applied to war 481⁷ 567⁶ 1032¹³, pass. 366¹, used also of a literal fire 900³ — for تَحَشُّ 106¹⁶, see "Additions and Corrections"
- حَشَّاشٌ (pl. of حَشَّاشٌ) those who gather fodder 108⁵
- حَشَّاشَةٌ a last breath, gasp 344¹⁶ 518¹⁷, see also 54¹³
- حشو. حَشَا u. to wound in the intestines 328⁹
- حَشْوَةٌ dregs of a tribe 323¹³ 377⁶
- حَشَايَا (pl. of حَشِيَّةٌ) couches 347⁹
- حصب. حَصَبٌ i. to scatter pebbles 617²
- حَاصِبٌ a violent wind 810¹³

- حصد. حَصَدٌ firmly twisted, said of a rope 801¹⁴
- مَسَاحَصٌ firm, said of the muscles 605³
- حصر. حَصْرٌ stinginess 459¹⁸
- حَصِيرٌ stingy 324¹⁶
- حصص. حَصَّ u. (?), maṣd. حَصَّاصٌ see 41³
- أَحْصَى hairless 681¹⁴, fem. حَصَاءٌ 5⁸
- حصل. حَصَلَ summed up, 713¹³
- حَاصِلٌ (pl. of حَصَلٌ?) results 604⁹ 714¹⁴
- حصم. حَصَمَ i. see 41³
- حصن. حَصَنٌ a thorough-bred horse 880¹⁶, pl. حَصَنٌ 354¹⁵ 814 notes¹ (as var.), or حَصْنٌ 937⁹
- حَوَاصٍ (pl. of حَاصٍ) chaste women 911¹² 939⁷
- حصى. حَصَى (or حَصَا 913² 1099²) number, especially the sum total of a tribe 187⁹ 568² 17 571⁴ 572³ 870¹⁸ 1037¹⁶
- حَمَاطَةٌ intelligence (?) 1086⁹ [see Ḥamāsa 632²⁴]
- حضر. أَحْضَرَ to run 154¹⁸
- حَاضِرٌ coll. those who settle in a place, hence men slain in battle 391¹⁷ 392⁵
- حَاضِرَةٌ coll. settled tribes, or families (as opposed to بَادِيَةٌ) 984¹⁶
- حَضَارٌ the act of racing, hence rivalry 43¹⁵ 247³ 253³ 859⁸ (text doubtful)
- حُضُورٌ (pl. of حَاضِرٌ) persons present 140¹³ 305¹⁴
- حَضِيرٌ see 531⁶
- مُحَاضِرَةٌ (= حَضَارٌ, see above) 900¹⁵
- مُحَضَّرٌ lying in a place (acc.) 478²

- حَصِيرٌ *swift* (epith. of a horse) 923¹²
 حَصَصَ. حَصِصَ *the foot of a hill* 213¹⁶ 489¹⁰
 حَصَنَ. حَصْنٌ *metaph. depth of darkness, du.* 618¹⁵
 حَضَبَ. حَضَبٌ *the act of gathering fire-wood, hence* حَضَيْتُ فِي حَبْلِي *my aiding them* 428⁹
 حَضْبَةٌ *a place where fire-wood is gathered (?)* 214¹⁵
 حَضَنَ. حَضٌّ *u. to press down (with ب) 800⁷: to reduce an amount (acc.) 193¹⁴ seq.*
 حَضَنَ. حَضْنٌ *to drag down (with acc.)* 68³ 309¹⁰
 حَضَنَ. حَضَنٌ *coll. pustules* 5³
 حَضَمَ. حَضْمٌ *crushed* 900⁹
 حَضَبَةٌ. حَضْبَةٌ *a kind of cuirass* 485¹⁵ 623¹⁵ (= 320¹⁰ 650¹³)
 حَضَمَ. حَضْمٌ *broken in pieces* 1026 *notes* ⁵
 حُكْنِيْمٌ *i. e. the semicircular wall on the north-western side of the Ka'ba* 118³ 798⁹
 حُكْمٌ. حُكْمٌ *crumbled* (said of hail-stones) 42¹⁵
 حَضَرَ. حَضَارٌ *an enclosure (for cattle, etc.)* 361⁸
 حَضَنَ. حَضْنٌ *endowed with, possessed of (with ب)* 1025⁵
 حَضَوُ. حَضِيٌّ *to obtain favour* 798⁶: *to gain the victory* 419¹¹
 حَضَوَةٌ. حَضْوَةٌ - حَضْوَةٌ *good luck* 989¹²
 حَضِيَّةٌ *favourite wife (with ب of the husband)* 874¹⁵
 حَقَّتْ. حَقَاتٌ *a harmless species of snake* 5³ *seq. (read الْحَقَات)* 968⁸
 حَفَرَ. حَفْرٌ *a well* 516¹⁰ 593¹, *pl. أَحْفَارٌ* 343⁹
 حَفَرٌ. حَفْرَةٌ *a grave* 381⁷

حَفِيرٌ earth dug out to make a well 13¹⁸

حَفِيرَةٌ (= حَفْرَةٌ, see above) 910⁹

مُحْفَرٌ spade 847⁸ (cf. 875²)

حَفَرَ i. to thrust with a spear 47¹³ 146¹⁵ (= 328¹²) 327¹², pass. 710²;
to urge on 313⁵

حَفِظَ to display zeal 708⁴ 922¹², maṣd. حَفِظْتُ 295¹⁰ 777⁵

أَحْفَظُ to provoke, anger a person (acc.) 127¹ 488⁶, مُحَفِّضَاتٌ provoca-
tions 83³

حَفِيظَةٌ zeal, ardour 10⁶ 13¹⁸ 461¹⁰ 603⁹, pl. حَفَائِظُ things that excite
zeal 22¹⁰

مُحَفِّضٌ roused to anger 1030⁸

حَفَفَ i. to rustle 968⁶, maṣd. حَفِيفٌ 242¹⁷ 339¹⁴ 968⁶; u. to surround
(with acc.) 1087³

اسْتَحَفَّ to seize (with acc.) 302¹⁶ 647¹⁶, pass. 312⁴

مُحَفَّةٌ a kind of litter 657²⁰

حَفَلَ i. to care about (with acc.) 666¹² 825⁶ 832¹³ 920¹⁰

أَحْتَفَلَ to rush, see 15¹¹ seq.

حَفْلٌ (pl. of حَافِلٌ) ready to be milked (said of sheep) 11¹, حَفْلُ النِّصْرَاتِ
with full udders 370⁶

حَفْلَةٌ torrent 15¹⁰

حَفَالَةٌ see 97¹⁶

مُحَافَلَةٌ effort, struggle (?) 257³

حَقَبَ اسْتَحَقَبَ to convey a message (acc.) 1083⁷

حَقَابٌ a woman's girdle 166¹³ 433¹² 1029¹⁰

حَقِيبَةٌ *a cushion placed behind the saddle* 192⁴ (= 235²⁰), pl. حَقَائِبُ 317¹¹ 883 notes⁵ (as var.) 921⁵

أَحْقَابُ (pl. of حَقَبٌ) *hind-girths of camels* 347⁶; (pl. of حَقَبٌ or حَقَبٌ) *times, years* 411¹³

مَحْقَبٌ *made to ride behind another on the same beast* 147¹⁵

حَقَرٌ. تَحْقِرَةٌ *contempt* 1068⁹

حَقِيفٌ *slender in the girth* (epith. of a gazelle) 598⁷

حَقَقٌ. احْتَقَقَ *to dispute, wrangle* 307¹¹

حَقٌّ *a round box* 1045⁷ [see Dinawari 45⁸ = Tabari I 824³]

حَقَّةٌ *a she-camel of mature age* 205¹⁵

حَقٌّ *centre* 235¹³

حَقِيفَةٌ *that which one is bound to defend* 692¹⁵ 702¹⁶, pl. حَقَائِفُ 781⁴

حَقَلٌ. حَوَائِلُ (pl. of حَوِيلٌ) *old men* 3⁴

أَحْقَالُ (pl. of حَقْلَةٌ) *a disease which attacks camels in the belly* 321⁹

كُحْوِلٌ *decrepit* 1044¹⁸

حَقْنٌ. حَقَنَ u. *to preserve milk in a skin-bottle for churning* 948⁴ seq.

حَقْوٌ. حَقَّوْا يَحْقِنُوا *waist*, du. حَقْوًا 985³, pl. أَحْقَفُ 752¹³

حَدَكٌ. حَكَتْ u. — حَكَتْ بِرُكْبِهَا *she knelt down with her full weight on her breast* (applied primarily to a she-camel) 311⁶ — cf. Ḥamasa 145¹⁷, where we should read تَرَكَّتْ

تَحَدَّكَ *to rub oneself against a thing, hence to remain in a place* (with ب) 1037⁴

حَمٌ. حَمَّ u. *to reach the utmost point, i. e. to attain to old age* 65⁹ [see Ibn Kṭaiba Sh. 104¹⁹]

حَكَمَ *to restrain (absol.)* 65²

أُحْكِمَ *to be tightened (said of a rope)* 588⁵ (= 1081⁷)

حَكَمَ *judge, du. حَكَمَا قَرِيشَ* i. e. 'Abd-Manāf and Hāshim 224⁹

حَكَمَ (pl. of حَكَمَةٌ) *curbs for horses, hence restraint, tyranny* 645¹⁷

حَكَمَاتُ *curbs* 50² (see 65⁷)

أَحْكَمَ *most resolute* 988¹

إِحْكَامُ *arbitration* 1019⁴

مُحْكِمَةٌ *a verse of the Kur'an* 1029¹⁴

مُسْتَحْكَمٌ *firm, staunch* 986³

حَلَاً. حَلَاً *to drive away, repel* 87¹⁰ 174³ 659³, حَلَلَاتُ camels kept away from the water 1008³

حَلَبَ. أَحْلَبَ *to help (with acc.)* 574¹⁶, مُحْلِبٌ helper 39¹ 297⁵ 646³ — see also "Additions and Corrections" note on 894⁹

حَلَبٌ *fresh milk* 924¹, metaph. benefit 982¹² (as var.): حَلَبِي وَحَشْدِي i. e. *all my powers* 145¹³ (as var.)

حَلَبٌ *a plant on which antelopes feed* 280⁷

حَلَبَةٌ *a troop of race-horses* 43¹², pl. حَلَبَاتُ 488¹³

حَلَايَانُ *the two veins of the thigh* 36² 480⁵: for 673¹⁷ see قَسَرَّ

حَلَائِبُ (regarded by some as an irregular plural of حَلَبَةٌ) *troops of cavalry who come to assist some one* 196⁸ 197¹² 582¹⁷ 609¹ [see Lisān I 322⁸]

حَلِيبٌ *fresh milk* 929¹¹

أَحَالِيبُ (pl. of أَحَلَابَةٌ) *draughts of milk sent home from the pasture-grounds* 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²)

- حَلَجَلَ . حَلَجَلَ *to move away (intrans.)* 129¹¹ 188⁴
- حَلَسَ . حَلَسَ *a cloth placed under the saddle, hence a she-ass is called حَلَسٌ* 466³, pl. أَحْلَاسٌ 62¹⁴
- حَلَسَ furnished with a حَلَسٌ — مُحَلَّسَاتٌ بِالْبَيْدِ said of mares 458⁶
- حَلَفَ . حَلَفَ i. followed by يَمِينٍ 922¹⁵
- حَلَفَ metaph. *to remain in a place (acc.)* 1000¹¹
- حَلَفَ *the act of swearing* 52⁷
- حَلَفَ as an exclamation (= حَلَفْتُ حَلَفَ) 21¹²
- حَلَفَ . حَلَفَ *to soar in spirals (said of an eagle)* 946⁴ 984¹⁰, مُحَلِّفٌ *revolving* (said of a star) 1046¹³
- حَلَفَ a coat of mail 639⁸
- حَلَفَ a bare mountain 680⁹, pl. حَوَالِفُ 1015¹³
- حَلَقَ hairs shaven off 705¹¹
- الْمُحَلِّفُ *that which is marked with a circle, a name applied to the camels of the Banu Zurāra* 228¹²
- حَلَقَمَ . حَلَقَمَ (pl. of حُلُقَمٌ) *throats* 375¹⁰
- حَلَلَ . حَلَلَ i. *to be accomplished (said of a vow)* 540⁵; u. *to be situated (said of an abode)* 758⁸
- حَلَلَ *to become quit of an oath (absol.)* 1025¹³, with ب 1086²
- حَلَّالٌ *to alight together* 48⁸ (= 782¹³)
- إِحْتَلَّ *to be situated (said of an abode)* 1064³; *to dwell* 1082⁸
- الْحَلَّةُ coll. (as opposed to الْحَمْسُ) 666¹⁷
- حَلَّةٌ *a suit of clothes* 416⁵ 464³ seq., pl. حُلُلٌ 187¹⁹ 223⁹
- حَلِيلٌ husband 824⁵, حَلِيلَةٌ wife 876¹

إِحْلِيلٌ *orifice* 855⁹, pl. أَحْلِيلٌ 527¹

مَحَلَّلٌ *a place suitable for dwelling in* 278¹⁰ 780³

حَلَمٌ. حَلَمٌ *to become mature (said of a youth)* 926⁵, maṣd. 536⁵

حَلَمٌ coll. *ticks in a skin* 935¹³

حَلَمٌ adj. *suffering from ticks* 294⁷

حَلَمَةٌ *a kind of shrub* 490⁷

أَحْلَامٌ (pl. of حَلَمٌ) *minds, hence persons (used contemptuously)* 804¹¹

827⁹

حَلَوٌ. حَلَا u. *to be sweet* 421²⁰ (var. إِحْلَوْنِي 422¹)

حَلِيَّةٌ *softness* 267¹³

حَلَى. حَلَى see 54²

حَمَجٌ. حَمَجَ *to grow lean, waste away* 858¹ (read حَمَجَ?)

حَمْدٌ. أَحْمَدَ *to find praiseworthy* 565¹

حَمَرٌ. حَمَرَ *to speak the language of Himyar* 814¹⁶

حَمْرَةٌ *erysipelas* 840¹⁰ seq.

حَمَرَاتٌ (pl. of حَمْرٌ) 232¹⁵ 280¹⁷

حَمِرٌ *violent (epith. of rain)* 520⁵

حَمْرٌ epith. of a hurricane (so called because the air is red with dust) 560³

حَمِيرَةٌ applied to a woman 128³ (as var.)

حَمَسٌ. حَمَسَ *to become furious (said of a battle)* 585⁷

أَلْحَمَسُ see 665¹⁸ (?) 666¹⁷ (?)

أَحْمَسِي see 176⁴ (as var.)

- حَمَشَ. أَحْمَشَ to anger 927¹²; pass. to be stirred up (said of war) 224¹¹
- حَمَصَ. أَحْصَ to feed camels with salt herbage, applied metaph. to women (with 2 acc.'s) 925¹³; to communicate a salt taste (said of a skin-bottle) 921¹⁴, hence مَحْمَصَةُ الْوِطَابِ, said of camels, 921¹⁰ (text doubtful)
- حَمَصَةٌ salt herbage 674²
- حَامِضَةٌ a camel that eats salt herbage 39¹⁸
- حَمِصِيَّةٌ id. 40¹
- حَمَطَ. حَمَاطٌ coll. certain desert shrubs (explained by حَمَاضٌ sorrel) 490⁷ — see also 855 notes³ seq.
- حَمِقَ. حَمِيقٌ stupid 846¹¹
- مُنْخَمِقٌ humbled, abased 1025¹³
- حَمَلَ. حَمَلٌ i. to attribute a thing to some cause (with acc. and عَلَى) 350³
- اِحْتَمَلَ trans. to mount a person (acc.) on a beast 48⁵ (= 782¹⁰): to carry off captives (acc.) 1088⁵; intrans. to be stirred up against some one (with عَلَى) 927¹¹
- حَوَامِلُ (pl. of حَامِلَةٌ) troops who attack (?) 622⁵
- حُمُولٌ (pl. of حَمَلٌ) loads, i. e. women borne on camels 271⁶ 676⁷ 869⁵
- حُمْلَانٌ a beast, or beasts, for riding 610⁶ — see Tabart Gloss. s. v.
- حَمَائِلُ (pl. of حَمُولَةٌ) beasts of burden 630⁸
- حَبِيبٌ (dimin. of حَمَلٌ) 116¹⁶ seq.
- مَحْمَلٌ burden, hence weight 819²
- مَحَامِلُ (pl. of مَحْمَلٌ) sword-belts 995²
- حَمَلِيَّةٌ. حَمَلِيَّةٌ goldsmiths' bellows 214⁶
- حَمَلَفٌ. حَمَلِيفٌ (pl. of حَمَلِيفٌ) the interior of the eye-lids 131¹ 838¹²

حَمَّ. حَمَّ to blacken 320¹⁶: حَمَّ مَكْحَمٌ blackened 83¹, hence, as a noun of place,
a smith's forge 776³

حَمَم blackness 818⁷ (var. حَمَم)

حَمَم charcoal 339¹² 377¹⁰ 801¹⁰ 967⁸

حَمَم black (with soot, etc.) 853⁸: sunburnt 175⁵

حَمِيم kinsman 667⁵

حَمَم coll. ticks 902¹³

حَمَى I. to be a defender (absol.) 898¹²: to render a place inaccessible
to some one (with 2 acc's) 255¹³

حَمَى to be a defender (absol.) 194¹⁴ 1016¹⁷

أَحَمَى to defend, render inaccessible (with acc.) 493¹⁷ 997⁵, with acc.
and عَلَى 509⁴ 903⁹

تَحَمَى to avoid, keep aloof from an object (acc) 803¹⁴ 804 notes ⁴,
pass. 514⁵

حَمَا (in rhyme for حَمَى) 63¹⁵

حَمَى heat 294²

حَام hot 87 502⁹: subst. a hot day 1008⁵

حَامِيَّة defender (masc.) 235¹¹ 1066¹³: line of defence 674⁸: pl. حَوَامٍ
painful effects 121¹⁰: slopes of a mountain 274¹⁶ 1015¹³

حَنِيل short of stature 758⁴

حَنْت see under حَنُو

حَنْتَم coll. wine-jars 904⁹

حَنْدَس (pl. of حَنْدَسٌ) gloomy 232⁵

حَنْدٌ to embalm metaph. 1069¹⁸

- حَنَفٌ . حَنَفٌ to perform religious exercises 595¹⁸
 حَنَفٌ a twist in the foot of a horse 95¹¹
 حَنَفٌ (pl. of أَحْنَفٌ) 95¹³
 حَنِيفٌ a heathen (in the mouth of a Christian) 314¹⁵; metaph. (= فَرَجٌ) 378¹¹
 حَنْقٌ . أَحْنَقٌ to grow lean 841¹¹ (as var.) 842⁹
 حَنَانٌ (pl. of حَنْقٌ or حَنِيفٌ?) angry 716⁶
 مُحَنْقٌ angered 1046¹³
 مَحَانِيْفٌ (pl. of مَحْنَانٌ?) lean (?), said of camels 716²
 حَنْكَلٌ . حَنْكَلٌ explained as short of stature, swarthy, or old 878¹⁴, fem. حَنْكَلَةٌ 878¹², pl. حَنَائِلٌ 284
 حَنَنٌ . حَنٌ coll. a species of demons 129⁶
 حَنْةٌ wife du. 410¹ (= 672⁸)
 حَنَانٌ moaning (adj.), حَنَانُ الرِّيحِ epith. of a storm 596¹²
 حَنُوٌ . حَنَا u. intrans. to turn towards some one for protection (with لِي) 197¹⁶ (= 1058⁹), said of a gazelle turning towards its fawn (with لِي) 631¹⁴
 حَنُوٌ a bend in a valley 638¹⁴; the bone above the eye 441⁹; pl. أَحْنَا the sides of a well 1022¹⁰; the coils of a serpent 1039⁷; metaph. difficulties, complications 216¹⁵
 حَوَانِيْتُ (pl. of حَوَاتٌ) 684¹⁰
 مَحْنِيَّةٌ a bend in a valley 50¹⁶ (= 784⁶) 447¹⁰
 حَوْبٌ . حَابٌ u. to transgress against something (with ب) 101⁵
 حَوْبٌ wickedness 57¹⁷

حُبَّة tenderness, affection 381⁶ (see Lisān I 326²⁵ seq.)

حوت. النُّحُوت the name of a constellation 520⁸

حوج. حَاج (pl. of حَاجَة) 427¹¹

حوذ. حَذَّ u. to overcome (with acc.) 1099¹ (text doubtful)

حور. حَارَّ u. to come back 41 notes⁴ (as var.)

أَحَارَّ to swallow 9² 519⁷ 522⁴

حَارَّة الموت — حَارَّة الوَغَا battle-field 116¹, حَارَّة الوَغَا id. 987⁹ [see T'abart Gloss. s. r. حور]

حَوَّار or حَوَّار answer 257⁵ 586⁶; speech in general 645¹⁴

حَوَّار young camel 816⁷ (= 1093⁶) 846³ 863¹

حَوَّارِي white flour 867¹⁰ (= 890⁶)

الْحَوَّارِي the Apostle, a title applied to az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām 591⁸ seq. 695¹ seq. 751¹⁷ 997⁷, حَوَّارِي الرِّسَالَة id. 833¹; pl. الْحَوَّارِيَّة see 867¹¹ (= 890⁶)

حَوَّار see 257⁶

مَحَار return 89¹⁷

مَحْوَر the pin of a pulley, metaph. 1002⁴

مَحْوَرَة answer 435³ seq.

مَحَاوَرَة utterance 1034¹²

حوز. حَازَّ u. to be victorious (absol.) 1023⁹, metaph. applied to the darkness which takes possession of the sky 1009¹; to bring together (with acc.) 658⁸ (text doubtful)

حَوَّز to drive camels to the water 91¹⁵

حوس. الْحَوَّسَاء (var. الْحَوَّسَاء) a name given by Jarir to a poem 847⁶

- حوش. حَائِش *a grove of palm-trees* 573¹⁴
- حوص. حَاوَصَ *to blink* 588⁵
- حوص. حَوَّصَ *to provide a place (acc.) with cisterns* 514¹
- حَوْصَ metaph. *power, resources* 77¹⁵ 915¹⁵ 958¹² 980¹¹: for حَوْصَ الْحِمَارِ
see Index III s. v. غَالِبَ بَنِ صَعَصَعَةَ
- حوظ. حَاطَ u. *to guard, defend* (with acc.) 64¹³ (as var.) 598¹⁴ 649⁹
- حَاطَ a moveable screen made of reeds 616¹⁰ seq.
- حَوَاطُ (pl. of حَاطٌ) *guardians* 589¹²
- حوف. حَافَتِ du. حَافَتِيْه as prep. *by the side of it* 858¹⁴
- حوف. حَوَّفَ (مَا حَوَّلَ الْكَمَرَةَ =) 592¹⁰: for حَوَّفَ الْحِمَارِ see Index III s. v.
غَالِبَ بَنِ صَعَصَعَةَ
- حوك. حَوَّكَ applied to the *weaving* of poetry 985⁹
- حول. حَالٌ u. *to cease to shed rain* (said of clouds) 1033⁶: حَالٌ فِي مَتْنٍ قَرَسَ
he leapt upon the back of his horse 582¹¹
- حَوَّلَ *to attack* (with acc.) 221¹⁷: *to be on the point of doing something*
(with حَوَّلَ) 478¹⁴
- أَحَالَ *to attack* (with عَلَى) 957⁸: *to last for a year* 537⁹, partic. مَحِيلٌ
537⁶ 629¹³ — see also below
- تَحَوَّلَ *to move from one place to another*, said of a tribe 307⁵ 408¹ 587¹⁴,
said of a rider who changes his mount 366¹⁰: *to be metamorphosed*
into something (acc.) 260¹⁴ 277¹ (= 294⁶)
- اِسْتَحَالَ *to gaze at a distant object* (acc.) in order to see whether it be
moving 805⁶
- حَانِئَ barren (said of a she-camel) 1045⁷ 11, pl. حَوَّلَ applied to she-asses
3¹⁴ (= 6⁴) — see also 480³

حَوِيّ *crafty* 59⁹

حَوِيّ *year* 74¹⁵ 173⁵ 302⁴ 831⁴ 11

حَوِيّ *that has lasted a year* 164⁵

حَوَالِي *prep. round* 348²

حَيْال *barrenness (in a she-camel), metaph.* 437¹²

حَيْال *prep. opposite* 235¹² 653⁴, حَيْال *id.* 653⁵

مَكَايِل *coll. vertebrae* 505³

مَكَايِل *a pulley for drawing water, metaph.* 1002⁴: لَا مَكَايِلَ (= لَا مَكَايِلَ inevitably?) 149¹⁵ cf. the *Kitāb-al-Mu'ammarīn* ed. Goldziher p. 12¹, where the MS likewise has الْمَكَايِلَ

مُحَوِّل *refuge, means of escape* 202¹³ 707¹⁴, رَحَلِ مُحَوِّل *id.* 694¹⁷

مُحَوِّل *changing (intrans.)* 61¹⁵

حُم *a great mass (of water, etc.)* 758⁸ 763⁸

حَوْمَة *id.* 264³ 407¹ 467⁵ 957¹¹ 987 notes ⁴ (as var.), pl. حَوْمَات 375¹³ 467¹⁵ 743¹⁶ 752¹

حَوَائِم (pl. of حَائِمَة) *hovering, applied primarily to birds* 763⁴, hence to camels *pressing towards the water* 615¹⁶, to lances *thirsting for blood* 390⁵, to hearts *pinning for love* 395² 962¹³ — in the phrase وَغَشَّ الشَّافِيَاتُ الْخَوَائِمَ 371⁷ the first two words seem to refer to سُبُوف (verse 45) and the last to النُّفُوس (verse 46)

حَوْمَان *stony ground* 890¹, nom. unit. حَوْمَانَة 826², du. 394¹³

تَحَوُّم *the act of wandering, hovering round an object* 39¹

حَو *dark-coloured (applied to luxuriant herbage)* 108¹⁴, pl. حَو applied to horses 154⁸ 456¹⁵

حَوِي *I. to seize* 584²⁰ 611⁵ 809¹⁰ 835¹¹ (= 482⁷) 991⁴

- حَوْاءٌ *a camp of nomads* 821¹
- حَوَالِا (pl. of حَوِيَّةٌ) *cushions on which women ride* 658⁴
- حيثٌ. حَيْثٌ *when* 366⁶: حَيْثٌ *where* 192¹ (= 235¹⁷)
- حيدٌ. حَادٌ I. *to avoid* (with عَنِ) 436⁵
- حيرٌ. تَحِيرٌ *to be whirled about by the wind* 516⁶: *to wander about* 1095⁴
- حِسْطَرٌ *to remain stationary* (said of a cloud) 849³, مَسْتَحِيرٌ *still water* 311
- حَائِرٌ *a pool* 77⁹, pl. حَوَائِرٌ 292⁵: حَائِرَةٌ *wandering* (?) epith. of ostriches 456³
- حَبْرَى (حَبْرَى = حَبْرَى الدَّغْرِ — حَبْرَى 31¹
- حيصٌ. حِمٌّ (= دَمُ الْحَيْصِ) 476¹¹
- حيفٌ. حَيْفٌ *injustice* 57¹⁵
- حيفٌ. حَيْفٌ *the circuit, i. e. the mountains of Kāf* 468¹ (as var.)
- حِينٌ. حَانَ I. *to perish* 35¹³ 776¹⁷ 940¹⁰ — see حَانٌ below
- تَحِينٌ *to watch for the time of a thing* (acc.) 187¹⁵
- حَائِنٌ *a fool* (see Tabari, Gloss.) 879 notes ² seq. (as var.), pl. حَائِنُونَ 29³
- حِينٌ *folly* 170¹⁷ 240¹⁸ 323⁸ 538⁵ 914 notes ⁴ (as var.) 949³ 990¹⁵
- حيرٌ. حَيٌّ *to have a fertile season* 462¹¹ 463¹² 19
- أَسْتَحْيِي *to spare a person some pain* (with acc. of the pers. and أَنْ) 177⁶
- حَيٌّ — وَالشَّمْسُ حَيْثُ 595⁷
- حَيَّا *that which revives, refreshes* 345⁹ 711¹² (as var.), حَيٌّ *id.* 539¹⁰
- مُعْيَا *face* 622¹²

خ

- خَبَأَ. ^{خَبَأَ} a. to hide (trans.) 709¹⁵
- خَبِبَ. ^{خَبِبَ} u. to skip about (said of the young of wild animals) 1082¹¹
- اِخْتَبَبَ. ^{اِخْتَبَبَ} to trot (said of a wolf) 810¹⁶
- خَبَبَ. ^{خَبَبَ} ambling gait of a mare 585¹⁷ (= 1069¹¹), applied also to the gait of wild beasts 881¹⁶
- خَبِيبٌ. ^{خَبِيبٌ} id. 58²
- خَبِثَ. ^{خَبِثَ} the dross of iron 443¹⁵
- خَبَجَ. ^{خَبَجَ} u. (= ^{خَبَطَ}) 41³
- خَبَرٌ. ^{خَبَرٌ} soft, crumbling ground 49¹² (= 783¹¹) 247⁵ 404⁶ (= 766¹) 497¹⁵
(see Additions and Corrections)
- خَبْرٌ. ^{خَبْرٌ} a grove of lote-trees (^{سِدْرٌ}) 73¹⁴ 16 159¹ 214¹¹ 482¹, pl. خَبَارِي 73¹⁵
- خَبُورٌ. ^{خَبُورٌ} (pl. of ^{خَبْرٌ} or ^{خَبَرٌ}) camels of noble breed, or camels which yield much milk 921¹⁰
- خَبِيرِيَّةٌ. ^{خَبِيرِيَّةٌ} a fever of Khaibar (which is noted for malaria, see Yaḡūt II 505⁴ seq.) 620⁶
- مَخْبَرٌ. ^{مَخْبَرٌ} character (as opposed to ^{مَنْظَرٌ} external appearance) 1042¹⁵
- خَبَسَ. ^{خَبَسَ} booty 51⁷ (= 784¹⁵), pl. خَبَاسَتٌ 51⁹
- خَبَطَ. ^{خَبَطَ} i. to trample on something (acc.) 61¹⁶ 737⁴, with acc. of the horse's hoof 206¹⁴; to grope one's way, travel by night through a place (acc.) 795¹⁶
- خَبِلَ. ^{خَبِلَ} delirium 138¹¹ (= 567¹⁷) 165⁷
- خَابِلٌ. ^{خَابِلٌ} subst. a demon 472¹¹, metaph. the passion of love 633⁸; as adj. ^{خَابِلٌ} utter ruin 3³, ^{الْخَابِلُ} id. 1044¹⁸

- أَخْبِلٌ (pl. of أَخْبَلٌ) demons (that cause madness) 633²
- خَبُو. خَبَا u. see 627 notes⁴, and Additions and Corrections
- خَتَل. خَاتَلٌ to attack by stealth 622¹²
- خَتَم. خَتَمَ خَيْرُ الْخَوَاتِمِ — خَاتَمَ epith. of the Prophet 349⁵
- خَتِن. خَوَاتِنُ (pl. of خَاتِنَةٌ) women who circumcise others 230⁶
- أَخْتَانُ (pl. of خَتْنٌ) relatives by marriage 793¹¹ 829⁶
- مُخْتَنَاتٌ applied to women 773⁸
- خَثِر. خَثِرَ u. or خَثُرَ to be, or become, thick (said of liquids) 209¹⁵, partic. 209¹⁷
- خَثَل. خَثَلَةٌ the lower part of the belly 799⁶ seq.
- خَثَم. خَثَمَ flatness of the nose 973¹⁵
- أَخْثَمَ flat 1051²
- خَجُو. أَخْجَى full of water (?) 37⁵ — read بَجَجَى?
- خَدَب. خَدَبَ u. see 147¹⁸
- خَدَبٌ strong (?) 855¹³ (as var.)
- خَدَبَاتٌ (pl. of خَدَبَةٌ) wounds 130⁵ (var. خَدَبَاتٌ blows)
- مُخَدَّبٌ sharp (said of a sword) 147¹⁷
- خَدَج. مُخَدِّجٌ distorted, malformed 437²
- خَدَد. خَدَّ u. to dig a pit, pass. 1085⁵ [cf. Dīnawarī 63¹²]
- تَخَدَّدَ to become lean 485¹⁸
- خُدَدٌ (pl. of خُدَّةٌ) holes in the ground 288¹⁴ 951¹² 1087¹¹
- أَخْدُوْدٌ pit 1085⁵: pl. أَخْدِيدٌ hoof-prints 802¹⁶
- خَدِر. خَدِرَ to be concealed in a litter (خَدِرٌ) 931¹⁴, مَخْدَرٌ covered over (epith. of a litter) 955⁷ (cf. 957¹¹), مَخْدَرَةٌ secluded (epith. of a woman) 69¹⁵

خَادِرٌ *crouching in a lair* (epith. of a lion) 255¹⁴, metaph. 198⁴ (= 1058¹²)

خَادِرِيٌّ *dark-coloured, said of the night* 175¹², خَادِرِيَّةٌ epith. of an eagle 155⁵

خُدُورٌ (pl. of خَدْرٌ) *women's litters* 931¹⁴, أَخْدَارٌ *id.* 868¹⁰

مُخْدِرٌ (= خَادِرٌ q. v.) 487¹ 1035¹, pl. مُخْدِرَاتٌ 255¹³

خَدَعٌ. خَدَعٌ (= خَدَاعٌ) *treachery* 91²

خَدَعَةٌ (or خَدْعَةٌ) *the act of retreating into a hole* (applied to lizards)

1022¹⁵

أَخْدَعُ *the artery of the neck* 975³, pl. أَخْدَاعٌ 692⁵ 701¹⁰ 844¹³ 913⁴

مُخْدَعٌ, or مَخْدَعٌ, *closet, small chamber* 684⁹ 981¹

خَدَمٌ. خَدَمٌ *to present a slave to a person* (with 2 acc.'s) 190¹³

خَدَمٌ coll. *thongs tied round the pastern of a camel for fastening the shoe* 272¹³ (var. جَدَمٌ and خَدِمٌ)

خَدَامٌ (pl. of خَدَمَةٌ) *id.* 62³ 1012⁸: *anklets worn by women* 102¹⁷ 224¹¹
285² (as var.) 598⁵ 1008⁶ 1020⁶

مُخَدَّمٌ *fastened* 61¹⁶

خَذِفٌ. خَذَائِفُ (pl. of خَذُوفٌ) *fragments, splinters* 507¹²

خَذَفٌ. خَذَفٌ i. (= عَذَلٌ) 293¹⁶

مُتَخَذِفٌ *driven away with stones* (?) 598⁹

خَذَلٌ. خَذُولٌ *an animal that leaves the herd, metaph. a wife, du. خَذُولًا صِبَاً* 821¹⁶

خَذَمٌ. تَخَذَمٌ *to be cut to pieces* 45²

خَدَمٌ *liberality, bounty* 673¹⁵

مُخَدَّمٌ *cut out* 61 notes ¹ (as var.)

خَرَأٌ. وَجْهٌ خَارِيَّةٌ *a term of contempt applied to a man* 242¹¹

- مَخْرُوءَةٌ *a privy* 380¹²
- خرب. خَبْرٌ *a male bustard (as an emblem of helplessness)* 218¹¹, pl. خَبْرِينٌ 9¹⁵ 528² 530⁴ 767¹⁶ 894¹¹
- خرت. أَخْرَتٌ (pl. of خَرْتٌ) *the holes in axe-heads* 419¹ 767¹⁰
- خرج. خَرَجَ *tribute* 648¹⁵ (= 299¹⁵)
- خَرَجَ *saddle-bag* du. 417¹⁵ seq. 892⁹
- خارجى *a fleet horse* 673¹⁶ [see Ḥamāsa 188¹⁷ seq.]
- الْخَوَارِجُ see Index III
- خَرَجَ *penetrating i. e. current (said of a poem)* 62¹⁵ (= 430⁷)
- مُخْرَجٌ *variegated in black and white (epith. of a plain)* 272⁸
- خرخر. خَرَّخَرٌ see 832 notes² seq. (as var.)
- خرد. خَرْدٌ (pl. of خَرِيدٌ or خَرِيدَةٌ) *modest women* 788⁹
- خَرَانِدٌ *id. ibid.*
- خرر. خَرَّ i. *to make a rustling noise (with the wings)* 673¹²
- خرز. خَرَزَ *a string of stones or shells used as an amulet* 360⁹ 1013⁶, pl. خَرَزَاتٌ *shells worn by kings in their crowns* 237⁸ 438¹⁹ 712²
- خرس. خَرَسَ (pl. of أَخْرَسٌ) *making no noise* 680¹²
- خرش. خَرَشَ i. *to sting (said of a scorpion)* 946⁵
- خرشم. خَرَشِمٌ (pl. of خَرَشُومٌ) *rocks* 375⁷
- خرص. خَرَصَ *spear* 154¹⁶
- خرد. أَخْرَدَ *to be unsheathed (said of swords)* 184¹¹
- خَرِيصَةٌ *bag* 342 notes¹⁷ 394⁷, dimin. خَرِيصَةٌ 1006⁵
- خوع. تَخَوَّعَ *to be weak* 967¹⁵

خُرَاعٌ, خُرَاعَةٌ, خُرَيْعٌ see 968¹ and notes ¹

خُرُوعٌ coll. *castor-oil plants* (as an emblem of weakness) 542³ 596¹¹
834⁸ 968⁶

خُرْعَبٌ. خُرَاعِبٌ (pl. of خُرْعَبَةٌ) *tender, delicate* (epith. of women) 788¹⁰ (as var.)

خُرِفٌ. خُرَافٌ *a fruit-gatherer*, hence a violent wind is called خُرَافٌ الْمَسَاكِينِ
291⁵

خُرِيٌّ. تَخَرَّقَ *to engulf, swallow up* (with ب) 846⁹

خُرِيٌّ *a desert plain* 272⁸ 633¹³

خُرْقٌ (pl. of خُرَقَةٌ) *strips of cloth*, hence خُرْقُ الْمُلُوكِ *banners* 184¹⁵;
swarms of locusts 328¹⁰

خُرْقَةٌ (fem. of أَخْرَفٌ) *insensible, apathetic* (?), epith. of a mourning
woman 53¹⁴

خُرْبِقٌ *hurricane* 290¹³

مَخَارِيقٌ (pl. of مَخْرَفٌ) *deserts* 787³

مَخَارِيقٌ — مَخَارِيقُ الْفَجْلِ having wide ravines (epith. of a valley) 915⁹

خَرَمٌ. خَرَمَ i. *to omit* 68⁷

تَخَرَّمَ *to be cut to pieces* 45⁶ (as var.)

أَخْرَمَ — الْأَخْرَمَ 588⁹ (= 932¹⁰, var. الْأَخْرَمَ 1081²) variously explained
as *shoulder, precipice, rough ground, and dust* (1081³); according
to Bakrī 79⁷ it is the name of a place

مَخْرَمٌ *ravine* 53¹³, pl. مَخَارِمٌ 346⁸ 373¹³ 375¹⁶ 391¹⁰ 403¹ 610¹⁴ 618¹³ 620⁸
755⁷ 759⁸ 798³, metaph. *means of escape from an oath* 754⁵

مَخْرَمٌ — مَخْرَمُ السُّفَارِ one who *rends travellers* (said of a wild beast) 617¹⁰

خُرْخُرٌ. خُرْخُرٌ see 440¹² (as var.)

- خَزَر. خَزَرٌ (pl. of خَزَرٌ) *small-eyed* 897¹² (= 496⁷)
- خَزِيرٌ a kind of porridge (apparently such as was eaten by the lower classes) 82⁶ 122⁸ 223¹⁴ 226³ 318¹⁵ 321⁹ 439⁸ 541⁹ 542⁴ 637² 692³ 695³ 845⁷ 854¹¹ 858¹⁴ 862⁷ 865⁹ 893¹⁰ 968¹⁴ seq. 976¹⁰ seq., nom. unit. خَزِيرَةٌ a dish of porridge 976¹³ (as var.)
- خَرَامٌ خَرَامَةٌ a nose-ring for a camel, usually made of hair 777¹, pl. خَرَائِمُ 344¹⁰ 393¹⁶ 404⁹ 720⁶ (= 740⁸) 756⁶, metaph. أَلْقَوْا لَهُ بِالْخَرَائِمِ they submitted to him 348⁷, لَا نَعْتِزُّ بِمِثْلِ خَرَائِمِ we will not submit to them 757³ [cf. Lisan XV 65⁹ seq.]
- خَرَامِي lavender 136³ 707¹
- مَخْرُومَةٌ a she-camel having a nose-ring 147¹⁵
- خَرَن. خَرَنَ u. to deposit (for safe custody) 639¹⁵
- خَزَو. خَزَا u. to overcome (with acc.) 946¹
- خَرَى. خَرَا disgraced 918⁷, pl. خَرَايَا 82⁶
- مُخْزٍ — سِلْمٌ مُخْزٍ a humiliating peace 535¹¹
- خَسِر. خُسْرَانِي (or خُسْرَوَانِي) royal (epith. of a kind of cloth) 551¹³
- خَسِس. خَسَّ a. or i. to become scanty 122⁸ (var. خَسَّ id.)
- أَخَسَّ to dishonour (with ب) 608¹⁴
- خَسِيسٌ cheap 904¹
- خَسِيسَةٌ obscurity, ignoble origin 1050⁵ (text doubtful)
- خَشَب. مَخْشُوبَةٌ coll. polished (?) swords 615¹⁷ (var. بِمَاقُورَةٍ in Boucher 115³)
- خَشَش. خَشَاشٌ coll. birds that are not birds of prey 701⁵
- أَخَشَّةٌ (pl. of خَشَاشٌ, see 344¹¹) nose-rings for camels, usually made of wood 1011 notes ⁶
- خَشْشَاوَةٌ the bone which projects behind the ear 975⁵ (read خَشْشَاوَةٌ)

- مَخْشُوشَةٌ coll. camels with rings in their noses 344¹⁰
- خَشَع. خَوَّاشِعُ (pl. of خَاشِعَةٌ) low-lying (said of plains) 687¹⁴
- خَشَف. أَخْشَفُ having a parched skin (epith. of a mangy camel) 554¹⁰
- مَخْشَفُ a bold, active man 1¹⁰ 552⁹
- خَشَم. خَشَمَ to break the nose of a man (acc.) 620⁷
- خَيَاشِمُ (pl. of خَيْشُومٌ) the cartilage of the nose 377¹², خَيَاشِيمُ id. 829⁸
- خَشَى. خَشَى to know (?) 370¹¹
- خَصَص. خَصَصَ coll. fissures, crevices 952²
- خَصُوصِيَّةٌ see 623⁷
- خَصَل. خَصِيلٌ coll. pieces of flesh 1039¹⁵
- خَصَائِلُ id. 3¹⁵
- خَصِم. يَوْمُ الْخَصَامِ i. e. the Day of Judgment 343¹⁷
- خَصَى. خَصَى used in a frequentative sense 966⁸
- خَضَب. خَضَبٌ (pl. of خَاضِبٌ) with red thighs (epith. of ostriches) 665¹⁴
- مَخْضَبٌ dyed (with ḥinna) 891¹
- خَضَخَض. خَضَخَضَ to shake up a liquid 210¹⁰
- خَفَضَخَضَ to tremble 226⁸ 682⁸
- خَضِر. أَخْضَرُ epith. of a tooth-stick 548¹⁵; fem. خَضْرَاءُ dark, foul 444¹, epith. of an army 472² 675⁵, يَدٌ خَضْرَاءُ a benefit recently conferred 462¹⁴
- خَضِرَم. خَضِرَمٌ see 744¹⁶ seq. 763¹⁰, pl. خَضَارِمُ rast (applied to seas) 375⁸ 377⁸ 403⁸ 744¹² 763⁸, pl. خَضَارِمَةٌ chiefs, nobles 257⁹
- خَضَع. خَضَعَ a. to bend down (trans.) 443¹ 451¹² (read خَاضَعِينَ), خَاضِعَةٌ lowering the head (said of a she-camel on the march) 1012⁸, pl. وَأَعْنَأَى الْعَنْيَ خَوَّاشِعُ 686¹ 212¹³ 271⁶ cf. خَوَّاشِعُ

- خَصِفَ. خَصَفَ i. see 41⁵
 خَصْفَةٌ a sort of snake 287¹² (as var.)
 خَصَافٍ (see Index III) explained as = خَرَوْتُ 968²
 خَصُوفٌ 321¹⁰, and خَيْصَفٌ 597⁸ id.
 خَصِلٌ. خَصِلٌ moist 342³
 خَصِمٌ. خَصِمٌ properly vast, hence generous, munificent 959⁹
 خَطَأٌ. خَطِئَ used impersonally, عَنْ صَاحِبِنَا i. e. he escaped alive 1066⁹
 خَطِرٌ. خَطَرٌ i. to quiver (said of spears) 45¹¹ 902⁷: to shake the tail (as a stallion camel does, when angry) metaph. applied to warriors 325² 494¹⁰ 599³ 758¹ 903⁶ 999⁵, masd. خَطَرَ 618¹¹ or خَطَرَنَ 364²
 خَاطَرَ to risk, expose to danger (with ب) عَلَى الْمَوْتِ 518⁷, hence to use as a means of defence (with ب) 488⁹ cf. 488¹²
 أَخْطَرَ to expose to danger (with 2 acc.'s) 424³
 تَخَاثَرَ to threaten one another 186¹⁶ 872⁴ 901³
 خَطَرَ wager 87¹⁴, خَطَرَ النَّفْسِ i. e. the battle 195¹¹, pl. أَخْطَارٌ great reputations 865⁷ 871¹⁵
 خَطَارٌ the act of threatening, hence contest 899⁹
 خَطَّارٌ epith. of a stallion camel 872⁴
 مُخَاظِرٌ threatening 480⁵
 مُخَاظَرَةٌ (= خَطَارٌ) 230⁵ 912⁷: مُخَاظَرَةٌ at the risk of one's life 865⁷
 خَضَفَ. خَضَفَ to stride, march quickly 574¹⁵ (as var.)
 خَضَفٌ. خَضَفٌ to mark with streaks 196¹⁸
 خَضٌ street 727¹⁷
 خَطٌّ — خَطٌّ خَاجِبِي the line of the eye-brows 690⁵

- خُطِفَ. خُطَافٌ see 856¹¹
- خَيْفٌ adj. *swift* 114 (var. خَفَا): pl. خَيَافٌ subst. *abysses* 609³
- خُصِمَ. خَصَمٌ i. *to brand the nose of a camel, metaph.* 146⁸ (= 327¹⁷) 334¹¹
 خَصَمٌ *the nose of a camel* 610¹³, of a man 690⁵
 خُصِمَ a brand on a camel's nose 933¹³; pl. خُصَمٌ halters (i. e. cords
 fastened to the noses of camels) 69¹ (= 300¹²)
 خُصْمِي marsh-mallow 514¹
 مَخَاطِمُ (pl. of مَخْطَمٌ) peaks of a mountain 610¹²
- خَطُو. تَخَطَّى *to go beyond (with acc.)* 595¹³
- خَشَى. خَاشٌ *compact, firm (said of flesh)* 656¹³
- خَفَت. خَفَاتٌ *starvation* 779⁴
- خَفَخَفَ. خَفَخَفٌ *grunting (epith. of the swine)* 905¹
- خَفَرَ. خَفَرٌ *to deal treacherously with a person (acc.)* 342 notes¹⁹, maṣd.
 إِخْفَارٌ 341¹⁸, partic. pass. مَخْفَرٌ 950¹⁴
 خَفَرٌ betrayal 946⁴
 خَفِرَاتٌ modest women 102¹⁷
 خَفَارٌ (pl. of خَفِيرٌ) *id.* 867¹³
 خَفَائِرٌ (pl. of خَفِيرٌ) *id.* 521¹⁰
 خَفَارَةٌ property left in charge with some one 639¹⁸
- خَفَضَ. خَافِضٌ *dwelling, abiding* pl. 18⁹ 1082⁷
- خَفَعَ. خُفِعَ *to faint with hunger* 977¹
- خَفَفَ. خَفَّ i. *to be stirred up to war* 729¹
- اسْتَخَفَّ *to stir up (with acc.)* 728²⁰

خَفَّةٌ *relief, alleviation (of a malady)* 1098⁹

مُسْتَخِفٌ *swift (?)* 527¹⁴

خَفِقَ. أَخْفَقَ *to be unsuccessful in a raid* 653⁴, or in hunting 1084³

الْأَفْقَانِ i. e. the East and the West 436⁶

خَلَقَاتٍ *banners* 692⁵ 700⁶ (= 774¹⁵), hence this last verse is called
الْخَلِيقَاتِ by al-Farazdaq 774⁷

خَوَافٍ *id.* 780⁹ 786¹⁵ — see خَلَّالٌ

خَوَفَتَ *a quivering flame* 491⁹

خَقَاتٍ *shimmering with mirage (epith. of a plain)* 755⁷

خَفَافَةٌ *lean (?)*, epith. of a mare 794⁹, الْخَشَا *lank-bellied* (said
of a woman) 1044⁶

مَخْفَقَةٌ *shimmering (see خَقَاتٍ)* 176¹⁰

خَفَى. اخْتَفَى *to dig out wells (acc.)* 214¹², see 513⁶ seq.

خَوَافٍ *see* 400⁶

خَفَاةٌ *a woman's veil* 487¹⁷

خَفِقَ. خَفَقَ i. *see* 705⁶

خَوَافٍ (= خَفَافَةٌ pl. of خَفَافَةٌ) applied to women 476¹¹ — cf. جَانٍ for جَانٍ
Mubarrad 532¹⁰

خَلَبَ. خَلَبَ u. *to beguile, or to drive mad* 962⁸

خَلَابٌ *guile* 433⁹

خَلَبَ. خَلَبَ i. *to drag* 1001⁴, maṣd. خَلَبَ *ibid.* 319¹¹: *to cause trouble (absol.)*
وَالْخَوَالِجُ تَخْلِبُ 406⁴

مُتَخَلِّبٌ (?) explained by مَجْبَذٌ 856¹

مَخْلُوجَةٌ *confusion, turmoil* 154¹⁶

- خَلَّجِمَ. خَلَّجِمٌ *wide, or long* 846¹, pl. خَلَاجِمٌ 378⁹
- خَلَدَ. أَخْلَدَ *to cause to incline (?)* 129¹⁰
- خُلْدٌ — خُلْدُ الدَّعْرِ *long life* 57¹⁵
- خَلَسَ. خَلَسَ *to take something from some one by stealth* (with 2 acc.'s) 100⁷
- إِخْتَلَسَ *the act of escaping, slipping away* 70¹¹
- خَلِيسٌ *of two colours* 13⁸
- مُخْتَلَسٌ — مُخْتَلَسُ الْعَقْلِ *deprived of reason* 131⁶
- خَلَصَ. خَلَصَ *to intervene between combatants* (with بَيْنَ) 927⁹ [cf. Ibn Hishām 437³]
- خَلَطَ. خَلِيطٌ *coll. companions* 295⁷ 851² 961²
- مُخْتَلَطٌ — مُخْتَلَطُ الْخَلَامِ *at night-fall* 279³
- خَلَعَ. خِلْعَةٌ *the choicest part of a herd, etc.* 15⁸; *moveable property* i. e. camels 76⁵
- خَوْعٌ *panic* 967¹³
- مُخَالِعٌ *a gambler, one who stakes his most valuable property* (خُلْعَةً) 686⁵
- خَلَفَ. خَلِيفٌ *to have a successor* 663¹⁵
- أَخْلَفَ *to compensate a person for the loss of a thing* (with acc. of the thing and عَلَى or لِ of the pers.) 417⁹ seq.: *to violate an engagement* (acc.) 890¹⁰, أَخْلَفَتْ عَيْدَ الْإِسْقَابِ *she deceived the expectations of the young camels* 480¹; *to fail to appear* 859¹³
- إِخْتَلَفَ *to move to and fro* (intrans.) 483²
- خَلْفٌ *posterity* 273⁷; *worn-out objects, rubbish* 216¹³
- خُلْفٌ *perfidy* 985¹²
- خَلَاقٌ *coll. willows* 833¹

- خَلَّاف prep. *after* (used of time) 1046¹
- خُلُوف coll. men absent from their abodes 84¹⁴ 140¹² 145² (= 326¹⁴)
474¹⁰ 882¹⁰ seq.
- خَلِيفَة deputy 832¹², deputy-general 355¹⁹ 357¹
- مُتَخَلِّف lit. place of holding back, hence refusal to help 569¹⁸
- مُتَخَلِّفَات canine teeth of a camel 868¹⁸
- خَلَف أَخْلَف to be worn out 844³
- خَلْفَان (= إِسْتَيْن) 210¹⁵
- خَلْفَان (pl. of خَلْف) worn-out 1071¹⁰
- خَلَل خَلَّل lit. to be confined to a particular place, hence to have a special application (opp. to عَمَّ) 203¹² (as var.)
- أَخْتَلَّ to feed upon sweet herbage 925¹⁸
- خَلَّ a path through the sand 226⁴
- خَلَات (pl. of خَلَّة) interstices 406⁸
- خَلَّة friendship 38¹⁷; sweet herbage 57¹¹, see 40² 925¹⁹
- خَلِيَّة coll. camels that feed on sweet herbage 40²
- خِلَال friendship 96⁹
- أَخْلَّة (pl. of خِلَال) wooden pins 218⁹ seq.
- خَلَم خَلَم to join oneself to a person (acc.) 312¹¹, مَاجِد. خَلَم ibid.
- خَلْنَج خَلْنَج a kind of wood of which goblets were made 1051²
- خَلَو أَخْلَى to leave a thing at the free disposal of some one (with acc. of the thing and J of the pers.) 905¹⁵
- تَخَلَّى to withdraw (intrans., with عَنِ) 375¹⁵
- خَلَو free, disengaged 322⁸ (as var.)

خَلَوَاتٍ — خَلَوَاتٍ in private 926⁵

خَالِيَةٌ a she-camel deprived of her young 911² — see index III s. v.

خَنْدَلُ بْنُ عُبَيْدٍ

خَلَى. خَلَى t. to move, hence to lop off limbs 65¹⁰

اخْتَلَى id. 231¹⁰

مَخْلَاةٌ a sack for holding fodder 375¹

خَمَرَ. خَامَرَ to hide oneself 179¹²

تَخَمَّرَ to put on a veil 993¹¹

خَمَرٌ (pl. of خَمَارٌ) 761¹²

خَمَرٌ (pl. of خَمْرَةٌ) ointments for beautifying the complexion 350¹²

مُخَمَّرٌ covered, wrapped up 996⁸

خَمْسٌ. خَمْسٌ see 56⁶, وَارِدَةٌ لِّخَمْسٍ a she-camel that comes to the water after four days of thirst 601¹⁰

خَمْسٌ — أَذَلُّ خَمْسٍ the most contemptible set of men 367¹⁷

خَمَاسٌ coll. camels that have not drunk for four days 56⁶

خَمَاسِيٌّ a child five spans high 131¹⁴

خَمِيسٌ a large army 184¹⁵ 224³ 311³ 335⁹ 340¹⁴ 605¹⁶ 777⁸ 835¹¹ (= 482⁷)
882² 1082⁹

مَخْمِيسٌ made of five strips of leather 1003¹⁵

خَمَشَ. خَمَشَ u. or i. to scratch (with acc.) 89¹², to scratch the face in mourning (absol.) 410¹, مَخَدَ أَمَانٍ خَمَشَ أَمَانٍ (= وَيَلُّ أَمَانٍ) 448⁸

خَمَاشَةٌ a slight wound 535¹²

خَمِطٌ. أَخَمِطُ see 921¹¹

تَخَبَّطَ *to be proud, fierce* 111⁶ 185⁶ 323⁹ 748⁴ 1002¹⁰, metaph. *to become formidable* 17¹¹

خَبَّطَ *sour* 921¹³; *fierce* 872⁴ (here the comm. takes the word as a subst. "fierceness")

خَمِلَ. خَمِلَ *obscure, despised* 55⁵ 366¹⁸

خَمَلَةٌ *a kind of woollen cloak* 670¹⁷

خَمِيلٌ *id.* 1002³

خَمِيلَةٌ *sand-hill* 705³

خَمَ. خَمَ *i. to become putrid* 561¹²

خَمَانٌ *see* 97¹⁶

خَنْتَبَ. خَنْتَبَ *see* 170⁹

خَنْثَ. خَنْثَ *bend, curve* 442¹²

خَنْثَى (pl. of خَنْثَى) 834⁵

خَنْدَفَ. خَنْدَفَ *to walk with a swinging gait* 178¹⁰; *to use the war-cry* خَنْدَفَ *913⁷, hence مَخَنْدَفٌ a descendant of Khindif* 572³

تَخَنْدَفَ *id.* 240¹

خَنْدَفِيٌّ *descended from Khindif* 689⁵ 994⁵, metaph. 759⁸

خَنْدُ. خَنْدِيدٌ *a stallion (horse)* 917⁶, pl. خَنْدَادٌ 947¹³ or خَنْدَايِدٌ 148¹⁴ 505¹¹, metaph. *summits of mountains* 34⁸

خَنْزَرَ. خَنْزَارِيٌّ *swine, as occupants of a himṛ* 506¹² (text doubtful)

خَنْسَ. خَنْسَ *u. or i. to shrink back (with عَن)* 120⁹

أَخْنَسِيٌّ (?) *see* 176²

خَنْصَ. خَنْصَانِيٌّ (pl. of خَنْصَانٌ) *sucking-pigs* 510³ (as var.)

خَنْفَسَ. خَنْفَسَانٌ (pl. of خَنْفَسَانٌ) *black-beetles* 37¹⁰ 878¹⁰

خنق. ^٥خَنِقَ *strangling* (adj.) 573¹⁵

^٥مَخْنَقٌ *throat* 498¹³ 887¹

خنس. ^٥خَنَّانٌ *snorting* (epith. of the swine) 905¹

خوخ. ^٥خَوْخَةٌ *a small window* 397⁶ 721¹⁵

خود. ^٥خَوَدٌ *to stride* 135⁹

^٥خَوْدٌ *maiden* 69¹⁵

خير. خَارٌ n. *to howl, bellow* (said of hyaenas) 317¹⁴: *to be weak* 400⁴
(= 365¹³) 539¹³ 862⁷ (?)

تَخَادَرٌ *to bellow at one another* 341¹⁰

^٥خَوَارٌ *weak, soft* 859⁹, ^٥خَوَارٌ ^٥الْعَنَانِ a horse ridden with a slack rein 735¹³,
pl. ^٥خَوَرٌ 530⁴ 1005⁶ (as var.): *cowardly* 73¹⁷, pl. 17¹² 63¹³ 72⁹ 481¹³:
stinking, foul 849¹² pl. 230⁷ (the following passages are ambiguous
340⁹ 488¹³ 597⁸ 708⁴ 830⁶, pl. 82¹⁶ 83⁹ 340⁹ 441⁹ 538⁵ 832¹¹ 834⁴
858⁴ 11 976¹² 977⁹: pl. ^٥خَوَرٌ *yielding much milk* (applied to camels)
515¹⁰ 647¹⁹ 894³ 936¹²

^٥خَوَرٌ *softness* 459¹⁹: *cowardice* 18¹ 488¹³ (?)

^٥خَوَرٌ id. 861¹¹ (var. ^٥مُخَوَرَةٌ)

^٥خَوَارٌ *bellowing* (subst.) 854¹⁴ 858¹¹ 865⁵ (text doubtful)

خوص. خَاصٌ n. *to wade through, traverse* (with acc.) 507⁸ 618¹², maṣd. ^٥خَوَصَ
559¹⁵: pass. *to be stirred up* (said of a liquid) 207¹²: ^٥نَخَوَصَ فِي
^٥دِمَائِنَا we will plunge (our hands) into their blood 1071⁷

^٥خِيَاصٌ *the act of plunging into battle* 487²

^٥خَوَاصٌ *one who adventures himself* 552⁹

^٥مُخْتَاَصٌ *a place of wading, i. e. a country rich in herbage* 514⁵

خوف. مَخَاوِفٌ (pl. of ^٥مَخَافَةٌ) *dangerous places* 1012¹⁵

- خول. ^{خُولٌ} *to claim as a relative on the mother's side (with اِلَى)* 189¹³
^{خَالٌ} see 813³, pl. ^{خَوَالٌ} *herdsmen* 813¹¹
^{خَوِيلٌ} *nobly born on the mother's side* 188⁷ 225⁸
- خون. ^{خَوَانٌ} (Persian) *table* 357¹⁷
- خوى. ^{خَوِيَتْ} *bending down (intrans., said of women)* 773¹⁰
- خبب. ^{خَبَبٌ} 1. *to be disappointed (said of persons)* 220¹⁰ 506⁶; *to be fruitless (said of things)* 804¹⁶
^{خَبَبٌ} *to disappoint* 51⁴, partic. pass. 1086¹⁴
^{خَبِيَّةٌ} *fruitlessness* 829¹⁴
- خير. ^{اخْتَارَ} *pass. with acc. اِخْتِيَرَ الرَّجَالُ he was chosen from among men* 696⁵
^{خَيْرَى} (fem. of ^{خَيْرٌ}) 50¹⁸ seq.: pl. ^{خَيْرَاتٌ} (applied to women) 772¹¹
^{خَيْرَةٌ} *one to whom the preference is given* 726¹⁶
^{مُتَخَيِّرٌ} *power of choice, freedom* 943¹
- خيس. ^{مُخَيِّسٌ} *a camel trained for being ridden* 868¹⁴
- خيف. ^{مُخَيِّفٌ} *dwelling at the foot (خَيْفٌ) of a mountain* 1078⁸ (read مُخَيِّفًا)
- خيل. ^{تَخَيَّلَ} *to be pleasant, enjoyable* 632⁵ (var. تَخَيَّلَتْ): maṣd. ^{تَخَائَلٌ} *pride* 55⁶
^{خَيْلٌ} *scare-crow (to frighten away wolves from the sheep)* 461⁷
^{أَخْيَلُ} *prouder* 794¹⁰
^{أَخْيَلٌ} (or ^{أَخْيَلٌ}) *a kind of bird, regarded as ill-omened* 691 notes³, pl. ^{أَخْيَالٌ} 652¹ 1038 notes³ (as var.)
^{مُتَخَائِلٌ} *a horse that races with another* 614²
^{تَحْيَلٌ} *sign, symptom* 859¹³, pl. ^{تَحَائِلٌ} 629⁶
- خيم. ^{خِيَمٌ} (Persian) *character, disposition* 121⁷ 603⁵

خَيْمٌ (pl. of خَيْمَةٌ) *tents* 173² 395³

خَيْمٌ *id.* 333¹³ seq. 1004³

د

دَابٌّ. دَابٌّ *a. to exert oneself on behalf of* person (with) 57⁹

دَابٌّ *perseverance in marching* 134¹⁰ 1012⁹

دَائِئٌ. دَائِئٌ (= دَائِئٌ) *a kind of quick pace* 184⁶

دَائِلٌ. دَائِلٌ *a mare that marches with short quick steps* 192⁴ (= 235²⁰)

دَائِمٌ. دَائِمٌ *to cover* (in a literal sense, with عَلَى) 906³, metaph. (with acc.) 906²

دَائِيٌّ. دَائِيٌّ *coll. vertebrae* 558¹², du. 682¹¹ (var. الدَائِيَّت) (

دَبِيبٌ. مَدْبٌ *a place marked by the tracks of insects* 1099⁴

دَبِيجٌ. دَبِيجٌ *brocade* 554¹⁰

دَبِجٌ. دَبِجٌ *to bend down* (intrans.) 1043⁵

دَبِرٌ. دَبِرٌ *to begin to heal* (?), said of a wound 846¹²

تَدَبَّرٌ. تَدَبَّرٌ *to consider, reflect upon* a thing (acc.) 743⁸; pass. *to be back-bitten* (?) 944¹³ (but cf. 1096⁹): masd. تَدَبَّرًا adv. *at the last*, i. e. when it is too late 1000¹⁴

دَبِيرٌ (= كَبِيرٌ) 51¹⁶

دَبِيرٌ *coll. sores on a camel's back* 447¹⁸ (?) 1010¹³

دَوَائِرٌ (pl. of دَائِرَةٌ) *the hinder part of the hoof* 290⁴

الدَّخِيرَانُ name of a constellation 520⁹

الدَّيَارُ (pl. of دَيْرٌ) *the outer ranks of an army* (which are exposed to attack) 865⁹ 872¹⁰ — see 'Jabari Gloss.

تَدَائِيرٌ *mutual avoidance, hostility* 155⁷

- دیس. دِیس (= کثیر) 51¹⁶
- دیل. دِیْلَة an abdominal tumour 222⁵
- دبی. دَبَا a swarm of ants 1099⁴ — that “ants”, not “locusts”, are here-
meant may be inferred from Ahlwardt Imr. N^o. 45 v. 8 مَتَنَدَ فِي
كَمَدَجَةِ النَّمْلِ
- دثر. دَثَر to enrich oneself (?) 1096⁹ (but cf. 944¹³)
دَثَر abundant 51¹⁵ (= 785⁶)
دَثَر heavy, sluggish (said of a man) 559¹⁵
- دجج. دَجَج fully armed 736³
- دجر. دَجَر see 244⁵
- دجل. الدَّجَل the Antichrist 323¹⁵
- دجن. دَجَن cloudy weather 508¹
دَجَن id. 464¹⁴
- دجو. دَجَا u. to envelop, include 500²
دَج dark (said of the hair) 963¹⁶
دَجَا or دَجِي (said to be a pl. of دَجِيَّة 500¹) darkness 499¹⁵ 538¹⁰
646⁵ 707¹ 1009¹
- دحج. اِنْدَحَج to be swelled out 11⁸
- دحق. دَحَق a. see 318¹³
- دحل. دَحَل a cavity in the ground 130¹² 166⁶, pl. نُحْلَان 130¹⁵
- دحي. اُدْحِي (pl. of اُدْحِيَّة) ostriches' nests 26³
- دخل. دُوْخِل to be sent to the drinking-place between two other camels (said of
a sho-camel) 55¹⁶ (read دُخِل)
- دَخَل defect, vice 165³ 1027⁶

دُخْلِينَ or دُخْلِينَ intruders 459⁹

مَدَخِلٌ (pl. of مَدَخِلٌ) behaviour 798¹²

دَخَسَ. دَخَسٌ ill-feeling, resentment 25¹⁰

دُخْنٌ incense (used by women for fumigation) 220³

دَوَاسِ (pl. of دُخَانٌ) traces left by smoke 852¹⁰

دَدَنٌ. دَدَانٌ blunt (said of a sword) 384⁶

دَيَّيْنٌ mode of acting 584¹²

دَرَأَ. دَرَأٌ to overcome (with عَلَى) 758¹⁴ seq.

دَرَّةٌ power of resistance 570⁹ 605⁵ 758¹⁶, hence protection 689¹², دُرَّةٌ defender 512¹⁰ (= 285¹⁶) 684¹¹: pl. دُرُوءٌ barriers 126¹⁷, defenders 980¹³

دَرَّءٌ defence, protection 758⁵ 15

دَرَبَ. دَرَبٌ to accustom oneself to a thing (with لَ) 227¹⁴, see 227²⁰ (where we must supply لَدَلٌ or the like)

دُرُوبٌ (pl. of دَرَبٌ) passages (in a house) 552⁴

مُدْرَبٌ trained (epith. of a falcon) 932¹

دَرَبَحَ. دَرَبَحٌ to crouch on all fours 99¹⁰

دَرَجَ. اسْتَدْرَجَ to carry out (?) a purpose (acc.) 408¹⁰

دُرْجٌ casket (for holding unguents, etc.) 137², du. 162¹⁶ 163⁵

دَارِجٌ — دَارِجَاتُ الرِّيحِ sweeping winds 788⁵

دَرَّاجُونَ men who walk 493¹² (as var.)

أَدْرَاجٌ (pl. of دَرَجٌ) paths of the stars 345¹

إِدْرَاجٌ the march of a camel 347⁶

- درد. اَدْرَدٌ *toothless* 800¹¹
- دردق. دَرْدَقٌ coll. *children* 1046¹⁷, pl. دَرْدِيقٌ *the young of wild animals* 1082¹¹
- ددر. دَرٌ *milk*, i. e. *property* 906¹⁵
- دورر. دُرُورٌ *flow of tears* 517¹ 530¹ 544⁷ (?), *of milk* 522¹⁶
- مِدْرَارٌ *epith. of a cloud* 847⁹, *of rain* 848¹⁵ 866⁷
- دريس. دَارِسٌ *decrepit* (said of a camel) 938⁵
- دِرْسَانٌ (pl. of دَرِيسٌ) *worn-out garments* 379⁹
- دِرْوَسٌ *thick-necked* (*epith. of a lion*) 736¹⁶
- درع. دَرَعٌ metaph. كَلْبًا لَيْلَتَكُمْ i. e. *march all night* 1072¹
- مِدْرَعٌ (pl. of مِدْرَعَةٌ) *tunics* 705⁹
- دريق. دَرَقٌ (pl. of دَرَقَةٌ) *shields* 552⁶
- درك. دَارَكَ *to continue uninterruptedly* (with acc.) 624¹⁵
- اَدْرَكَ *to come to the rescue* 223¹
- تَدَارَكَ *to overtake* (with acc.) 46⁵ 148¹⁴ 190¹ 194²⁰ 234¹⁹ 241¹⁶ 268⁶ 286¹⁵ 336⁹: *to come to the help of some one* (acc.) 39⁶ 153⁶ 223² (as var.) 328¹⁷ 389⁹ 610¹⁶: *to provide some one with something* (with acc. and ب) 1027⁶
- دِرَاكَ *the reparation of a mistake* 841¹²
- دَرَوَكَةٌ *caprice* (?) 670⁵
- درم. دَرَمٌ i. see 180¹¹
- دَرَمٌ (pl. of دَرَمَةٌ) *smooth* (*epith. of armour*) 339⁹
- دَرَمٌ *one who takes short steps in walking* 180¹¹ (as var.), pl. دَرَمُونَ 493¹¹
- دَرَمٌ id. — الْعِشَّةُ دَرَمٌ said of a woman 1041⁵

- درن. ^٥مِثْرَان *dirty* (said of a woman) 883⁴
- دری. تَدْرِی *to deceive* (with acc.) 100¹⁰
- دزج. ^{٥٥٥}دِزْج (= Persian دیز) *blackish* 362¹²
- دسر. مِثْسِر *that which thrusts*, hence, as an epithet, *warlike* 993¹⁴
- دسس. نَس *u. to slip* an object into a person's hand, *to palm it off* on him
(with acc. and اِلَى) 384⁶ cf. 383 notes¹⁰
- ^{٥٥٥}دَسِيس *intrigue, plot* 350¹⁷
- دسع. دَسَع *a. to vomit up* (with ب) 180¹⁴, see 298⁹ seq.
- ^{٥٥٥}دَسِيعَة *gift, bounty* 298⁹ (as var.) 330⁶, pl. دَسَائِع 298⁸ 700¹
- دسم. دَسَم (pl. of دَسَم) *rags* used for stopping up wounds 472³
- دعثر. مَدْعَثَر *laid waste, ruined* 998 notes²
- دلعع. دَعَعَع *to drive* sheep or goats (absol.) 276⁸ 822¹⁷, with ب 276¹⁴ 378⁵
- دعر. دَعَر (pl. of أَدَعَر) *diseased* 681¹⁰ (text doubtful)
- ^{٥٥٥}الدَّاعِرِيَّة coll. name of a breed of camels 559¹⁵
- دعس ^{٥٥٥}دَعَس see 592¹⁵
- مَدَاعِس (pl. of مَدْعَس) *piercing* (epith. of lances) 26¹⁰ *Am. I* 299.
- دعق. دَعَق *a. maṣd. دَعَق* see 339⁶
- ^{٥٥٥}إِدْعَاق *the act of urging on* 339³
- دعم. دَعِم *to be propped up* (with ب) 771⁴
- ^{٥٥٥}مَدْعَم *refuge* 311³
- دعو. تَدْعَى *to claim* (with acc.) 328¹⁰
- ^{٥٥٥}أَدْعَى *to call, invoke* (with acc.) 998¹²; *to shout to one another* 711⁵
759⁵ 933⁵ (= 386 notes¹³): *to claim affinity with a tribe* (with
لِ) 766⁴

- داعِ الثَّيِّبِ — داعِ the remainder of milk in the udder 1042¹¹ seq.
- دَعْوَةٌ a false claim to affinity 178⁶
- دَعْوَةٌ claim 936⁷
- دَعْوَةٌ id. said to be a less correct form 936⁸
- أَدْعَى more likely to attract guests 954³ (sic leg.)
- مَدْعَى (= دَعَى) 585¹⁶ (= 1069¹⁰)
- دَغِرَ. دَغَرَى (var. دَغَرَا 737³) adv. in disorder, pêle-mêle 115¹⁶ (= 737¹)
- دَغَلَ. أَدْغَلَ (pl. of دَغَلَ) thickets 611¹³
- دَغِمَ. أَدْغِمَ having dark lips 362¹²
- دَفَعَ. دَافَعَ to answer a cry for help (with acc.) 791¹⁷
- تَدَافَعَ to struggle together 246¹⁴ 299¹⁹ 872⁸: to disclaim a thing (acc.), each one ascribing it to some one else 311¹⁶
- دَافِعَةٌ torrent, cataract 870¹⁶
- دَفَاعٌ id. 186⁵
- دَفْعٌ (pl. of دَفْعَةٌ) splashes of blood 872¹⁵
- مَدْفَعٌ maşd. 931⁶: torrent-bed 870¹⁶, applied to the sources of tears 931¹
- مَدْفِعٌ defender 980⁹
- دَفَى. دَفَّ i. maşd. دَفَّ to crawl along 116¹
- دَفَّ the side of a man's body 590¹⁶, pl. دُفُوفٌ the flanks of camels 502¹⁴ 891⁹
- دَفَّ tambourine 380¹⁵ 606⁹, pl. دُفُوفٌ 676¹⁴
- دَفَفَ (pl. of دَفَّ) skimming over the ground (said of birds) 591¹⁴ (as var.)
- دَقَفَ. دُقْفَانٌ adj. full to overflowing 209 notes² (as var.)

- دَفِن. دَفِنٌ ⁹concealed (said of a malady) 129⁵
- دَقَق. دَقَّ u. (= دَقَّ الْبَابَ) to knock at the door, hence to announce oneself by mentioning a name (with ب) 699⁸
- دَقَّ دَقَّ مَنْشِمٌ — see 267⁸
- دَقَّةٌ meanness 34¹⁰
- دَقَقٌ coll. small pebbles 479⁶
- دَقِيقٌ flour 316¹⁵
- دَكَدَكَ. دَكَدَكَ (pl. of دَكَدَكَ or دَكَدَكَ) tracts of sand 493²
- دَكِنَ. دَكِنَ dark-coloured (said of water) 555⁴ (as var.)
- دَلَجَ. دَلَجَ to travel all night, maṣd. 346⁴ 619¹ 1009¹, partic. 435¹⁸ 926⁴
- دَلَجَ see 346⁶
- دَلَصَ. دَلَصَ polished (epith. of a cuirass) 69⁹ 143¹² 579¹⁴
- دَلَفَ. دَلَفَ i. to walk slowly (as one who carries a burden) 593⁷, دَالِفٌ 645⁴
pl. دَالِفٌ 569¹⁷; to approach (with ل) 91⁵, with لِي 733¹²
- دَلَفَ. دَلَوْتُ epith. of a sword, see 566¹⁶ seq.
- دَلَفَ see مَدَلَفَ
- مَدَالِفُ (pl. of مَدَالِفُ?) horses that rush forth 566¹³
- دَلَّكَ. مَدَلَّكَ or مَدَلَّكَ (= مَدَلَّكَ) 170⁷
- دَلَّلَ. دَلَّلَ swooping down (said of a falcon) 443¹⁰; bold, presumptuous 662⁶
942⁸ 986¹⁰
- دَلَمَ. دَلَمَى epith. of a spear-head 638⁵
- دَلَمَصَ. دَلَمَصَ see 143¹⁴
- دَلَهَ. دَلَهَ to distract, render unconscious (with acc. and عَنِ) 553⁵
- دَلَوَ. دَلَّى to send down 198² (= 1058¹¹) 798³

- تَدْتِي *to use as a bucket (with ب)* 779⁹
- اَلْدَّوُّ *the constellation Aquarius* 520⁷ 950¹¹ (as var.)
- دَلَّاهُ (دَلَّاهُ) 779⁹: du. اَلدَّلَّاهِي *the testicles* 483⁸
- دَمَث . دَمَثٌ (or دَمَثٌ) *smooth ground* 136², metaph. 707⁸, pl. اَدَمَثٌ 33²
- دَمَثٌ *id.* 614¹⁸ 707¹
- دَمَر . دَمَرٌ *destruction* 255⁶
- دَمَس . وَرَى نَمَسٌ نَمَسًا — دَمَسٌ *it became dark* 725⁴
- دَمَع . دَمَعٌ *shedding tears* (epith. of a serpent, which is supposed to shed tears when angry) 942⁸
- دَمَاعٌ (pl. of مَدَمَعٌ) *floods of tears* 1004¹³
- دَمَغ . دَمَغٌ a. or u. *to wound the brain* (with acc. of the pers.) 199¹⁰, partic. 1046¹⁴, pl. fem. دَوَلِغٌ applied to satires 524¹⁶
- دَمَغَةٌ *that which wounds the brain* 377² (= 746¹⁵), اَلدَّمَغَةُ a name given by Jarīr to one of his satires 430¹⁶
- دَمَل . دَمَلٌ a *boil, pustule* 203¹ 223¹
- دَمَلٌ *dung* (used as manure) 830²
- دَمَلَص . دَمَلِصٌ see 143¹⁴
- دَمَلَك . مَدَمَلَكٌ *round, circular*, 1043⁶
- دَمَن . دَمَنٌ *scum* 55¹² 346⁸
- دَمَنَةٌ *mud in a dried-up well* 324⁹
- دَمَانٌ *continual, constant* 44¹¹
- دَمَى . دَمٌ — دَمٌ اَلْحَيَاتِ — دَمٌ i. e. *venom* 61³ cf. 986 notes⁴: pl. دِمَا *lives* 59² (= 785²)
- دَنَف . اَدْنَفٌ *more grievous* (said of a malady) 567¹⁴

- مَذْفٌ *grievously sick*, pl. 550¹¹
- دِنَن. دِنَن (pl. of دِن) *wine-jars* 904⁹
- دِنَن *having a curvature of the back* 799⁸
- دَنِ. دُنْيَا (undetermined) *worldly prosperity* 518⁹ 726⁶
- دَعَلَى. دَعَلَى *to roll down* (trans.) 662¹¹
- تَدَعَلَى intrans. 190¹⁸ (= 234¹³)
- دَعْلَاء see 134¹
- دُعْدُيَّة *a ball of dung* 260⁹
- دَعَر. دَعَر *custom, habit* 784⁸ (var. دَعَر 50¹⁷)
- دَعَش. دَعَش *stupefaction* (from terror) 323⁸ (= 1016¹)
- دَعَقَن. الدَّخْقَانَةُ a name given by Jarir to one of his satires 430¹⁷
- دَعَم. دَعَم a. or دَعَم see 649¹
- دَعَم *crowd, army* 638¹¹ 648¹⁹ 693⁸ 956¹⁰ 1021⁹
- أَدَعَم *dark-coloured* (said of a camping-ground recently abandoned) 427:
fem. دَعَمَاء epith. of a mare 880¹⁶: du. أَدَعَمَان *a pair of fetters*
983² (as var.): pl. دَعَم epith. of camels 456¹⁴: أَدَعَم *fetters* 426¹⁰
(= 229¹⁸) 618⁸ 747¹² 748⁵ seq. 766⁹
- دَعِمَ. دَعِمَ *to walk with small steps* (said of an ass) 794¹³
- دَعِن. دَعْلَان *deceit, treachery* 148¹⁵
- دَعَى. دَعَى a. *to outwit, beguile* (with acc.) 50⁵
- دَوَح. دَوَحَة *coll. tall trees, hence summit* 265¹³
- دَوَخ. دَوَخ *to humble* 258¹⁶
- دَوْد. دَوْدَة *a swing* (used by children) 842¹⁰
- دَاوُدِيَّة *coll. cuirasses named after David* 1032¹³

دور. ^{أَدَارَ} to endeavour to induce a person to do a thing (with acc. and
 عَلِي 727⁴: to discuss ^{فَادَرُوا} ^{أَمْرَهُمْ} ^{بَيْنَهُمْ} 1071¹⁹

^{اسْتَدَارَ} to become dizzy 236⁹ 260¹¹, also with the place as the subject and
 with ب of the person ^{تَسْتَدِيرُ} ^{بِهَا} ^{الْبِلَادُ} 979³: to be metamorphosed
 251⁴

^{دَارَةٌ} see 1005¹³

^{دَارِي} a native of *Dārīn* (a place noted for its trade in perfumes) 132⁶,
 hence perfume 1007⁷

^{دَوَارٌ} or ^{دَوَارٌ} dizziness 862¹⁰: the act of marching round an idol or a
 sacred place 950⁵, hence the idol or sacred place itself 342⁴ 874³

^{دَوَائِرُ} (pl. of ^{دَائِرَةٌ}) changes of fortune 831⁸

^{مَدُورٌ} an idol, a sacred place 950⁵

^{مَدُورَةٌ} coll. (= ^{أَخْرَجَ}) 1007²

دوس. ^{دَوَائِسُ} (pl. of ^{دَائِسَةٌ}) following one another (said of cavalry) 95⁴

دوف. ^{مَدُوفٌ} mingled with water 557⁹

^{مَدِوقَةٌ} medicine 519⁷

دول. ^{أَدِيلَ} to obtain the victory over some one (with ^{مِنْ}) 497¹²: to be used
 by a number of persons in succession 592⁷ (as var.)

دوم. ^{أَدَامَ} to quiet a boiling cauldron by adding cold water 119⁴

^{اسْتَدَامَ} to do a thing slowly (with acc.) 97³: to await, expect 121¹⁰

^{دَائِمٌ} see 119⁵

^{دُومٌ} coll. a kind of palm-tree 664⁴ 868¹⁰

^{مَدُومٌ} see 119⁶

دون. ^{دَوِينٌ} dimin. of ^{دُونٌ} 159⁷ (= 935⁹)

دِيَانُ — الدِّيبُ a treatise by Ishāq ibn Ibrāhīm al-Fārābī († A. H. 350), mentioned 509¹⁷

دَوو. دَوو desert 676¹⁷

دَوِي. دَوَا or دَوِي adj. sick 169⁴

دِيَت. دِيَت to be treated as base, to be oppressed 600⁴

دِيَص. دَاَص 1. to move up and down (intrans.) 878⁷

دِيِن. دَاِن to deal on credit with a person (acc.) 2⁶

دَائِي. دَائِي submissive, unresisting 1082⁹

ذ

ذَاب. ذَتَب the upper parts of the curved pieces of wood (ذَنَبٌ) in a camel's saddle 170¹⁰: pl. ذَوَابٌ wolves metaph. 227²⁰ 731¹⁹

ذَوَابَةٌ metaph. the noblest portion of a tribe 947⁶ 1090¹⁰: pl. ذَوَائِبُ top-knots 813¹ 1023²

ذَات. ذَات see under ذو

ذَار. ذَيْر to be indignant (with ل) 245⁹

ذَار see under ذير

ذَاف. ذَاف a. maṣd. ذَاف to make an end of a person (with عى) 116³

ذَيْف. ذَيْف see under ذيف

ذَل. ذَل brisk, nimble 293¹¹ 294⁸ notes ³ (in both cases as var.)

ذَان. ذَانِج (pl. of ذَوْنِج) a kind of fungus 162⁸ seq. 710¹²

ذِيب. ذِيب to defend (with عى) 1080¹⁴

ذِيب edge, or point, of a sword 112¹ 652¹, metaph. violence, fierceness 165⁷

ذِيب more capable of defending 691⁶

- مَدَّب ² *a defender* 758¹³
- ذَبَذَب. تَذَبَذَب *to dangle (intrans.)* 375¹
- ذَبَح. ذَبَحَ a. *to stifle with sobs* 501¹⁴ seq.
- ذَبَحَ coll. *victims (applied to human beings)* 652¹²
- ذَبَل. ذَبَل *tortoise-shell* 164⁵
- ذَوَابِلُ (pl. of ذَابِلَةٌ) *tapering lances* 662¹⁵ 902⁷
- ذَخِر. مَذَخِرُ (pl. of مَذْخَرٌ) *intestines* 726¹¹
- ذَرَب. ذَرَبَ *to be sharpened (said of arrows)* 947³
- ذَرَج. ذَرَجَ (pl. of ذَرَجٌ) *poisonous flies* 839⁸
- ذَرَر. ذَرَّ u. *to rise (said of the sun)* 662⁷
- ذَرَعَ. ذَرَعَ a. *to traverse a country (acc.)* 559¹¹
- ذِرَاعٌ — pl. in the phrase صَفْتُمْ أَذْرَعًا 829⁵
- ذُرْبَعَةٌ (= ذُرْبَعَةٌ) *a small cubit, du.* 869⁹
- مَذَارِعُ (= مَشَارِفُ q. v.) 12¹¹
- ذَرَف. أَسْتَذِرَفَ *to be caused to shed tears* 517² (as var.)
- ذَرْفَ (pl. of ذَرْفٌ) *streaming (said of the eyes)* 1¹² 558⁸ 579⁸
- تَذَرَفَ *the shedding of tears* 515¹³
- ذَرَق. ذَرَقَ i. or u. *to void excrement (acc.)* 888⁴ (read لِيَذْرِقَ)
- ذَرَو. ذَرَا u. *to be broken (said of the point of a tooth)* 17¹
- ذُرَى or ذُرَى (pl. of ذُرْوَةٌ) *tops of palm-trees* 869⁹, of heads of hair 1005⁸, *points of the teeth* 1005⁹, *humps of camels* 418⁷ (= 1071¹) 522¹⁴ 558⁸
- ذَعَر. ذَعَرَ a. *to frighten* 1062¹

- ٤٥٥ *fright* 323⁶ (= 1016¹)
 ٤٥٦ *poison* 457² (= 1077²)
 ٤٥٧ see 162⁷
 ٤٥٨ *stinking, metaph. disastrous* 196⁵
 ٤٥٩ *the bone behind the ear (in a camel)* 687³, pl. ٤٦٠ or ٤٦١ 502¹⁴
 ٤٦٢ *a she-camel having a large* ٤٦٣ 560¹⁰ (as var.)
 ٤٦٤ *to converse about a person (acc.)* 547⁶
 ٤٦٥ *hard (said of metal)* 248¹¹, pl. ٤٦٦ 12¹⁵ 528¹ 704¹⁵ 924⁵; ٤٦٧ *heavy showers of rain* 520⁵, metaph. *floods of tears* 515¹⁴
 ٤٦٨ *remembrance* 501⁹
 ٤٦٩ *calamitous (said of a day)* 953³ (= 418¹⁸) 955¹⁰ 957¹⁰ (as var.)
 999²: fem. ٤٧٠ *a she-camel shaped like a male* 55⁹
 ٤٧١ *epith. of an ancestress* 871⁵, of war 854⁷
 ٤٧٢ *to become full-grown* 260¹⁴, ٤٧٣ *a full-grown man* 216, ٤٧٤ *full-grown mares* 87¹
 ٤٧٥ *the tribe sent forth their scouts* 927¹⁶ — ٤٧٦ see 260¹⁵ seq.
 ٤٧٧ *maturity* 171¹, see 260¹⁵
 ٤٧٨ *strong-scented, المسك* ٤٧٩ 786¹¹
 ٤٨٠ *epith. of musk* 554³, of wine 1007⁷: ٤٨١ *a portion of musk* 879⁵
 ٤٨٢ *(pl. of ٤٨٣ or ٤٨٤) skirts* 983³, ٤٨٥ *I would have humbled him* 1048⁴
 ٤٨٦ *driven out (said of a lizard which is forced to leave its hole)* 845⁴ (= 218⁵), var. ٤٨٧ 845 notes³

- ذَلَّلَ. ذَلِيلٌ *an easy, gentle pace (in a camel)* 804¹²: *a camel easy to ride* 1022⁷ (= 704¹²)
- ذَمَرَ. ذَمَرَ u. *to incite, urge on* 642⁴ 810⁵
 ذَمَرَ *to feel the neck of an unborn camel in order to ascertain its sex* (with acc. of the camel) 329⁶, see 352⁹ seq.
- تَذَامَرَ *to incite one another* 644⁶
 مَذَمَرَ *the neck of a camel* 352¹⁴
- ذَمَلٌ. ذَمَلٌ *a kind of pace* 134¹⁰, see 1010⁵ seq.
 ذَمَلٌ *marching at the pace called ذَمَل* 192³ (= 235¹⁹) 1010⁴
 ذَمِيلٌ (= ذَمَلٌ) 1010⁵
- ذَمَى. ذَمَا see 54¹³
- ذَنَبٌ. ذَنَبٌ *to retreat, walking backwards* 797¹² (as var.)
 ذَنَابٌ (pl. of ذَنُوبٌ) *buckets* 465¹⁶, hence *portions, shares* 451¹ 477⁸ (as var.)
 ذُنْبٌ or ذُنْبِي *the hinder part of the wing* 400⁵ (= 765⁴), *the rump of a man* 826¹³
 أَذْنَبٌ (pl. of ذَنْبٌ) *consequences, results* 743⁸
- ذَهَبٌ. ذِعَابٌ (pl. of ذُعْبَةٌ) *showers of rain* 22⁵
- ذُو. ذُو (الْبَيْتِ) = ذُو 1082¹³: *the contents of his belly* 888⁴: ذَاتُ الرَّأْسِ *a blow on the head* 933¹⁶
- ذَوْدٌ. ذَادٌ u. *to drive off an enemy* 65²
 ذَوْدٌ *a small herd of camels* 52², pl. أَذَوْدٌ 715¹⁷ 1081¹³
 ذَوْدٌ (pl. of ذَائِدٌ) 802¹⁴
 ذِيَادٌ — ذِيَادُ اللَّيْلِ *the driving of camels by night* 827¹⁵

مَنْوَرٌ *manger* 84¹⁷ 788 notes² (as var.) — the meaning "saccus pabulatorius", given by Freytag, is not supported by Lisān IV 147¹⁵ cf. XI 162³

- ذَوِي. ذَائِقٌ u. to taste (with ب) 900¹⁷
- ذَوِي. ذَاوٍ *withered herbage* 516⁶ 894⁸
- ذَيْبِخ. ذَيْبِخٌ *a male hyaena* 317¹⁴ 863⁸
- ذَيْر. ذَيْرٌ *to smear the teats of a she-camel with fresh dung* (ذَيْرٌ or ذَيْرٌ) 707¹⁵
- ذَيْف. ذَيْفَانٌ or ذَيْفَانٌ *poison* 543¹² 827⁹
- ذِيل. أَذِيلٌ *to be treated with contempt* 592⁷ (as var.), مُذَالٌ *used for mean work (said of a horse)* 304⁶
- ذَيْوَلٌ (pl. of ذَيْلٌ) *applied to winds* 537⁷
- مَذْبَلٌ *clad in a flowing robe* 891²

د

- رَأَب. رَأَبٌ *the act of mending, repairing* 564⁸, وَمَسَدًا رَأَبٌ *when it needed mending* 1026²
- مَرَائِبُ (pl. of مَرَابٌ) *menders, repairers* 953³ (= 418¹⁸)
- رَأَبِل. رَأَبِلٌ see رَأَبِلٌ under رَأَبِلٌ
- رَأَد. رَأَدٌ (pl. of رَأَدٌ or رَأَدٌ) *the extremities of the jaw-bone* 753⁹
- رَأَس. رَأَسٌ a. *to seize by the head* 1040⁶
- رَأَسٌ — عَلَى رَأْسِ النَّاسِ *in the presence of the people* 487¹⁵, see Tabart Gloss. s. v.
- رَأْسٌ (= رَأْسٌ) *chieftain* 972¹⁰: *the entrance of a valley* 513⁸, pl. رَأْسَاتٌ 513¹¹

سُورَس sword-hilt 677⁶

رَيْسُ الْأَوَّلِ — رَيْسُ see 188¹⁵ 445¹⁴

رَأْمٌ. رَأْمٌ to treat affectionately (with ب) 910³, رَأْمٌ epith. of a she-camel which has given birth 343⁵ 380⁵ 393⁶, pl. رَوَائِمُ 867³ cf. رَوَائِمُ وَنَدَا 909⁹, applied also to women 765²

رَأْمٌ (pl. of رَأْمٌ) antelopes 271¹¹

رَأَى. رَأَى to make a public display (with ب of the object displayed) 831¹⁵ 1098³

رَأَى to consult together 1038¹⁵

رَأَى appearance 164¹ (as var.)

رَأَى places that are within sight of one another 286⁷

رَأَى a familiar spirit 67¹² 316¹⁷ 790¹³

رَأَى — رَأَى sight and hearing, i. e. daily intercourse 825¹, hence familiar objects 834¹⁵

رَبٌّ. رَبٌّ u. to treasure up, set store by a thing (acc.) 611⁶: to restore to health, to refresh (said of a place) 824¹⁰: to season a skin-bottle with fruit-juice (رَبٌّ) 1022¹⁰

رَبٌّ to rear children 776⁴, رَبٌّ reared with care (epith. of a mare) 192⁴ (= 235²⁰)

رَبٌّ to stick closely to a person or thing (with ب) 683³, partic. 976² — see also رَبٌّ below

رَبٌّ to be brought together 912⁷, properly of arrows placed in a case (رَبٌّ)

رَبٌّ close contact (see رَبٌّ above) 1002⁴: see also 946⁵

رَبٌّ coll. clouds suspended beneath other clouds 159⁵ seq. 636⁵ 935⁵ seq.

- رَبِيبٌ *nursling* 687¹⁵, pl. fem. رِبَابٌ *women delicately reared* (?) 147¹⁶
 رِبَابٌ (pl. of رِبَابٌ) *confederacies* 156⁵ (text doubtful)
 رَبِيبٌ *a she-camel that has been covered by the male* 1045⁷
- رَبَتْ. رَبَتْ *to delude, outwit* 739²⁰
- رَبَد. رَبَدَ *to become dark* (said of the face) 351⁸, *to scowl* 492¹⁶
 رَبَدٌ (pl. of رِبَادٌ) *epith. of ostriches* 514⁵
 رَبِيدٌ *a place where camels are tied* 688¹¹ — for رِبِيدٌ see Index IV
- رَبَذ. رَبَذَ *nimble, active* 498⁸
- رَبَض. رَبَضَ *to wait for an opportunity* (absol.) 360¹⁹ 715¹²
- رَبَض. رَبَضَ *to crouch* (said of dogs about to spring) 325² (var. رِبَضَتْ) —
 for this use of the active form cf. رَبَضَ
 رَبِيعٌ *to act as steward to a king* (with ل) 809⁴ cf. 781³
 رَبَضٌ *a lodging, home* (?) 512³
- رَبَط. رَبَطَ *metaph. to reduce to subjection* (with acc.) 534¹⁸
 مَرَابِطٌ *troops stationed on a frontier* 354²
- رَبَعَ. رَبَعَ a. *to halt, remain in a place* 21¹⁵ (على يَتَجَرَّعُ = عُلِبِد): *to restrain oneself, refrain* (absol.) 930¹⁸ 964³; *to take the fourth part of the spoil* 835¹¹ (= 482⁷) 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²): *pass. to be watered with rain during the season called رَبِيعٌ* (said of a place) 964⁹
 رَبْعَةٌ *a kind of quick pace* 184⁶
 رِبَاعٌ *an animal which has shed the tooth called رِبَاعِيَّةٌ* 1082², pl. رِبَاعٌ 382⁷
 رَبَعِيٌّ *early, primeval* 947⁶: fem. رَبْعِيَّةٌ *a she-camel that brings forth young early in the season* 36¹⁶
 رَوَاحٍ (pl. of رِبَاعَةٌ) *showers that fall in the رَبِيع* 687¹³

رَبْعٌ a disease which attacks young camels 976²

رَبْعٌ — رُبْعٌ thy four feet 1010¹

رَبْعٌ (= رُبْعٌ) rainy season 328⁵ 386 notes¹⁶

مَرْبَعٌ a square court (?) 732³

مَرْبَعَاتٌ clouds that bring rain in the رُبْع 1033⁶

مَرْبَعٌ (= رُبْعٌ) 835²

مَرْبُوعٌ — مَرْبُوعٌ مَنِيٌّ a bow-string twisted of four strands 947²

مَرْبُوعٌ the fourth part of the spoil 929 (?) 132⁶ (= 236²) 299¹¹ 470⁷ 638¹¹:
land which produces herbage in the رُبْع 956¹

رَبَقٌ. رَبَقٌ u. or i. to tie, fasten (with acc.) 797⁴, to fasten lambs, kids etc.,
with a cord 657² (obj. understood)

رَبَقٌ id. 330⁹, cf. 171¹³ 284⁹ 842¹

رَبَقٌ cord 171¹⁴ seq. 572¹⁵ 712¹¹ 792⁹ 868 notes¹ (as var.), du. 268¹⁸
604⁴ seq., pl. رَبَقَاتٌ 269² 293¹⁵ 325⁷ 605¹⁶ 773¹⁷ 786⁵ 797⁴: metaph.
task, enterprise 91⁷ (Aghāni XVI 29⁵ explains اَلرَّبَقُ مَا يَتَقَلَّدُ)

رَبَلٌ. رَبَلٌ, رَبَّيْلٌ see 283² 622¹⁷

رَبِيْلٌ searching for prey (epith. of a lion) 283¹ 622¹⁸, pl. رَبَائِلٌ (as
if from a sing. رَبِيْلٌ) 451⁴ (as var.)

رَبُوٌ. رُبُوٌ to surpass (with على) 499¹

رَبُوٌ the panting of a horse 206¹⁴

رَابٌ projecting (epith. of the رُجَج) 573¹¹

رَابِيَةٌ hill, metaph. a subdivision of a tribe رَابِيَتَا كَلَابٍ 1027¹¹ 1037¹¹:
pl. رَوَابٍ hills 982¹, metaph. chieftains 37² 1035¹⁰

رَتَبٌ. رَتَبٌ (pl. of رَتَبَةٌ) steps, foot-holds on a mountain 450⁸ (= 429⁷)

- رَتَقَ. رَتَقَ one who mends a rent 1046⁹, رَتَقَ عَلَى الرِّثَقِ the mischief was irreparable 723¹⁹
- رَتَكَ. رَتَكَ a kind of pace, رَتَكَ adv. at a trot 259⁹
- رَتَمَ. رَتَمَ i. to crush 292¹⁶
- رَتَمَ coll. a kind of shrub 106²
- رَتَمَ see رَتَمَ
- رَتَأَ. رَتَأَ to drink رَتِئَةً (with ب) 209¹⁷ 210⁶
- رَتِئَةً a mixture of fresh and sour milk 206⁶ seq. 207¹⁸
- رَتَثَ. رَتَثَ to pick up a wounded man (acc.) 126⁵ 678⁶, pass. 665⁵
- رَثَ adj. tattered, ragged 76¹²
- رَثَاةٌ tattered condition 315⁵
- رَثَمَ. رَثَمَ (pl. of رَثَمَ) broken so as to bleed (said of horse-hoofs) 292¹⁴ 17
(as var., with var. رَثَمَ)
- رَثَمَ (pl. of رَثَمَ?) id. applied to the hoofs of camels 1011⁵
- رَجَأَ. الرُّجْءُ see Index III
- رَجَبَ. رَجَبَ to respect, venerate 820⁵
- رَجَبَ see 1063⁸ seq.
- رَجَجَ. رَجَجَ to fall heavily (said of the snow) 1091¹²; رَجَجَ trembling, quivering, رَجَجَ الرُّوَادِفَ 822¹⁵, رَجَجَ الرُّوَادِفَ 515³
- رَجَعَ. رَجَعَ a. to outweigh (absol.) 506⁴, with عَلَى 904¹⁰; to contend against some one (with ب) 563¹⁰
- رَجَجَ (pl. of رَجَجَ) heavily laden 229¹¹, metaph. sedate, imperturbable 415⁶ 868⁶
- رَجُوحَةٌ a sedate 842⁹

- مَرَجِيحٌ (pl. of مَرَجِيحٌ?) *sedate* 143⁶
- رَجَزٌ. رَجَزَةٌ *a thunder-cloud* 787 notes⁷ seq. (as var.)
 مَرَجِجٌ *thundering* (epith. of a cloud) 1009¹⁵ 1014¹², مَرَجِجٌ الرِّيَابِ said of
 a storm 935⁵, so also مَرَجِجٌ النِّعَمِ 1018⁷
- رَجَسٌ. رَجَسٌ *defilement* 396¹²
 رَجَسَةٌ *a thunder-cloud* 787¹²
 مَرَجُوسٌ *confusion, disorder* (?) 737⁷
- رَجَعَ. رَجَعَ i. *to do a thing repeatedly* (with acc.) 967¹⁵; رَجَعَ سَلَامًا *to return*
a salutation 38⁹
 رَجَعَ *to repeat* (with ب) 914³
 رَجَعَ *to have a paroxysm* (after being bitten by a serpent) 695²
 رَجَعَ *to retract a promise* (?) 681¹²
 اسْتَرْجَعَ *to utter the formula إِنَّ لَدَى اللَّهِ* 965¹
 رَجَعَ *a sheet of water* 133¹⁰
 رَجِيعٌ *weary* (epith. of a she-camel) 176⁹; pl. رَجَعٌ *returning from an*
expedition, رَجَعُ الْعَرَبِ 289¹⁷
 مَرَجُوعٌ *answer* 353¹⁷
- رَجَفٌ. رَجَفَ u. *to tremble* 578⁹ (?) 963¹²
 رَجْفٌ (pl. of رَجْفٌ) *trembling* 11²
 رَجَافٌ — رَجَافُ الْعِشِيِّ *one who wanders about in the evening* 36⁹ (text
 doubtful)
 رَجُوفٌ *swift*, رَجُوفُ اللَّيْلِ epith. of a she-camel 1012⁹
- رَجَلٌ. رَجَلٌ *to oblige some one to go on foot* (absol.) 586⁶
 رَجْلٌ, رَجَالَةٌ etc., see 143¹¹

رَجُلٌ — رَجُلٌ عَلَى in a state of alarm (?) 160⁴

رَجِيْلَةٌ strong of foot (epith. of a she-camel) 55⁶, of a mare 154⁸, pl.

رَجَائِلٌ metaph. distresses (?) 627³ (text doubtful)

تَرَجَّلَ الشَّمْسُ — قَبْلَ تَرَجَّلِ الشَّمْسِ before the sun was high in the heavens 665³

مَرَجَلٌ cauldron (usually of iron, see 708²) 230¹³ 547¹³ 708¹ 767¹⁰ 852⁶

1033⁴, du. 542⁶, pl. مَرَجِلٌ 684⁹: metaph. impetuosity, anger ذُو

الْمَرَجِلِ 594⁸, pl. bursts of anger مَرَجِلَةٌ عَلَى 606¹⁷ (= 684⁸)

رَجَمَ (pl. of رَجْمَةٌ) piles of stones 296³ (as var.)

رَجَامٌ a cairn placed over a grave 23¹³ 1006⁹ 1008⁴

رَوَّاجِمٌ (pl. of رَوَّاجِمَةٌ) camels that scatter stones as they run 374 notes²
(as var.)

رَجْمٌ pelting, i. e. hurling invectives towards an object (acc.), epith. of
a قَصِيْدَةٌ 620⁸

رَجِيمٌ (pl. of رَجَمٌ) reproaches 110¹³

مَرَجَمٌ a horse that smites the ground violently as it runs 43¹⁵ 63¹⁰ 589⁷
(= 1080⁸), hence applied to a poet 29⁶

مَرَجَمٌ conjectured, i. e. doubtful 53¹ (= 785¹²)

مَرَجِمٌ combatant 379⁶ 403², hence satirist 718¹² 746¹⁴ 757¹² 1046⁴

رَجِنٌ to become bad (said of food) 244¹

رَجَا u. to expect help from a person (acc.) 610¹, to found one's hopes
on something (acc.) 645¹⁰: to hope for victory over an enemy
(acc.) 171¹ 709⁶ 746² 777²

رَجَا the side of a pit or well 482¹⁶ seq. [see Index IV s. v. رَجَا],
du. رَجْوَانٌ ibid. 904¹¹ (the metaphor is here taken from a bucket
which is being lowered into a well), pl. رَجَوَاتٌ 1012¹, applied to
the sides of a cauldron 505⁶

- أرجوان^٥ *purple cloth* 522¹ 670¹⁷
- رحب. رحاب^٥ *epith. of a woman* 476⁵
- رحيب^٥ (= رَجَحَ رَحِيبٌ) 875⁵
- أرحب^٥ *a cry addressed to horses* 664⁸
- أرحبية^{٥٥} *a she-camel of a certain breed* 610^{3 9}
- رحع. أرح^٥ *wide (said of a hoof)* 793⁹
- رحل. رحالة^٥ *a camel's saddle* 617⁷ 923¹¹, pl. رحائل^٥ 662¹⁴
- مِرحل^٥ *a man employed in saddling beasts* 204¹⁴
- مِرحل^٥ *embroidered (after the fashion of a saddle)* 706⁸
- رحم. أرحام^٥ (pl. of رَحِمٌ) *used for the singular* 525⁷ 841¹⁶
- رحى. رحى^٥ *the middle of a cloud* 270¹⁰
- رخص. رخص^٥ *soft, tender* 891¹
- رخصة^٥ *indulgence, gentle treatment* 171¹
- رخم. رخامى^٥ *coll. a kind of shrub* 634¹⁰
- رخو. راختى^٥ *to slacken a rein (acc.)* 586¹⁴: *to remove, carry away (with acc.)* 923¹²
- رخی (= رَخَا) *ease, tranquillity* 586²
- رخی^٥ *tranquil* 53¹⁵
- أرخا^٥ *smooth pace of a horse* 241¹⁶ seq.
- مِرخية^{٥٥} التَّقْوِيبُ — *epith. of a mare* 585¹⁷ (= 1069¹¹)
- مِرخية^{٥٥} (pl. of مِرخٍ) *horses that move at a smooth pace* 292⁵
- ردح. رَدَحٌ (pl. of رَدَحٌ) *heavily laden* 229 notes³ (as var.)
- ردد. تَرَدَّدَ فَحَارٌ *to go backwards and forwards* 492⁵, تَرَدَّدَ id. 260⁴

أَرْتَدَّ to recover stolen property (acc.) 679¹⁰ cf. 841¹⁶

رَدَعَ sprinkled with perfume (said of garments) 1083⁵

رَدَف to act as chamberlain (absol.) 298¹¹, see 809⁵ seq.

رَدَف to follow (with acc.) 442⁶; see also مَرَدَفَت below

أَرَدَف to act as chamberlain to a king (acc.) 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²), var. وَاَدَفْنَا

تَرَدَف to be amassed on a thing (acc.) 39¹⁵ (= 41¹⁴), var. تَرَدَفَ

رَدَف chamberlain, steward (at the court of the kings of al-Ḥīra) 298⁵
seq. 339¹⁵ 781² 809⁴, du. 808¹⁴ 897¹⁴, pl. أَرَدَفَ 299¹⁷ 300¹ 589¹²;
pl. أَرَدَفَ buttocks (of a woman) 515³

رَدِيف (= رَدَف) chamberlain 1039¹¹

رَدَافَة the office of chamberlain 66⁷ seq. 298¹⁵ seq.

رَدِيفَة the hinder part of a saddle 455³⁰ (= 1076²): pl. رَوَدِيفَ buttocks
822¹⁵

رَدَافِي coll. persons following one another 593⁵ (cf. 1001 notes ⁵) 1037⁷;
as adv. sitting one behind another (on a beast) 792³

مَرَدَفَت camels ridden by two or more persons alternately (with acc. of
the riders?) 1012¹¹

مَرَدَفَت id. pl. fem. 1012⁴ (applied to camels): metaph. applied to a man
overtaken by a series of misfortunes 568⁸ (var. الْمَرَدَفَت), to an
obligation incurred by several persons in succession 593⁸

رَدَم i. or u. (= حَرَمَ) 29¹ 41², maṣd. رَدَمَ 29² 40¹⁷

رَدِيم adj. (= حَرِيمَ) 1041⁴ (as var.)

الرَّدَم the Barrier 575¹⁶, see Ḳur'an XVIII 94

- ردن. رَدْنِيّ ² a kind of lance said to derive its name from a woman called رَدْنِيَّة 810¹⁶, coll. رَدْنِيَّة 390¹³ 924¹⁸
- ردى. رَدَى 1. to pelt 719², hence to use as a means of defence (with ب) 403²
رَدَى to combat 901¹¹ (var. رَدَمَى), see 719³
رَدَى to put on a garment (with ب) 997¹¹, maṣd. with acc. رَدَى 1008¹⁴
- مردى. مَرْدَى a block of stone used as a missile, مَرْدَى حَرْبٍ said of a man 719¹: pl. مَرَادٍ punt-poles 354¹⁷
مَرْدَاً a block of stone 564¹⁵, see 719⁴
- رذذ. رَذَذَ drizzling rain 965¹
- رذى. رَذَى (Persian رُذ) lamb 845¹⁰ — the interpretation "skin stripped off" does not suit the context
- ردى. رَدَى ² adj. wasting away from sickness 668¹⁴, pl. fem. رَدَايَا 549⁴ (as var.)
- رزح. رَزَحَ exhausted (said of a camel) 944¹², pl. رَزَحٌ 504⁵
رَزَحَ lit. vine-prop, hence a firm support (applied to a man) 512⁹ (= 285¹⁶)
- رزم. رَزَمَ to moan 334¹¹ 839⁴
رَزَمَ growl of a wild beast 406¹⁰
- رزن. رَزَنَ low-lying ground 823¹² (as var.)
- رساب. رَسَابٌ penetrating (epith. of swords) 390¹⁴
رَسَابٌ solid (epith. of mountains) 1044¹⁰
- رستق. رَسْتَقٌ district 299²
- رسخ. رَسَخَ dry, hard (said of pitch) 909¹⁶ (as var.)
- رسم. رَسَمَ u. to discuss, negotiate about a thing (acc.) 750¹⁴

رَسَّ id. 738¹⁵

رَسَّ id. 729⁷ 738¹⁵ (as var.)

رَسَفَ u. to walk with short steps 590¹, maṣd. رَسَقَان 277⁵

رَسَفَ (pl. of رَسِيفٌ) 558¹⁶

رَسَلَ to send messages to a person (acc.), said of a woman seeking a husband 650¹⁶

رَسَلَ see 263⁹

رَسَلٌ supply of milk 51⁹ 504¹³: رَسَلِيَا عَلَى easily, without effort 738⁸
(see 160 notes²)

رَسَلٌ joints (?), see 629 notes¹

رَسَلٌ (pl. of مَرَسَلٌ) swift camels 34¹ (as var.)

رَسَمَ see 333¹¹

رَسَمٌ (pl. of رَسَمَةٌ) swift camels 33¹⁵ 345⁵ 374¹⁴ 427¹¹ 1046⁶

رَسِمَ a quick pace 1¹⁴, see 34¹

رَسَمَ the act of driving camels at a quick pace 806¹⁴

رَسِمٌ (pl. of مَرَسَمٌ) swift camels 34³ (as var.)

رَسَمٌ a place which deserves notice (?) 906¹⁶

رَسَنَ (pl. of رَسَنٌ) bridles of horses 881¹⁶

رَسَى to tether a horse (acc.) 673¹² (text doubtful)

رَشَدَ to fit the arrow to the bow-string (with 2 acc.'s) 570⁵

رَشَرَشَ adj. tender (said of meat) 1048¹³

رَشَشَ outflow of tears 931¹

رَشَاشٌ id. 395⁷

- رشف. رَشَف u. or رَشَف to suck 553¹⁶
- رشق. مَرَشَقَاتٌ ⁵ long-necked (epith. of gazelles and women) 423¹⁵ 838¹⁰
- رشم. رَشْمٌ ⁵ having a blotchy complexion or, according to others, gluttonous 44³
- رشن. رَاشِنٌ ⁵ see 66¹
- رشو. ارْتَشَى to receive as a bribe (with acc.) 377¹⁵
- رشا. رَشَا cord 418¹⁰ (= 1070¹⁴) 752¹ 763¹² 916³, pl. ارْشِيَّةٌ ⁵ 117¹
- رصف. رَصَف i. see 755⁴
- رصب. رَصَبٌ saliva, metaph. hail-stones 42¹⁵
- رضح. رَضَحَ a. to break, crush (stones etc.) 618¹⁴
- رضخ. رَضَخَ a crushing weight (?) 1037¹
- رضرن. رَضْرَاضَةٌ pebbly ground 618¹⁴ 709¹¹ 1011³
- رضع. رَضَعَ metaph. to beg of a person (acc.) 682⁶
- روضع. رَوَضَعَ (pl. of رَضَعَ?) women giving suck 704¹⁶ (var. المرَضِعُ)
- مُسْتَرْضِعٌ a child put out to nurse 977³
- رضف. رَضَفَ the bones near the knee 593³ 709¹¹
- رعبل. رَعِبِلَ (pl. of رَعِبَلَةٌ) tatters 635⁵
- رعث. رَعَثَاتٌ (pl. of رَعَثَةٌ) properly ear-rings, hence appendages 231¹
- رعد. ارْعَدَ to tremble 412⁹ 674¹⁶ (read ترْعَدُ)
- رعية. رَعِيْدَةٌ a coward 388¹⁶
- رعرع. ترْعَرَعَ to grow up (said of a boy) 653¹ 826⁶ (as var.)
- رعر. مَرْعَرَى soft fur 11¹³ (from the Aramaic מַרְעָרָא, see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.)
- رעش. ارْعَشَ to tremble 786⁶

- رَعَشَ adj. *trembling* 195¹⁰
- رَع. رَعَع see 97¹⁶
- رَعَف. رَعَف a. or u. *to drip* 566¹ 580¹³
- رَعَف (pl. of رَعَف) *bleeding* 558³ 578¹²
- رَشَرَعَات rushing forward in advance of others (said of cavalry) 647¹⁵
- رَعَل. رَعَل (pl. of رَعَل) *troops of cavalry* 292² (as var.) 301³
- رَعَل looseness, hence *stupidity* 184¹³ (see Maidān I 217¹⁴ seq.)
- رَعِيل a *troop* of ostriches 272⁵
- رَعَل swinging (epith. of a blow) 184¹¹, *hanging loosely* 231¹
- رَعَن. رَعَن *mountain-crag* 605⁷, pl. رَعَن 559¹¹ 632¹¹ 1083⁹
- رَعُونَة *imbecility* 491²
- رَعَن numerous (epith. of an army) 148⁶ 192⁵ (= 236¹) 406⁵ 605⁶ 1021⁹
- رَعَى. رَعَى *to give heed to a thing* (acc.) 306³ 780¹⁶, with ل 380¹² (text doubtful)
- رَعَى shepherd 221¹⁵
- رَعِيَّة or رَعِيَّة (sic leg.) *id.* 214 seq.
- رَغِب. رَغِيْب vast, ample (said of wealth) 57¹⁵, pl. رَغِب applied to tribes 1097⁵, to chieftains 465⁶, to heads 1047¹⁰ (var. رَغِيْبًا), to minds 1039², to gifts 1033⁹ 1036¹²
- رَغَث. رَغَوْت a *suckling* (i. e. the foal of a camel?) 675¹⁷ — the meaning “a female that gives suck” does not suit the context
- رَغَد. رَغَد adj. *living at ease* 977¹ (sing. form used for the pl.)
- رَغَل. رَغَل (= رَغَل) *uncircumcised* 231³ (as var.)
- رَغَم. رَغَم coarse sand 259¹² 260⁴ 281¹³ 1014⁴

تَرْغِيمٌ *abasement, humiliation* 1041⁸

رَغَوُ . رَغَا u. *to bellow* (said of a camel) 32¹⁵ 796¹⁸ 863¹, nom. vic. رَغْوَةً 796¹⁸

رَغَى to *present a camel to a person* (with acc. or ل of the pers.) 32¹⁶ seq.

تَرَاغَى to *bellow at one another* 179⁹ (see 544¹³ 997¹⁰)

رَاغِبَةٌ *bellow* 924¹⁷ (الرَّابِعُ is here = بَكَرَ تَمَوَّذَ, see 796¹⁷ seq.)

رَفَا . رَفَاً to *approach* (with الِ) 1088¹³

رَفَت . رَفَتَ u. *to break, crush* 467¹, masd. رَفَتْ ibid.

رَفَّت see 467²

رَفَد . رَفَدَ *drinking-bowl* 222², metaph. *gift, bounty* 596¹²

رَوَفَدَ (pl. of رَوَفَدَةٌ) *benefits* 981¹²

مَرَفَدَ *drinking-bowl* 493⁶ 791¹⁴

رَفَرَف . رَفَرَفَ the *flap* of a cuirass 579¹⁴

رَفَض . رَفَضَ i. or u. *to abandon* 354¹⁷

رَفَضَ to *be poured forth* (said of tears) 433¹ 685¹²; *to be dispelled, to vanish* 83⁸

رَفَعَ . رَفَعَ a. *to extol a person* (acc.) 331¹⁰; *to make haste* 296³ (as var.) 426⁸ (= 229¹⁷) 961¹²; *to uncover* (with عَنِ) 1020⁶; *pass. to appear, become visible* to a person (with لِ) 73¹³ 697⁷; *to be urged on at full speed* (said of camels) 295¹³

رَفَعَ to *urge on a beast* (acc.) 891⁹

رَفَعَ to *appeal to a legal authority* (with لِ) 214¹³

مَرَفَعٌ *removal of a burden etc.* 1006⁹

رَفَع . رَفَعٌ (pl. of رَفَعٌ) *creases* in the skin, especially on the inner side of the thigh, 279⁶ (var. الرَفَعُ) 378⁹

- رفف. رَفَفَ to handle a thing skilfully (with ب) 590³
 رَفَفَ a company of travellers 805⁴ 925², pl. رَفَفَ 371¹³
 رَفِيفٌ deft, skilful 419¹: gentle 455¹² (= 1076⁵)
 رَفِيفٌ more skilful 842¹⁴
- رفل. رَفَلَ u. to trail one's garment, i. e. to behave arrogantly 355²
- رفأ. رَفَأَ a. to cease to shed tears (said of the eyes) 694⁶, to cease to flow
 (said of tears) 837² cf. 1004⁹
- رقب. رَقِبَ childless 57¹⁸
 رَقِيبٌ place, position (?) 58⁷
- رقرق. رَقَرَقَ to let tears rise to the eyes (with acc. of the tears) 7¹¹
 رَقَرَقَ to glimmer 694 notes⁸ (as var.): to rise to the eyes (said of tears)
 837³: to trickle 841¹⁶
- رقص. رَقَصَ dance, i. e. trouble, commotion 71¹⁷
 مَرَقَصٌ a cause of dancing 1008⁶
- رفع. رَفَعَ to patch up, mend (with acc.) 853¹ 864¹⁵, metaph. to concoct,
 invent 57¹⁷
 مَرَفَعٌ a place of patching, i. e. an opportunity for satire 181¹¹
- رفق. رَفَقَ to take captives (absol.) 584¹⁹
 رَفَقٌ soft soil with stones under it 303¹⁴
 مَرَفَقٌ a thin cake 840⁴
- رقم. رَقِمَ a kind of variegated cloth 823¹¹
 رَقْمَةٌ — du. two marks which were branded on the rump of asses, نو
 ذَاتِ الرَقْمَتَيْنِ 280⁹, 823³: pl. رَقَمَاتٌ pools in a valley 1036²
 رَقَمٌ fem. رَقْمَةٌ a kind of snake 373⁷ seq., pl. رَقَمٌ 620⁶ 1010¹⁵

- رقى. رُقِيَّةٌ *magic* 800¹¹
- راقٍ *magician* 841⁵
- رقًا? *id.* 843²
- ركب. رَكَبَ they (i.e. the horses) follow their fore-locks, i.e. they march they know not whither 461¹²
- رَكَبَ to ride a borrowed horse (with acc. of the horse) 50⁹
- رَكَبَ see 1029¹⁰ 1044¹² 1097⁶
- رَكَبَ (pl. of رَكَبَةٌ) — رُكْبُ الْحِجْدَاءِ *knees of kids*, as a term of reproach 283¹⁷
- رُكُوبٌ *easy to traverse* (said of a place) 929¹²
- رُكُوبٌ (pl. of رَكَبٌ or of رَاكِبٌ) 23⁵ 328¹⁹
- أَرَكَبَ *id.* 681⁶
- رُكْبَانِيَّةٌ see 561⁷
- مَرَكَبٌ *birth, origin* 384³ 806¹⁷
- ركد. رَكَدَ u. to remain quiet 793⁷ رَاكِدَةٌ الصَّيَّامِ *standing motionless* 1014⁷
- رُكُودٌ *full* (said of a cauldron) 505³
- ركض. رَكَضَ u. trans. to make to run 184⁶: أَصْبَحْنَ يَرُكُضْنَ الْمَحَاجِجَ: they (i.e. the camels) continued to kick the crooked sticks, i.e. to march quickly 1099⁷, see *Lisān* XVI 262¹⁴ seq.
- أَرَكَضَتْ applied to a pregnant woman, with ب of the child 790¹²
- ركك. رَكِكَ insignifiant, رَكِيكَةٌ الْأَعْمَالِ 904 notes¹ (as var.)
- ركك. رَكَّ the act of kicking 162¹
- مَرَاكِبُ (pl. of مَرَكَبٌ) the flanks of a horse 674¹⁷
- ركم. رُكِمَ adj. piled up (epith. of a cloud) 1009¹⁵ 1014¹²

- مَرْتَمٌ *the central part of a sand-hill* 934⁶
- رَكْنٌ *the main stock of a tribe* 636¹³; pl. رُكْنٌ *the sides of a mountain* 570¹³ 900⁴, *the wings of an army* 882⁸
- رَكِيٌّ *a well, construed as masc.* 1022¹⁰, as fem. 75¹⁸ 535⁶
رَكِيَّةٌ *id.* 490¹ seq.
- رَمَدٌ *رَمَدٌ or رَمَدٌ apparently used as a synonym of رَمَدٌ ashes* 796¹⁸ — see Tabari 1 234¹⁸ 238¹³
- رَمَزٌ *to move the eye-brows (acc.)* 863⁸
رَمَزٌ *to make signs* 319¹, رَمَزٌ *movement* 161¹⁴
- رَمَسٌ رَوَامِسُ (pl. of رَامِسَةٌ) *winds carrying dust* 269¹² 479⁶ 850⁷
رَمُوسٌ *buried* 822⁸, metaph. *concealed* (said of tidings) 665⁷ (= 940³)
- رَمَضٌ رَمَضَةٌ *stony ground* 370⁹
- رَمَلٌ رَمَلٌ *to compose verses in the ramal metre* 1048¹⁰; رَمَلٌ *bereaved, destitute* pl. masc. 1002¹³
رَمَلٌ *stained with blood* 308¹
- رَمَمٌ رَمَمٌ *to become silent* (followed by سَكُوتًا) 356⁷
رَمَمٌ *coll. decaying bones* 422¹⁸ seq., pl. رَمَامٌ 1013¹⁰
رَمَمٌ *a worn-out cord* 270¹⁴ 558¹⁶, pl. رَمَامٌ 270¹¹
رَمَامٌ *decay, rottenness* 1015⁶
رَمِيمٌ *coll. mouldering remnants* 110⁷ 910¹⁵
رَمَامٌ (pl. of رَمَمٌ) *id.* 38¹⁷ 133¹¹
- رَمَى رَمَى *r. with 2 acc.'s* 331¹⁰, with ب and اِلى 556⁵; pass. *to be turned away* رَمِيَ رَمِيَ وَتَوَلَّاهُمْ عَنِ الْخَيْرِ 781⁵ cf. 786¹²
رَمَى (= رَمَى) 100¹⁰

تَرَمَّى to cast away (with ب) 983²: to drive backwards and forwards
(with ب) 1009⁸

تَرَمَّى (= رَمَى) with acc. and ب 1031¹⁰: to throw a thing about (with
ب) 378⁸, said of a river rolling its waves 982¹

رَمِيَّة victim 166⁹

مَرَام (pl. of مَرَصَة) missiles 616

رَنَحَ to stun 690⁶, مَرَنَحَ 505¹⁰, applied to intoxication 690⁸

تَوَنَحَ see 690⁹

رَنَمَ to hum, chant 62⁸ (= 63⁷) 342¹

رَنَوَ رَنًا see 60 notes³ seq.

رَقَبَ رَقَبَةً fear 54⁵

رَشَجَ cloud of dust 247¹¹ 268³ 335⁹ 873¹⁰ 1018⁵ 1033¹³

رَعْدَنَ (pl. of رَعْدَنٌ) sparrows 100¹⁰

رَهَرَ a. to move about (intrans.) 31⁵, masd. رَهَرَ ibid.

رَعَطَ رَعَطًا (pl. of رَعَطٌ) 46⁴

رَعَفَ to sharpen a sword 56¹¹, مَرَعَفَ epith. of a sword 590⁹, مَرَعَفَةً
coll. 694¹⁴

رَعَفَ to overtake (with acc.) 1019⁷, partic. pass. 693⁵ (as var.) 843
notes⁹ (as var.)

رَعَلَ رَعَلًا plumpness 967¹⁵

مَرَعَلَ plump 19²

رَعَنَ a. to give a hostage or pledge to some one (with 2 acc.'s) 93⁹
462⁴

أَرَعَنَ to make a thing permanent (with acc.) 253³

دَائِمٌ permanent, continual 253¹ seq.

رَوَّاءٌ coll. a kind of shrub 107¹⁶

رَوَّبَ u. to be churned (said of milk) 542²

رَوَّحَ α. to betake oneself eagerly to a thing (with اِلى) 1031⁷

رَوَّحَ trans. to bring in the evening 947¹⁵ (see 291¹⁴): intrans. to blow in the evening (said of a wind) 596¹²

رَوَّحَ to do a thing alternately with something else (with acc. and ب) 1036⁴: to place an object alternately on two others (with 2 acc.'s) 1036⁴: carrying a milk-pail first on one shoulder and then on the other 333⁶

رَوَّحَ to bring home in the evening 536⁷, رَوَّحَ camels brought home (opp. to عَزَبَ) 815¹⁶

رَوَّحَ to be relieved from care (absol.) 631⁷: to blow in the evening 866¹¹

رَوَّحَ to visit alternately (with acc.) 992¹ 1060¹ seq.

رَوَّحَ to smell a thing (acc.) 761⁹ 807⁷, pass. 460¹

رَوَّحٌ an evening cloud 290¹³

رَوَّحٌ a free, open space 147⁷ 1023¹⁰

رَوَّحٌ ease, relief 715⁸ 871¹⁵

رَوَّحٌ more agreeable 500¹²: having a wide space between the feet (said of a camel) 500¹¹, pl. رَوَّحٌ turning the toes outwards (said of men) 5⁹

رَوَّحَاتٌ feelings of delight 633¹¹

رَوَّحَ — رَوَّحَ a battle in which the Ghassanid prince Ibn Taiba was defeated and slain by the Banu Nahshal 701¹⁵, called رَوَّحَ 702⁵

رَوَّحٌ (pl. of مَرَّوحٌ or مَرَّوحٌ) fans 807²

- رَوْدٌ. رَوْدٌ *one who is sent in search of forage* 990⁸, pl. رَوْدٌ 492¹, or رَوْدٌ 614¹⁶
- رَوْدٌ (said to be for رَوْدٌ 963³) *a woman who gads about* 963¹, رَوْدٌ النَّيْلِ 1026¹¹
- رَوْدٌ as an exclam. 87⁵ (see Hamāsa 56¹⁶): as an adj. رَوْدٌ خَلَجٌ 319¹¹
- رَوْدٌ *open pasture-land* 207⁵
- رَوْدٌ *a piece of iron to which a beast is tethered* 788² 799⁴
- رَوَزٌ. رَزٌ u. *to poise, weigh in the hand* 41⁴
- رَوْضٌ. رَوَاضَةٌ *negotiation* 738¹²
- رَوْعٌ. رَوْعٌ *to be scared, i. e. shocked* 1089¹¹
- رَوْعٌ. رَوْعٌ *disturbed (applied to sleep)* 825⁶
- رَوْغٌ. رَغٌ u. *to get out of the way* 598⁹ 614⁶
- رَوْغٌ. رَاغٌ *to seek to grasp an object (acc.)* 665¹⁷
- رَوْغٌ. رَوَّغٌ *one who turns aside* 614⁶
- رَوْقٌ. رَاقٌ u. *to strike with wonder* 1098¹³
- رَوْقٌ. رَوْقٌ *the prime of youth* 43³: as an adj. *flourishing, in its prime* 899⁷
(= 497¹¹): du. *the curtains of a tent* 806¹⁹
- رَوَاقٌ *a tent occupied by a chieftain* 356¹²
- رَوَّاقٌ *vigour (in fighting)* 584¹⁵, see also 43⁴
- رَوْنٌ. رَوْنٌ *disastrous (said of a battle)* 404¹⁵
- رَوْيٌ. رَوِيٌّ *rhapsodist, see* 10¹³ 63⁴ seq., pl. رَوِيٌّ 62¹⁵ 774³: *a camel laden with water* 191¹¹, pl. رَوِيٌّ 10¹⁰: رَوِيٌّ *water-skins* 1024⁷
- رَوِيٌّ or رَوِيٌّ *a place abounding in water* 61⁶
- رَوْبَانٌ *plump, covered with flesh* 7¹⁶, fem. رَوْبَانٌ 433¹²: *intoxicated* 814⁶

- رَوِي ^{رَوِي} *copious* (said of a skin-bottle) 154⁶
 رَوِيَّة ^{رَوِيَّة} (pl. of رَوِي) *cords* 117¹
 رَيْث. رَاثَ I. *to be delayed* 22¹³ 473¹⁸ (= 475⁴), maṣd. رَيْثَ 220¹⁰
 رَاثَ ^{رَاثَ} *to delay* (trans.) 411¹
 رَيْح. رَاخَ I., رَاخَجَ see 317¹⁵
 رَيْر. رَارَ *thin* (said of marrow) 862¹ 877³
 رَيْر ^{رَيْر} *id.* 36⁶
 رَيْس. رَاوَر I. *to strut* 741²⁰
 رَيْط. رَيْطَ ^{رَيْطَ} *a kind of textile fabric* 554¹⁶ 1083³
 رَيْع. رَيْعَان ^{رَيْعَان} *the foremost part of a swarm of locusts* 572¹⁰
 رَيْف. رَيْفَ ^{رَيْفَ} *the cultivated land* 646⁹
 رَيْق. رَيْقَ ^{رَيْقَ} *to spit out* 841³
 رِيم. رَامَ I. *to leave* (with acc.) 889¹
 رِيم ^{رِيم} *stair-case* (said to be a Yemenite word) 182⁸
-)
- زَا. زَوَّوَدَ ^{زَوَّوَدَ} *frightened* (epith. of a she-camel) 106⁵
 زَب. زَبَ (زَكَرَ) 1061¹⁵
 زَب ^{زَب} *luxuriance of the hair* 39¹⁰
 زَبَ ^{زَبَ} *a species of mouse* 1027¹, coll. زَبَ 443⁵
 زَبَب ^{زَبَب} applied to *fresh grapes*, زَبَبَ 457¹⁰ (= 1077¹¹)
 زَب ^{زَب} *hairy* 321⁶ 856¹⁶ 938⁷, fem. زَبَا 781⁶, pl. زَبَ 878⁴
 زَيْد. زَيْدَ ^{زَيْدَ} *froth*, زَيْدَ ^{زَيْدَ} *as a term of abuse* 940¹⁵ 955¹⁰ 968¹² 997¹³
 زَيْر. زَيْرَ u. or i. *to rebuke* 1093⁵, pass. 2¹⁰

- altogether, entirely 215¹², also 215¹⁴
 زَبِيرٌ. زَبِيرٌ a name of the moon 264¹⁶
 زَبِيلٌ. زَبِيلٌ a basket, hence an object handled lightly 846¹³
 زَبْنٌ. زَبْنٌ i. to thrust, to kick (with acc.), properly said of a she-camel, hence of war 614⁶, masd. زَبْنٌ 1041¹⁰
 زَبَى. زَبَى i. to drag, bring 761⁷
 زَبِيٌّ. زَبِيٌّ (pl. of زَبِيٌّ or زَبِيَّةٌ) liveliness, high spirits (in a camel) 578¹⁶
 زَجَرٌ. زَجَرٌ u. زَجَرٌ أَنْظِيرُ to drake omens from birds 190¹⁶
 زَجَجَرٌ. زَجَجَرٌ id. 718¹⁰
 زَجَلٌ. زَجَلٌ loud (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 849⁴
 زَجَمٌ. زَجَمٌ see 215¹⁴
 زَجُوٌ. زَجُوٌ to strain the sight (acc.) 515¹⁷
 زَجْرٌ. زَجْرٌ a. or i. to groan, hence to emit with a noise (with ب of the object emitted) 210⁷, masd. زَجِيرٌ 624¹³ 917⁶, زَجِيرُكَ لَنْ زَجِيرُكَ عَقْلًا (= وَتَدَّتْ جَارِيَةُ عَقْلًا =) 524⁸
 زَجْرَجٌ. زَجْرَجٌ refuge 509⁴
 زَجَفٌ. زَجَفٌ intrans. to remain still 599⁸, زَجَفَاتٌ camels that stop short (from exhaustion) 821⁸ (= 818⁴)
 زَحَفٌ (pl. of زَحَفٌ) crawling, marching slowly (said of horses) 566⁸
 زَحَافٌ. زَحَافُ الْعِشَاءِ — a man who crawls to the evening meal 36¹⁰ (as var.)
 زَحَفٌ. زَحَفٌ trace, mark 592¹⁶
 زَحَلٌ. زَحَلٌ a. to retire, turn aside (intrans.) 187¹¹ 223¹⁰ (text doubtful)
 مَزَحَلٌ a place of withdrawal, i. e. an opportunity of seceding 401¹⁹

جَلَفَ. جَلَفَ to roll, push, hence to hand over a thing to a person (with acc. and لِ) 352⁵

تُجَلَفَ to be driven off 569⁵

جَمَ. جَمَ a. to thrust, push (with acc.) 431¹⁰; to press in (absol.) 215⁵

جَمَ to press against a person (acc.) 164⁵, metaph. 215⁵

جَمَ to press in 215⁵ (as var.)

جَمَ throng 595⁷ 1017⁴, hence contest, battle 187¹⁵ 263⁷ 586¹, metaph. distress 1006¹⁰ (as var.)

زَبَ. زَبَ an enclosure for small cattle 183⁶ 493⁷ 628¹³, pl. زَبَابٌ 262⁸, زَبَابٌ 468¹⁴, or زَبَابٌ 493⁹

مُزَبِّبٌ one who hides himself 288¹¹

زَرَدَ. زَرَدَ adj. applied to a horse 369⁶ = Persian زَرَد yellow, unless it be a mistake for زَرْدَا

زَرَر. زَرَر (pl. of زَرَرٌ) buttons of a cuirass 235⁸ 326¹² 935⁵

مُزَرَّرٌ epith. of a cuirass 995⁹

زَرَعَ. زَرَعَتِ corn-lands 523⁹ (= 908¹⁶) 541¹

زَرَقَ. زَرَقَ u. to hurl a spear at a person (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the spear) 145¹⁵

زَرَنْبَ. زَرَنْبَ see 483⁸ 779¹⁴ (these explanations are contradictory)

زَرَى. زَرَى to discredit, disgrace (with ب) 163¹⁵ 203² 226¹ 459¹⁸

زَعَبَ. زَاعِبَةٌ coll. epith. of lances 472⁵

زَعَرَ. زَعَرَ to quiver (said of lances) 834³ 958⁷ 970¹¹

زَعَزَعٌ (pl. of زَعَزَعٌ) violent (epith. of winds) 696⁵

مُزَعَّرٌ shaken, said of lances 386 notes ¹⁶, of a banner 835¹⁴

- زَعَفٌ. مَزَعَفٌ mortally wounded 565¹³
- زَعَمٌ. زَعَمٌ reproach 1061¹
- زَعَمٌ. زَعَمٌ power to command, authority 1025⁵
- زَعْفٌ. زَعْفٌ (pl. of زَعْفَةٌ) appendages, hence, applied to persons, riff-raff 31¹¹ 291¹⁴, زَعْفَةٌ id. 1042⁷
- زَغْدٌ. زَغْدٌ butter pressed out of a skin-bottle, hence زَغْدٌ أَسْتَبَا as a term of abuse 830¹⁰
- زَغْفٌ. زَغْفٌ a coat of mail woven of small rings 133¹⁰ 143¹²
- زَغْرٌ. زَغْرٌ i. to groan, gasp 976⁸
- زَغْرٌ. زَغْرٌ a burden 692⁵, pl. زَغَرٌ baggage 1041⁹
- زَغْرٌ. زَغْرٌ groan 595⁵, pl. زَغَرٌ 231¹⁵
- زَغِيرٌ. زَغِيرٌ id. 327²⁰
- زَاغِرٌ. زَاغِرٌ a band of helpers 112⁶
- زَغَرٌ. زَغَرٌ growl, murmur of rage 989¹⁵
- زَغَرِفٌ. زَغَرِفٌ violent (said of a wind) 563¹; small feathers, or, according to others, the flapping of wings 579⁹
- زَفَفٌ. زَفَفٌ i. to run (said of camels and ostriches) 560¹³ 1010¹⁷, maṣd. زَفَفٌ 426⁸ (= 229¹⁷) 521¹ 560¹⁴ (as var.) 1010¹⁷
- زَفَفٌ. زَفَفٌ small feathers (of the ostrich) 636⁵
- زَفَفٌ. زَفَفٌ (pl. of زَفَفٌ) running 560¹³
- زَفَلٌ. زَفَلٌ altogether, entirely 352², زَفَلٌ id. 663² seq.
- زَكَبٌ. زَكَبٌ see 157⁷
- زَكَرٌ. زَكَرٌ see 794¹⁵
- زَكَمٌ. زَكَمٌ see 157⁷

- زكو. زَكَا (= زَكِي) pure 1049¹⁷
 زَوْجٌ offspring 157⁸
- زليج. زَلِيجٌ scanty, insignificant 406¹
- زاحف. تَزَلَّحَفَ see 569⁹
- * زلج. زَلَجَ baggage 234¹⁵
- زلزل. زَلَّزَلَ hardships, troubles 612¹¹ 636¹²
- زلف. زَلَفَ to approach 810⁵
 زُلْفَةٌ proximity 798², pl. زُفٌ in the phrase أَفْئِلُ الزُّلْفِ principal personages (?) 14²
 مَزَالِفٌ (= مَشَارِفٌ q. v.) 12¹¹
- زلف. زَلَفَتْ smooth horse-hoofs 929¹³
- زلل. زَلَّلَ to unseat a rider (acc.) 887¹⁴
 زَلٌّ a flaw in a pedigree 449¹⁷
 زَلٌّ lank, lean in the thighs 656¹⁵
 مَزَلٌّ a slippery place 137¹², مَزَلَّةٌ id. 234¹
- زجاج. زَجَّاجٌ see 215¹⁴
- زمر. مَزْمَرٌ reed-pipe (?) 1041⁷
- زمرم. زَمَزَمَ a noise made by camels when they are grazing 355³: pl. الزَّمَزَمُ the Magians (?) 376⁷
- زمع. أَزْمَعَ to resolve upon a thing (acc.) 370¹⁰
 زَمْعٌ the basest part of anything, زَمْعُ الْحِلَابِ the meanest of dogs 1097¹
- زمل. تَزَمَّلَ to wrap oneself up 730¹⁰
 زَوَامِلُ (pl. of زَامِلَةٌ) camels used for bearing loads 117¹

- زُمَّلَّة^{زُمَّلَّة} coll. *id.* 663³ seq.
 زَمَّ. زَمَّ u.(?) *to discuss, talk about a thing* (acc.) 737¹⁰
 زَمَانِيَّة^{زَمَانِيَّة} a woman of the clan Zimman ibn Taimallah (a subdivision of the Bakr ibn Wa'il) 921⁸
 زَمِير. زَمِيرِيَّة^{زَمِيرِيَّة} (fem.) *a cold wind* 521¹
 زَمِير. زَمِيرِيَّة^{زَمِيرِيَّة} *a large ship* 295¹³
 زَنْد. زَنْد metaph. *a trifle, an object of no value* 120¹⁰ 763⁴ (cf. Hassan p. 383): pl. زَنْدَات^{زَنْدَات} *fire-sticks* 800¹
 زَنْم. زَنْمَانِ^{زَنْمَانِ} *two fleshy appendages on the neck of a goat, hence applied to two clans* 467¹⁴
 زَنَى. زَنْيَات^{زَنْيَات} (= زَوَان) 380¹³
 زَعَر. زَعَرَ^{زَعَرَ} *to be on one's guard* 690¹⁰
 زَعَر. زَعَرٌ dazzling (said of a woman's complexion) 992⁸, metaph. *illustrious*, of a person 994⁴, of a day 992¹⁰
 زَعْف. زَعْفٌ fat (epith. of a horse) 781⁷
 زَعَم. زَعَمٌ grease 510¹
 زَعُو. زَعَا u. *to render light-hearted* 633²
 زَعَى. زَعَى^{زَعَى} *to carry along* (with acc.) 810¹²
 زَعَا. زَعَا — زَعَا numerous 458¹²
 زَوَد. زَوَاد coll. *water-skins* 10¹⁰ 235⁵ 1025⁵
 زَوَد. زَوَاد a bag for carrying food 794¹³, pl. زَوَادٌ 969¹⁶
 زَوَر. زَوَر a visitor, visitors 38⁹ seq. 505⁶: see also 823¹² (?)
 زَوِير. زَوِير a camel used as a rallying-point in battle 258¹⁸, du. 259⁵ — see Ibn-al-Athir I 452²², where زَوِيرَان is explained as = زَوِيرَان

- زَوْرٌ ^{ز.و.ر} a wide plain (?) 633¹³, fem. زَوْرَةٌ ^{ز.و.ر.ة} id. 618¹³; pl. زَوَرٌ ^{ز.و.ر} applied to lances, striking obliquely (?) 236⁹
- زَوَلٌ. زَوَلٌ ^{ز.و.ل} to move about (trans.) 683⁷ (= 1002⁵)
- زَوَالٌ ^{ز.و.ا.ل} to separate oneself, secede 239¹⁸
- زَوُو. زُوُ ^{ز.و.و} — زُوُ الْمَنِيَّةِ ^{ز.و.و} the doom of death 59⁹
- زَوِيَتْ. مَزَوِيَتْ ^{ز.و.ي.ت} flavoured with olive-oil 526⁴
- زَيِدٌ. زَادَ ^{ز.ي.د} زَادَ فِي الْبِشْرِ ^{ز.ي.د} receive him with more than usual cordiality 908⁷; to surpass in number (with عَلَى ^{ع.ل.ي}) 912³
- زَوَائِدٌ ^{ز.و.ا.ي.د} (pl. of زَوَائِدَةٌ ^{ز.و.ا.ي.د.ة}) appendages, i. e. camp-followers 710¹⁴
- زَيْفٌ. زَافٌ ^{ز.ي.ف} I. to strut, walk proudly 480⁵
- زَيْفٌ ^{ز.ي.ف} counterfeit coin 990⁹, pl. زُيُوفٌ ^{ز.ي.ف} 378⁶
- زَيْلٌ. زَالَ ^{ز.ي.ل} II. لَمْ يَزَلْ بِهِ ^{ز.ي.ل} he did not cease to urge him 1081¹³ cf. 805¹⁸
- زَايَلٌ ^{ز.ا.ي.ل} to separate (with بَيْنَ ^{ب.ي.ن}) 575⁴
- زَوَيْدٌ ^{ز.و.ي.د} to fly asunder 198⁸ 210¹⁰, to be dispelled (said of a dust-cloud) 712¹
- زَيْنٌ. زَيَّنَ ^{ز.ي.ن} to encourage a person (with لَ ^ل) 428², with لَ ^ل and اُنْ ^{ا.ن} 31¹⁷

س

- سَابٌ. سَوَّابٌ ^{س.و.ا.ب} shepherd 813¹
- سَادٌ. سَاسَ ^{س.ا.س} the act of journeying uninterruptedly 503¹
- سَارٌ. سَارَ ^{س.ا.ر} one who leaves something at the bottom of his cup 324¹⁶
- سَارَةٌ ^{س.ا.ر.ة} remains of strength 813⁷
- سَاسًا. سَاسًا ^{س.ا.س} see 276¹⁰
- سَاسًا ^{س.ا.س} a cry addressed to sheep or asses 276¹¹

- سأل . سأل a. construed with ب 284¹¹ 884⁸
 سأل that which one demands 1090⁷
 سأل the condition of a beggar 1071⁴
- سب . سب u. to cut the tendon of a camel 418⁶ (= 1070¹⁶)
 سب head-covering 227¹
 سب (است) 681¹¹
 سب fore-lock of a horse 304⁶
 سب (pl. of سب) streaks of blood 702⁷
- سبت . سبت drowsiness 775⁶
 سبت bold (epith. of a she-camel) 71⁴
- سبح . سبح to make to swim, hence to publish poetry (acc.) 1048⁹
 سباح swift (epith. of a horse) 486⁵ 621¹¹ 674¹⁷ 929¹¹
- سبح . سبح to rest on a journey 635² (as var.)
 سبخة a land containing salt springs 367¹³, pl. سبخ ibid.
- سبد . سبد coll. cattle 155 notes⁴ (as var.)
- سمر . سمرى closely woven (said of garments) 356¹³
 مسبار a probe for wounds 856¹³
- سموت . سموت (= سموت) 434¹²
- سبع . سبعان (undeterm.) i. e. the seven heavens and the seven earths 374³
 سبع a child abandoned by his parents, an outcast 823¹⁴, 975⁵, pl. 31⁸
- سيق . سيق money, or other property, deposited as a wager 86⁹ seq.
- سويق (pl. of سويق) horses that win a race 590¹⁴, hence exploits, achievements 942⁴

سَبَقَ defeated in a race, pl. masc. 324⁸

سَبَكَ. سَبَكٌ — سَبَكَ سَبَكٌ an obligatory practice 227¹⁴

سَبَلَ. سَبَلٌ edge, border (?) 635¹⁸

سَبَلَةٌ the upper part of the breast (in a camel) 414¹⁸, in a falcon 775¹⁴;
moustache 1062¹⁰, pl. سَبَالٌ 444⁸ 905¹

سَابِلَةٌ coll. travellers 1038¹⁵

سَبَالٌ downflow of tears 286¹⁷

مَسْبِلَاتٌ bows raining arrows 98¹¹ (= 422⁵ 1072¹³ — text uncertain)

مَسْبِلٌ properly overflowed, مَسْبِلَةُ الظَّلامِ covered with darkness 1014¹

سَبَنَتْ. سَبَنَاتٌ see under سَبَتَ

سَبَى. اسْتَبَى (= اسْتَبَا) to buy wine (acc.) 761¹⁴

سَابِيَاءُ the membrane of the foetus 541⁹ 996⁸

أَسَابِيءُ (pl. of أَسِيَّةٌ or أَسِيَاءُ) streaks of blood 364²

سَتَرٌ. اِسْتَتَارَ (Persian چهار) a set of four objects, a party of four persons
334¹⁴ 863⁵

سَتَدَ. اُسْتَدَ — اُسْتَدَ exclam. shame upon! 411¹⁷ (see Mubarrad 223¹)

سَتِمَ. سَتِمٌ see 719¹³

سَاجِدٌ. الْمَسَاجِدُ i. e. Medina 798¹² (= 397⁹), الْمَسَاجِدُ i. e. Mecca and Medina
529¹, يَوْمَ الْمَسَاجِدِ the day of the murder of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr in
the mosque at al-Baṣra 737¹

سَاجَرَ. سَاجَرٌ moan 22¹ (var. سَاحَرَجَا, see foot-note)

سَاجِرَةٌ (fem. of سَاجِرٌ) reddish 132¹ 210¹⁰

سَاجَفٌ. سَاجِفٌ or سَاجِفٌ curtain 502¹

مَسَاجِيفَةٌ concealed by a curtain (epith. of a woman) 952³ (as var.)

- ^{سَجَفٌ} drawn closely (said of curtains) 550¹⁵
- ^{سَجَمٌ}. ^{سَجَامٌ} subst. downflow (of tears) 1004⁹, of rain 1010²: adj. abundant (epith. of ^{فَوَاضِلُ} benefits) 1012¹⁹
- ^{سَجُوٌ}. ^{سَجٍ} — ^{سَاجِيٌ} ^{اَنْصَرَفَ} having fixed eyes (epith. of the swine) 904⁴ 944⁴
- ^{سَكَبٌ}. ^{سَكُوبٌ} see 278¹⁶
- ^{سَكَنٌ}. ^{مَسَكَنٌ} destroyed, consumed (said of wealth) 556¹⁰
- ^{سَكَنٌ}. ^{سَكُوجٌ} (pl. of ^{سَكَجٌ}) scars, abrasions of the skin 823¹⁵
- ^{مَسَاحِيٌ} (pl. of ^{مَسَكَجٌ}) id. 592¹⁶ 709¹¹
- ^{سَكَحٌ}. ^{سَحٌ} downpour (of rain) 965¹: adj. continuous 52⁷
- ^{سَكِيٌ} a swift horse 677¹¹
- ^{سَكْرٌ}. ^{سَكْرٌ} lung, regarded as a seat of the emotions 582¹, see 22 notes¹ seq.

^{سَكُورٌ} a meal taken at dawn 924¹

^{مَسَاكِرٌ} — ^{رَجَعُوا مَسَاكِرِي} they sent her back at dawn 592⁴

^{مَسَاكِرٌ} the time of the early meal (ironically) 1001⁵
- ^{سَكَفٌ}. ^{سَكْفٌ} a. to carry away 290¹⁴ (as var.)

^{سَكْفَرٌ}. ^{اَسْكُفَرٌ} to speak at great length 324³
- ^{سَكْفٌ}. ^{سَاكْفٌ} a. to dispel (a cloud) 290¹⁵

^{سَاكْفٌ} (pl. of ^{سَاكُوفٌ}) tall (said of palm-trees) 291¹ seq.

^{سَاكُوفٌ} (pl. of ^{سَاكْفٌ}) worn-out, threadbare 377¹⁵

^{سَاكِيْفٌ} pounded, pulverised 788⁷

^{سَوَكْفٌ} tall (epith. of a mare) 943⁴
- ^{سَكَلٌ}. ^{مَسْخَلٌ} whisker (of a man) 16¹⁵: the end of a horse's bit 218¹⁷ 708¹⁰, pl. ^{مَسَاخِلٌ} 336⁶: a braying ass, pl. ^{مَسَاخِلٌ} 3⁶ 635¹⁵

- سَحْم. سَحْمٌ (pl. of سَحْمٌ) *black* (epith. of spear-points) 105¹⁵
- سَخَط. سَخَطَ *to be angry at a thing* (acc.) 804¹⁶
- سَخِل. سَخِلٌ coll. *lambs or kids* 317¹⁸, *fouls of horses* 603³
- سَخِلٌ (pl. of سَخِلٌ) *lambs or kids* 293¹⁵
- سَخِم. سَخِيمَةٌ *spite, malice* 1083⁶
- سَخِن. مَسَخَنَةٌ *a means of warming oneself* 382⁶
- سَخَو. سَخَوٌ *a plain with a soft soil* 411⁶
- سَدَح. مَسْدُوحٌ *thrown down* 394⁸ (as var.)
- سَدَد. سَدَدٌ *to act justly, hence to contend on equal terms against some one*
(with عَلَى) 74¹²
- سَدَف. سَدَفٌ *to grow dark* 1¹⁰
- سَدَفٌ see 1¹¹
- سَدِيف. pl. سَدَائِفُ see 567¹³
- سَدَق. مَسْدَقٌ *cut into pieces* (said of a camel's hump) 567¹¹
- سَدَك. سَدَكٌ see 29⁴ 30⁵
- سَدَم. أَسْدَامٌ (pl. of سَدَمٌ or سَدِمٌ) *springs of water smothered in sand* 602¹³
- سَدَى. سَدَى *to stretch out threads for weaving, hence to undertake affairs* 15³
- سَدَى *to mount upon an object, hence to overpower an opponent* (acc.) | 339¹⁸
- سَدَى *the web of a fabric* 522¹
- سَرَأ. سَرَأٌ a. see 179¹⁴ seq.
- سَرَب. تَسَرَّبَ *to go about in a place* (acc.) 44¹⁴ (as var.)
- سَرَب or سَرَبٌ — خَلَى سَرَبَهُ (= خَلَى سَبِيلَهُ) 307¹² 317⁵

سَرَبٌ *trickling water* 433¹

سَرَبٌ adj. *trickling* 282⁵ 1032¹

مَسَارِبٌ (pl. of مَسْرَبٌ) *paths, tracks* (of serpents) 44¹¹

سَرَبِلٌ . تَسْرِيْلٌ *to put on a garment* (acc.) 187¹⁹

سَرِيْلٌ *a coat of mail* 458⁷, construed as fem. 92², pl. سَرَابِيْلٌ 988⁵ 995⁵

سَرَجٌ . اَسْرَجٌ *to saddle a horse* (acc.) 235⁷, with 2 acc.'s 673¹⁶

سَرَايِيْجَةٌ coll. *swords which are said to be called after a man named Suraj*
56¹¹ 65¹⁰

سَرَحٌ . سَرَحَ a. *to send* (with ب and اَلِ) 153³

سَرَحَ *to comb the head* (acc.) 905¹¹; *to leave, abandon* (?) 1085⁵

تَسْرَحَ *to be removed* (said of a 'want) 500⁹ (var. تَسْرَحُ)

سَرَحٌ *ease, relief* (?) 624¹³

سَرْحَانٌ *a wolf* 677¹¹, pl. سَرَحٌ 338⁶

سَرِيْحٌ coll. *properly the straps whereby camels' shoes are fastened to the hoof, hence used for the shoes themselves* 61¹⁶ 272¹³

مَسْرُوْحَةٌ *a shower of arrows* 565¹⁰

سَرْحَفٌ . سَرَاْحِفٌ see 260⁸ (as var.)

سَرْدَفٌ . سَرَادِفٌ *a royal tent* 451¹¹ 781⁵ (cf. 786¹²) 885¹² seq. 898⁹, used also of the abode of Malik ibn Misma' 1090⁵, pl. سَرَادِفَاتٌ *awnings* 486¹¹

سَرَرٌ . اَسْرَرٌ *to communicate a thing in secret* (with acc. of the thing) 1021¹⁶

اَسْتَسْرَرٌ *to hide oneself* 523¹³ (= 908¹⁷), maṣd. 859 notes³ (as var.)

سَرٌ conjugat relationship 765⁵, pl. اَسْرَارٌ id. 550⁵ 851⁶

مَدْرَسَةٌ *the midst of a country* 1021¹⁵; see also 915³

- سِرَارٌ (= مَسَارَةٌ) *secret conversation* 868¹
- سِرَارٌ *the bottom of a valley* 228⁸
- سِرْسِرٌ *a camel suffering from sores (سِرْرٌ) on the breast* 456¹⁵ (= 1076¹⁷)
- سِرْزُورٌ *an infant whose umbilical cord (سِرْرٌ) has been severed* 915¹
- سِرْسِرٌ see 813³
- سِرْطٌ *to cause to swallow, hence to urge a person to commit an act (with 2 acc.'s)* 1059¹
- سِرْطٌ *to swallow metaph. ibid.*
- سِرَاطٌ *sharp (said of a sword)* 63¹
- سِرْطَمٌ *سِرَاطِمِي voracious* 441⁶ (as var.)
- سِرْعٌ *سِرْعَتٌ sudden, impetuous acts (of generosity etc.)* 942⁷
- سِرْعَفٌ *سِرْعَفٌ (pl. of سِرْعُوفٌ) weak, puny* 260⁶
- سِرْقٌ *سِرْقًا adv. stealthily* 311¹⁵
- سِرْتَفٌ *short (?)* 437¹
- سِرْمٌ *سِرْمٌ (= سِرْمٌ) 936 notes⁷ (as var.)*
- سِرْهَفٌ *سِرَافٌ, سِرْهَفٌ, سِرْهَفٌ see 260⁷ seq.*
- سِرْوٌ *سِرْوَاتٌ (pl. of سِرْوَةٌ) the backs of camels* 561¹⁵
- سِرْيٌ *سِرْيٌ 1. to creep, said of bodily sensations 209¹ 620⁶, said of cares 269⁹ 479¹⁰*
- سِرَاٌ *a kind of wood used for making bows* 565¹⁰
- سِرَاٌ *a troop of riders* 324¹ (as var.), pl. سِرَاٍ 919 (= 542⁶) 680⁸
- سِرْطٌ *سِرْطٌ (pl. of سِرْطٌ or سِرْطٌ) lines i. e. traces of an encampment* 516¹¹, *rows of men* 563¹⁶

- أَسْطَرٌ (another pl. of the same) *lines of writing* 866²
- سَطَعَ . سَطَعَ a. *to rise into the air* (said of dust) 97¹⁷, partic. 692¹⁵ 701¹⁴ 704²
765¹, سَاطِعَةٌ اَلْعَنَانِ epith. of a dust-cloud 291⁴
- سَطَو . سَطَا u. *to rush* (with عَلَى) 84⁵
- سَعَد . سَعَدَ to *help* (absol.) 1078¹⁵; *to take part with others* (acc.) in mourning the dead 53¹⁴
- سُعُودٌ (pl. of سَعْدٌ) *lucky omens* 980⁶ (with a play on the name سَعْدٌ, cf. سَعْدٌ اَلسُّعُودِ 911⁵)
- سَعْدٌ id. 482¹⁰ 486⁸ 492⁸ 789¹⁷ 989¹⁷
- سَوَاعِدٌ (pl. of سَاعِدٌ — اَلسَّوَاعِدُ long-armed (epith. of nobles) 988¹⁴
- سَعْدَانٌ a *plant which is eaten by camels and causes their milk to become thick* 208¹³
- سَعَرَ . سَعَرَ a. *to kindle fire, hence to stir up war* (acc.) 119⁴
- سَعَرَ id. 69¹⁴
- سَعَارٌ scorching heat 335²
- سَعِيرٌ subst. a *blaze of fire* 735⁶ 743¹; adj. *fiery* تَبِيدَ سَعِيرٌ 1048¹³
- مَسَاعِرٌ (pl. of مَسْعَرٌ?) *the groins of camels* 554¹⁰ 829⁶
- مَسَاعِرٌ (pl. of مَسْعَرٌ) *pokers, i. e. warriors who stir up the flames of war*
89¹⁶ 676¹²
- مَسَاعِرٌ (pl. of مَسْعَرٌ) id. 561¹²
- سَقَعَ . سَقَعَ see 276¹⁰
- سَقَعَ to *waste away, perish* 878¹
- سَعَف . سَعَفَ to *approach* (with acc.) 685⁹ 829⁹ (as var.)
- أَسْعَفَ intrans. *to be near* 577¹; pass. *to obtain help* (from God) 553³
577³ (as var.)

- سَعَلَ . سَعَالٌ (pl. of سَعَالَةٌ) demons 287¹⁵
- سَعَى . سَعَى a. to meddle with a thing (with ب) 14¹⁸
- سَاعَى to seduce a female slave 219⁵
- سَعَا effort 903¹³; achievement 626¹⁴, pl. مَسَاعٍ 404⁵ (= 765⁸) 745¹⁷
836¹⁵ 935¹²
- سَعَبَ . سَعَابٌ (pl. of سَعَابٌ) famished 442⁴ 476⁹ (as var.) 477²
- سَعَدَ . تَسَعَّدَ to mount a horse (acc.) 582⁵
- سَفَرَ . سَفَرَ i. to uncover one's face (with عَنِ) 50⁷, absol. 765¹¹; see also 9⁹
seq. 542¹⁰ seq. 691 notes⁶ seq.
- سَفَرٌ intrans. to uncover one's face 691¹³ (var. سَفَرَتْ): to be radiant
with pleasure 992¹⁴, partic. 404⁵ (= 765⁸)
- سَفَرٌ, سَفَرَةٌ, سَفَرَةٌ see 9⁹ seq. 542¹²
- سَفِيرٌ a mediator, one who negotiates between tribes 9⁷ (= 542⁸) 743¹⁴,
pl. سَفَرَاءُ 929⁸
- سَفَعَ . سَفَعَ a. to scorch (absol.) 74¹² 966¹⁴, magd. سَفَعٌ 74⁹
سَفَعٌ scorched 827¹¹; dark brown (epith. of a falcon) 970⁶
- سَفَلَ . سَوَافِلُ (pl. of سَوَافِلٌ) the butt-ends of lances (opp. to عَوَالٍ) 290⁵
- سَفَنَ . سَفَنُ الْقَلَاةِ i. e. camels 1012¹¹
- سَفَدَ . سَفَادٌ folly 1097¹⁴
- سَفَى . سَفَا coll. the prickles of barley-grass (بَيْعَى), which are blown away
by the wind 1⁹ 516⁴
- سَافَ intrans. scattered, blown about (said of dust) 381⁷
- سَقَبَ . سَقَابٌ foal of a camel 1025¹⁶, pl. سَقَابٌ 480¹
- سَقَطَ . سَقَطَ to fall upon an object (acc.) 1012¹¹; to engage in conversation
(acc.) 549¹¹

سَقَطَ a mistake, a fault (in a contest) 922⁹

سَقَطَ see 63¹

سَقَطَ (= سَقَطَ) 17⁴

سَقَفَ. مَسَقَفَ put into splinters (سَقَائِفَ), said of a broken limb 553⁷

سَقِمَ. سَقِيمَ sick, metaph. engaged in a feud 72²

سَقَى. اسْتَقَى to draw a supply of water (before a battle) 641¹¹

سَوَى (pl. of سَائِيَة) streams 449⁵; the roots of a mountain 759⁸, hence ancient practice 759¹¹

مَسَقَى. مَسَقَى maṣd. of سَقَى I. 702⁴

مَسْقَاة or مَسْقَاة a place for watering cattle 958¹²

سَكَبَ. سَاكِبَة epith. of a cloud 787¹²

سَكَبَت. سَكَبَت the last horse in a race 505¹¹ 590¹⁴

سَكَرَ. تَسَاكَرَ to pretend to be drunk 359⁸, with عَلَى of the beholders 359¹²

مَسْكَرٌ a place where men are drunk 674¹

مَسْكِرٌ a drunkard 65¹⁶

سَكَكَ. سَكَاكَ post-station 367¹⁴

سَكَنَ. سَكَنَ u. to cease to fear a person (with ب) 838¹⁰

سَكِينَة calmness of demeanour 849¹¹

مَسْكِنُ the base of the skull 155¹⁵ (cf. مَقِيلُ الْهَيْامِ 645¹)

تَمَسَّكَ see under مَسْكَنَ

سَلَا. سَلَا clarified butter 712⁹

سَلَبَ. نَزَحَ مُسَلَبٌ a company of mourning women stripped of their ornaments
680¹⁰ 928¹⁵ سَلَبَ سَلَبًا

- سلج. مَسَاحِدَة a commander of armed police 640¹⁵, see Tabari Gloss. s. v.
- سلس. أَسْلَسَ more likely to afford relief 739⁹
- سلسل. ذَاتُ السَّلَاسِلِ flashing (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 686¹⁷
- مَمْسَلَسٌ marked with streaks (epith. of a sword) 1098¹¹
- سلط. سَلِيطٌ sharp, i. e. foul-mouthed (?) 29¹⁰
- سلع. سَلَعٌ a kind of wood which has a bitter taste 256³
- سلف. سَلَفٌ ancestry 654⁷ 981¹², du. ancestry on the father's and mother's side 183¹⁴ 901¹⁴; coll. those who march in the front of a caravan 48⁴ (= 782⁹) 280¹⁷, pl. أَسْلَافٌ 600¹ (var. سَلَافٌ)
- سَلِيفَةٌ the side of the neck 191¹³ (see 769¹), pl. سَوَافٍ 271¹¹ 768¹⁶
- سَلَاةٌ the first outflow of juice from the grape 554², hence the choicest kind of wine 277¹⁸ 555³
- سلفع. سَلَفَعٌ ill-tempered (said of a she-camel) 829⁶, of a woman 963¹
- سلف. سَلِفٌ to be struck 778⁴
- سلل. سَلَلَتْ an unexpected attack 648²
- سَلَلٌ (said to be a pl. of سَلٌ 1008¹) phthisis 549⁸ 1007¹⁶
- سَلِيلٌ offspring (?) 352¹⁸
- سلم. سَلِمَ metaph. a means whereby a person's favour is gained 1045²
- سَلَمَةٌ a kind of thorny shrub 355⁴, see under عَصَبٌ
- سَلَامٌ (pl. of سَلَمَةٌ) grave-stones 1008⁵ (as var.)
- مُسَلَّمٌ entire, flawless 807¹⁶
- سليب. سَلِيبَةٌ tall (epith. of a mare) 585¹⁷ (= 1069¹¹)
- سلو. سَلَوٌ to forget cares etc. (with acc.) 823⁹, masd. سَلَوٌ 889⁷

- سَمَدٌ . سَمَدٌ to be swollen 527³ (as var.)
- سَمَحٌ . سَمَحٌ to run (said of a mare) 943 notes ² (as var.)
- سَمَحٌ . سَمَحٌ generous (said of a man) 686⁴, سَمَحٌ willing, submissive (said of a woman) 839⁴
- سَمَكٌ . سَمَكٌ tall (epith. of a mare) 943 notes ⁵ (as var.)
- سَمَرٌ . سَمَرٌ the wood of a species of acacia 52⁵
- سَمَسَرٌ . سَمَسَرٌ a dealer in horses or asses 856¹⁶
- سَمَسَمٌ . سَمَسَمٌ oil of sesame 44¹¹ (var. سَمَسَمٌ poison 44¹⁵)
- سَمَتْ . سَمَتْ necklace, du. 433¹²
- سَمَعٌ . سَمَعٌ to defame a person (with ب) 222¹⁶, coupled with سَمَى, 831¹⁸ 1098³
- سَمَعٌ . سَمَعٌ to sing or recite poetry to a person (acc.) 57¹⁶ 619⁷: to call to battle 584¹⁷ seq.
- سَمِعَ . سَمِعَ to listen to a reciter (with ل) 788¹³ (var. سَمِعَ notes ⁴)
- سَمِعَ . سَمِعَ id. 718¹² 923¹
- سَمِعَ . سَمِعَ a hyaena-wolf 656¹³ (for the phrase cf. Ḥamāsa 383²⁴)
- سَمِعَ . سَمِعَ report, story 978⁴
- سَمِعَ . سَمِعَ see سَمِعَ under سَمِعَ
- سَمِعَ . سَمِعَ car 2³ 815⁹ 980⁴, du. 812⁴, pl. سَمِعَ 695¹ 879¹⁰ 980⁴
- سَمِعَدٌ . سَمِعَدٌ to be swollen 527³ (as var.), سَمِعَدٌ 209¹
- سَمَكَ . سَمَكَ u. to raise a building etc. (acc.) 182¹: intrans. to ascend (with ط) 182³
- سَمَكٌ . سَمَكٌ — السَّمَكَ الْأَعْرَبُ the star Spica Virginis 185⁸, السَّمَكَانِ Spica Virginis and Arcturus 711¹⁴ 791¹¹
- سَمَائِيٌّ . سَمَائِيٌّ rain that falls when as-Simāk appears 636¹

- مَسَامُ pillar 182⁴, du. 182⁶
- سَمَلَق. سَمَلَق unmixed, hence *fierce* (?) 1046¹⁴
- سَم. سَم or سَم du. *nostrils* 169¹⁰
- سَمَم coll. a kind of bird, metaph. *swift camels* 1012⁴; as adj. *swift*, *active* (?) 488⁹
- سَمَام poison 620⁶ 966¹ 982⁵ 986¹¹
- سَموم hot wind 502¹⁴, pl. سَمَائِم 377¹⁷ 754⁹ 755¹⁹
- سَمِير. سَمِيرِي a kind of lance 101¹⁶, as coll. lances 696², pl. سَمِيرَات 540¹⁴
- سَمُو. سَم u. to attack (with acc.) 956¹⁰, with ل 144¹⁶ (= 326¹¹) 507¹⁵ 600⁴ 940¹¹; to aspire after a thing (with ل) 988¹³, with ل 758⁴ 801¹⁶; to prepare to do a thing (with عَلَى) 831¹⁵; to raise into the air (with ب of the object raised) 869², metaph. to urge on 1010⁴ 1023⁹; to rise to honour 873¹¹
- سَمُو (pl. of سَمِيَّة) raising their heads (said of camels) 271¹⁶ 1012¹⁵ (see the gloss) 1017¹
- سَمَاء (fem.) a period of rain 197⁶ 386 notes⁴ 905¹⁷; on the use of سَمَاء as mase., see 1030⁹ and foot-note
- سَمَاوَة rush, onset 521⁶
- سَمْبَك. سَمْبَك (pl. of سَمْبَك) the front of the hoof (in horses) 45⁷ 292¹² 701¹⁴ 751¹⁵ 893¹⁴ 998¹⁵
- سَمَح. سَمَح (pl. of سَمَح) lucky omens 502²
- سَمَد. سَمَد u. to ascend a hill 587¹⁶, with ق 227³ seq. (var. يَسَمَد) 662⁶
- أَسَمَد to assign a task to a person (with acc. and ل) 653¹⁸; مُسَمَد a hanger-on, one who attaches himself to a tribe 801⁶
- تَسَادَد to support one another, to act in union, خَرَجَا مُتَسَادِدِينَ (said of two military leaders) 144¹⁴, cf. 47⁹ (= 782³) 240^{10 16}

- سندان see 557
- سندس. سندسي made of fine silk brocade 831¹¹
- سنر. سنور armour 995² 1003² — see Schwarzlose "Die Waffen der alten Araber" p. 327
- سنم. تنم with acc. 1043⁸
- سنی. سنن to pass (said of dust-clouds) 537⁴: to prance, to leap about 525² سنن (pass.) a place where something flows 390¹⁶ 48: السنن 520⁸, a place where a wind passes 756¹
- سنين sharpened, furbished 115¹⁰ (= 735¹⁶)
- سنه (pl. of سنن = منس) whetstones, to which the cheeks of horses are compared 290⁸
- سمان (pl. of منس) full-grown (said of horses) 88¹²
- سند. سنة a year of famine 197³ (= 1058²) 414⁵ (= 625⁶) 462⁵, pl. سنون 462⁷
- سنب. سنب a desert plain 436¹², pl. سنبان 557⁷
- سند. سنب sleeplessness 1095⁸
- سبك. سبك (?) violent (said of a wind) 521¹³
- سيل. سيل trans. to cause to flow freely 501¹⁷: intrans. to reach level ground 87⁷ 234¹³ seq., سيل غير marching over uneven ground 1099⁴
- تسيل to walk in the plain 188¹³ 450¹⁴
- سيل the star Canopus 799¹⁴ (= 78² 398¹⁷)
- سهم. سهم to distribute by lot 421¹ (read سهم: سهم half-bred, of mixed race (said of a horse) 807¹⁵ — see Lisan XV 201²²
- سهم striped (said of a garment) 906¹⁰
- سوا. وا سوا exclam. 415²

- سوج. سَجْ (= سَجَلَان) *muffler* 723²; *teak-wood* 845¹³
- سود. سَوْدٌ *a black object, a dark mass* 48¹⁴; *a drove of camels* 116¹¹
- سِيْدٌ *wolf*, see under سِيد
- سَاوِدٌ (pl. of أَسْوَدٌ) *black serpents* 982⁸ 986¹¹ 1040⁶
- أَسْوَدٌ (dimin. of أَسْوَدٌ) applied to a man 116¹², أَسِيدٌ *id.* 1006⁵
- سور. سَارٌ u. *to leap* 255¹⁸; *to attack* (absol.) 622¹³, بَسُورْحَا (= بَسُورَة) 528⁸
- سَاوِرٌ *to attack* (with acc.) 316¹⁰
- سُورٌ *city-wall* 365⁷, construed as fem. 969⁴; *wall of a building* 989¹⁰
- سَوَارٌ (pl. of سَوَّارٌ) *bracelets* 7¹⁶
- سُورَةٌ *attack, assault* 528⁸ 569⁴
- سُودِرٌ *id.* 518¹²
- سَوَّارٌ *one who rushes* 727¹¹
- إِسْوَارٌ *a Persian horseman* 646¹⁴, pl. أَسَاوِرَةٌ 113¹⁶ (= 731²⁰) 737¹⁸ 750³
- مَسُورٌ *wearing a bracelet* (epith. of a Persian grandee) 995⁴, see 643 notes ⁴
- مَتَسَوِّرٌ *assailant* (?) 942⁷
- سوس. سَوَاسِيَةٌ see under سَوَى
- سوغ. سَوَّغٌ *to allow a person to retain possession of an object* (with 2 acc.'s) 330 notes ¹⁰
- سوف. سَافٌ u. *to sniff* (absol.) 22¹, with acc. 26³ 317¹⁴ 692² (as var.) 792¹⁵ 793¹⁶ 1002⁴ 1020⁸
- سَوَفٌ *id.* (with acc.) 1078⁸ — see مَسُوفٌ below
- سَاوِفٌ *id.* 166¹⁴

مُسَوِّفٌ *sniffed*, i. e. *used as a perfume* 554²

سَوَفٌ. سَوَافٌ (pl. of سَوَافٌ) *drivers of animals* 296⁹ 526⁹

سَوَفٌ metaph. — سَوَفُ الصَّرَافِ i. e. *battle* 74¹⁸, cf. سَوَفُ صِرَافٍ 895¹⁶

سَوَفٌ (pl. of سَوَافٌ) *stems of shrubs* 100⁹ (= 419⁵ 767¹²)

سَوَفٌ *nuptial gift* 845 notes⁶ (as var.)

سَوَافٌ *id.* 996¹², or سَوَافَةٌ 812⁷

سَوَافٌ (= سَوَافٌ) followed by the acc., وَنَمَّ تَرَّ سَوَافِينَ عَيْرًا 526⁹

سَوَافٌ *a subject* (as opposed to a king) 240¹⁶ 455⁹ (= 1076²) 873⁹
895¹⁵ 1047¹

سَوَافٌ — سَوَافُ الْمَنَافَا *conveying death* 147¹⁰

سَوَافٌ (= سَوَافٌ) 329⁵

سَوَمٌ. سَامٌ *u. to offer, present* (with 2 acc.'s) 118¹ 854¹¹: *to demand a thing*
from a person (with 2 acc.'s) 207⁶: *to precede* (?), absol. and
with acc. 686⁵ (see notes²)

سَوَمٌ *to wear a badge in battle* 70² (see notes²) 649⁵, partic. 289⁹: *to*
mark horses with badges, مَسُومٌ أَفْرَاسٌ 286¹⁰ (= 325¹⁴), مَسُومَةٌ
coll. *horses marked with badges* 475⁶ 585⁹ (see Additions and Cor-
rections) 761¹, pl. مَسُومَاتٌ 458⁶

سَوَامٌ *to bargain with a person about a thing* (with acc. and ب) 90⁷

سَامٌ *to mark with a badge* 117¹⁵

سَامٌ *death* 982 notes⁷ (as var.)

سَوَامٌ coll. *animals that are grazing* 25¹⁵ (read السَوَامِ) 51⁹ 506⁵ 584²⁰
586¹ 1009³ 1020⁸ (= 588¹⁵)

سَمِيمَةٌ *price* 520¹

مَسَامٌ or مَسَامٌ *pasture-ground* 102¹⁵

- سوى *استوى* to cover, bury (with على) 576¹
 سوا *the middle, interior* (of a tomb) 737⁵
 سواسية (used as the pl. of سى or سوا) equal, all alike 157¹
 سياً . سى milk that flows forth of itself 207¹⁷ (used ironically) 613⁴ (text doubtful), pl. سيات 595¹⁴
 سيع . سواتج (pl. of سائج) travelling about (said of poems) 342¹
 مسيح striped (said of a garment) 508¹⁵
 سيد . سيد wolf 486⁵ 810¹⁶, pl. سيدان 194¹⁵
 سير . سار 1. — pass. قد سير بك thou hast been deceived, overreached 415⁵
 سير intrans. to travel about 1030⁵; مسير driven from place to place 998¹
 سير a strip of skin (from a human body) 207⁶ seq., pl. سير leather thongs (attached to spears) 72¹⁵ (text doubtful), metaph. 985¹³
 سيف . سيف coast 343⁹ 400⁷, the border of a tract of sand 557¹⁵
 مسيف carrying a sword 580⁵ (var. المتسيف slain with the sword)
 سيل . سأل 1. to be full of people (said of a place, with ب) 1082⁷
 سائلة a torrent 21¹⁴
 مسيل watered by torrents 707¹
 مسالان see 870¹

ش

- شأب . شونوب a torrent of rain 586¹⁵, pl. شابيب 626¹⁵ 810¹² 984⁷
 شاق . شاق see under شرى
 شام . شام — الملك الشامي the Syrian king i. e. the Caliph 1009⁵; شامية (sic leg.) north wind 521¹⁰

- أَشْأَمٌ *unlucky* 585², pl. أَشْأَمٌ 375¹¹ 718¹⁰, as subst. *unlucky omens* 373¹² 398⁴
- شَامِلٌ. شَامِلٌ see 133⁶
- شُنٌ. شُؤُونٌ (pl. of شُنٌ) *the sutures of the skull* 12¹⁵ 185¹³ 193³ 198⁸ 385¹⁰
- شَاوٌ. شَاوٌ *a course, a run* (primarily of a horse) 161¹⁵ 106² (?) 787⁴
- شَبَبٌ. شَبَبٌ u. *to kindle fire* 735⁶, pass. 480¹⁵: مَشْبُوبٌ *keen, eager* (applied to men) 638⁵, مَشْيِبَةٌ *a blazing fire* 35¹⁶
- شَبَابٌ *youthful folly* 1031⁷: coll. *young men* 359⁸ 731¹¹
- شَبَابَةٌ *youth* 171¹ 839⁷ (= 497¹¹)
- شَبَعَ. شَبَعَ a. *to stretch out the hands in prayer* 850² (as var.)
- شَبَعٌ *an object seen from a distance* 881⁴ (as var.)
- شَبْرٌ. شَبْرٌ u. or i. *to measure by the span* 1041⁶
- شَبْرٌ *width, extent* (of an army) 676¹⁶
- شَبَكَ. شَبَكَ i. *to cross one another* (said of the teeth of a fish) 181¹
- اِشْتَبَكَ *to become interlaced* (said of relationships between families) 534¹¹
- شَبَكَةٌ *a district abounding in springs* 490¹, pl. شَبَاكٌ 490² 7 — see also اِشْبَاكٌ and اَلشَّبَاكُ in Index IV
- شَبَلٌ. مَشْبَلَاتٌ *lionesses with whelps, metaph. warriors* 422² (text doubtful)
- شَبَدٌ. شَبَدٌ *to resemble* (with acc.) 486²
- مَشْبِدٌ *one who mistakes a thing for something else that resembles it* 1035¹⁴
- شِمُو. شِمَا coll. *the sharp edges of the teeth* 709⁶ 712², hence *the teeth themselves* 531³
- شَتَّتْ. أَشَّتْ intrans. *to become separated* 685⁶
- تَشَتَّتَتْ id. 453¹ (= 1073¹⁷)

- شتم. شَتِيمٌ fierce-looking 622¹²
- شتو. شَتَى to suffice for the winter (with acc. of the person) 1090¹
- تَشْتَمِي to spend the winter in a place (acc.) 581⁴
- شَتْوَةٌ winter (as the time of dearth) 138⁹
- شثن. شَثْنٌ hard, strong, الثَّرَاتِي شَثْنٌ epith. of a lion 17⁹ 617⁷
- شاجر. شَاجِرٌ the joint of the jaw-bone 185¹³, pl. شُجُورٌ the space between the jaws 531³
- أَشْجَارٌ see 325⁹ seq.
- شجع. شَاجِعٌ or شُجَاعٌ a kind of snake 662³ 687¹⁵
- أَشْجَعٌ id. 968⁸, pl. أَشْجَاعٌ 687¹⁵ (according to the gloss a pl. of أَشْجَعَةٌ which is a pl. of شُجَاعٌ): pl. أَشْجَاعٌ the back of the hand 18¹⁴ 198⁴ 273¹ 692¹¹ 698¹³
- شَاجِعَةٌ — شَاجِعَةُ الْفَوَانِ epith. of a she-camel 634¹
- مَشْجَعٌ accounted brave 831¹⁴
- شجو. شَاجَى to be stifled, i. e. buried 7¹⁶
- شُجُوٌ grief 531⁵ 931²
- شُجٌّ obstructed, encumbered 371¹⁴
- شجم. شَادِحَاتٌ croaking ravens 213⁴, braying mules 374¹⁴
- شَوَاجِحٌ id. (applied to ravens) 961⁸
- شحد. شَحَدٌ a. to incite, egypt on 19²¹ 927¹²
- شحن. شَحْنَاءُ feud 90⁷ 351⁴ 731⁵
- شحو. شَحَا a. to open one's mouth 969¹: to force open the mouth of another 228⁵
- شَحَا (؟) open 371¹⁵ (as var.)

- شَخَبَ. شَخَبَ to flow (said of veins) 591¹²
- شَاخَتْ. شَاخَتْ lean, slender (said of a man) 546³
- شَخَصَ. شَاخَصَات applied to arrows, see 795⁴ seq.
- شَخَصَ (pl. of شَخَصَ) objects seen through a mirage 176¹² 686¹²
- شَدَحَ. شَدَحَ a. to crush 287¹² 490¹² 860⁷ 918⁵ 1017⁵, partic. pass. 394⁷ 490¹²
- شَوَّاهَ (pl. of شَوَّاهَ) extended (said of the white marks on the fore-heads of horses) 142⁹
- مَشَّخَاتُ things that crush 287¹²
- شَدَدَ. تَشَدَّدَ to exert oneself 457⁵
- شَدَقَمَ. شَدَقَمَ (pl. of شَدَقَمَ) wide-mouthed (epith. of camels?) 719⁹
- شَدَقَمَ (= شَدَقَمَ) 578¹⁶
- شَذَبَ. شَذَبَ coll. scattered fragments 333¹²
- شَذِبَ. شَذِبَ العُرُوقُ — شَذِبَ having prominent veins 319¹²
- مَشَّابَ. مَشَّابَةُ الْجَذْوَعِ lean, fleshless *ibid.*: مَشَّابَةُ الْجَذْوَعِ having their stems pruned (said of palm-trees) 291¹
- شَذَذَ. شَذَذَ النَّاسَ outlaws 452¹⁷ (var. شَذَذَ النَّاسَ 1073¹⁶)
- شَدَوَ. الشَّدَاةُ fierceness 776¹²
- شَرَبَ. تَشَرَّبَ to absorb (with acc.) 44¹¹ (text doubtful)
- شَرِبَ a share of drink 58¹⁶
- شَرَّابَ (pl. of شَرَّابَ) drinkers 57¹⁶ 884² 1068¹⁴ (var. سَرَّابَ 761¹²)
- مَشَارِبَ (pl. of مَشَارِبَ) beverages 920¹⁶
- شَرِبَتْ. شَرِبَتْ hideous (epith. of a wound) 131¹⁴
- شَوَّجَ. أَشْرَجَ to close the interstice of a tunic 406⁶

- شَرَحَ. شَرَحَ coll. *teeth* 1008¹⁰, pl. شُرُوحَ ibid.: see also 157⁷
- شَرَدَ. شَرَدَ spread abroad, current (said of a poem) 63⁷ 125⁴ 688⁴
- شَرِيدَ coll. *survivors* (after a battle) 391¹⁶ 565¹³
- شَرِيفَ more prone to flee 1020⁹
- مَشَرَدَ dispersed (said of fugitives) 481¹⁰
- شَرَرَ. شَارَ to quarrel with a person (acc.) 805¹⁸
- أَشَرَ to publish abroad 702¹⁴ (as var.)
- شَوَّرَ coll. *sparks* 852¹⁰
- شُرُورَ (pl. of شَرٌّ) mischiefs 1043¹⁶
- شُرُوزَ (pl. of شَرَزٌ) rough ground 33² 1076¹⁹
- شَرَسَفَ. شَرَسَافَ (pl. of شَرَسَافٌ) the ends of the ribs 384¹⁴ 618¹⁰ 981⁶
- شَرَشَرَ. شَرَشَرَ to cut, wound 321⁵
- شَرَطَ. شَرَطَ rubbish, the worst part of a flock etc. 34¹³ (as var.), see 97¹⁶:
الشَّرَطَانِ or الشَّرَطُ name of a constellation 520⁸ seq., pl. الأَشْرَاطُ 520⁷
- شَرَعَ. أَشْرَعَ to be caused to enter, to penetrate (said of a blow) 929¹⁷
- شَرَاعَ the neck of a camel (?) 610¹³
- شَوَارِعَ (pl. of شَارِعَةٌ) wallowing (said of wild beasts that have slain a victim) 876¹⁴
- شَرِيعَةً a path by which animals go down to the water 80⁹ (= 768⁸)
- شَرَفَ. أَشْرَفَ to ascend (with acc.) 581⁸ 699⁴: مَشْرِفٌ standing on a height, hence
a fortress 538¹¹ 900⁴ (= 496⁹)
- شَارِفَ an old she-camel 804¹⁵
- مَشْرِفَ epith. of a fortress 552⁴
- مَشْرِفٌ a kind of sword 590⁷ 645¹, coll. مَشْرِيفَةٌ 12⁹ 507¹¹ 590³ 711⁵ 767¹⁴

- مَشْرِفٌ a horse that raises his neck 303¹⁴
- مَشَارِفٌ districts which lie between the cultivated land and the desert 12¹⁰
- شَرِيفٌ. شَرِيفٌ to travel eastwards 841⁵
- أَشْرَقَ to be lighted up by the dawn (said of a mountain) 796⁵ seq.
- شَرِيفٌ — بَشَرِيفٌ in the early morning 665³
- شَرِيفٌ red (applied to blood) 267¹⁶ (= 237⁶)
- شَرْفَةٌ a place open to the sun 382⁷
- مَشْرِفَةٌ id. 382⁹
- شَرَكٌ. شَرَكٌ the main track in a road 1011⁶
- شَرَكٌ joint ownership of a place 907², for عِنَانُ الشَّرَكِ see under عِنَانٌ
- شُرَكَاءُ association, companionship 821⁷
- مُشْتَرِكٌ — مُشْتَرِكٌ أَيْغَى one whose wealth is shared by others 177⁵, cf. 71¹⁵
- شَرِمٌ. شَرِمٌ strong (said of a man) 148¹⁷ 511¹⁴
- شَرَوْىَ. شَرَوْىَ equivalent 1065¹⁸
- شَرِىَ. شَرِىَ to become serious (said of a quarrel) 207⁴
- أَسْتَشْرِىَ — أَسْتَشْرِىَ شَأْنَكُمْ your ulcer is inflamed, i. e. your feelings are hurt 740¹³
- شَرَبٌ. شَوَارِبٌ (pl. of شَارِبَةٌ) lean (said of horses) 152² 288² 458⁶ 810⁸ (= 77¹⁴) 873⁸
- شَسِبٌ. شَاسِبٌ see 288⁴
- شَسَفٌ. شَاسِفٌ see ibid.
- شَسَفٌ (pl. of شَاسِفٌ) lean (said of camels) 559⁸ 596¹⁵
- شَصَصٌ. شَصَصَ i. to become dry, i. e. to yield no milk (said of camels) 221¹⁵

شَصُوصٌ see 221¹⁶

- شَطْرٌ. شَمْرٌ with 2 acc.'s 1067⁸, شَمْرٌ 1066¹⁶
- شَطَطٌ. شَطَطٌ to exceed the bounds of justice (absol.) 101⁹, to treat unjustly (with عَلَى) 81¹⁶
- شَطْنٌ. شَانٍ absent 100³
- شُغْنٌ شُغْنٌ الدَّلَاةُ = شُغْنٌ شَطُونٌ (distant) — شُغْنٌ deep (epith. of a well) 846⁹
- شُطُنٌ (pl. of شُغْنٌ) bucket-ropes 311⁷ 704¹³ 881³ 902⁷ 924⁷, metaph. means of attaining an object 986¹²
- شَيْطَانٌ pride, fierceness 1046¹⁴ (text doubtful): pl. شَيْطَانِينَ devils (classed with serpents) 451³
- شُطْطٌ. شُطْطٌ a wooden peg 228⁵
- شُظْمٌ. شُظْمٌ tall, active (said of a man) 485¹⁸
- شُظَى. شُظَى to break to pieces 637²
- شُظَى coll. splinters of wood etc., hence a rabble, a mixed multitude(?) 767³
- شُظَى coll. splinters of reeds 504⁵
- شُظَايَا (pl. of شُظَى) masses of rock 659⁵
- شَعْبٌ. شَعَبٌ a. trans. to remove (said of Death) 735¹³; intrans. to perish 59⁶
- شَعَبٌ شَعَبٌ separation, شَعَبٌ مَوْتٌ removal by death 735¹³, جَمَعَ شَعَبًا to unite those who have been severed 174³ cf. شَعَبٌ شَعَبٌ 685⁹ (in these two passages the commentary explains شَعَبٌ as = حَيٌّ "tribe")
- شَاعِبٌ a repairer of utensils 811¹³; pl. fem. شَوَاعِبٌ things that cause trouble, disorder 920¹⁰
- شَعْبَةٌ branch of a shrub 811¹³; portion, fragment 173¹¹; du. the sides of a valley 1069⁵; pl. شُعَبٌ streamlets 251²

شَعَابٌ (pl. of شَعْبٌ or شُعْبَةٌ) *entrances* 433¹⁴; *water-channels* 449⁵ 465¹⁰
(as var.)

شَعُوبٌ (diptote) *Death* 58¹, شَعُوبُ الْمَوْتِ *id.* 237¹¹

شَعِيبٌ *a water-bottle made of two skins* 1032¹

شُعَيْبَةٌ *streamlet* 280¹⁷

مَشَاعِبٌ (pl. of مَشْعَبٌ) *drills i. e. instruments for piercing* 800⁵

شَعَثَ . شَعَثَ *to demolish* 683¹⁴

شَعَرَ . أَشْعَرَ *to be covered, plastered over with something (acc.)* 508⁶; *to be seized with a malady (acc.)* partic. 620⁶

شِعْرَةٌ (شَعْرُ الرُّكْبِ =) 856¹⁶; for أَبْنِ شِعْرَةً see Index III

شَعْرٌ *shirt, metaph.* 79⁹ (cf. the *Diwān* of Muslim ed. De Goeje p. 151¹⁰)

شَعَارَاتٌ *war-cries* 1063⁹

الشَّعْرَانِ الشَّعْرَى الثَّقِيْبَتَانِ *the two stars called* 168¹⁴

شَعْرُ النَّوَاعِدِ 313⁴, شَعْرٌ 1001⁸; hairy (epith. of a skin-bottle)
epith. of warriors 1040¹⁰, الشَّعْرُ الرَّقَبَا 1061⁵ is a mixture of two constructions, viz. الشَّعْرُ الرَّقَابِ and الشَّعْرُ رَقَبًا

مَشَعَّرٌ *that part of the body where the hair grows* 1097⁶, pl. مَشَاعِرٌ 1017⁶
(var. أَشَاعِرًا): pl. مَشَاعِرٌ *shirts (?)* 551¹³

مَشَعَّرٌ (= مَشَعْرٌ) *a place where victims are marked for sacrifice* 953¹⁵

شَعَّ . شَعَّ i., أَشَعَّ see 117¹³ seq.

شَعَاعٌ *coll. scattered fragments* 117¹³ 194¹⁵

شَعَفَ . شَعَفَ a. (= شَعَفَ) *to inspire with passion* 577⁶ 890¹, مَشَعُوفٌ *love-sick* 992⁵

شَعَلَ . أَشْعَلَ *to kindle fire (acc.)* 930¹², أَشْعَلَهَا (= أَشْعَلَ الْحَرْبَ) 359¹⁶; شُعَالٌ *the burning of the skin by smearing tar over it (as a cure for*

mange) 124⁵, مَسْعَلٌ *smeared* (said of tar) 183¹⁷ (var. الْأَسْعَلُ):
مُسْعَلَةٌ or مُسْعَلَةٌ *dispersed* (said of horsemen) 292¹

شَغَبَ. شَاغَبَ *to strive with a person* (acc.) 464⁷, مَاشِد. شَغَبَ (used as equivalent to the partic.) *ibid.*

شَغَبَ *strife* 64¹⁶

شَاغَبَ *contentious* 815⁶

شَغَرَا. شَعَارَا *a woman who kicks* 332¹⁷

شَغُورٌ *distant, i. e. deep* (epith. of a well) 846⁹; see also 841¹⁰

شَغَرَبَ. الشَّغَرَبِيَّةُ *adv. with one leg raised* 709⁵

شَغَفَ. شَعَفَ a. (= شَعَفَ q. v.) 550¹¹ (var. وَتَشَعَفُ)

شَفَر. شَفَرٌ *the edge of the eye-lid*, du. 511⁵

شَفْرَا. شَفْرَا *sword-edge*, du. 1014²

شَغَفَفَ. مَشَغَفَفَ *consumed with passion* 550⁵ (var. الْمَشَغَفَفُ)

شَفَعَ. شَفَعَ *to accept the intercession of a person in favour of some one else*
(with acc. and ب) 1083¹², pass. 805¹²

شَوَاعِفُ (pl. of شَانَعَةٌ) *double, in pairs* 686¹² 694¹²

شَغَفَ. شَفَ u. *to wear away, consume* (with acc.) 111¹ 629⁹ 756⁴ 848¹⁴ (as
var.) 889¹ 931¹²; i. *to exceed, go beyond* (with عَلَى) 807¹⁵, pass.
impers. شَفَ عَلَيْهِمُ *a profit was made against them, i. e. they were*
worsted in their bargain 966⁹

شَفَ *inferiority* 807¹¹ 16, see 966¹⁰; *superiority* 807¹³ 808⁵

أَشَفَ see 807¹⁵

مَشَغَفَفَ 550 notes¹ (as var.)

شَغَى. شَغَى 1. *to satisfy the desire of vengeance*, شَغَى نَفْسِي 337¹¹ cf. 388¹⁵

680⁹ 887¹⁶, *to execute vengeance for one person upon another* (with acc. and من) 899⁶, *to expiate bloodshed* (acc.) 793¹¹

شَايِبَات (epith. of swords) 371⁷

شُفَاة (pl. of شَايِب) 1070¹³

شَفَاءُ applied to vengeance 46³ (= 654² 1087²⁰) 338³, شَفَاءُ النَّفْسِ *id.* 154¹⁴

شَقَر. شَقَرٌ ruddy (applied to men) du. 668³; pl. شَقَرٌ reddish (said of horses) 456¹⁵

شَقَشَق. شَقَشَقَات (pl. of شَقَشَقَة) the faucial bags of the stallion camel 449⁶ 769⁷ 959¹, metaph. eloquence 777² 785¹⁷

شَقَق. شَقَّ u. to appear (said of a tooth) 649¹⁴; شَقَّ أَنْعَمًا to sever oneself from a community 7⁸

شَقَق to interlard (with acc. and ب) 350⁶

شَقَّة or شَقَّة a strip of cloth 125⁵ 325¹⁴; distance, length of a journey 195¹³ 219¹⁶ 653¹⁹

شَقَا having a wide space between the hind legs (epith. of a mare) 58² 241¹ 458¹⁰ (= 887¹⁴)

شَقِيف firm ground between belts of sand 49⁷ 127¹⁷; شَقِيفَة *id.* 128¹ 970⁷ (see Index IV s. v. الشَّقِيفَة), pl. شَقَائِف 236⁵ 970⁶ 1082⁸

شَقُو. شَقِي to be miserable 531⁵ 892⁶

شَقَا misery 524¹ (= 908¹⁸) 528³ 531⁵

شَقُوَة *id.* 394¹ 529¹² 922¹

أَشَقَى — أَشَقَى 529¹² 799¹

شَكِر. شَكَر (= جَمَاع) 980¹

شَكِرٌ down, short hairs 444^b: young shoots that grow round a tree 1037¹¹
(text doubtful)

شَكَكَ u. to pierce with a lance 236⁹ 646²⁰, pass. 977¹¹

شَكَكَ weapons 194¹¹ 675¹⁰

شَكْلٌ side, border 286⁵, pl. شَوَاكِلٌ 634¹⁹, in a metaph. sense 622² 630¹⁶
986⁴.

شَكْلٌ a cord with which a camel's legs are bound 293¹³

أَشْكَلٌ red (epith. of blood) 328¹² (= 146¹²), used of other liquids 209¹⁵

شَكِمٌ fierceness, ardour 123¹⁸ 831¹⁴, عَلَى شَكِيمِهِ possessed of ardour like
his 643⁸

شَكِيمَةٌ a horse's bit 1035⁴ (see 708¹²), pl. شَكَائِمٌ 371¹⁴ 404⁷ 864¹³ 998¹⁰;
fierceness 165⁷, pl. 748⁴

شَكَوٌ to suffer from a thing (acc.) 942⁷, with مِنْ 248¹⁰

أَشْتَكِي id. (with acc.) 708¹⁸ 709¹¹: to prepare skin-bottles 306⁴, maṣd. 307²

شَكَا (pl. of شَكْوَةٌ) skin-bottles 307²

شَلَخٌ see 157⁷

شَلَشَلٌ to cause to trickle 321⁷ (as var.)

شَلْشَالٌ drippings 604¹⁶, pl. شَلَالٌ ibid.

شَلَالٌ adj. moist 3⁸

شَلَّ u. to drive away camels etc. (acc.) 191⁷ 242⁹ 521¹¹, without obj.
495⁷ (but see the parallel passage 656¹⁷), pass. 190¹ 477² 506⁵
540¹² (as var.) 554⁶, بِهِ يُشَلُّ he is carried off 57⁸, maṣd. شَلَّ 191⁷
245² 339¹⁷, or شَلَّ 339³: شَلَّ to become dry, stiff (said of the
arm) 384¹⁰ — in this sense شَلَّ a. is more usual

شَلَّلٌ to be driven away 196¹⁶

- شَلِيْلٌ *a small coat of mail* 77⁶
- تَشْلَالٌ *the act of driving away camels* 291¹⁴
- شَلُو. شَلُو *a mangled body* 877³, pl. أَشْلَا *pieces of flesh, bones etc.* 555⁹
seq. 1013¹⁰
- شَلَى. أَشْلَى *to call sheep etc.* 259⁷ seq., camels 934¹⁰
- شَمَالٌ. شَمَالٌ *see* 133⁶
- شَمَائِلٌ (pl. of شَمَائِلَة, Lisān XIII 394⁴ seq.) *huts, booths* 1061⁴
- شَمَعٌ. شَمَعٌ *a. see* 772¹, شَمَخَتْ *lofty* (epith. of mountains) 777⁹, شَمَاعٌ *id.*
771¹⁵
- شَمَرٌ. شَمَرٌ *to urge on, cause to hasten* (with ب of the pers.) 618¹⁵
- شَمَسٌ. شَمَسَ *u. or i. to be restive* (said of horses) 245¹⁴ (var. تَشَمَسَ)
- شَمَسَ *to wax fierce* (said of persons) 688¹⁵ (= 757¹²) 689⁴, said of war
854⁷, مَتَشَمَسَ *a miser* 683²
- شَمِيسٌ *restive* (said of a horse) 505³ (see also 245¹⁵ 688¹⁶ seq.), pl.
شَمِيسٌ *modest* (said of women) 867¹⁶
- شَمِطٌ. شَمِطٌ *to have grey hair* 773³, *to turn grey* (said of the hair) 878¹ 11
أَشَمِطٌ *grey-haired* 310¹⁶
- شَمِطِيَّاتٌ (pl. of شَمِطَاة, شَمِطَوَاتٌ or شَمِطِيَّاتٌ) *scattered bands of horsemen*
71²: *tatters of a garment* 635⁵
- شَمَلٌ. شَمَلٌ *north wind* 133⁴
- شَمَلٌ *the North* 133⁵
- شَمَلٌ (sing. or pl.?) *character, natural qualities of a man* 153¹⁶
- شَمَائِلٌ (perhaps a pl. of the foregoing) *id.* 222³ 459¹⁵ 630⁴ — see also
s. r. شَمَلٌ

شَمِيلٌ north wind 133¹⁰

شَمِيلِي see 286⁸

شَمِيلٌ see 133⁷

شَمِيلَةٌ a swift she-camel 62⁴ 273¹ 480¹¹ 754¹⁵

شَمَالٌ id. 293⁶, applied to a woman 1031⁷

شَمَائِلٌ (pl. of شَمْلٌ) properly fruit-stalks of the date-palm, hence scattered bands of travellers 478¹⁴

شَم a. or u. to smell, hence to endure a thing (acc.) 107⁹

شَم عَنْ شَمٍ from a short distance 472²

شَمَام mutual caresses 1005¹

أَشَم lofty (epith. of fame) 971⁹, pl. شَم (said of persons) 988¹⁴

شَنَأٌ شَنِىَ to concede a right (with acc. and ل) 609² 728¹⁰

شَنَاءٌ enmity, الشَّيْءُ 829⁶, أَمِيرٌ شَنَاءٌ 964⁸

شَنَجٌ شَنَجَ to contract, draw together (with acc.) 692⁵

شَنَجٌ contracted (said of a limb) 649¹⁷

اِنْشِنَاجٌ contraction 844¹³

شَنَرٌ شَنَرَ disgrace 256¹¹ 1028³ 1039¹

شَنَعَ شَتَعَ to prepare to do evil (absol.) 688³ (as var.) 828⁶, with ب or ل 823³: to go fast (said of horses) 781⁷, see 823⁶

شَنَاعٌ (fem.) swift (epith. of an antelope) 823⁹

شَنَعَاءٌ a severe blow 887¹⁶

مَشَانِعٌ see 688 notes¹

شَنَقٌ شَنَقَ long 319¹³ (as var.)

- شنى . شَنَى u. to pour 780⁵
 شَنَانٌ (pl. of شَنَنٌ) skin-bottles 345¹⁵ 437²
 شَنِونٌ rather fat (said of a horse) 781⁷
- شهب . شَهَبٌ see 294¹⁴
 شَهَابٌ (كَتَبَتْ شَهَابٌ = شَهَابٌ) an army gleaming with weapons 243¹⁵ 301⁵ 736⁷;
 brightness of the sun 393⁵
- شيد . شَيْدٌ with personal object 23¹ 457⁴ (= 1077⁴)
 شَيْوَدٌ (pl. of شَاعِدٌ) 299¹⁷
 مَشِيدٌ a place of concourse 802⁵; demeanour, manners 798¹²
- شير . مَشِيرَةٌ a conspicuous object, i. e. an iron collar worn by a captive 148¹⁸
- شيل . أَشْبَلٌ greenish 209¹⁶ (as var.)
- شيم . شَيْمٌ keen (epith. of a warrior) 668¹⁵
- شوب . شَابٌ u. to mingle, pass. 42¹⁵
- شور . شَارٌ u. maṣd. شَوَّرَ see 861⁴
 شَوَّرَ to raise aloft (with ب) 491⁹; to display, exhibit (with acc.) 900¹³
 شَوَارٌ beauty 409¹⁶; the trappings of a beast 730¹⁰
 مَشَوَارٌ a horse-show 861³
 مَشَارَةٌ id. 861⁶
- شوس . أَشَوَسَ one who raises his head 716⁶, fem. شَوْسَاءُ 837⁵
 مَتَشَائِسٌ disdainful 26⁷ 27¹³
- شوف . شَيْفَةٌ a scout (syn. طَلِيعَةٌ) 1024¹
- شوك . شَاكَ ṣ. to become long and pointed (said of the teeth of a camel) 868¹⁴
 شَوَكَةٌ a kind of eruption 360⁸ seq.

شَوَّلَ u. to raise the tail (said of a camel) 719^{1*} (= 740²; see also 78 notes ⁵ 521³ seq.), hence the proverb تَشَوَّلُ بِلِسَانِكَ شَوْلَانُ الْبَرَوِيِّ 78¹⁰ seq.: to rise in the balance, to be outweighed 495¹ 497² 904¹⁰, see also 521⁷: to mount, i. e. to get into the saddle 461¹²: شَوَّلَتْ ثَعْلَتُهُنَّ they were thrown into confusion 457¹⁴, 494¹⁰ — a phrase of obscure origin

شَوَّلَ said of she-camels 560¹⁴

أَشَالَ to raise the legs (said of beetles) 256¹⁷

شَائِلٌ a she-camel that raises her tail, in order to indicate that she is pregnant 521⁴ 560¹⁰ 597³, pl. شَوَّلَ 560¹⁶ 597⁴ — see also شَوَّلَ below

شَائِلَةٌ a she-camel that yields little milk 560¹⁵ 597³, coll. شَوَّلَ 1¹⁰ 321¹ 521¹ 560¹³ 596¹⁵ 921¹³, pl. شَوَّلَ 221¹⁵, or أَشَوَّلَ 192¹⁰ (= 236⁶)

شَوَّلَ (pl. of شَائِلٌ?) raised (said of the tails of camels) 164⁹ (= 597⁵)

مُشَتَّلٌ a camel that raises the tail 297¹

شَوَّمَ (= شَتَّمَ) to be considered unlucky 585⁶

شَوَّهَ (pl. of شَاةٌ) sheep 463⁵

شَوَّى id. 244¹⁴ seq.

شَوَّى to wound slightly (with acc. of the pers.) 768⁵, see 900¹¹

شَوَّى coll. the extremities of the limbs, especially the feet 24⁶ 900⁹, see 178¹⁵ 768⁶

شَوَّى see above s. r. شَوَّى

أَشَوَّى less dangerous (said of a weapon) 178¹³

مُشَتَوَّى a place of roasting, i. e. the hottest part of a fire 1087¹²

أَشَاحَ to be clever, capable 69¹³, partic. 802¹⁴

شَمِيجٌ a kind of wormwood 354¹⁸, used as fuel 480¹³

- مَشَايِع cautious (?) 838⁵ (read مَشَايِع)
- شِين. شَيْعٌ for the pl. forms, see 172⁹ seq.
- شِيد. شَيْدٌ to raise on high, so 772⁶ according to the better reading جَذَعْنَ
مَشِيدَاتٍ مَشِيدٌ (= مَشِيدَاتٍ جَذَعْنَ): cemented with gypsum
(شِيدٌ) 479¹⁴
- شِير. شِيرِي coll. bowls made of شِير (walnut-wood?) 563⁹
- شِيظ. أَشَذٌ to destroy 45⁷
- شِيَع. شَاعٌ to call, summon (with ب) 170²: to encourage (with acc. and عَلَى
216³, مَشِيْعٌ courageous 895¹¹
- تَشَبَّعٌ to behave boldly 688² (var. تَشَنَّعٌ)
- شِيْعَةٌ a partisan of 'Alī 125¹⁵: as coll. applied to the partisans of 'Abd-
al-Malik in Babylonia 1090¹⁷ 1091⁴: pl. أَشِيْعٌ adherents 906¹²
- مَشَايِعٌ courageous 688²
- شِيْف. شَيْفَةٌ see under شَوْف
- شِيم. شَامٌ 1. to watch the lightning over a place (with acc. of the place) 163¹
أَنْشَامٌ to enter into the midst of a crowd (with فِ) 414¹⁶
شَامَاتٌ streaks on the ground 127¹⁷
مَشِيمَةٌ the womb (?) 441³
- شِين. شَانٌ 1. to disgrace 47⁷ (but see the parallel passage 782¹)

ص

- صَاب. صَبْنٌ (pl. of صَوَابَةٌ) the eggs of lice 35³
- صَائِي. صَائِيٌ a. to squeak 914¹²
- صَبَب. صَبَّ to swoop down 311¹³ (read فَصَبَّ) 446⁴
- تَصْبِيْبٌ to stream with blood 147⁸ cf. 393²

أَنْصَبَ (نَبَّ =) 218¹⁰, maṣd. 443¹⁰

أَصْطَبَ to pour out, empty out (with acc.) 660¹⁵

صَبَائِتُ the remainder of a liquid in a vessel 135⁹, pl. صَبَائِتُ 510⁶

صَبَحَ a. to present the morning-draught to a person, metaph. in a hostile sense (with 2 acc.'s) 115¹⁰ (= 735¹⁶) 603¹⁷ 637¹⁸ 676¹⁶ 678⁸ 761¹ 810¹², with acc. and ب 1021¹² 1023²

صَبَحَ to arrive at a place in the morning (with acc.) 49² (= 783⁵):
to attack in the morning 1095²

أَصْبَحَ to drink the morning-draught (صَبَحَ) 490⁸

صَبَاحٌ a morning raid, فَتْيَانُ الصَّبَاحِ 258¹⁷, كَرِيمُ الصَّبَاحِ 388¹⁶, يَا صَبَاحَهُ 582¹⁴
as a cry of warning 234¹⁸ 470¹⁶, similarly صَبَاحَهُ 582¹⁴
[cf. صَبَاحَهُ Ibn Hishām 720¹]

صَبَّرَ i. to constrain some one to endure something (with acc. and عَلَى) 646²⁰: u. to guarantee (with ب) 533⁹ (read أَصْبِرَ)

أَصْطَبَرَ to endure patiently, (with ل) 688¹

صَبْرٌ bitter aloes 52⁴, pl. صُبُورٌ 916¹³

صَبْرَةٌ stone, i.e. that which has no feeling 653⁹ (= 1084⁹): coll. agents, representatives (?) 92⁵

مُصَبَّرٌ bound for execution 913⁴

صَغَعَ to plunge (trans.) 643⁸

صَبِيحٌ (more correctly صَبِيحٌ) leader of an army 995⁹

صَبْرٌ love-making 631⁸ 685² 754⁶ 775³ 844³, also spelt صَبَى 43² 633¹¹ 869¹⁴

أَصْبِيحَةٌ dimin. of أَصْبِيحٌ (pl. of صَبَى) 357⁸

صَعَبٌ (pl. of صَاعِبٌ) 754⁷ 1032⁶

- صَحَر. صَحْرَةٌ adv. unexpectedly 52¹³
- مُصْحَرٌ coming out into the open plain 942⁵
- صَحْصَحَ قَصْعَانٌ a desert plain 436¹³ 480¹¹ 622¹² 989¹⁷
- صَحْنٌ low-lying country 1022¹
- صَوَّ a place where men are sober 674¹
- صَخَبٌ أَصْخَبَ see 1063³ and foot-note
- صَخَّابٌ one who shouts *ibid.*
- × صَدَدَ. صَدَّ u. to turn aside (intrans.) 436¹³ seq. 716⁵
- صَدَرَ. صَدَرَ u. to emerge from a valley 610¹⁰
- أَصْدَرَ to go forward 996¹³ (var. صَدَرَ)
- صُدَّارُ pl. of صَادِرٌ — صُدَّارُ الْبَيْتِ those who are returning from the sanctuary, i. e. pilgrims 49¹ (= 783²)
- صَادِرَةٌ 1012 notes⁴, see s. v. أَوَامٌ
- مُصَدَّرٌ large-breasted (epith. of a horse) 673¹⁶; eminent, distinguished 994¹⁶
- مُصَدِّرٌ affording water to drink (said of a lake, etc.) 263¹⁵
- صَدَعَ. صَوَادِعُ (pl. of صَادَعَةٌ) cleaving a way 688⁷
- مُصَدَّعٌ epith. of a sword 973⁴
- صَدَفَ. تَصَدَّفَ to place oneself sideways 559⁵
- صَدَقَ. صَدَّقَ u. to fight well 67¹⁰ 589², maṣd. صَدَّقَ 147⁵ (= 328¹⁴)
- × صَدَّقَ to believe in a person (with ب) 904⁵
- أَصْدَقَ to present the nuptial gift to a woman (with 2 acc.'s) 1089⁶
- صَدَقَةٌ nuptial gift 821⁶
- صَادِقٌ genuine (said of things) 560⁹, صَادِقَةُ الْقَتْلِ that fails not to kill 144¹

مَصَدِّفٌ *battle-field* 402¹² 844⁵; *vigour in fighting* 584¹⁸ 763⁵ 955¹³

صدم. صَدَمَ *to exchange blows* 615¹⁴, see also 419¹³ (as var.)

صَدِيمٌ *struck, smitten* 121 notes ⁵ (as var.)

صلى. صَادَى *to cajole a person (with عَنِ)* 712¹²

تَصَدَّى *to go to meet (with acc.)* 52², with لَ 487⁴

صَادِيَةٌ *thirsty* 253¹¹ 1007¹³ 1011¹³, pl. صَادِيَاتٌ 395² 962¹³ or صَوَادٌ 174⁹

صَلَى *thirst* 808⁸; *ghost, wraith* 80¹⁰ 82⁶ 828⁷ 847⁹ 848¹³ (see the gloss)

852⁶ 873¹³ 1017⁹, pl. أَصْدَاءٌ 828⁷; see also 813³

صرح. صُرَّاحٌ *unmixed (said of beverages)* 637¹³

صُرَّاحِيٌّ *id. (in a metaph. sense)* 956⁵

صُرَيْحٌ *coll. genuine offspring, hence the main stock of a tribe* 154⁷ 1098²

صوخ. أَصْرَحَ *to come to the help of some one (acc.)* 240¹

أَسْتَصْرَحَ *to summon help* 19¹¹

صُرَّاحٌ *a cry for help* 584¹⁷

صُرَيْحٌ *one who calls for help* 19¹² seq. 145³ 235⁷ 239¹⁰ 835¹⁴

صرد. صَرَدٌ *a kind of bird (regarded as ill-omened)* 961¹¹

صَرَادٌ *coll. cold clouds which shed no rain* 610¹⁷

صَرْدٌ *scanty (said of drink)* 58¹⁶

صرر. صَرَ *i. to shriek (said of falcons)* 9¹⁵

أَصْرَعٌ *to raise the ears, partic.* 293⁶

صَرٌّ *cold wind* 207², pl. أَصْرَارٌ 864⁴

أَصْرَةٌ (pl. of صَرَارٌ) *strings which are tied over a she-camel's udder*

321¹ 447⁸

- مُصَفَّرٌ — مُصَفَّرَةٌ الْخَافِضِينَ a she-ass with narrow hoofs 793⁷
- صَرَّارٌ boatman, sailor 1001⁴ (read الصَّرَّارِ)
- صَرَصَرٌ. صَرَصَرٌ to howl (said of the wind) 673⁴
- صَرَعَ. صَرَعَ knocked down (said of branches) 833¹, لَاوَى مَصْرَعَةً 893¹⁴
- صَرَفٌ. صَرَفَ i. to make a grating sound (said of the teeth) 570³ 604¹⁷, to grind the teeth (absol.) 599³
- صَرَمٌ. صَرَمَ i. to sever one's connection with a person (acc.) 503¹¹, absol. 60⁴
- صَرَمٌ or تَصَرَمٌ to cease (said of bloodshed) 337¹²; مَصْرَمٌ cut off i. e. branded (said primarily of the teats of a she-camel) 81¹³
- صَرْمٌ a solitary encampment 697¹¹, pl. أَصْرَمٌ 395¹³ or أَصْرِمٌ 517⁴
- صَرْمَةٌ a small herd of camels 504⁵ 706¹
- صَرِمٌ adj. interrupted 22¹, see foot-note: subst. night (?) 983 notes ⁷ (cf. Ḳur'an LXVIII 20) — see also the following
- صَرِيمَةٌ an isolated patch of sand 618³ 621⁶ 890¹, coll. صَرِيمٌ 602⁴, pl. صَرَائِمٌ 394¹³ 890⁵ (as var.)
- صَرِيمٌ one who possesses a small herd of camels, hence poor 51¹⁵ (= 785⁶) 1079¹³
- صَرَى. صَرَى milk left in the udder 393⁶
- صَرَاةٌ stagnant water 37¹⁰ 230⁷ 705⁵
- تَصْرِيفٌ see 11²
- مَصْرَاةٌ see 37¹¹
- صَعِبٌ. مَصْعَبٌ a stallion camel, metaph. 872⁴, pl. مَصْعَبَاتٌ 769⁷ مَصْعَبٌ 769⁸ or مَصْعَابٌ 711⁴
- مُسْتَصْعِبَاتٌ camels that have never been used for work 719⁹

صعد. صَعَدَ — صَعَدَ *to scrutinise, examine a thing* (with *بِ*) 547¹⁰, the object being *بَصَرُهُ* or *نَظَرُهُ* understood (cf. Aghāni I 131¹²): see also s. v. مُصَاعِدٌ

أَصْعَدَ intrans. *to escape* 58¹¹

تَصَعَّدَ *to rise* (said of the day) 551⁵

صَعْدَةٌ *a straight stem* 77⁹, hence *a spear* 77⁷

صَوْدٌ *a steep ascent, metaph. obstacle* 770¹³: see also 911 notes¹ seq.

صَعْدَاءُ *the swell of the sea* 467⁷: *the prominent part of a camel's breast, or the panting of a camel* 479¹⁴

مُصَاعِدُ الْقُقَالِ — مُصَاعِدُ *travellers that journey to and fro* 282¹ (var. لِمُتَعَدِي and لِمُتَعَدِي)

صَعَرَ. صَعَرَ خَدَهُ *he twisted his cheek, i. e. he behaved arrogantly* 701¹⁰ cf. 693¹

صَعَّعَ. صَعَّعَ *to scatter, disperse* (trans.) 970⁶

تَصَعَّعَ *to call oneself after* Ṣaṣa'a 975¹⁵

صَعَّقَ. مَصَّعُقٌ *stunned* (?) 1047⁵

صَعَى. صَعَى (= صَالَى q. v.) 914¹⁸

صَغَوَ. صَغَا *the tossing back of the head* 231¹⁰

صَفَحَ. صَفْحَةٌ *du. the sides of a man* 907⁵ pl. صَفَاحٌ in بِالْصَفَاحِ *one who presents a wider surface, i. e. more vulnerable* 980³

صَفِيحٌ *coll. slabs of stone* 493⁷

صَفَائِمٌ (pl. of صَفِيحَةٌ) *grave-stones* 837¹²

مَصَّغٌ *applied flat* (i. e. not edgewise, said of a sword) 507⁴

صَفَدَ. صَفَدَ *i. to bind a captive* 192¹²

صَفَدَ *id.* 253¹⁵, partic. pass. 887⁸

- صَفَادٌ *an iron fetter* 192¹² 228¹¹ 241¹⁶
- صَفَرٌ. صَفْرٌ *empty* 616, pl. أَصْفَارٌ applied to minds 878⁴
- صَفْرٌ or صَفَرٌ *a fit of madness* (which recurs at regular intervals) 235⁵
- صَفْرَاءٌ *gold* 141³; *wine* 879⁴
- صَفِيرٌ *whistling* (subst.) 926⁴
- أَصْفَارٌ (pl. of صَفْرٌ) *jaundice* 879⁵; see also under صَفْرٌ
- صَفِيفٌ. صَفِيفٌ *a plain* 176⁵ 559¹¹
- صَفْفٌ. صَفَفٌ (pl. of صَفَّةٌ) *cushions* placed on saddles 894³
- صَفِيفٌ coll. *slices of meat* 510 notes² (as var.)
- صَفَّقٌ. صَفَّقَ *to open (?) the eyes* 841¹²
- صَفَقَةٌ *the act of closing*, يَوْمُ الصَّفَقَةِ the day when a number of the Banū Tamīm were shut up in the castle called al-Mushakḫar and massacred by the Persian governor 149⁵ (see Ibn al-Athīr I 464 seq.)
- صَفَاقٌ *the conclusion, ratification of a sale or bargain, hence traffic* 56¹¹
- صَفْنٌ. أَصْفَانٌ (pl. of صَفْنٌ) *scrotum* 31⁵ (= 6⁴)
- صَفْوٌ. صَفَى *to reserve, set apart* 424²⁰
- أَصْفَى *to bestow a favour on a person* (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the favour) 1079²
- صَفَاةٌ *rock, metaph. power* 615¹⁴ 770⁹ 718¹⁴ 860¹⁰, coll. صَفَاً *id.* 965¹⁶
- صَفَايَا (pl. of صَفِيَّةٌ) *portions of spoil*, chosen by a chieftain for himself 192⁶ (= 236²)
- صَقَبٌ. صَقَبٌ *a tent-pole, hence as adj. tall* du. 182⁵, pl. صُقُوبٌ *tent-poles* 206¹⁵
- صَقَعَ. صَقَعَ a. *to strike* (especially on the head) 887¹⁶, maṣd. صَقَعَةً 457¹³

- صَوَاعِقُ (= صَوَاعِقُ) *flashes of lightning* 690⁶
- صَغَعَا *having a white spot on the head* (epith. of an eagle) 155⁵
- صَقِيعٌ *hoar-frost* 561¹³
- صَوَّقَعَا see صَوَّمَعَا
- صَوَّعَ *one who strikes on the head* 835⁴, metaph. eloquent 959⁹
- صَكَكَ u. to strike 967⁵, magd. صَكَ 9¹⁶ 990¹⁰ or صَكَكَ 505¹⁰ 967⁵; to carry headlong (with ب) 1070¹⁵; to close the eyes (acc.) 841¹²
- اِصْطَكَّ to dash one against the other 996¹³
- صَكَكَ a tottering motion 71¹⁷
- اَصَّكَ knock-kneed (said of a horse) 923²
- صَلَبٌ subst. offspring 362¹⁸; hard soil 3⁸ 635¹³, pl. صَلَبَاتٌ 635¹⁶; adj. hard pl. صَلَابٌ 1037¹
- صَلْبٌ a hard stone (of which whetstones were made) 290⁸
- صَلَابَةٌ strength, hardness 914¹²
- صَلْبٌ back-bone, hence prop, support 859⁹; الصَّلِيبُ the Cross 402⁹ 510¹ seq. 900¹⁷ 903¹⁰ 904¹¹ 13, ذُو الصَّلِيبِ i. e. al-Akhṭal 801¹⁴, ذَاتُ الصَّلِيبِ i. e. Ḥadrā 808¹⁴
- صَلَتٌ adj. smooth 836¹⁰
- مَصَلَّتْ drawing the sword 886² 887¹, pl. 646⁵
- مَصَالِيْتُ (pl. of مَصَلَاتٌ) keen, eager (said of persons) 65¹⁰ 806¹⁶
- صَلَدٌ i. to be hard, dry 108⁵; to refuse to ignite (said of a fire-stick) 800³
- صَلْدٌ (pl. of صَلْدٌ) hard, dry 493²
- صَلَمٌ hard-hoofed (epith. of a horse) 409² (var. صَلَمٌ 671⁸) 458¹⁰ (= 887¹⁴) 675¹⁰, pl. صَلَامٌ 419⁹ 511¹¹ (= 285¹⁵) 748¹⁰ 762⁷

- صَلَامٌ *hard* (said of a head) 419¹²
- صلصل. صَلَّصَل to jingle, rattle (intrans.) 1024¹⁹, partic. 712⁹, maṣd. صَلَّصَلَة 1020⁶
- تَصَلَّصَل id. 894¹
- صلع. أَصْلَع bald, أَفْرَيْدُ الْأَصْلَع i. e. al-Farazdaq 967⁵
- صلف. صَلَف see 271¹ (= 594⁹)
- أُصْلِفَ to be disliked 594⁸
- صَلَف dislike 848¹⁰, see 270¹⁶ seq. (= 594⁹)
- صَلَف useless 270¹⁵
- أَصْلَف, أَصْلَف see 594¹⁰ seq.
- صلق. صَلَاتِق (pl. of صَلِيقَة) thin cakes 839¹⁴
- صلل. صَلَّ i. to rattle (intrans.) 87
- أَصَلَّ to stink (properly applied to raw flesh) 541⁶ 544¹³
- صَلِيَان a plant on which camels feed 355³ 490⁶ 928²
- صلم. أَصْلَم see 376⁵ 829⁹
- مَصْلَم cut off (said of the nose) 829⁸
- مَصَالِم (pl. of مَصْلَم?) the roots of the nose, ears etc. 376³
- صلو. صَلَا haunch (of a human being or a quadruped) 406¹¹ 1037⁷, du. صَلَوَان 58⁷, pl. أَصْلَا 226⁸
- مُصَلَّ (= مَوْصِل) 574¹⁰: the second horse in a race 87⁷ seq.
- صلى. صَلَّى to heat a stick over a fire 97³
- صَلَّى the heat of a fire 561¹ 909¹⁵, صَلَا id. 561¹⁷
- صَلَايَة a stone used for bruising perfumes 841⁷
- صميت. صَمِوتُ الْحِجَلِ صَمِوتٌ a woman whose ankle-rings make no noise (on account of her fatness) 1031¹⁰

صَوْتٌ (= صَوْتٌ) pl. fem. 71⁶

صَحَّ. صَحَّ a. to scorch (said of the sun) 502⁹

صَحِيحٌ. صَحِيحٌ strong, short of stature, bald (?) 1050¹⁷

صَحِيحٌ. صَحِيحٌ (= صَحِيحٌ) the hollow of the ear du. 236⁹

صَدَّ. صَدَّ u. to make for an object (with حَوْ) 1075¹² (var. قَصَدَ 454¹⁶)

صَدَّ a low hill covered with stones 49⁶ (= 783⁷), see also Index IV

s. v. اَصْدَدَ

صَصِمَ. صَصِمَ sword 385⁴

صَع. صَوَّعَ the top of a tent 362⁸ (var. صَوَّعَ)

صَلَحَ. صَالِحٌ (pl. of صَالِحٌ) 235¹³ — see صَالِحٌ

صَم. صَمَّ to cut through (absol.) 62¹³ (see also 385¹² seq.), صَمَّ keen (epith. of a sword) 926¹², epith. of a horse 194¹¹, صَمَّ coll. sharp swords 385¹⁰ 1030⁶

تَصَامَمَ to behave as though one were deaf 361¹⁷

صَبِيْمٌ the main stock of a tribe 323¹¹ 599¹

صَمَّ the Deaf i. e. the month of Rajab 1063⁸: fem. صَمَّ a calamity 121⁹: pl. صَمَّ said of serpents, صَمَّ 1040⁴

صَنَبَ. صَنَبَ a dish made of raisins and mustard 839¹⁴

صَنَجَ. صَنَجَ (Persian چَنَك) harp 380¹⁵ 684¹⁰

صَنَاجَة a female harper 684¹²

صَنْدَلٌ. صَنْدَلٌ sandal-wood (used for medicinal purposes) 360⁶

صَنَعَ. الصَّنَاعُ the Dependents of the Kindite kings 452¹⁶ (= 1073¹⁵) 453⁷ (= 1074⁴) 469³ 587¹⁰ 588⁶ 884¹¹ seq.

صَنَعَ an opportunity of displaying skill 828⁶ 981² (see Lisan X 79¹¹)

- صَنِ. صَنِ² the urine of the hyrax 375⁷ 444⁷
- صَنَّ. صَنَّ stench 1002⁴ (see 4⁷)
- صَنَّ. صَنَّ a woman with a fetid odour 4⁶
- صَنِ. صَنِ³ — صَنِ³ see 215¹⁴
- صَب. صَب (pl. of صَب) blond (said of the beards of the Greeks) 552⁶,
yellow (said of camels) 557⁹
- صَبِر. صَبِر to have sons-in-law or daughters-in-law 211³, إِصْبَار relationship
by marriage 874¹¹
- صَبِر. صَبِر ? 557⁷
- صَبِر. صَبِر melted fat 510⁶
- صَهْلَق. صَهْلَق (masc. and fem.) loud 52⁴
- صَل. صَوَاعِل (pl. of صَاعِلَة) neighings 239⁵, buzzings of flies 636⁹
- صَبُو. صَبُو the crest of a hill 1082⁶
- صَوَب. صَوَب see under صَعَدَ
- صَاب. صَاب to attain one's object (absol.) 586⁵
- صَوَّب. صَوَّب to descend (said of birds) 530¹⁵, مَتَصَوِّب steep 680⁹
- صَاب. صَاب coll. colorcynts 595¹⁴
- صَابَة. صَابَة misfortune 868⁷
- صَوَّت. صَوَّت to become famous 77² (= 315¹⁴)
- صَات. صَات famous 243⁶ (= 1067²)
- صَبِت. صَبِت see 243⁷
- صَوَّر. صَار u. to bend (with acc.) 161⁵ (read تَصَوَّرَ, and see Additions and
Corrections) 514¹⁵
- صَوَّر. صَوَّر (pl. of أَصَوَّر) bending the neck 161¹

صَوْرَةٌ desire of vengeance 887¹⁶

صَوَارٍ or صَوَارٍ a herd of antelopes 821¹⁶ 848³ 867⁸

الصَّامِر as an epith. of God 853⁶

صَوَّلَ to attack 651⁴

تَصَاوَلَتْ to attack one another 711⁴

صَوَيْتَ power of attacking 1047⁵, صَوَيْتَ epith. of a lion 827¹

صَوُولٌ epith. of a warrior 712²

صَيَالٌ onslaught 1017¹

صَوَمَ اذا صَامَ النَّهَارُ u. to reach the hour of noon, 618¹¹

صَائِمٌ standing still (said of a horse) 756¹

صَيَامٌ the act of standing 1014⁷

صَوَانٌ coll. tracts of flinty ground 883⁷, الصَّوَانُ 929¹²

صَوَاةٌ hillock, land-mark (?) du. 147⁷

صَاحَ I. to invade, encroach upon a thing (with ب) 870⁸

صَبَحَ to be split 155¹⁵

تَصْبِيحٌ id. 502⁶

صَيَدَ maṣd. صَيْدٌ or صَادٌ, see 769¹² 902¹

أَصِيدٌ one who holds his head proudly 266² (as var.) 332³ 451¹⁰ 483¹⁰

712¹ 791⁴ 803², pl. صَيَدٌ 498²⁰ 613¹² 757⁹ 764⁴ 769⁷ 794⁵ 806¹⁶

901¹⁴ 1040⁴

صَبْرٌ a halting-place near the water 33¹²

صَيَصَتْ see 502⁷ 813⁴, pl. صَبَاحٍ the horns of antelopes 502⁶

صَيَفَ I. to turn aside (intrans.) 530² (as var.): to spend the summer

1078⁸: pass. صَيِفَ to be watered with summer rain (acc.) 925⁹

صَيْفٌ summer rain 578³ 776¹¹

مَصَيْفٌ a place in which to spend the summer 654¹⁸

صَيْفٌ. صَيْفٌ a dust-cloud 148⁵ (see Additions and Corrections)

ض

ضَالٌّ. ضَالٌّ to make to appear small (with acc.) 627⁴

ضَيْلٌ see 627⁶, ضَيْلَاتُ الْعَرَاكِ camels whose humps have wasted away
. (from hunger and fatigue) 596¹⁵

مُتَضَائِلٌ appearing small, insignificant 883¹²

ضَانٌ. ضَيْئٌ (pl. of ضَانٌ) 317¹⁸, see 244¹⁴

ضَيْبٌ. ضَبٌّ u. or i. to press with the fingers (with عَلَى of the object pressed)
332⁹ seq.: i. to be moist (said of the gums) 423¹⁵

ضَبَابٌ mist, vapour 224²; ضَبَابٌ 1033¹², ضَبَابَةٌ id. 708⁶

ضَبِثٌ. ضَبِثَ i. to lay hold of a person (with ب) 369⁶

ضَبْرٌ. ضَبْرٌ i. to jump (said of a horse) 84¹⁶, مَاضِدٌ ضَبْرٌ ibid. 312⁴ 899⁹

ضَبِيرٌ jumping 247⁵ 498⁷ 922¹²

ضَبَارَةٌ a bundle of books etc. 914¹¹

مُضَبِّبٌ firmly built, muscular 8⁴, 914⁷

ضَبْرُكٌ. ضَبَارُكٌ strong (said of an army) 882⁸

ضَبْرِمٌ. ضَبَارِمٌ strong (epith. of a lion) 736¹⁶ 766¹⁴, see 882¹⁸

ضَبِعٌ. تَضَبَّعَ to behave like a hyaena 1042¹⁶ (this reading appears also in the
Aghani loc. cit.)

ضَبْعٌ the upper part of the arm, du. 361¹²

ضَجَجٌ. ضَجَجٌ to make to groan 10¹⁰

ضَاكِرٌ *wrong-doing, misconduct* 207¹⁵ 411¹²

ضَاكِرٌ. ضَاكِرٌ *wretched* 72¹⁷

ضَاكِمٌ. ضَاكِمٌ *having a crooked nose or mouth* 92⁷ (var. ضَاكِمٌ)

ضَاكِمٌ. ضَاكِمٌ *shallow water* 508¹

ضَاكِمٌ. ضَاكِمٌ see 848¹⁸ seq.

ضَاكِمٌ. ضَاكِمٌ *manifest, apparent* 137¹²

ضَاكِمٌ construed as fem. 632⁵

ضَاكِمٌ (= ضَاكِمٌ) 584²⁰

ضَاكِمٌ see Index III s. v. ضَاكِمٌ

ضَاكِمٌ or ضَاكِمٌ — ضَاكِمٌ a *moonlight night* 582⁹

ضَرْبٌ. ضَرْبٌ i. *to put a covering over an object (with ب and على)* 183¹¹: *to attack suddenly (with على)* 340¹⁴, see Tabarr Gloss. p. CCCXXXII line 14 seq.: *pass. to be related to a family etc. (with ب)* 905¹

ضَرْبٌ *coinage* 990⁸, *metaph. resemblance* 597¹⁵

ضَرْبَةٌ — ضَرْبَةٌ *relationship* 38⁴

ضَرْبَانٌ see 70¹⁸ 1068³

ضَرْبٌ *the milk of several camels mixed together* 921¹⁸

ضَرْبَةٌ *that which is exacted from a slave, the produce of labour* 64⁴: *an object that is struck with a sword etc.* 947¹

مَضَارِبٌ (pl. of مَضْرِبٌ) *relationships by marriage* 1035⁸

ضَرْجٌ. ضَرْجٌ *to bespatter with blood* 72¹⁶ 589⁵ (= 1080⁷), *pass.* 906⁹

ضَرْجٌ. ضَرْجٌ a. *to thrust away* 505³: *to scatter stones with the feet* 579³

ضَرْجٌ. ضَرْجٌ *to approach (with ب)* 192¹ (= 235¹⁷) 245¹ (= 240⁷) 1015¹⁰ (P):

× *to injure, impair (with ب)* 618⁹ 891¹⁸ +

- ضَرَّةٌ du. *two wives* 242¹¹, pl. ضَرَائِرُ 677¹⁷: pl. ضَرَاتٌ *udders* (of sheep or goats) 370⁸
- ضَرَّارٌ marriage with two or more wives 252¹², marriage with a husband who has another wife or other wives 853¹³
- ضَرِيبٌ adj. *diseased* 36²: subst. *constancy, fortitude* 906⁵ (text doubtful)
- ضرس. ضَرُوسٌ prone to bite (said of a she-camel after parturition) 243¹⁵ (cf. 658¹⁵)
- ضَرُوطٌ adj. 64¹¹
- ضَرِيطٌ i. e. one who inspires even inanimate objects with fear 45¹⁸
267¹¹ 1081⁸ (see Index III s. v. عَمْرُو بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ)
- ضَرَضَمٌ ضَرَضَمِيٌّ 441⁸ (as var.)
- ضَرَعٌ ضَرْعَةٌ an infant 2¹⁶, fem. ضَرَعَةٌ 205¹⁴
- ضَرِيعٌ abased, abject 681¹¹
- ضَارِعٌ id. 691¹
- أَضْرَعٌ more abased 826¹⁶ 1099¹⁴
- أَضْرَعٌ (pl. of ضَرَعٌ) breasts, i. e. swellings 833⁹
- ضَرْعَمٌ ضَرْعَمٌ a lion 17⁹, pl. ضَرَاعِمٌ 376¹⁰ 718⁷, metaph. 371¹⁷
- ضَرَمٌ تَضَرَّمٌ to burn, i. e. to be tormented by hunger 357¹⁶
- ضَرَمٌ see 294¹⁰
- ضَرِمٌ flaming, hence swift, ضَرِمٌ الرِّقَى epith. of a horse 303¹⁴
- ضَرَامٌ blazing heat 1008¹⁵: small pieces of fire-wood 139⁴ ضَرَامٌ
- ضَرُوٌ ضَارٌ accustomed to the chase (epith. of a lion) 195¹⁸, ضَرَايَةُ coll. trained dogs 552⁹, pl. ضَوَارٍ 329⁴
- ضَرَاٌ (pl. of ضَرُوٌ) id. 988⁵
- ضَرَاٌ a thicket 243⁴ (= 1067¹) 243¹⁵

- ضفر. ضَوْرٌ 892¹⁴, 997⁷, ضَوْرِي 833¹⁴, 892¹³, ضَبْرٌ 892¹⁴, or ضَبْرِي 892¹⁴, or ضَبْرٌ ibid., a term of abuse explained to mean a man with distended sides 892^{5 14}, pl. ضَبْرٌ 892², or ضَبْرِي 892⁶ — see also Index III a. v.
- ضضع. ضَعَّعَ — مَضَعَّعٌ overthrowing, levelling with the ground 293¹, var. مَضَعَّعٌ shaken i. e. shimmering in the mirage
- ضضع. تَضَعَّعَ to tremble 226⁸ 836¹¹: to sink down (said of earth) 822⁸
- ضعف. أَضْعَفَ to double one's numbers 575¹¹: مَضْعَفٌ see 32¹⁰
- ضعف. أَضْعَافٌ (pl. of ضَعْفٌ) the folds (i. e. the interior) of the belly 624¹⁶
- ضعف. مَضْعُوفٌ feeble (epith. of a young camel born prematurely) 634¹⁰
- ضغب. ضَغَبٌ the squeak of a hare, metaph. 476¹⁵
- ضعيس. ضَغَبِيْسٌ (pl. of ضَغَبِيْسٌ) weaklings 528⁸ 531⁸
- ضغط. ضَوَاطِئُ (pl. of ضَاغِطٌ) masses of fat on the loins 833⁹
- ضغم. ضَغَمَ a. to bite 185¹³
- ضغم. ضَغِمَ biter (epith. of a lion) 17⁹ 622⁹
- ضغيم. ضَغِيمٌ id. 255⁷
- ضغو. ضَعَا u. to scream 213¹⁴ 218¹⁴ 624⁹ 708¹⁴ 766¹⁴ 826¹⁴ 951⁸ 990¹² 1015¹¹, masd. ضَغُوءٌ 624⁹
- ضغو. تَضَاعَى to scream to one another 531³
- ضدع. ضَدَّعَ (= ضَرَطَ or سَلَحَ) 976¹²
- ضفر. ضَفْرٌ a strap made of plaited goats' hair to put round a camel's girth 618¹⁰, pl. ضَفَرٌ 544¹¹
- ضفر. ضَفْرَةٌ a ridge of sand 18⁷ 73¹²
- ضفع. ضَفَعَ a. (= سَلَحَ) 832¹⁰
- ضفع. ضَفَعَ id. 976¹⁴ (as var.)

- ضَفَفَ . ضَفَفٌ a troop of horsemen 835 notes¹ (as var.)
- ضَفِنَ . ضَفِنٌ, or ضَفِينٌ, a fat man 892¹⁷, fem. ضَفِنَةٌ 274⁹ 807² 895¹
 مَضَفُونٌ kicked from behind, pl. masc. 709¹³
- ضَفُو . ضَافٌ ample, abundant (applied to hair) 304⁶
- ضَلَعَ . ضَلَعَ a. to turn aside, act wrongfully 980¹³, masd. ضَلْعٌ partiality in favour of somebody (with مع) 846³, ضَالِعٌ inclining towards somebody (with على) 689¹²
- تَضَلَّعَ to be filled with drink (so that the ribs are forced outwards) 834¹² 931¹⁰
- × ضَلَّعَ more prone to turn aside (i. e. to inflict injury) 980¹³
- مَضْلَعَاتٌ calamities 346 notes² (as var.)
- مُضْلِعٌ (مُضْلَعٌ) — مُضْلِعُ الْحِرَاءِ capable of contending in a race 899⁷
 (= 497¹¹)
- ضَلَّ . ضَلَّ i. to miss, lose sight of a person (acc.) 330¹¹, see 331 notes²
 أَضَلَّ to bury, conceal (with ب) 311²
- اضْطَحَلَ . اضْطَحَلَ to disappear 375¹⁶
- ضَمَرَ . ضَمَرَ to train horses, metaph. 1014⁹, pass. 192⁵ (= 236¹)
 ضَمَرٌ (pl. of ضَامِرٌ) lean (epith. of horses) 998¹⁰
 ضِمَارٌ uncertainty, hence ضِمَارُ تَجْوِمٍ a matter dependent on the weather 742⁵
 ضَمْرَانٌ a kind of shrub on which camels feed 635¹³ 903¹⁵
 مِضْمَارٌ the time of training for a horse 86⁹, hence rivalry, competition 334¹⁶ 870¹⁵
- ضَمَرَ . ضَمَرَ i. to keep the cud in the mouth (with ب of the cud) 522⁸, hence to be silent 905¹¹, see 522⁶

- 522⁴ ضَمُورًا على جَرَاتِنَا said of camels, (pl. of ضَامِرٌ) ضُمُورٌ
- ضَمِمَ. ضَمَّ إِلَى بَيْتِهِ 1098⁸ u. to afford hospitality to a person (acc.) 1073⁶
- ضَمَّةٌ a troop of horsemen 835⁴; pl. ضَمَمَاتٌ embraces, i. e. cohabitation 811¹⁵ (see 840²)
- ضِمَامٌ a horse-race 1014⁹ — see Hell loc. cit., where لَضِمَامٌ is explained as = لَلْسَيْفِ
- ضَامِمٌ (pl. of ضَامِمَةٌ) troops of horses etc. 163¹¹ cf. 996¹⁵
- ضَمِنَ. ضَمِنَ to become responsible (for the death of a person) absol. 192⁷
(= 236³): to be accountable for a thing (acc.) to a person (with ل) 694¹² 910¹⁴: to protect a person (acc.) against something (with عَلَى) 275⁸, الضَّامِنُ absol. the protector 128¹⁵
- ضَمِنَ to be made responsible for a thing (acc.) 998³
- ضَمِنَ to find a person to be weak 128¹⁷
- تَضَمَّنَ to pledge oneself to do a thing (acc.) 779⁴, with ب 758¹
- ضَمِنَ weak, crippled 129⁴
- ضَمِنًا. ضَمِنَى to be prolific 52²
- ضَمْنُو offspring 52⁴
- ضَمْنَكَ. ضَمْنَكَ fleshy (epith. of a woman) 807²
- ضَمِنَ. ضَمِنَ (pl. of ضَمِنٌ) 208¹⁹
- ضَمْنَةً — عُلْفٌ مَضْنَةٌ a precious thing 848⁷, ذُو مَضْنَةٍ precious 1025¹⁶
- ضَهَبَ. ضَهَبَ see 877¹⁰
- ضَهَلَ. ضَهَلَ a. to collect (intrans., said of a liquid) 203⁷ 683⁵, metaph. applied to tidings to become known 816
- ضَوَاعِلُ see 683⁵

ضِيرٌ *the revolving (?) of a shadow* 813 (see the *Lisān* loc. cit.)

ضَوْأً. اِسْتَضَاءَ بِيْم those from whom guidance is sought 80616

ضَوْرٌ. تَضَوَّرَ to writhe 19515

ضَوْفٌ. ضَوْفِي see under ضَيْفٌ

ضَيٌّ. اَضْوَى see 3035

ضَبِيعٌ. ضَبِيعٌ milk mixed with water 2082

ضَبِعٌ. مَا اَضَعْتَ to fail to perform one's duty (absol.) 49814 9884, اَضَعْتَ that which thou hast failed to do 7794

ضِعَالٌ occupation, means of subsistence 7466: a cause of ruin 6317 83010
(the gloss explains otherwise)

ضَيَّاعًا adv. unminded, uncared-for 7445

ضَيْفٌ. ضَافٌ I. to be the guest of some one (acc.) 9987

اَضْيَفَ to be received as a guest 108417

مُتَضَيِّفٌ one who seeks hospitality 5623

ضَيْفٌ. ضَوْفِي (fem. of اَضْيَفَ) 5015

مُتَضَابِقٌ the narrowest part of a ravine 6715

ط

طَبٌ. طَبٌ skilled, versed in a thing (with ب) 1427

طَبٌ custom, habit 5017 (var. طَحْرَى in the parallel passage 7848)

طَبٌ the piece of leather at the base of a water-skin 4331 10321: الطَّبُّ: the Milky Way 4687

أَطْبٌ more skilled 84214

طَبٌ. طَبٌ to be stained, i. e. dishonoured 7165

طَبَعَ *foul* 681¹¹

طَبَقَ. طَبَقَ said of a sword 62¹⁶ 385¹⁵

طَبَقَ *to place a thing as a covering over something else (with acc. and على) 490³; to agree together about something (with على) 727¹*

طَبَقَ the tightening of a rein 16²

طَبَل. طَبَلٌ a kind of cloth 133¹¹: see also 133¹⁵ seq.

طَبِن. طَبِنٌ see 134¹

طَبِينٌ a kind of game that is played by children 129⁶ (var. الطَّبِين in the Lisān loc. cit., but perhaps we should read الطَّبِين, pl. of طَبْنَةٌ)

طَابِنٌ *intelligent* 100⁴

طَبَى. أَطْبَى (pl. of طَبَى) the teats of a bitch 356³

طَاطَحَ. تَطَاطَحَ to be crushed 391⁷

طَاحَن. طَاحِنٌ crushing (epith. of an army) 646⁴

طَرَبَل. طَرَبَلٌ a pile of stones or masonry 319¹³

طَرُث. طَرُثٌ pl. طَرَاثِثُ see 162¹⁰ (sic leg.)

طَرَج. طَرَجَ a. to leave behind, outstrip 87⁹

طَرَجَةٌ see 278¹⁶

طَرَحَم. الطَّرَاحِمُ مُطَرَّحِي 348¹⁶ (the reading is confirmed by Ibn Hishām loc. cit.) explained as meaning *angry*, or *arrogant*, in which case الطَّرَاحِمُ would be the plural of an abstract noun طَرَحَمَةٌ: see, however, the remarks of M. Clément Huart in the *Journal Asiatique* for Jan.—Febr. 1908 p. 158, “Je soupçonne que ce mot est le pluriel d’un singulier طَرَحَمٌ formé par métathèse de طَرَمُوخ = grec médiéval τρουάροχοι (de *turma*) qui, dans l’organisation militaire byzantine, désigne le général de brigade (De Goeje, *Bibl. Geogr. Ar.* IV 290, et VI 213; Cl. Huart, *Livre de la Création* IV 64 note 1)”

- طرد. نَطَرَدَ to quiver (said of lances) 810¹⁶
- طَوَارِدُ (pl. of طَارِدٌ) epith. of dogs 988⁵
- طَوَارِدُ (pl. of حَرِيدَةٌ) animals that are being hunted 984²
- طُر. طُرَّ u. to sprout (said of the hair) 609¹³
- طُرًّا adv. all of them 455¹⁷ (= 1076¹⁰)
- طُرُورٌ a fresh growth of hair 524¹⁴
- مُتَرَوِّرٌ sharpened 115¹⁰ (= 735¹⁶) 940¹¹
- طَرَب. طَرَبَ to call sheep etc. 259⁷
- طَرَّغَش. اِطَرَّغَشَ see 112¹
- طَرَف. طَرَفَ to thrust back, repel 98¹¹ (= 422³ 1072¹³) 419¹²; to attack the flank of an army 644⁵ (obj. understood): see also مُطَرَّفٌ below
- تَطَرَّفَ to turn away (intrans.) 422⁷
- طَرَفٌ — الطَّرْفَانِ the father's and mother's side 960³
- طَرَفٌ one who goes from pasture to pasture 630⁸, hence changeable, inconstant 935¹¹: see also 271⁴
- طَرَفٌ (pl. of طَرَفَةٌ) dessert, sweetmeats 885¹⁴ seq.
- طَارِفٌ newly acquired property 499¹
- طَرَفٌ coll. tamarisk trees 1024⁶ طَرَفٌ طَرَفٌ طَرَفٌ
- طَرِيفٌ newly acquired property 91¹⁶ (= 408¹⁵) 611⁵ 931⁶ 982¹³, applied to love 986⁴: pl. طَرِيفٌ new, fresh 271³ — see also 960⁸ (?)
- أَطْرَافٌ (pl. of طَرِيفٌ) nobles, chieftains 960¹
- مِطْرَفٌ, or مُطْرَفٌ, robe 401¹⁰ 548¹⁴ 608¹
- مُطَرَّفٌ stained at the tips (said of the fingers) 552¹⁴

مَضْرُوفٌ *a woman who darts passionate glances* 27²,
مَضْرُوفَةُ الْعَيْنَيْنِ *a woman with languishing eyes* 837² 411

طَرِقَ. طَرَقَتْ *she gave birth easily* 541⁹ (but see notes ⁵ seq.), with ب of the
offspring 832⁸, مَطَرَقٌ said of a woman 541¹³

أُتْرِقَ *to cast the eyes down, hence to endure an injury in silence* (with
على) 30⁸

تَطَرَّقَ *to pass by* (with على) 1038¹⁵ — see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.

طُرُقَةٌ *imbecility* 235⁴

طَارِقٌ, pl. fem. in the phrase نَوَارِقُ اللَّيْلِ *bands of nightly visitors* 725¹⁴

طُرُوقًا *adv. by night* 830⁹

طَرِيقَةٌ see 846⁵

أُتْرِقَ *feeble* (said of a young camel) 846³

مَضْرُوقٌ *helpless* (said of a man) 55⁵

طَعِمَ. طَعَمٌ *sense* 52¹⁵ (= 785¹¹)

طُعُمٌ (pl. of طَعَامٌ or طُعْمٌ) *articles of food* 820¹⁸

أُطْعِمَ *more generous in providing food* 51¹⁸ (= 785⁷)

مَضْعُمٌ *one who provides food* 192¹⁰ (= 236⁶), pl. مَضَاعِمُ 460¹

طَعِنَ. طَعَنَ u. said of a horse, maṣd. طَعَنَ and طَعْنَانٌ 16² seq.: *to raise an
objection against something* (with فِي) 79³; for the phrases طَعِنَ
نَيْطٌ and طَعِنَ فِي نَيْبِهِ and فِي جَهَازِهِ, see under جَهَاز and نَيْطٌ

طَاعُونَةٌ *plague-boil* 620¹⁴

طَغَى. طَغَى n. or u. *to lead a person into excesses* (with ب of the pers.) 348¹⁰

طَلْفُفٌ. طَلْفُفٌ (pl. of طَلْفُفَةٌ or طَلْفُفَةٌ) *loins* 967¹⁵

طَلْفٌ. مَطْلِفٌ (pl. of مَطْلِفٌ) *female antelopes accompanied by their young* 636⁹

- طَفُو. طَفَا u. *to float* 390¹⁷ 429¹⁵, طَافَ *having some object floating on the surface (said of water, with ب of the object)* 176¹²
- طَلَب. طَلَبَ u. *to take vengeance on some one (acc.) for something (with ب)* 845⁶
- طَلَبَ coll. *pursuers* 679⁷ 735⁷
- طَلَبَ *an attempt to reach a thing* 448²
- طَلَبَ طَوَائِبُ eagles pursuing their prey 56⁹
- طَلَع. طَلَّاحِيَّةٌ coll. *camels that feed on acacias* 40²
- طَلَعٌ (pl. of طَلَعٌ) *weary (said of camels)* 346¹⁶
- طَلَع. طَالَعٌ, pl. fem. طَالِعَاتٌ applied to arrows 795⁴: طَوَّالِعٌ *making their appearance everywhere (epith. of poems)* 477¹⁰
- مُتَطَلِّعٌ *vanguished* 834⁹
- مُتَطَلِّعٌ see under ضَلَع
- طَلَق. طَلَّقَ *cheerful in face* 459¹⁸
- طَلَّقَ (used as fem.) *free, disengaged* 322⁷
- طَلَّقَ — أَخَذَ مِنْهُمْ الطَّلَاقَ وَالْعَتَقَ i. e. *he made them swear that if they did not fulfil their promise they would divorce their wives and set their slaves free* 359⁶
- طَلِيقٌ *released from prison* 391⁹ seq., pl. طَلِيقَاتٌ 647⁶
- مُتَلَقَّةٌ *a woman enjoying a respite from pain after being bitten by a serpent* 695²
- طَلَد. كَلَّ ا. *to be unavenged (said of blood)* 741¹⁶
- طَلَدٌ see 333¹¹
- مُضِلٌّ *watching from a height (with عَلَى of the object)* 775⁷ (var. الْمُدِلُّ 443¹⁰)

- طُمْتُ. طُمْتُ (= طُمْتُ) 1006¹⁴
- طُمِعَ. طُمِعَ lofty 483¹⁰; wanton (said of a woman) 837⁵, طُمِعَ id. 27²
- طُمُوحٌ haughtiness 803²
- طُمُوحٌ high-spirited (epith. of a mare) 677¹⁵
- طُمِرَ. طُمِرَ a tall and swift mare 677⁴ (text doubtful), طُمِرَ id. 880¹⁶
- طُمِرَ or طُمِرَ, from on high 246¹⁴ seq.
- طُمِ. طُمِ i. or u. to go away 113⁵; to hasten (intrans) 126¹: to overwhelm (with acc.) 117⁷, with طُمِ 391⁷, with طُمِ 467¹⁵
- طُمِ a mass of water 744¹²
- طُمِ see 744¹⁵
- طُمِيَ. طُمِيَ u. or I. to rise 390 notes⁴ (as var.) cf. 176 notes⁵; طُمِيَ east (said of a mass of water) 518¹⁷, pl. fem. طُمِيَ full (said of wells) 1011¹³
- طُمًا. طُمًا suspicion, طُمًا ذو an accused person 215⁹; a suspicious act i. e. a crime 552⁹
- طُنبَ. طُنبَ to be a near neighbour to some one (acc.) 908¹³
- طُنبَ care, effort 430³
- طُنِيَ. طُنِيَ to cut off a limb 455⁵ (= 1075¹⁶)
- طُنٍ a bundle of reeds 644⁵
- طُورَ. طُورَ a state of purity (in women) 332¹², pl. طُورَ 89¹³
- طُورَ water for washing 527⁶; purification 396¹³ 914³ 936⁴
- طُوحَ. طُوحَ to be thrown 246¹⁴ 506⁷
- طُوحَ to wander round 505⁶; to be thrown down 506⁷ 990¹⁰

- تَضَاوَحَ to wander aimlessly (said of the eyes) 868¹⁵ (as var.)
- ضَوَّعَ. ضَوَّعَ to be obeyed 258¹⁵
- لَا يَسْتَطِيعُ السَّمَاءُ — اِسْتَطَاعَ, اِسْتَطَاعَ thou canst not reach to the sky 147²
 (= 328¹⁶), pass. لَا يَسْتَطِيعُ it is not within reach (i. e. open to
 attack) 619¹⁷, كَرِيمٌ اَلْمُسْتَطَاعُ powerful 219²⁰
- ضَوَّفَ. ضَوَّفَ to cause a deluge 575¹⁶
- اَضَافَ to frequent a person (with ب) 93¹⁶
- ضَوَّقَ deluge 495¹⁹, metaph. rush, impetus 586¹⁵
- ضَوَّلَ. ضَوَّلَ u. to surpass in length (with acc.) 445¹⁵, maṣd. ضَوَّلَ merit, su-
 periority over some one else (with عَلَى) 906¹⁵
- ضَاوَلَتُ ضَاوَلَتُ اَلشَّعَاشِقَ tall 286¹⁵, long 769⁷
- ضَوَّلَ bound with a rope (ضَوَّلَ) 706¹⁵
- ضَوَّى. ضَوَّى I. to get past a person (acc.) 350⁸; to wind something round
 something else (with acc. and ب) 891¹²; to conceal (?) 920¹²
 (the subj. of the verb is apparently Iyās ibn 'Abla)
- ضَوَّى masonry 347⁴; pl. اَضْوَا hollows (?) 674²
- ضَوَّى departure 685⁹
- ضَوَّى a well with a coating of masonry 881¹⁰
- ضَمَحَ. ضَمَحَ I. to perish 17⁷ 1015¹³; to be defeated in a race 334¹⁶ 466⁶ 690¹⁵;
 to be left unavenged 921⁸
- ضَمِحَ. ضَمِحَ to become infamous 106¹²
- طَرَّ. طَرَّ I. to lose one's senses 351⁶; to indicate a thing by flying (said of
 the raven, with ب of the thing) 930¹⁸ seq.

تَمَيَّرَ *to regard a thing as a good omen* (with تَمَيَّرَ) 361²⁰, see Tabari Gloss. s. v.

اِسْتَنْصَرَ *trans. to cause to fly asunder* 12²: *intrans. to fly asunder* 250²
(= 1048¹⁶), *to spread itself* (said of a cloud) 261¹¹

ضَائِرٌ *an omen* 191⁵

× ضَائِرٌ *coll. omens* 486⁸

مُضَارٌ *put to flight* 309¹¹

طِيشٌ 1. طِيشٌ *to be disturbed, perplexed* 123¹⁶, partic. 195¹⁰

ط

طَأَّرَ *a she-camel that fosters the young of another* 146⁸

طَوَّارٌ (pl. of طَوَّارٌ) *foster-mothers* 858⁴: طَوَّارٌ *id.* (said of she-camels) 867³

طَبَا *طَبَاتٌ* (pl. of طَبَا) *sword-edges* 507¹² cf. طَبَا 391¹³

طَرَبَ *طَرَبٌ* *a rock* (?) 487¹⁷, pl. طَرَابٌ *sharp stones* 456¹⁸ (= 1076¹⁷) طَرَابٌ 744¹²

طَرَبَانٌ *a polecat* (Fr. *putois*), see the proverb cited 744¹², pl. طَرَبَانِي 259¹¹
465¹ 493⁷ 744¹² طَرَابٌ 493⁸ (as var.), or طَرَابِي 157¹ 512¹

طَعَنَ *طَعَانٌ* *one who is always travelling* 630⁸

طَعِبَتِ see 808¹⁶ seq., pl. طَعِبٌ 657²⁰, or طَعِبٌ 891⁵: pl. طَعِبَانٌ *camels on which women are riding* 159¹³ (perhaps also 891⁶)

طَفَرَ *طَفَارِيَةُ* *onyxes from Zafar* 814¹⁴

طَفَّرَ (pl. of طَفَّرَ) *finger-nails* 677¹⁰

طَلَعَ *a. to be crowded* (said of a place) 1021⁸, see Lisān X 116⁷

طَلَعَ *lame, halting* 690¹⁵, pl. طَلَعٌ 821⁸ (= 818⁴) 829¹⁴

طَلَفَ *طَلْفٌ* *du. a cloven hoof* 904⁴

طَلَفًا *adv. gratis i. e. unavenged* 728⁷

- ظِلٌّ. | ظَلَّ to place something under the shade of something else (with two acc.'s) 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²)
- أَظَلَّ to impend, be imminent 121¹⁰
- ظِلَالٌ (pl. of ظِلَّةٌ) things that cast a shadow i. e. banners 780⁹ (here the gloss explains ظِلَال as "swords", which does not suit the context): ظِلَال 786¹⁵ must be taken as a pl. of ظِلٌّ
- أُظِلَّ the inside of the hoof 87 272¹⁵ 578¹⁵, du. 634¹⁴
- أُظِلَّ (pl. of ظِلٌّ) shadows 87: tents 284³
- مُظَلَّةٌ a tent 806¹⁹
- ظَلَمَ. ظَلَمَ i. with 2 acc.'s ظَلَمْنَا حَقًّا 534⁵
- ظَلَامَةٌ a thing of which one has been defrauded 425⁹ (= 670¹⁵): an act of injustice 987⁵ 1090⁶, ظَلَامَةً adv. wrongfully 494²
- مُتَّظِمٌ one who acts wrongfully 887¹⁶ 906¹¹
- ظَمًا. ظَمِيَ to contain little water (said of a bucket) 614¹²
- ظَمًا to cause to thirst 460¹⁰, pass. 661⁹
- ظَنَى. ظَنَّةٌ coll. suspected persons 722⁹
- ظَنِينٌ see 163¹⁰
- مُظَنٍّ a suspected person 722¹⁸
- ظَهَرَ. ظَهَرَ to put on double fetters 984¹, مُضَاعَفٌ doubled i. e. consisting of two layers 384¹⁹
- ظَهَرَ عَلَى الظَّهْرِ to be rejected, ignored 381⁵: عَلَى الظَّهْرِ on the backs of beasts i. e. by land (opp. to السُّفَى) 1092⁹: pl. ظُهُورٌ helpers (?) 22¹⁷
- ظَهْرٌ see 73⁴
- ظَهْرٌ noonday march 869⁵

ع

- عَبَأَ. ^{عَبَأَ} *burden* 623¹⁶, pl. ^{أَعْبَاءُ} 343¹⁷ 428¹⁴ 448⁷ 566¹⁰
- ^{عَبَأَ} *cloak* 346⁹, ^{عَبَأَتِ} *id.* 657¹⁴: for ^{ذُو الْعَبَاءِ} see Index III
- عَبَبَ. ^{عَبَابٌ} *the swell of water etc.* 449¹⁵ (as var.) 467¹⁴ notes¹ 1037¹⁴
- ^{يَعْبُوبُ} *swift* (said of a horse) 929¹¹
- عَبَثَ. ^{تَعَبَثَ} *to treat wantonly* (with ب) 1058⁷
- عَبَدَ. ^{عَبْدٌ} — ^{الْعَبِيدُ} familiarly *the fellow, the rascal* 30¹⁶ 122¹ 429²: pl. ^{أَعْبَدٌ} 279²: ^{عَبِيدٌ} dimin. 804⁷
- ^{عَبِي} *a member of the clan 'Abdallah ibn Ghatafan* 86²: *a member of the tribe 'Abd-al-Kais* 634⁵
- ^{مَعْبَدَةٌ} coll. *camels smeared with resin* (as a cure for mange) 143² 1029⁴
- ^{مَتَعَبِدٌ} *angry* pl. 253⁸
- عَبَرَ. ^{عَبَرَ} u. *to cross the sea* 350¹¹
- ^{عَبَرَ} — ^{عَبَرَ السَّرَى} *fit to journey by night* (epith. of a she-camel) 621¹¹
- ^{عَابَرُ} *weeping*, ^{أَمَكَ عَابَرُ} as an exclam. *woe to thee!* 155⁶ 586¹⁶ (as var.)
- ^{عَبْرَى} *a kind of tree* 514¹³
- ^{الْعَبِيرُ} (fem.) *the star Sirius* 522¹, ^{الشَّعْرَى الْعَبِيرُ} *id.* 561¹³
- ^{أَسْتَعْبَارٌ} *weeping* (subst.) 847⁷
- عَبَسَ. ^{عَبَسَ} *dried urine of camels* 164¹⁰ (= 597⁵)
- ^{عَبَسَةٌ} *formidable in appearance* (epith. of horses) 144² 646¹⁴ 872¹⁵, pl. ^{عَوَابِسُ} 291¹¹ 998¹⁰
- عَبَطَ. ^{عَبِطٌ} *fresh meat* 567², hence of a man *slain in his prime* 519⁴
- ^{مَعْبُوطٌ} *freshly flowing* (said of sweat) 379⁴: *the flesh of an animal slain in good condition* 563³

- مَعْبُطٌ ^{٩٠٠} *fresh meat* 567¹¹
- عَبْرٌ. عَبْرِيٌّ ^{٩٠١} *a kind of embroidery* 60⁵
- عَبِلٌ. عَبِلٌ ^{٩٠٢} *huge, massive* 138¹⁵
- أَعْبَلٌ ^{٩٠٣} *a hill covered with light-coloured stones* 103⁹, fem. عَبْلَةٌ *id.* 1097¹³
- مَعْبِلٌ ^{٩٠٤} *a broad-headed arrow* 663⁹
- عَبِلٌ. عَبَاغِلٌ ^{٩٠٥} (no singular) *camels feeding at large* 741¹³ (read عَبَاغِلٌ)
- عَبِيٌّ. عَبَايَةٌ ^{٩٠٦} see عَبَايَةٌ
- عَتَبٌ. أَعْتَبَ ^{٩٠٧} *to give satisfaction, make amends for a wrong partic.* 990⁵, pass. *to receive satisfaction* 245¹¹ (see Lisan II 67³)
- تَعَتَبَ ^{٩٠٨} *to crawl* (said of a captive loaded with chains) or, according to others, *to remain near the threshold* 474⁵ (= 703¹⁴)
- عَتَبٌ ^{٩٠٩} *lameness of one leg* (in a camel) 953⁴: الطَّرِيقُ عَتَبٌ *roughness in the path* 187¹¹
- عَتَقَ. أَعْتَقَ ^{٩١٠} *metaph. to be freed from sickness* 842⁶
- عَتَقَ, for the phrase صَلَاتِي وَالْعَتَقَ see under صَلَاتِي
- عَوَاتِقُ (pl. of عَتِيقٌ) ^{٩١١} *birds that are not fully fledged* 894¹¹
- عَتِيقٌ < عَتِيقٌ — الْبَيْتُ الْعَتِيقُ i. e. the Ka'ba 375⁹, عَتِيقٌ 650¹⁰, pl. عَتَائِقُ appl. to horses 756⁴, to camels 756¹⁵, الطَّيْرُ الْعَتَائِقُ 443¹³, السَّحَابُ الْعَتَائِقُ 603³
- عَتَلٌ. عَتَلَ i. or u. *to drive, urge on* 1078¹¹ (read يَعْتَلُونَ), pass. 202¹¹ 865¹⁰ (= 308³)
- عَتَمٌ. عَتَمَ i. or u., أَعْتَمَ appl. to camels 36¹⁵
- عَتَمٌ ^{٩١٢} *a she-camel that is milked late in the evening* 36¹⁵: coll. *stars that appear late* 610¹⁰, pl. عَوَاتِمُ 345¹ 391 notes ⁴ (cf. Additions and Corrections): see also عَتَمٌ below

- عتو. عَتَا u. to become insolent 348¹⁹
- عت (explained as = عَتَمَ) very dark (said of the night) 778⁵
- عتو. عَتَرَتْ لَا تَعْلُ عَتْرَةُ نَعَسٍ — عَتْرَةٌ i. e. may he fall irretrievably! 25¹³, pl. عَتَرَاتُ mischances (of war) 453⁹ (= 1074⁵)
- عَتَرٌ unlucky 877¹²
- عَتُورٌ prone to stumble 923¹
- عَتِيرٌ a dust-cloud 648¹⁹ 765 notes² (as var.) 998¹⁵
- عثم. عَمَمَ the condition of a limb that has been broken and badly set 418¹⁹
(var. عَتَبَ 953⁴)
- عثن. عَتَنَ to make to smoke 220⁵
- عُثَانٌ (= دُخَانٌ) 220⁴
- عُثَانِيْنٌ (pl. of عُثْنُونٌ) beards, i. e. trails of flying dust 291²
- عثو. عَثَوَا hairy (epith. of the hyaena) 668¹⁴, pl. عُثُوٌ (appl. to human beings) 951⁸
- عجب. عَجِبَ construed with لِي 629³ 916⁹
- عَجَبٌ 447³ (= 699⁷) 394⁴ بِأَعَجَبِي or يَا عَجَبَا 441¹⁴ — عَجَبٌ 441¹⁴ اَلْعَجَبُ اَلْعَجَابُ — عَجَبٌ 245² (pl. of عَجَبٌ) buttocks
- أَعَجَبٌ more pleasing (with لِي) 642²
- عجج. عَجَجَ i. masd. عَجَجِيْعٌ to groan 515¹⁰
- عَاجَجٌ flying dust 866⁷ 949⁶, عَاجَجَةٌ a dust-cloud 291⁵ 720¹⁴, du. two lines (of battle) where the dust rises 189¹⁵
- عجر. اَعْتَجَرَ to wear a thing as a turban (with ب of the thing) partie. 191¹⁶ 335¹⁴
- عَاجِرٌ or عَاجِرٌ thick, strong (said of a hoof) 206¹⁴

أَعَجَبُ see 1001 notes ⁵

مَعَجَرُ turban 114¹¹ (= 732¹⁶)

عَجَفَ. عَجْفَ (= عَجْرَفِيَّةٌ) *unsteady motion, friskiness* (in a camel) 557¹⁵

عَجَرَمٌ. عَجَارِمٌ (دَكْرٌ غَلِيظٌ) 378¹¹ 398¹¹

عَجْرٌ. عَجْرَةٌ or عَجْرَةٌ the last offspring 653¹¹ cf. 1084¹¹ ابن عَجْرَةِ أُمِّه

أَعْجَارٌ (pl. of عَجْرٌ) the butt-ends of spears 387¹⁰ 391¹³

عَجَعٌ. عَجَجَ a screamer i. e. a coward 481¹³

عَجَفَ. عَجَفَ u. see 566⁵ seq.

عَجِفَ to be lean (said of horses) 566⁷

أَعْجَفٌ lean, fleshless 551⁸ 573³, fem. عَجْفَةٌ 877¹²

عَجَلَ. عَجَلَ to anticipate (with acc. or قَبْلَ) 204¹³

عَجَلَ to cause a person to anticipate a thing (with 2 acc.'s) 372⁵: to bring milk early from the pastures partic. 321⁵

أَعْجَلَ to take some one by surprise (with acc.) 1007², with acc. and ب

1098¹³, أَعْجَلَتْهَا شُيُورُهَا i. e. she miscarried 524¹¹, to take by surprise so as to prevent an act (with 2 acc.'s) 1022¹⁵. أَعْجَلْتُهَا ٢٢

أَسْتَعْجِلُ to be taken by surprise 993¹¹

عَجَلٌ (pl. of عَجَلَةٌ) skin-bottles 307²

عَجَالِي (pl. of عَجَلَانٌ) 339¹

عَجُولٌ a she-camel bereft of her young 343⁵

عَجَالَةٌ milk brought early from the pastures 2¹⁶

عَجَلٌ. عَجَلَةٌ strong (epith. of a mare) 667⁷

عَجِمَ. اسْتَعْجِمَ to be mute 60⁸

أَعْجَمٌ unintelligible 43⁵

عَجَنَ. عَجَانٌ (see 163⁸ seq.) 773¹ 845¹⁰ 856¹ 857⁵ 863⁷ 904¹³, عَجَانُ a term of abuse applied to the mother of the poet al-Baṭṭī 118¹⁹
121⁴ 123¹³ 125⁴ 161¹⁴ 162¹ 163⁷ 167⁸ 169⁸ seq. 718¹⁰

عَدَد. عَدَّ u. to outnumber (?) 392⁴

عَدَّ to rival in number 326⁹

عَدَّ multitude, abundance 656¹⁶; see also عَدَادٌ and عَدَدَانِ

عَدَادٌ enumeration 702¹²; a number of objects 731³; pl. of عَدَّ old wells 615⁷

عَدَادٌ one who enumerates 628¹⁵ (var. عَدَادٌ pl. of عَدَّ)

عَدِيدٌ host, multitude 994⁹

عَدَّانٌ time, period 217 621⁵

أَعْدَادٌ (pl. of عَدَّ) old wells 166⁶

عَدَس. عَدَسٌ continual 24¹⁰ عَدَسٌ 34

عَدَف. عَدَفَةٌ see عَدَفَةٌ

عَدَلَ i. to ride with a person or thing (acc.) on opposite sides of a beast 530¹ cf. عَدَلَ وَطْبِهِ 604¹³, hence to maintain in a state of equilibrium 576⁴, to equal in value 808¹⁴ 834³ (?); to compare one object with another (with acc. and ب) 465⁹ 467⁵ 570⁹ 692¹⁴ 893⁵ (= 856⁸), pass. 871¹⁶, with acc. and لَ 1037¹¹, with ب only (عَدَلَ شَيْءٌ being understood) 249⁷; to turn to one side (trans.) 449⁶ 497⁷, to remove 605¹ 843⁵; to hesitate 612 notes ⁶ (= 635¹² 1034¹⁰); to desist (absol.) 198¹; to assign, apportion, pass. with لَ 293¹⁵ 294⁸

عَدَلَ to balance objects (acc.) on each side of a beast 215¹⁴

عَدَلَ to ride with a person or thing (acc.) on opposite sides of a beast 604¹³, partic. 126⁹, to balance 623¹⁶, to equal 628¹⁵ 871¹⁵

أَعْدَلَ to withdraw, desist (said of a stallion) 843⁶

أَعْتَدَلَّ to sit up 345⁵; to become even 808⁵

عَدْلٌ half a load (on a beast) 801¹⁰, one who rides as counterpoise to another 145¹⁰ 146¹, du. 923¹¹, pl. أَعْدَالٌ 526¹⁰

عَدِيلَةٌ a woman who rides as counterpoise 217⁶

أَعْدَالٌ (pl. of عَدْلٌ?) things assigned to a person 294⁷ 318¹⁸ (?)

عَدْنٌ. مَعْدِنٌ a place where a thing is kept 287⁹; pl. مَعْدِنٌ origins, i. e. illustrious 113²
genealogies 146¹² (see Additions and Corrections) cf. 328¹ *hand 10*

عَدُوٌّ. عَدَا II. أَلْفَرَشَ عَنَّا الصَّقْلَةَ. عَدَا i. e. they have only just been sharpened 663³⁷

عَدَى to let pass, ignore a fault 220¹⁵

عَدَى to attack 824⁵

أَعْدَى to infect with a malady 524¹⁴ 1026³, metaph. 135¹⁵; to aid (with acc.) 920⁹

تَعَدَى to act unjustly (with على) 534⁵

تَعَادَى to race with one another (said of horses) 312⁴ 579¹³

أَعْتَدَى to go beyond the mark (in shooting arrows) 795¹

عَدٌ immoderate, excessive 91⁴; عَدِيَّةٌ as subst. damage, harm 362⁶, pl.

عَوَادٍ in the phrase طَيْرٌ عَوَادٍ birds of prey 228¹⁷; عَدِيَّةٌ as coll.,
see عُدْوِيَّةٌ below

عُدْوَةٌ see 281²

عُدْوَى contagion 14¹⁰

عُدْوِيَّةٌ coll. camels that feed on sweet herbage 40² (syn. عَدِيَّةٌ and خَلِيَّةٌ)

أَعْدَا (pl. of عَدَى) the sides of a valley 280¹⁷ 415¹⁰

عَذَبٌ. عَذَابٌ adj. sweet, used as sing. 548¹⁵, as pl. 1087⁵

عَدِرَ . تَعَدَّرَ to resist, التَّعَدَّرَ يَتَعَدَّرُ resisting long, hard to overcome 952¹

عَذِيرٌ state, condition 11¹ 39⁴ seq. [cf. Wellhausen "Lieder der Hudhailiten" p. 67 line 20 فَلَمْ يَزَلْ ذُنُوكَ عَذِيرًا وَعَذِيرًا حَتَّى أَتَى — the passages cited by Wellhausen "Muhammed in Medina" p. 211 note 1 admit of the same interpretation]

مَعْدُورٌ one who suffers from inflammation (عَذْرَةٌ) of the throat 937⁶
(= 779¹³)

عَذَطَ . عَذِيبٌ see 279¹² seq.

عَذْفٌ . عَذْفَةٌ a morsel of food 89¹⁵

عَذْرٌ . عَذَائِرٌ a strong she-camel 192⁵ (= 235¹⁹)

عَذَى . عَذَى, عَذَى see 478¹⁵ seq.

عَذَلٌ . مَعْدَلٌ blamed i. e. amorous 271⁶

عَدَمٌ . عَدَمٌ i. to bite with the side of the mouth 293⁶, to snap at a person
(acc.) 1062⁸, maṣd. عَدَمٌ ibid.

عَوَائِمُ (pl. of عَاذِمَةٌ) epith. of ladies 765⁵

عَدَامٌ (= عَصَايُنُ) 1015 notes ⁴ (as var.)

عَذِيمٌ prone to bite 93¹⁰

عَرَبٌ . أَعْرَبٌ to speak plainly, metaph. 147⁷: مَعْرَبٌ one who keeps Arabian horses
(عَرَابٌ) 881¹⁰

عَرَبٌ a mass of water 67 seq.

أَعْرَابٌ (pl. of أَعْرَابٌ) 557⁸ 807⁹

عَرِيدٌ . عَرِيدٌ (or عَرِيدٌ) a kind of snake, said to be identical with the حَقَاتِ 5⁴

عَرَجٌ . عَرَجٌ u., عَرَجٌ see 474⁸

عَرَجٌ (pl. of أَعْرَجٌ) limping (said of hyaenas) 180¹ 378⁸

عَرَجٌ (pl. of عَرَجٌ) *flocks of sheep* 103³

أَعْرَجٌ (pl. of عَرَجٌ) *valleys (?)* 106⁴

مَنْعَرَجٌ *a bend, a corner of a valley* 678⁶

عَرَدَ. عَرَدَ *to flee* 23⁴ 481¹³ 487² 509⁹ 540⁹; *to become strong* 169¹³

عَرَدَ see 169¹⁴; pl. عَرَدٌ (= أَيْرٌ) 527 notes² (as var.)

عَرَدٌ *thick, stout* (epith. of a bow-string) 642¹², see also 916¹²

عَرْدٌ *id.* (epith. of the بَشَرُ) 542¹⁶

عَرْدٌ see 916¹²

عَرَرٌ. عَرَرٌ see 423⁶

عَرَّ *mange* 124³ 524¹⁶ 543⁸ 554¹⁰

عَرَّ see 124⁴ 525¹ 554¹¹

عَرَّ *mange* 39⁴; *harm* 274¹³; see also 525³

عَرَارَةٌ *supremacy, lordship* 496¹⁸

مَعَرَّةٌ *harm* 360³

عَزَزَمَ. مَعَزَزَمَ *stout, strong* pl. fem. 402⁶ (= 900¹)

عَسَّ. عَسَّ *to become difficult* (syn. عَسَّرَ) 358¹⁹

عَسَّ *to make a halt, to lodge* 32¹⁵ 122¹⁵, see 558¹⁰ (read آخَرُ) 756¹³

أَعْرَسَ *to cohabit* (with ب) *partie*. 197⁹

عَرَّائِسُ (pl. of عَرَّوسٌ) *brides*, metaph. applied to hyaenas over a corpse 180¹

عَرَشٌ. عَرَشٌ (pl. of عَرَشٌ) *booths, huts* 123³ (as var.)

عَرِيشٌ *a kind of litter for women* 955⁷ (cf. 957¹¹) 1026 notes⁵

عَرَصَ. عَرَّاصٌ see 133¹² seq.

عَرَصَاتٌ (pl. of عَرَصَةٌ) *open spaces in an encampment* 133¹¹ 909⁵ 1004³

مَعْرَضٌ see 133¹³ seq.

عَرَضٌ i. *to review, inspect* 221³: *to come to* اَلْعَرَضُ (i. e. the region in which Mecca and Medina are situated, see Lisān IX 35⁷ seq.) 153¹⁷ 219¹⁹

عَرَضٌ *to make indistinct* (applied to writing) 42 notes⁴ seq. (as var.)

عَرَضٌ *to walk by the side of* some one (acc.) 64⁷ 235¹² 294⁷ 1070¹⁵, metaph. 43⁵

اِعْتَرَضَ *to attack*, اِعْتَرَضَ بِالسَّيْفِ 1070¹⁹

اِسْتَعْرَضَ *to enter a place at random* (with acc.) 634¹⁴, maṣd. 618⁹: *to attack indiscriminately* 930⁵, maṣd. 731⁵

عَرَضًا adv. *in kind* (said of a payment, as opposed to عَيْنًا or عَيْثًا "in ready money", see Aghāni VII 187²²) 633⁷

عَرَضٌ the odour of the body 849¹² (see 137⁸ seq.)

عَرَضٌ an object of attack 757¹³, hence capable of enduring a thing (gen.) 757¹⁴

عَرَضِيٌّ a kind of cloth 635⁴, see Lisān IX 47¹⁶

عَرَضِيٌّ restive (said of a camel) 184⁰

عَرَضٌ cloud, metaph. army 481⁷ 646⁷ 971⁵ 1021⁹: pl. عَوَارِضُ the surface of a cloud 499⁶

عَرَضَةٌ a rafter, i. e. a piece of wood which forms part of the roof of a litter (قَوَائِدِ) 235¹⁰

عَرَضًا adv. *obliquely*, i. e. *without marriage* 996¹⁰

مِعْرَاضٌ a kind of featherless arrow 933⁸

عَرَعَرٌ coll. cypresses 674³

عَرَاةٌ the summit of a mountain 213¹⁷, pl. عَرَاةٌ metaph. distinguished persons 300¹

عرف *to smell of something (acc.)* 613, cf. 1715 and Lisān XI 14516 seq.

عرف *to cause some one to experience something (with acc. and ب)*
2747, pass. 5427: *to go to 'Arafat* 5516 5727

تعرف *to recognise (with acc.)* 92311

استعرف *to submit patiently (?)* 3615

عرف *fair treatment (as opposed to نكبر)* 40917, *قال بالعرف one who utters what is just* 5644

عرف *enduring patiently (with ل)* 75213

عرف *id. (with acc.)* 6138

أعرف *crested (epith. of a camel's hump)* 5609: fem. *أعرف* (epith. of the hyaena) 3313

أعرف (pl. of عرف or عرف) *crests, manes, applied to dust-clouds* 5374, *to the streaks of the dawn* 63419, *to the ridges of hills* 6879

معروف *friendship, intimacy* 10582

معرف *a trace of an encampment* 866712, pl. معرف 26912

المعرف see Index IV

عرف *a kind of shrub used for fuel* 43519 996 notes 5, nom. unit. عرف 43518

عرف coll. *birds sitting in a line* 101111: عرف الخلال *a gift bestowed in friendship* 969

عرف *descent, lineage* 58915 7673 8001 10271, pl. عرف 8001 8069, or أعراف 6111, أعراف التراب i. e. Adam 62815

عراف (pl. of عرفة) *the pieces of wood which connect the fore-parts of a camel's saddle* 1707: *the cross-pieces of a bucket, عراقي الوتم the cross-pieces to which the cords are fastened* 10945

- مَعْرَفٌ coll. inhabitants of the 'Irāq 645³
- عَرَقَبَ. عَرَقُوبٌ craft, cunning 97⁷
- عَرِكَ. عَرِكَتَ to meet one another 1043⁴
- عَرِكٌ struggle, contest 586¹
- عَرَاكَ the pressing, jostling of a crowd 263⁷
- عَرَائِكُ (pl. of عَرَبَكَة) the bases of a camel's hump 596¹⁵
- مَعْرَكَةٌ halting-place 491⁴
- مَعْتَرِكٌ battle-field 457 142¹⁸ 242⁸ 507¹² 589²⁸ 777¹² 1033⁵ 1070⁸
- عَرِمَ. عَرِمٌ see 688¹⁴, pl. fem. عَوَارِمٌ harmful 276⁶ 393¹³
- عَرَامٌ harm 274¹⁵ 688¹³
- عَرَامَةٌ id. 688¹³
- عَرِمَرِمٌ. عَرِمَرِمٌ numerous 458¹²
- عَرِمَسَ. عَرِمَسٌ a rock, metaph. a strong she-camel 578¹²
- عَرَنَ. عَرْنَيْنٌ a nose, metaph. a chieftain 143⁶, pl. عَرْنَيْنٌ 111⁶
- عَرُونٌ see 170⁹
- عَرَوْ. عَرَا u. to come upon some one (acc.) 354², or something 423⁴
- عَرَّيَ id. 823⁹
- عَرَّى (pl. of عَرَوَةٌ) loops of bridles 344¹⁰ 1010¹⁷, loops for binding captives 601¹³ 835²
- عَرَى. عَرَّيْتُ to leave bare, abandon a place (acc.) 513¹⁴
- عَرَوَرَى to ride a beast (acc.) without a saddle 184⁶
- عَارٍ bare i. e. fleshless 18¹⁴, pl. fem. عَوَارٍ naked (said of swords) 237¹⁴
- عَرَّى a beast ridden bare-backed 57⁸, pl. عَرَّيَّ naked (said of women) 477⁹ (see 476⁹)

- مَعْرَى *the exposed parts of the body* 444⁷
- عَرَب . عَرَبٌ *a man who drives camels to pasture* 221¹⁵; *an unmarried man* 1097⁷
- عَارِبٌ *coll. camels that spend the night on the pasture-grounds (opposed to مَرْحٌ)* 815¹⁶; *camels that have been pasturing (?)* 813¹¹
- عَرَبٌ *driving camels to pasture, pl. with acc.* 154⁴
- عَزَز . عَزَّ *u. to overcome (with acc.)* 54⁵ 450⁸ 14, *without obj.* 450¹⁵ (= 623³): *to render victorious (?)* 622¹³
- عَزَّزَ عَلَيَّ *how painful it was to me!* 585¹⁶ (var. عَزَّ عَلَيَّ 1069¹⁰)
- عَرَف . عَرَفَ *i. to detach oneself, to perform an act of renunciation* 548⁶; *to whistle, howl (said of desolate places)* 599¹⁰ (= 575¹³)
- عَرِل . عَرِلَ (pl. of عَرِلٌ or of عَرِلٌ) *unarmed* 709¹⁸, عَرِلَانٌ *id.* 892²
- مَعَارِبِلٌ (pl. of مَعْرَبٌ) *cowards, helpless men* 956¹⁶, مَعَارِبٌ *id.* 561⁴
- عَزَم . اعْتَزَمَ *to act deliberately (absol.)* 922⁹, مَاضٍ 1015¹¹, *مَعْتَزِمٌ الْكِبَارِ one who marches steadily over unsafe ground* 247⁵
- عَزِيمٌ *determination, resolve* 38¹ 719⁶
- عَزَد . عَزَا *u. to trace a man's descent from some one (with acc. and لِي)* 379⁷
- اعْتَزَى *to claim descent from some one (with لِي)* 328¹⁰, *to claim kinship with a tribe* 766 *notes* ² (as var.), مَنِ اَنْتَ مَعْتَبِرٌ (= لَيْسَ اَنْتَ مَعْتَبِرٌ) 379⁶ (text doubtful)
- عَزَى . عَزَا *patience, fortitude* 962⁵ 965⁴
- عَسَب . عَسِيبٌ *the stalk of the papyrus* 61⁶
- عَسِم . عَوْسِمٌ *a kind of plant* 306³ 307¹
- عَسَر . اعْتَسَرَ *to reduce to straits (with acc. of the person)* 324³ *adv. by force* 253¹⁵
- عَسْرٌ *left-handed* 661¹⁵ *seq.*

- أَعْسِرَ (dimin. of أَسْرَ) 116¹²
- عَسَسَ. عَسَّ goblet 207¹² 209³ 1060¹ seq.
- عَسَفَ. تَعَسَّفَ to wander about a place (acc.) 832¹: تَعَسَّفَ trackless (said of a desert) 556³
- عَسِيفٌ a menial servant 223¹⁶, fem. عَسِيفَةٌ 495⁴
- مَعَسَفٌ a trackless desert 134⁵
- عَسَقَ. عَسَقَ see 29⁵
- عَسَقَلَ. عَسَقَلٌ (pl. of عَسَقَلٌ) a sort of truffles 162¹² seq.
- عَسَكَ. عَسَكَ to cling to an object (with ب) 29⁵ 30⁴ 1011⁶
- عَسَكَرَ. عَسَكَرَ to throw the arm (acc.) round a person 493¹³ (text doubtful)
- الْعَسْكَارُ see 284²
- عَسَلَ. عَسَلَ see 813⁴
- عَسِمَ. عَوَامِمٌ (pl. of عَاسِمَةٌ) hard (said of spears) 387¹¹ 748 notes³ (in both cases as var.)
- عَسَوَ. عَاسَا u. to become hard (said of a bone) 604¹⁷: عَاسَى thick, coarse (epith. of the بَطَرُ) 170⁷, عَاسَى id. (?) 544⁷
- عَشَرَ. عَشْرٌ an interval of ten (i. e. nine) days 458⁵, pl. عَشْرٌ periods of ten days (?) 102⁵: a broken fragment, عَشْرٌ a shattered cooking-pot 852⁶
- عَشْرٌ (pl. of عَشْرَةٌ) a kind of tree 542³
- عُشُورٌ (pl. of عَشْرٌ) tenth parts, i. e. a small proportion 539¹⁷
- عُشْرَاءُ a she-camel that is pregnant during ten months 88⁷, du. عَشْرَايَ 697⁷, pl. عَشْرَاءُ 25 notes³ (as var.) 332⁷, or عَشْرَاوَاتُ (sic leg.) 227⁸
- عَشِيرٌ companion (applied to a husband) 847⁹ 849⁷: the hovel of the hyaena, hence lamentation 926⁹: explained by قَسَمٌ (?) 932³

عَشِيرَةٌ see 73⁴

تَعَشِيرٌ *the howl of the hyaena* 932⁶ (as var.), see 926⁹

مَعِشَرٌ *a man whose camels have had young and yield milk* 1022¹²

مَعِشَارٌ see 540¹

عَشَقَ. تَعَشَّقَ (= عَشَقَ) with acc. 1093⁴

عَشَوُ. عَشَى to provide with a supper, to feed (with acc.) 72¹⁵

أَعَشَى to blind (with acc.) 606⁸ (cf. 650⁵)

تَعَشَّى to sup on a thing (acc.) 695², to graze in a place (acc.) 57¹¹

عَوَاشٍ (pl. of عَاشِيَةٌ) *camels that graze in the evening* 864⁴

عَاشِيَةٌ adv. in the evening 189⁷

عَصَبٌ. i. عَصَبٌ أَسْلَمَ 355⁸ seq., see Lisān II 93⁸ seq. — a synonymous phrase is لَحَزَمْتُمْ حَزْمَ السِّلَةِ Mubarrad 49¹⁸ 216⁹ seq.

عَصَبٌ a haze in the sky 522 notes¹ (as var.): a kind of cloth 995⁸

عَصَابٌ a bandage put on the nose of a she-camel 434¹

عَصَابَةٌ a bandage worn on a helmet 583², or round the forehead 657¹⁵,
pl. عَصَائِبُ turbans 814³: a crowd, an army 585¹⁹ (= 1069¹⁴), pl.
troops of pilgrims 954⁸, flocks of birds 680⁸

عَصَوْبٌ see 437¹⁴

أَعْتَصَبًا adv. perforce 437¹² (var. اِعْتَصَبًا)

مَعَصَبٌ bound with a diadem 184¹⁶

عَصِيبٌ. عَصِيبٌ disastrous 245⁸

عَصَدَ. عَصَدَاتٌ see 795⁸

عَصَرَ. عَصَرَ i. to close the eyes 93¹³

تَعَصَّرَتْ said of a woman 1001¹⁵

أَعْتَصَرَ — إِذَا الْعِيدَانِ تَعْتَصِرُ when the pieces of wood are pressed, i. e. when the qualities of men are tested 260³, see the foot-note and cf. 931¹⁵, Ibn Hishām 799¹⁶, Mubarrad 534¹⁷: الْأَحْمَرُ السَّعْتَصِرُ i. e. wine 141⁸ seq.

عَصَارَةٌ character, inherited qualities 944¹⁶ 996¹⁰

مَعَاصِرُ (pl. of مَعَصِرٌ) garments of striped cloth 1078⁹

مَعْصَلٌ a wine-press 342³

عَصْفَرُ. أَعْصَافِرُ a certain breed of camels (so called on account of their swiftness 388⁵ 661¹³

عَصَلٌ. أَعْصَلَ hardest 855¹¹; crooked 661¹¹ 904⁴, pl. عَصَلٌ 135² 914 notes² seq. (as var.)

عَصَمٌ. أَعْصَمَ to be bound with a cord (عَصَمٌ), said of a skin-bottle 531⁸, partic. 194¹¹

عَوَاصِمُ (pl. of عَاصِمَةٌ) fortresses 394⁹

عَصَامٌ a cord (for fastening a skin-bottle) 627¹⁰, pl. عَصَمٌ 117¹

عَصِيمٌ scar 124³, mark, trace 893⁵

أَعْصَمٌ a mountain-goat 81¹⁰

مَعَاصِمُ (pl. of مَعَصِمٌ) wrists 507¹² 720¹³ 755¹⁵

عَصَوٌ. عَصَا u. to strike with a sword (with ب) 711⁵

عَصِيٌّ id. (absol.) 196⁹, with ب 226⁶ (= 684¹³) 762¹³ 957⁹

أَعْتَصَى to use a thing (acc.) for striking 111¹⁴

عَصَا metaph. power 923¹ seq.: شَفَّ الْعَصَا he caused a separation 7⁸:

أَلْقَتْ عَصَاهَا she settled down 676⁹; pl. عَصَى applied to swords 65¹⁰

عَصِيَّةٌ (dimin. of عَصَا) 355³

عَضَبٌ. عَضَابٌ (pl. of عَضَبٌ) sharp (epith. of swords) 1030⁶

- أَعْصَبَ broken (said of a horn) 147⁹
- عَصَد. عَصَدُ du. *two portions* (?) 681⁸ — in the foot-note بَنَكْتَبِينَ is = بَنَكْتَبِينَ
عَصَدُ (pl. of عَصَدُ) the fore-legs of camels 557⁹: for the phrase قَتَّ فِي
عَصَادِهِمْ see under قَتَّ
- مَعَصَدُ a bracelet worn on the upper arm (syn. ذَمْلَجٌ) 800¹⁴, pl. مَعَادٍ
986¹
- عَصِرَ. عَصِرَ (= عَصَانٌ) 1017⁷
- عَصَارِيضُ id. 441⁵
- عَصْرُودٌ a camp-follower 476⁵ 704⁴, pl. عَصَارِيطُ 91⁹ 245³ (text doubtful)
605¹⁶ 704², hence cowards, weaklings 833¹ 1042⁷: pl. fem. عَصَارِيضَاتُ
442⁶
- عَصَصَ. عَصَّ a. metaph. to wear away, consume 741¹⁵, magd. عَصَّ 556¹⁰: construed
with ب of the object 316⁵ (= 583¹⁵) 507¹¹
- عَصَّ causat. with 2 acc.'s 835⁶, with acc. and ب 803²
- تَعَصُّوَصٌ coll. a kind of date 611¹⁷ 612²
- عَصَلَ. عَصَلَ to become too narrow, to become unendurable to some one (said
of a place, with م of the pers.) 1024¹⁷, مَعْصَلٌ narrow i.e. crowded
602¹³: to give birth with difficulty 303¹, مَعْصَلٌ said of a woman
541¹¹ seq.
- أَعْصَلَ to cause difficulty to a person (with ب of the pers.) 303¹, مَعْصَلَةٌ
الْتَمَتِ said of a she-camel 339⁶, hence مَعْصَلَةٌ misfortune 302¹⁶
646¹⁶, pl. مَعْصَلَاتُ 346⁷
- تَعَصَّلَ to become siney (said of the limbs) 111⁷
- أَعْصَلَ most siney 855¹² (as var.)
- عَصِبَ. عَصِبَ fatigue, exhaustion (in a camel) 953⁵ (as var.)

- عَضَفَ. عَضَفَ i. *to begin afresh, renew a contest* (acc.) 575¹⁰ 598⁸ 871⁴: *to attack afresh* (with ل of the pers.) 871¹³
- عَضْفٌ (pl. of عَضْفٌ) *generous, munificent* 664¹⁶
- عَاضِفٌ *bending the neck* (epith. of a gazelle) 618³, pl. عَاضِفٌ 813: *recurring, beginning afresh* عَاضِفَ الْخُرُوبِ 871⁴
- عَضِيفَةٌ see 565¹²
- مُعَضِفٌ *one who returns to the attack* 575¹⁰
- مُعَضْفٌ *bent, curved* 565¹⁰
- عَضِلٌ. عِطْلٌ *lofty* 186¹⁰ 224¹³
- مِعَاطِلٌ (no singular) *those parts of the body which are uncovered* 630¹⁸
- عَطِنٌ. اَعْطِنَ *to be allowed to remain at the watering-place or to return to it* (said of camels) 55¹⁶
- عَطَوٌ. عَاطَا u. *to stretch out the neck* (with ب) 136¹³, partic. pl. fem. عَاطٍ *stretching the neck* 423¹⁵
- اَعْطَى with ب of the object 839⁴, with acc. of the person and ب of the thing 757⁶ (see s. v. خَرَّمَ) 809⁷, يَعْضُوكُمْ بِاَيْدِيهِمْ *till they surrender to you* 1088¹²: applied to a wife (with acc. of the husband) 650¹⁶, cf. 691¹³
- عَاطَا (= اَعْطَا) 618⁶: du. *double pay* (given to soldiers) 1090¹³
- عَطِلٌ. تَعَاظَلٌ *to cling to one another* (said of dogs) 797¹, partic. pl. fem. 773¹⁵: *metaph. to compete with one another* 581¹
- عِطَالٌ (= مُعَاظَلَةٌ) 279³: for حِرَاطٌ عِطَالٌ see 179¹²
- عِطَالِي (pl. of عِطَالٌ) — يَوْمُ الْعِطَالِي the name of a well-known battle 580¹⁷ seq., also 74¹ 585¹ 586⁸
- عِشْمٌ. تَعَاظَمٌ *to compete with one another* 11⁵ 997¹⁰: *to appear dangerous* 498²⁰

- عظم ^{٥٥٥} *the greater part* 405⁵
- معظم ^{٥٥٥} *a difficult enterprise* 54⁵ 765⁴
- عوى . عوى see under عوى
- عفج . عَفَجَ (pl. of عَفَجَ) *intestines* 692³ 734⁵
- عفر . عَفَّرَ i. *to stain with dust* 241² 242²⁰ 795¹¹ 1037⁵
 عَفَّرَ intrans. *to roll oneself in the dust* 1000⁷
- اعتفر ^{٥٥٥} *to seize, appropriate (with acc.)* 515⁵
 عفر see 795¹⁴ 1000⁹
- عفر ^{٥٥٥} *a kind of wood of which fire-sticks were made* 64¹⁴
 اعفر ^{٥٥٥} *reddish-brown (epith. of an antelope)* 621⁶, pl. عَفَر 755¹⁰
- يعفر ^{٥٥٥} *a kind of antelope* 923²
- عفف . عَفَّ i. *to keep aloof from a person (with عن)* 986¹²
 عَفَّ — عَفَّ ^{٥٥٥} *his unselfish conduct* 58¹⁹ (= 785¹), cf. Lisan V 111²⁰
- عفل . عَفَلَ (= عَجَلَ) 221¹⁸
 عَفَلَة ^{٥٥٥} 261⁸ (as var.), see foot-note
- عفلاء ^{٥٥٥} *a woman suffering from hernia (عَفَلَاء)* 524⁸
- عفلق . عَفْلَقَ (قَرَجَ واسع = عَفْلَقَ) see 261 notes ²
- عفن . عَفِنَ *to become rotten* 672¹⁷
- عفو . عَفَى *to efface the memory of a thing (with على)* 1042¹⁶
 اعفى ^{٥٥٥} *to spare, deal gently with a beast (acc.)* 306⁹
 اعتقى ^{٥٥٥} *to seek food (said of wild animals)* 196¹⁰, *to devour (with acc.)* 1018¹⁶, partic. applied to men 563¹⁴
- عفور ^{٥٥٥} *the first run of a horse* 43¹⁵ 418¹⁵

عَاف *seeking food*, عَافِي أَنْطَرِ 195¹⁵, pl. عَافِيَت 603³ 763⁴

عَقَوْتُ (pl. of عَقْوَة) *choicest portions of water* 496²⁰

أَعْقَوُ (pl. of عَقْو or عَقَو) *young asses* 627¹⁶ 712⁶

عَقِبَ. عَقَبَ to *do something a second time* 20¹⁸; to *bind a lance with sinews* (عَقَبَ) 235⁵

أَعْقَبَ to *allow a person to take his turn in doing something (with acc. of the pers.)* 66¹³; to *give something to a person as a compensation for something else (with 2 acc.'s and مِنْ)* 411⁸

عَقِبَ the *second run of a horse* 43¹⁵ 247³ عَقِبَ عَقِبَ عَقِبَ عَقِبَ

عَقَابُ a *banner* 437⁸ 666¹² (?) 972¹⁰ 1024¹⁹ (?) 1037⁹, pl. عَقَابَان 148⁹

مَنْعَقَبُ one who *searches carefully* (?) 947²

يَعْقَابُ (?) 691 notes³ — var. الْعَرَقَابُ in Hell loc. cit.

عَقِبَلُ. عَقَابِلُ (= عَقَابِيلُ, said to be a pl. of عَقْبِيلُ or عَقْبُونَة) the *after-effects of a malady* 632⁴

عَقَدَ. عَقَدَ i. to *fix one's mind on a thing* (?), with acc. 544²

أَعْتَقَدَ to *obtain an assurance from some one (with عَلَى)* 727⁵

عَقْدُ the *use of the fingers to express numbers* 199⁶

عَقْدُ a *twist (in the veins)* 844¹⁵

عَقْدَة (= ضِفْرَة q. v.) 73¹³

عَاكِدَة عَاكِدَاتُ الْعَرَائِمِ fixed *resolutions* 344⁷; عَوَائِدُ (= عَوَائِفُ q. v.) epith. of gazelles 8¹⁴

عَقِيدُ an *ally* 410¹⁴

أَعْقَدُ a *dog that walks with his tail over his back* 801²

مَعْقِدُ that *part of the neck where a necklace is fastened* 630¹⁸ (see 433¹²), pl. مَعَادِدُ 986³ (as var.)

- عَقَرَ. عَقَرَ i. *to stop, arrest the progress of some one* (with ب) 216⁵
- عَاقَرَ *to compete with some one* (acc.) *in slaughtering camels* 626³ 941⁹
999¹⁴, masd. مُعَاقَرَةٌ 413¹⁸ seq. (= 1070⁷) 941¹² 999¹⁵, كِتَابُ الْمُعَاقَرَاتِ mentioned by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 414²
- عَوَّرَ rape 341¹³ 593² 596² 708¹⁵ 778² 845⁶ 936¹¹: *a compensation paid for a rape* 251⁹ 398⁸ 593⁸ 1001²
- عَقَارٌ — دَارُ الْعَقَارِ see Index IV
- عَقُورٌ one who is wounded 15²
- عَقِيرَةٌ victim 93⁴ 196¹² 596²: *the voice of a singer* 308¹⁶ 884² (?)
- مَعْقَرٌ mangled, grievously wounded 997⁵ (var. الْمُعَقَّرُ)
- مَعْقَارٌ (pl. of مَعْقَرٌ) men who slaughter camels 953³ (= 418¹⁸)
- عَقَلَ. عَقَلَ i. trans. *to tie up the leg of a camel* (acc.) 88² 661¹⁰: intrans. *to shrink* (said of the shade at noon) 8¹¹, *to seek refuge* (with إِلَى) 92¹, pass. used impersonally 188¹¹
- أَعْتَقَلَ *to tie up an animal* 1047¹², partic. used metaphorically 296¹³
- عَقْلٌ a cord for tying an animal 88⁴, worn by a man round his waist 1043², du. 661¹⁰, pl. عَقْلٌ 662⁹
- عَقِيلَةٌ the noblest woman of a tribe 473¹¹ (= 703⁴) 598⁵ 806¹⁵, pl. عَقَائِلُ 605¹²
- مَعْقِلٌ refuge, means of escape (applied both to persons and to things) 10⁵ 224⁶ 603¹⁴ 636¹⁷ 1024¹⁸, pl. مَعَقِلٌ 196⁹ 274¹⁶ 278¹⁰ 603¹⁴ 622⁶ 636¹⁷ 649⁵ 970¹⁶
- مَعْقِلٌ (pl. of مَعْقِلٌ) camels given as a compensation for murder 613⁵
- عَكَبَسَ. عَكَبَسَ see 51¹⁷
- عَكَرَ. اُتْكَرَ *to be filled with tumult* (said of a battle-field) 666⁶

- عَكْر retreat, withdrawal 1043¹⁰
- عَكْر numerous (said of camels) 1079⁹
- عَكْس. عَكَسَ a certain mode of tying camels, see 756⁹ seq.
- مَعْكُوسَةٌ camels tied up 756⁶
- عَكْظ. عَكْظِي عَرَبِي 316¹³
- عَكَك. عَكَتْ see 712 notes³
- عَكُوكَ hard (said of the ground) 840⁶
- عَكَل. عَكَلَ to be tied up (said of camels) 190¹
- عَكَم. اَعْتَمَ to load camels (absol.) 1059⁹
- عَمَ load, du. عَمَيَّ عَمْرَ like two bundles borne by an ass 20²
- عَكَمِس. عَمِسَ see 51¹⁷ (read وَعَكَمِسَ وَعَكَمِسَ)
- عَكِن. عَكَنَ ibid.
- عَلَب. عَلَبَ to scar 122³
- عَلَبَ a scar 122⁴ (as var.) 933¹⁵, pl. عَلُوبَ 826³
- عَلْبَةٌ a milk-pail 333⁶ 447⁹, pl. عَلَابَ 10¹⁶ 447⁸ 1020⁸
- عَلَابَ a mark branded on an animal 451⁶
- مَعْلُوبَ a sword bound with a tendon (عَلِيَاءَ) 80⁷ (= 768⁹)
- عَلَتْ. عَلَتْ i. see عَلَتْ
- مُعْتَلِّتٌ see مُعْتَلِّتٌ
- عَلَج. عَلَجَ to expose oneself to a thing (acc.) 950¹⁵
- عَلَجَ (pl. of عَلَجَةٌ) foreign women 322⁴ 1068⁷
- مُعْتَلِّثٌ thick, strong 682¹¹
- مُعْتَلِّجٌ an accumulation of sand-hills 166¹

عَلِدَ. عَلِيدٌ ⁹⁰⁰ huge (epith. of a mountain) 609³, see also 916 notes ²

عَلِيدٌ see 916¹¹ seq.

عَلْنَى a kind of shrub (which when burnt produces much smoke) 102¹

عَلَذَ. عَلِذٌ (= عَلِذٌ) 916¹⁰

عَلَطَ. عَلُطٌ (= عَطُطٌ) bare (said of a beast without a saddle) 184⁶

عَلَقَ. عَلَقَ u. to allow one's camels to eat the leaves of trees (with acc. of the trees) 48¹⁸ (= 783¹)

عَلَقَ to be encumbered with a thing (acc.) 838¹²: to be suspended from a thing (acc.) 1010¹³

عَلَّقَ to be responsible for a thing, مَعْلَقٌ 1082⁵ (text doubtful)

أَعْلَقَ to effect a capture (said of one who lays a trap) 682¹³

عَلَّقَ صَنِ see under صَنِ

عَلَقَ fastened to something (with ب) 304¹

عَلَائِقُ (pl. of عِلَاقَةٌ) bonds of affection 61¹⁰

مَعَالِيقُ (pl. of مَعْلَقٌ) small milk-pails 786⁶

مَعَالِيقُ (pl. of مَعْلَقٌ) things that hang upon a beast of burden 217⁴

عَلَكَ. عَلَكَ u. to gnaw, chew 998¹⁰

عَلَلَ. عَلَلٌ (= لَعَلٌ) 322¹¹ 334¹⁰

عَلَّلَ to offer a thing repeatedly to a person (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the thing) 775², pass. (with ب) 619¹⁴

عَلَانَةٌ the remainder of a thing 25¹⁷: the second run of a horse 163⁷
387¹ 936² 942⁸, pl. عَلَالَتٌ 943⁵

تَعَلَّلَ talk, conversation 667⁸

علم. أَعْلَمَ to wear a badge (especially in battle) 647¹² seq., partic. 43¹²

601⁴ 747³ 938¹⁴ 993⁵

عَلَمَ mountain country (opp. to سَيِّئٌ) 471²⁰, pl. أَعْلَامٌ mountains 262⁸

مَعْلَمٌ a place where there are way-marks 55⁹, a well-known place 63⁸ 64¹²:

pl. مَعَالِمٌ traces of encampments 866¹¹

مُتَعَالِمٌ well-known, familiar to a number of persons مُتَعَالِمٌ الشَّقَرِ 879⁷

(sic leg.)

علن. اسْتَعْلَنَ to become manifest 70²

عله. عَلَّانٌ frantic 896⁹

علو. عَلَا u. with acc. and ب 710², with 2 acc.'s 193³ 274¹⁶ 700¹⁶

عَلِيَ لَا عَلِيَّتْ — as an imprecation 544⁵

عُولِيَ to be raised, lifted (said of a saddle) 756¹⁵

أَعْلَى intrans. to ascend (?) 657²⁰

تَعَلَّى to recover from sickness 1046⁸, see also 338 notes⁵

تَعَالَى to rise (said of the dawn) 49¹¹ (= 783¹⁰) 551⁴ (as var.): to mount a horse (with على) 50¹¹: to come 197⁶ 700³ 763¹⁶

أَعْتَلَى to ascend (with acc.) 699⁶

عُلِيَ eminence, nobility 692¹¹ 757¹ 806¹⁵

عَالِيَّةٌ, pl. عَالِيَّاتٌ high ground 1043⁴: pl. عَوَالٍ lance-heads 45¹¹ 944¹⁰ 1019⁷, tops of trees 902⁸ (as var.)

عَلَاةٌ anvil 708¹ 767¹⁰ 801¹² 1033⁸, metaph. a strong she-camel 55⁸

عَلَاةٌ eminence 699⁴ (var. الْعَلَاةُ)

مَعَالَاةٌ id. 758⁴, pl. مَعَالٍ 758¹ (see 758⁴)

علود. see under علد

- على. عَلَى to the exclusion of.... 466¹⁵ 700¹⁵ 871¹⁶
- عبد. عَبَدَ i. to cause pain to a person, partic. 985⁶
- عَبَدَ, maṣd. عَمَدَ, see 985⁷
- عَمَدٌ pillar, construed as fem. 352¹
- الْعَمُودُ the dawn 1007²
- عَمِيدٌ metaph. the chief of a tribe 572³: coll. supporters (?) 836¹⁰
- عمر. عَمَرَ u. to frequent a place (acc.) 995¹⁴, metaph. to devote oneself to a thing 988¹³
- عَمَّارٌ (pl. of عَامِرٌ) pilgrims 855⁹
- عِمَارَةٌ a large clan 326⁹ 615¹²
- عُمُورٌ (pl. of عَمْرٌ) duration 539⁸
- أَعْمَارٌ (pl. of the same) vital powers 878¹
- عَمْرَدٌ عَمْرَدٌ far-stretching (said of a plain) 480¹¹: swift (said of a wolf) 486⁵
- عَمَسٌ عَمَسَ dark, gloomy (epith. of a day of battle) 955¹⁰
- عمق. عَمِيقٌ deep 226⁵ (as var.)
- عَمِيقٌ id. 228¹⁷
- مَعَمِيقٌ id. 1046¹²
- مَنْعِيقٌ id. 915 notes³ (as var.)
- عمل. عَمَلَةٌ wages 434¹⁵
- مَعْمَلٌ trodden, frequented (said of a path) 205⁵ 222¹⁸
- مُسْتَعْمَلَاتٌ hard-worked camels 427¹¹
- يَعْمَلَاتٌ id. 345⁵
- عمم. عَمَّمَ to invest with a turban, metaph. to strike on the head with a sword (with 2 acc.'s) 364¹⁸

- تَعَمَّ to behave as a kinsman (?) 595¹⁵
- أَعْتَمَّ to put a thing on as a turban, maṣd. used metaphorically 1008¹⁴
- عَامَّةٌ (= كُرٌّ) 428¹⁹
- عَمِيمٌ full-grown (said of herbage) 514⁵
- مَعَمٌ nobly born on the father's side 188⁷ 225⁸
- عَمِيَ to become unrecognisable (with عَمَى) 697¹⁴, hence to become doubtful 660⁹
- عَمَى blindness, ignorance 18⁹ 913¹³
- عَمٌ blind, i. e. regardless (with عَنِ) 906¹²
- عَمَاءٌ a thin cloud 629⁶
- عَمَائَةٌ folly 127¹⁵
- عَمِيَّةٌ id. 980¹³
- عَنِ on my left side 178¹⁶, عَنْ كَلَيْبٍ so as to avoid (descent from) Kulaib 383⁴ (= 753⁴ 774⁹): حَلَلْتُ عَنْهَا I halted at a little distance from her 436¹⁷
- عَنْبٌ see 170⁹
- عَنْبِلٌ (= بَقْرٌ) 231¹ 261¹, see also 170⁹
- عَنْتٌ injury 953⁵ (as var.)
- عَنْدٌ u. see 987¹²: عَانَدٌ flowing (said of a vein cut open), ذَاتُ عَانَدٍ causing a vein to flow (epith. of a lance-thrust) 987⁹, pl. عُنْدٌ flowing veins 493³ (? as var.) 494¹, عَوَانَدٌ id. 591⁹
- عِنَادٌ opposition, contest 492¹⁶
- عِنْدِمٌ a red dye (to which blood is compared) 585¹²
- عَنَزٌ going aside, marching apart from others 227⁷

- عَسَّ. عَسَّ a strong she-camel 134 notes² (as var.) 503¹ 754¹⁵
- عَاسَّ an elderly unmarried woman 27²
- عَصِر. عَصِر coll. kinsmen 998⁴
- عَنَف. عَنَف to be rude 577¹³
- عَنَف ta be treated rudely 564⁴
- عَنِيف unskilful, clumsy 419¹, pl. عَنَف 16⁷
- أَعْنَف id. 590⁸
- عَنْق. عَنْقَ the hair of the lower lip 440¹⁴ (= 1053¹¹)
- عَنْق. عَنْق a kind of quick pace (in speaking of camels and horses) 11⁴ 49¹⁶
(= 783¹⁵)
- أَعْنَق (pl. of عَنْق) necks, metaph. verses carried from place to place
(as the necks of camels are turned by the riders) 795¹⁶ 880²
- عَنِ. عَنِ — عَنِ see 52¹³
- عَان. عَان — عَانِ limited partnership 1018¹: pl. أَعْنَة rudders of
ships 354¹⁶
- عَو. عَو to be troubled about a thing (with ب) 499³, masd. عَوَّ 666⁴
- عَوَّى to make much of a person (?) 515⁶
- تَعَنَّى to exert oneself 745¹⁵ 774⁵ (= 62¹¹), to toil along (said of a
traveller) 746³, to strive after a thing (acc.) 827³, with لى 1014⁴
- عَان a slave (?) 170¹¹, a prisoner 652⁵ 843⁹ 943⁶, pl. عَانَة 18¹⁴ 771⁸
- عَنِية a kind of paste for smearing mangy camels 330² 406⁷
- عُرَان the address of a letter 976¹
- مَعْنَى preoccupied, anxious 501⁴
- مَعْنَى id. 572¹⁴ (= 774¹¹)

- المُعَيَّ a name given by al-Farazdaq to one of his couplets 774⁷
- عَجج. عَوْجَجِيّ a long-necked camel 804⁷
- عَيد. تَعَيَّدَ to inspect (with acc.) 471⁹
- تَعَاقَدَ to pay attention to a thing (acc.), maṣd. 498⁴
- اِسْتَعَيَّدَ to make a person responsible for something (with acc. of the pers. and مِّن of the thing) 350¹⁶: to impose a condition in the case of a person (with مِّن of the pers.) 817⁴
- عَيْدٌ bond of marriage 804⁹
- عَيم. عَيَامٌ (pl. of عَيْمٌ) strong camels 756¹⁵
- عَج. عِجْ ivory 164⁶: coll. bracelets of ivory or tortoise-shell 62⁴ 755¹⁵
- عَوَجَ (pl. of عَوْجٌ) bending, اَعْوَجَ 822³: variable, inconstant 921³
- اَعْرَجِيَّةٌ coll. horses descended from the stallion A'waj 30¹² 329⁴, pl. اَعْرَجِيَّاتٌ 16⁵
- عَوَد. عَادَ u. to recur (said of maladies, etc.) 632⁴ (cf. عَائِد 981⁶), with acc. of the patient 847⁷: to confer a favour (with ب) 220¹⁶ (as var.)
- تَعَوَّدَ to adopt a thing (acc.) as a custom 310¹⁵ 485¹³
- تَعَاوَدُوا السَّلَاحَ — each party seized their arms afresh 739⁴
- اِعْتَادَ to visit a place (acc.) frequently 981¹, مَعْتَادٌ ever recurring 981⁶
- عَوْدٌ subst. return, رَجَعَ عَوْدًا عَلَى يَدَيْهِ he returned as he came 85³, the conferring of a favour (?) 96³: adj. old, جَمَلٌ عَوْدٌ 661¹¹ (also without جَمَلٌ 217¹⁵), حَسَبَ عَوْدٌ 622⁵
- عَوْدٌ wood, metaph. character, inherited qualities 931¹⁵, pl. عِيدَانٌ 260³ (see under اِعْتَصَرَ): pl. اَعْوَادٌ pulpits 1013¹⁶
- عَائِيّ ancient 64¹², of ancient race 376¹⁶ (text doubtful), an ancient building 402¹⁶ 498¹⁷ 757⁹

- عَادِيَّةٌ *ancient renown* 185⁸ 745¹² 1036¹², *an ancient building* 289⁸ 689¹²
- عَوَاتِدُ (pl. of عَائِدَةٌ) *women who visit the sick* 444¹⁴, used ironically 196¹⁰
- عَوْدٌ. تَعَوَّدُ used impersonally 725¹⁴
- عَائِدٌ *a female that has recently given birth* (said of an animal) 706¹⁵,
pl. عَوْدٌ (said of women) 275² 765² 872¹²
- عَوَّرَ. عَرَّ *α. to become blind* (said of an eye) 769¹⁶; *u. to render blind of one eye* 769¹⁷
- مَعِيرٌ, (مَتَعِيرٌ and مَعِيرٌ) *to be driven away, repulsed* 940¹⁰ (read مَعِيرٌ and مَتَعِيرٌ)
1002¹⁵: مَعِيرٌ *stopped up* (said of a well) 957⁶ 1022¹⁰
- تَعَادَرٌ *to strike alternately* (with acc.) 362¹⁰ 457³ (= 1077⁸)
- عَائِدَةٌ — عَائِدَةٌ أَنْعَمَتِيْنِ *a large number of camels* 315¹
- عَوَارٌ subst. *dust in the eyes* (syn. قَدَحَى) 869²; adj. *cowardly* 195¹⁰
- عَرَّ *injury* 944², *disgrace, scandal* 963³
- مَعِيرٌ *suffering injury* 950⁸
- عَوَسٌ. عَائِسٌ see 813⁴
- عَوَعُو. مَعَاعٌ *one who utters the cry عَا or عَوَ* (in driving sheep) 786¹³, *maad*.
مَعَاعًا 786¹⁴
- عَوَفٌ. عَوَفٌ *state, condition* 39¹⁰
- عَائِفٌ see under عَيْفٌ
- عَوَيْتَ. عَاَيْ *u. to hinder* 1082⁶
- عَوَائِفُ (pl. of عَائِفَةٌ) *accidents, mischances* 779¹⁸
- عَوِلَ. عَوَّلَ *to ask a person for something* (with عَلَى of the pers. and بِ of the thing) 415²⁰, مَعَوْلٌ *a cry for help* 401¹⁸ (cf. 508¹⁸ seq.)
- عَوَّلٌ عَوَّلٌ *a loud cry* 1045⁸

- عَتَلٌ see 813⁴
- مُعِيلٌ *a mourning woman* 53¹⁴
- عَوِمٌ (pl. of عَائِمَةٌ) *swimming* (said of the stars) 391¹⁴, see "Additions and Corrections"
- عَوِنٌ *to enable a person to acquire something* (with acc. of the pers. and عِلْيَ of the thing) 466¹⁷
- اِسْتَعَانٌ *to seek to acquire* (with عِلْيَ) 645⁸ i. e. "may they never seek to acquire hearing and sight!"
- عَوَانٌ applied to a woman 483⁷ 925¹⁰ (opp. to يَكْرُ), to a want (حَاجَةٌ) 618⁷, pl. عَوْنٌ (opp. to اِنْكَارٌ) 856⁹
- عَائِئٌ *a herd of asses* 465⁶ 627¹⁶ 712⁰ (on the meaning of this word, see Nöldeke in the Z. D. M. G. XL 168)
- عَوِيٌ I. *to howl* 35¹⁰ (= 1016⁶) 62⁶ 279³ 523⁹ (= 908¹⁶) 524¹ (= 908¹⁸), maṣd. عَوَا 523¹⁶ 524¹³, partic. عَاوٍ 62⁶ 1015¹⁰ du. 922⁸
- تَعَاوَى *to howl to one another* (said of dogs) 1071¹⁷ 1072²
- اِسْتَعْوَى *to summon* (with acc.) 240³
- عَيْدٌ *to act unjustly*, اَلْمُتَعَيْدُونَ 253⁹ (as var.)
- عَيْدَانٌ coll. *tall palm-trees* 890⁴
- عَمِرٌ *an ass* (as the bearer of a burden) 20², metaph. 842⁹, pl. اَعْيَارٌ 325¹³ 874² 1042⁵
- عَيْسَاءٌ *a light-coloured she-camel* 306², pl. عَيْسٍ 134⁵ 272⁵ 1012¹⁵ 1042⁵ 1083⁷
- عَيْصٌ *a thicket*, metaph. *a race, a tribe* 64¹⁶ 115¹⁸, 898¹⁰, pl. عَيْصَانٌ 898¹⁰: *distress, adversity* (ف) 672⁵
- عَيْطٌ اِعْتَاطٌ see 29¹³

- عِظٌ ^{high} (said of a mountain) 278¹⁰, of a camel 705⁵, fem. عِظَاء
 ibid., pl. عِظٌ ^{lordly, majestic} (said of men) 29¹⁰, عِظٌ ^{with}
 outstretched necks (= بَاعَدِي عِظٌ) 705²
- عِيف. عَافَ I. to augur 502², عَافٌ an augur 190¹⁵ 502²
- عِيل. عِيلَ intrans. to become poor 586⁵
- عِيلٌ see under عِل
- عِيَالٌ (pl. of عِيَالٌ) women and children 420⁴
- عِيْلٌ one who has a large family to support 314¹⁷
- عِم. عَامَ a. or I. — آم وَعَامٌ as an imprecation 925⁵
- عَامٌ to deprive of milk (object understood) 586⁵
- عِين. عَيْنٌ to discover the apertures in a skin-bottle (with acc.) 433¹: مَعِينٌ
 speckled (said of a garment) 734¹⁵
- عِنَانٌ to act as a spy (عَيْنٌ) 405⁷, to spy out a place (acc.) 148⁶
- عَيْنٌ — اَنْعَيْنِ the evil eye 190⁴ (cf. 234¹¹): اَنْعَيْنِ I would give
 my eyes for... 825⁹ (variants اَنْعَيْنِ and اَنْعَيْنِ): pl. اَنْعَيْنِ in
 the phrase اَنْعَيْنِ themselves i. e. the very same camels 92¹⁹
 (= اَنْعَيْنِ 93¹)
- عِيَانٌ adv. in ready money (said of a payment) 742⁵, cf. اَغَانِي Aghani
 VII 187²²
- عِيْنٌ fresh (said of water) 646⁷
- عِيْنٌ unlucky 907⁷
- عِي. عِيٌ imperf. اَنْعِي to be ambiguous (with عِي of the person) 381⁵ —
 the gloss in Hell loc. cit. explains مَا اَدْرِي لَا اَنْعِي
 هُوَ لَا تَعْتَلَّ عَلِيٌّ
- اَعِي. اَعِي to be more than a match for a person (with عِي) 471¹: to be out
 of reach (with عِي) 824⁵

ع

- غيب. ^{عَبَّ} i. *to come to an end* 1034¹¹
- ^{عَبَّ} *end, result* 16¹³ 541¹⁵ 743³: ^{عَبَّ} غَدَاةُ الْغَيْبِ *on the morning of the second day* (?) 765³: pl. ^{عَبَّ} أَغْبَابٌ in the phrase سَارَ أَغْبَابًا *to perform journeys of two days* 149⁹
- ^{عَبَّ} *result* 453⁹ (= 1074⁵)
- غمر. ^{غَمَّرَ} *to be covered with dust* 138⁹ 810⁷, *to be darkened by dust-clouds* 560³ 693⁷
- ^{غَمَّرَ} *left childless* (said of a woman) 586¹⁴ (var. ^{غَمَّرَ}): coll. *survivors, the last remnant of a tribe* 587⁸
- ^{غَمَّرَ} see 45⁹
- ^{غَمَّرَ} see 42¹¹
- ^{غَمَّرَ} (pl. of ^{غَمَّرَ}) *remainder of milk left in the udder of a she-camel* 1042⁸
- ^{غَمَّرَ} *a dust-cloud* 498⁸
- ^{غَمَّرَ} *years of drought* 347¹⁰
- غبط. ^{غَبَطَ} i. *to think a person fortunate* (with acc.) 65⁹
- ^{غَبَطَ} (pl. of ^{غَبَطَ}) *water-courses* 314⁹
- غبن. ^{غَبَنَ} *deception, disappointment* 818⁸, ^{غَبَنًا} adv. *rainily* 1026²
- ^{غَبَنَ} (pl. of ^{غَبَنَ}) *groins, of human beings* 35³ 444¹, *of camels* 246⁴
- غبو. ^{غَبِيَ} *stupid* 305¹⁰
- غبي. ^{غَبِيَ} *a shower of rain* 290¹³, pl. ^{غَبِيَاتٌ} 866⁷
- غثر. ^{غَثَرَ} *scum carried by a torrent* 170¹⁴ 513¹¹ 626¹¹, metaph. *camp-followers, vagabonds* 657⁵

- غدد. ^٢مُغِدّ a camel seized with pestilence (غَدْدٌ) 416¹⁷ 863¹⁴
- غدر. تَغْدَرُ to lag behind 994¹⁴
- غَدْرٌ a stretch of land abounding in holes (?) 338⁶
- غُدْرٌ (pl. of غَادِرٌ) treacherous 463¹³
- غَدِيرٌ a plaited tress of hair, du. 547⁷, pl. غَدَائِرُ 1062¹⁵
- غدف. غَدَفَ u. see 293¹⁶
- مُغْدِفٌ one who covers himself with a veil (?) 593¹⁴
- غدفل. غَدَفَلٌ adj. hanging loosely 231¹
- غديق. غَوَادِقُ (pl. of غَادِقَةٌ) streaming rain-clouds 780³
- غدو. غَادَى to attack in the morning, with 2 acc.s يُغَادُونِيهِمُ الْقِتْلَ 470⁹ of.
412 notes⁹
- غَادِبَةٌ coll. birds that fly forth in the morning 618¹⁷
- غَدَوِيٌّ see غَدَوِيٌّ
- غذن. مَغَذَّ marching quickly 1092⁹
- غذو. (الَّذِي يُقْرِفُ بَوْنَهُ) غَدَوَانٌ epith. of a he-ass or a male antelope
280⁴ seq.
- غَدَوِيٌّ foetus (of an animal) 280¹³ (var. غَدَوِيٌّ)
- غرب. غَرَبَ — سَارَ غَرْبًا to travel westward 841⁵; pl. غُرُوبٌ the sharp edges of
the teeth 499⁶ 551⁵; buckets i. e. showers of rain 636¹, floods of
tears 979¹³
- صَغِيرُ الْغَرَبِ the mud round a cistern 234¹; a leathern bucket (?)
1070¹⁴ (var. صَعِيفُ الْكَرْبِ 418¹⁰)
- غَرَبَةٌ a distant journey 134¹⁰; distance 825⁹
- غَوَارِبُ (pl. of غَارِبٌ) crests of waves 467⁶ (as var.) 777¹⁶; the part

between the hump and the neck (in a camel) 814¹¹: travellers,
i. e. poems carried from place to place 477¹⁷

غُرَابٌ du. the two lower extremities of the haunches (in a camel) 325⁶,
see 37⁸ 71¹⁸: pl. أَغْرَابٌ ravens, الْعَرَبُ أَغْرِبَةُ Arabs with negro blood
in their veins 372⁵ seq.

غَرِيبَةٌ an original poem (i. e. a poem composed for the occasion) 62⁸
63⁷, pl. غُرَائِبٌ 63⁸ 651¹⁴ (as var.)

غَرِيبٌ vile, contemptible 715⁸

غَرَتْ (fem. of غَرَّ) famished (epith. of a lioness) 822⁴

غَرَاثُ (pl. of غَرَّانٌ) said of camels 228⁹

غَرَدَ to coo 479¹

تَغْرِيدٌ the humming of flies 636⁹

مَغْرُودٌ, pl. مَغَارِيدُ, see 162⁷ seq.

غَرَّ u. to induce some one to attack something (with acc. and ب) 261¹¹ 827¹

غَرَّ 333² — read غَرَّحَا q. v.

أَغْتَرَّ to take by surprise (with acc.) 227⁸, to circumvent 1091¹³

غَرَارٌ lack of milk 252¹⁰

غَرِيبٌ simple-minded, guileless 538³, غَرِيبَةٌ (يَوْمٌ غَرِيبٌ (= غَرِيبَةٌ وَهْيٌ غَرِيبَةٌ) i. e. there are some days when she seems guileless 822⁴

أَغْرٌ bright, epith. of the teeth 270⁸, of an illustrious person 696¹⁰ 798¹³
(= 397⁹) 991⁹ 995⁶, of a victory 939⁸, pl. غَرٌّ of poems 477¹⁰, and
غَرَّانٌ of faces 1078¹⁶

أَغْرَارٌ (pl. of غَرٌّ) simple-minded 867¹⁰

غَرَزَ to abstain from milking a she-camel (acc.) 333² — read غَرَّحَا and
see "Additions and Corrections": pass. to be stitched, fastened 634¹

- اِفْتَرَزَ to put the foot into the stirrup 735¹
- غرض. غَرَضَ to be weary, disgusted 103⁴
- غَرَضَ see 6⁶
- غُرُوصُ (pl. of غَرَضَ) the fore-girths of camels 272⁵ 347⁶
- غرضف. غُرُوفَ the cartilage of the nose 917¹⁴
- غرف. اِفْتَرَفَ to draw water 465¹⁶
- غَرَفِيذَ a kind of skin-bottle 531⁸
- غرف. اِسْتَغْرَفَ to overwhelm 643¹⁵
- اَغْرُودَ to brim with tears (said of the eyes) 168¹⁴, مَغْرُودَتَ tearful eyes 345¹⁵
- غَرَقَ — قَلَى غَرَقَ rubbish that has fallen into the water 176¹² (text doubtful)
- غرقد. غَرَقَدَ a plant which was used as fuel 480¹³ 787⁹
- غزل. غَزَلَ see 100¹²
- اَغْرَلُ uncircumcised 231³ (as var.) 669¹⁰ 828¹⁴, pl. غُرْلَانُ 892³ (as var.)
- غرم. غَرَمَ disaster 41⁷ 933¹⁴, grief, passion 1005¹¹
- غَرِمَ a debtor 345⁸ 382¹⁴ 390¹¹ 426¹³ 789¹⁷
- مغرم. id. 1046¹⁴
- غرميل. غَرَمِيلَ used in speaking of a woman 917⁶
- غرن. غَرِنَ see 100¹¹
- غرنف. غَرَانِيفَ epith. of heroes 818¹⁴
- غرو. غَرَى see 29⁴
- غزر. اَغْزَرَ to produce much (said of a poet) 1048¹⁰

- غَرَارٌ^٥ (pl. of غَرِيرٌ^٥) *animals that produce much milk* 816⁷ 876⁸
- غَرْلٌ. مَغْرِلٌ^٥ *a female antelope accompanied by her fawn* 212⁸ 617¹⁶ 631¹⁴
- غَزُو. اِغْتَزَى to raid (with acc.) 53⁴ (= 785¹²)
- غَزَى^٩ (pl. of غَازٍ^٩) *raiders*, رَجَعَ اِغْتَزَى^٩ 289¹⁷
- غَسَلٌ. غَسْلٌ *washing-mixture* 132⁸ 137² 162¹⁶ 163⁵ 397⁴
- غَسُولٌ *water for washing* 132⁶
- غَشَشٌ. غَشٌ^٩ *guile* 622²
- غَشَاشٌ^٥ *subst. haste, a thing done hastily* 160¹⁵; *adj. scanty* (said of sleep) 825⁶
- أَغَشٌ^٩ *most guileful* 946¹⁴
- غَشَمٌ. غَوَاشِمٌ^٥ (pl. of غَاشِمَةٌ^٥) *doing violence* (epith. of spears) 748¹² — variants
الغَوَاشِمِ and الغَوَاشِمِ
- غَشِيمٌ^٥ *violent, high-handed* 97⁸ 742⁶ 748¹⁵ 1046¹⁴; *disastrous* 1067⁷
- غَشِمٌ. تَغَشَمٌ^٥ *to act unjustly* 744⁶
- غَشِمَشَمٌ^٥. غَشَمَشَمٌ^٥ *harsh, violent* 355⁴
- غَشَى. غَشَى to cast oneself upon an object (acc.) 355⁴ 823¹⁵, to attack 1075¹⁸
1094¹⁷, to mount hills (acc.) 868¹⁴
- غَوَاشٍ (pl. of غَاشِيَةٌ^٥) *epith. of bows or spears* 98¹¹ (= 422⁸ 1072¹³):
misfortunes 122⁶
- غَصَبٌ. غَصَبًا^٥ *adv. perforce* 425² 652¹¹ 1017³ 1033¹²
- اِغْتَصَبًا^٥ *id.* 437 notes² (as var.)
- غَصِرٌ. غَصَارَةٌ^٥ *luxury* 724¹³
- غَصْرٌ. غَصْرٌ^٥ *a kind of coarse grass* 1062¹⁸
- غَضَضٌ. غَضٌ^٩ *moist* (said of herbago) 514¹

غَضَبٌ abasement, humiliation 1083³

تَغَضُّصٌ see 6⁶

غَضِفَ. تَغَضَّفَ to show favour (absol.) 568¹⁷: to bulge out (said of the coating of a ruined well) 857⁵

غَضِيفٌ massive (epith. of a lion) 736¹⁶

غَضِيٌّ coll. a kind of shrub, الغَضَا a term applied to al-Ablaḡ son-in-law of Jarīr 841³, الغَضَا id. 842⁹

مَغْضٍ covering under an object (with ب) 1028¹³

غَطِرَفَ. تَغَطَّرَفَ to seek the preeminence 574¹²

غَطَارِفُ (pl. of غَطْرَيْفٌ 574¹⁵) chieftains 859⁴

غَطَطَ. غَطَّ u. to plunge into the water (trans.) 408⁷

تَغَاطَّ to plunge all together ibid.

غَطَاطٌ the act of plunging ibid.

غَطِلَ. غَيَاطِلُ (pl. of غَيْطَلَةٌ) darkness 210³ 634⁷, thickets 602⁴ 618¹²

غَطِيطٌ. تَغَطَّيْتُ to surge up (said of the sea) 626⁹

غَضَامَةٌ or غُضَامَةٌ a mass of water 390¹⁷

غَفَرَ. تَغَفَّرَ to become crusted over (said of wounds) 948⁹

غَفَلَ. غَفَلَ نَفْسَهُ لَهَا — غَفَّلَ he concealed his identity from her 222¹³ cf. 1024⁴

تَغَعَّلَ to attack unawares (absol.) 211⁶, with acc. 411⁷

أَغْفَالٌ (pl. of غَفْلٌ) unbranded camels 323¹³

غَفَى. أَغْفَى to doze (on horseback) 81⁴

غَفَى see 97¹⁶

غَلَبَ. غَلَبَ i. to give one's name to some one else (with عَلَى) 75⁸ 132¹ 183¹⁶

186¹³ (cf. غَلَبَ ذَاكَ عَلَى اسْمِهَا Ibn Hisham 103¹⁴): pass. *to be hindered from doing a thing* (with على of the thing) 862¹²

أَغْلَبَ¹⁵ *thick-necked* 186¹⁶, epith. of a lion 255⁷ 990¹², fem. غَلْبَاءُ used metaphorically 371⁴, pl. غُلَبٌ *thick* 959¹

غَلَت. عَلَتْ i. *to mix* 917¹³ (var. عَلَتْ, see the Mu'allafā of Labrd v. 32)

مُعَلَّتْ *unsuccessful in striking fire* 91⁸ (var. مُعَلَّتْ)

غَلِم. غَلَامٌ (pl. of غَلَصَمَةٌ) *throats* 375 notes² (as var.), metaph. *the most distinguished families in a tribe* 377¹⁴ (as var.) 751¹⁹ 766¹²

مُغَلَّصَاتٌ (explained as مُشَدَّدَاتُ الْأَعْنَاقِ) apparently an epith. of war-horses 50¹⁶ (cf. the parallel passage 784⁶, which has مُقَلَّصَاتٌ)

غَلَق. أَغْلَقَ¹⁷ *to deposit a wager* (acc.) 86⁶

أَغْلَاقٌ (pl. of غَلَقٌ) *fastenings* 1007¹

غَلَل. غَلَّلَ *a pool of water under trees* 890¹⁵

غَلَالٌ (pl. of غَلَالَةٌ) *pins for fastening coats of mail* 508⁶

غَلِم. أَغْلِمَةٌ *an irregular dimin. of غَلِمَةٌ* (pl. of غَلَامٌ) 93¹²

مُغْلِمٌ applied to a woman 692⁷, pl. مُغْلِمٌ 4⁸

غَلَو. غَلَا u. *to surpass some one* (acc.) *in shooting arrows* 295¹⁰

غَالِيٌ *to compete with some one, hence to endeavour to traverse (?) a country* (acc.) 480¹¹; partic. مُغَلٍّ *a competitor in a shooting-match* 295¹⁰ 1080¹⁴

أَغْلَى *to ask a high price* 164¹⁰

تَغَلَّى see 338¹⁴ and foot-note

تَغَالَى *to bid against one another for a thing* (acc.) 520¹

غَلَوٌ *the act of shooting arrows* 295¹⁰ 1080¹⁴; *a horse-race* 589¹⁶ (as var.)

غَلَاً *high price* 352² 533¹¹ 747¹³ (sic leg.)

- أَغْلَالٌ (pl. of غَالٌ) costly 555¹¹
- غلى. أَغْلَى to boil (trans.) 857¹¹
- غمر. غَمْرٌ a mass of water, hence a generous man (?) 79¹⁵, غَمْرٌ الْبَدِيَّةُ prompt 218¹⁷ 334¹⁸: pl. أَغْمَارٌ masses of water 237¹⁶ 872⁸
- غمر inexperienced 645⁴, pl. أَغْمَارٌ 647¹⁵ 878¹¹
- غمر (= غَمْرٌ) used in a plural sense 879⁷
- غَمْرَةٌ a mass of water, hence care, sorrow 174¹³, pl. غَمَرَاتٌ death-pangs (?) 918¹
- غَمَارٌ vast 872⁹ (as var.)
- غَمِيرٌ grass which after withering is refreshed with rain 13⁷
- غَمِيرٌ the process of rubbing the skin with a cosmetic called غَمِيرَةٌ 917 notes² (as var.)
- مَغْمَرٌ inexperienced 943⁵
- غَمَسَ. تَغَامَسَ to rush together (said of floods, etc.) 872⁹ (as var.)
- غَمَسَ one who rushes 719⁶
- غَمَضَ. غَمَضَ to shut the eyes 89⁸
- أَغْمَضَ to overlook an offence (with عَلَى) 905¹⁴
- غَمِغَمَ. غَمَغَمَ (pl. of غَمِغَمَةٌ) confused, inarticulate noises 345³ 377⁶ 413¹⁷
- غَمِغَ. غَمِغَ moist 226⁴ (var. غَمِغَ)
- غَمَ. غَمَ u. to cover, overwhelm 170¹⁴ 301⁷ 651⁶ 870¹⁸ (see the gloss 871¹) 872⁸, pass. impers. غَمَّ بِهَا 736¹³
- غَمَ suffocation 490⁵
- غَمَّةٌ distress 736¹⁴ (as var.)
- غَمَاءٌ id. 81⁷

غَمَامٌ see 318¹³

غَمَامَةٌ a thunder-cloud 127¹⁶ (as var.)

غَمَامَاتُ (pl. of غَمَامَةٌ) pieces of cloth which are stuffed into the nostrils of a she-camel to prevent her from smelling 318⁵ (see 871³), rags for stopping up wounds 387⁹; أَمَّ الْغَمَامِ (= أَمَّ الْهَامِ the skull) 387 notes³

غَنَى. غَنَى to sing to a person, applied to the rattling of chains (with acc. of the pers.) 76¹⁸ (= 316¹) 637⁶

أَغْنَى to avert an evil (acc.) 319¹⁷, to spare a person the sight of a thing (with عَنِ of the pers. and acc. of the thing) 1004⁹, to rid a person of some one else 373 notes⁶ 410¹⁵: لَا أَغْنَعُمُ اللَّهُ: لا as a curse 373 notes⁶

تَغَنَّى to sing about a person, hence to satirise (with ب) 137 628¹⁴ (?)

غَوَانٍ (pl. of غَوَانِيَّة) see 136¹² seq.

غَوَثَ. غَاثَ see under غَيْثَ

اسْتَعَاثَ to seek refuge (with ب) 95¹⁴ 1010¹⁴ (?), with لِ 621¹⁵

غَوْثٌ — بِا غَوْثٌ as an exclam. 669¹⁶

غَوْجَ. غَوْجَ broad-breasted (epith. of a camel) 1011 notes⁶

غَوَرَ. غَارَ u. to descend into the low-lying country (absol.) 795¹⁶, with acc. 528¹⁰ 544⁹

غَوَرَ to rest at noon (said of camels) 558⁹ (as var. — read وَغَوَّرَتْ), majd. تَغْوِيرٌ 756¹²; on 940¹⁰ see "Additions and Corrections"

أَغَارَ to hasten homewards (?) 796⁵ seq.: see مُغِيرٌ and مُغَارٌ below

تَغَوَّرَ to set (said of the stars) 926⁴

غَارٌ an army (?), du. غَارًا مَعَدَّ i. e. the tribes of Tamīm and Bakr 720⁹ (= 740⁴)

- ^{غَائِرٌ} *low-lying country* 1073⁷; pl. ^{غَوَارٌ} *setting* (said of the stars) 992¹¹
^{غَائِرَةٌ} *low-lying country* 450¹³
^{غَوْرِيٌّ} *setting*, ^{غَوْرِيَّةٌ} *مَضَتْ* said of the stars 848³
^{غَوَارٌ} *invasion* 330⁹ 873³
^{مَغَارٌ} *West* 232¹⁰
^{مَغَارَةٌ} *the hole of a hyaena* 918³
^{مُغِيرٌ} *one who descends into the low-lying country* (opp. to ^{مُنْجِدٌ}) 913¹:
^{مُغِيرَةٌ} *coll. invaders* 511¹⁵
^{مُغَارٌ} *twisted* (said of a cord) 236¹⁰ 255¹: *a place where an invasion is made* 864¹¹
^{مُغَاوِرٌ} (pl. of ^{مُغَوَّرٌ}) *invaders* 485¹¹
^{غَوِضٌ}. ^{غَالٌ} *u. to sink into a thing* (with ^{أَلْ}) 146⁸ (= 327¹⁷)
^{غَوِلٌ}. ^{غَالٌ} *u. to let the water (acc.) escape* (said of a cistern) 915¹⁵
^{غَاوَى} *to hasten towards an object* (acc.) 175⁸
^{تَغَوَّلَ} *to cause a person to wander* (with ب of the pers.) 175⁸ (var. ^{تَغَاوَنَ})
^{عَوَلٌ} *the extent of a march* 881¹⁶
^{غَوِلٌ} *violence, ill temper* 804¹³: ^{غَوِيلٌ} *غَوِيلٌ* *a very fiend* (said of a woman) 807⁵: ^{أُمُّ الْغَوِيلِ} (= ^{النَّقِيشَةُ}) 1001⁹ (var. ^{أُمُّ الْغَوِيلِ})
^{غَائِلَةٌ} *injury* 535¹², pl. ^{غَوَائِلٌ} *things that injure a person* 57¹ 613¹⁵, *attacks* 607² (= 683¹⁶) 849⁷, *crevices in a cistern* 916³
^{غَوَى}. ^{غَعَى} *infatuated* (said of a lover) 60⁵
^{غَيْبٌ}. ^{غَابٌ} *coll. thickets, metaph. multitudes of men* 465⁵, *forests of spears* 748¹²
^{غَوَاتِبٌ} (pl. of ^{غَوَاتِيَّةٌ}) *past generations* 77⁵ (= 315¹²)

- مَغِيْبَةٌ a woman whose husband is absent from home 340¹⁶
- غَيْثٌ أَغَاتَ to procure refreshment for some one (acc.) 1009¹⁰
- غَيْثٌ pasture produced by rain 1065⁷; 1010¹⁴ (Hell. loc. cit. has بِمَلِ الْأَرْضِ, a change probably due to religious scruple)
- غَيْدٌ غَيَّدَ one who bends the head (in dozing) 618¹⁸, pl. غَيْدٌ having supple joints (epith. of young men) 346¹⁶
- غَيْرٌ غَارَ α. to become jealous 865⁸ 1099⁹
- تَغَيَّرَ id. 501¹⁰ 1017⁴
- × غَيْرٌ change of fortune, i. e. ill luck 758¹⁶ ×
- غِيَارَى (pl. of غَيْرَانٌ) jealous 711⁵
- مَغِيَارٌ one who is jealous 501¹⁰
- غَضَضَ to pour forth (with ب) 687³
- غَافٌ coll. a kind of tree (= يَنْبُوتٌ) 354¹⁸
- غَيْلٌ (لَبَنٌ الْحَبْلَى) = غَيْلٌ 511⁵
- غَيْلٌ a thicket 997² 1038¹; for أَمُّ الْغَيْلِ see under غُولٌ
- غُيْمٌ غُيِمَ cloudy weather 287¹⁸
- غِيْنٌ (pl. of أَغْيَنٌ) luxuriant shrubs 997² 1052¹⁴ (?)

ف

- فَادٌ فُتِدَ to be roasted 108⁸
- فَتِيدٌ see 108⁹
- فَاسٌ فَاسَ the tongue of iron which forms part of a horse's bit 310⁵ 708¹⁰, see 219²
- فَاوٌ فَاوَ a valley 513⁸
- فَأَى α. to split open (trans.) 385¹⁰

- فَتَى *id.* 493⁸ (as var.)
- تَفْأَى intrans. 493² (var. تَفْأَى)
- فَتَنَ u. to crush, فَتَنَ ذَلِكْ فِي أَهْضَاعِهِمْ *this was a cause of weakness to them* 1092¹¹
- فَتَحَ فَتَحَهُ الْجَنَاحُ (fem. of أَفْتَحَ) *wide, epith. of an eagle* 586¹² 677¹³ *id.* 984¹⁰: pl. فَتَحَ 597¹⁰ (as var.)
- فَتْرَ فَتْرَةٌ *a period which elapses between two divine revelations* 347¹⁴
- فَتَرٍ (pl. of فَتِيرٍ) *sluggish* 879⁷
- فَتَلَ (pl. of أَفْتَلَ) *having the legs far apart* 134¹⁴
- فَتَنَ (== فَتَنَ) 986³ (var. وَفَتَنَ) 987 notes⁵ (as var.)
- فَتَوَ (pl. of فَتَى?) 707 notes¹ (as var.)
- فَتَأَ a. to quiet, allay 206⁸ 567⁶
- فَتَجَ see 6⁶
- فَجَأَ in the phrase تَمَّ يَفْجَأُ النَّاسُ إِلَّا بِالْأَيْلِ i. e. *the camels came upon them suddenly* 662¹⁰
- فَجَّرَ فَجَّرَ to scatter dust 336¹⁰
- مَفْجُورٌ cracked, burst (said of a cistern) 915¹⁵
- فَجَعَ فَجَعَاتُ (pl. of فَجَعَةٌ) *misfortunes* 694⁸ — see Dozy "Supplément aux dict. arabes" s. v.
- فَجَحَ فَجَحَ one who turns his toes in 1047¹², pl. فَجَحَانُ 5⁹
- أَفْجَحُ dimin. of فَجَحَ 116¹²
- فَحَلَّ أَفْحَلَتْ she received the male (said of a she-camel, with acc. of the male) 203²
- أَفْتَحَلَ to choose a man (acc.) as a son-in-law 843⁴

- فَحَالَّةٌ (pl. of فَحْلٌ) stallion horses 712⁵ 914⁴
- فَحْوَنَةٌ the quality of a stallion 872⁴
- فَحْمٌ أَفْحَمٌ to find a person mute, i. e. incapable of composing poetry 129¹²,
مُفْحَمٌ 547¹⁰ 908¹¹, pl. 2¹²
- فُحَامٌ embarrassment, distress 1017⁷ — the gloss in O seems to be erroneous
- فُحْنٌ قُحٌّ i. to snore, snort 411¹⁶
- فُحٌّ a pit, a well (so acc. to the gloss, but acc. to Lisān IV 11⁵
dirty) 597⁸; قَحْنٌ stout, broad (said of a woman) 832⁴ (text
doubtful)
- فُخْرٌ فَخَّارَةٌ an earthen vessel 845⁹
- مُفَاخَرَةٌ see 137¹¹
- فُحْجٌ فَوْحٌ (= فَوْحٌ) 315⁵ 317⁵
- فُحْجٌ فَحْجَاءٌ a woman who has a distortion in her hands and feet 332⁷
- فُحْمٌ قَدَامٌ (Persian *pandām*) the sacred muffler used by the Zoroastrians,
who are called بَنُو الْقَدَامِ 645², metaph. 1069¹⁵
- فُدَى فُدَى with impersonal obj. 943⁵ 1026¹⁵
- فَدَى to negotiate about a ransom 315⁷, partie. 747¹⁵, with acc. of the
prisoner 308⁵ 314¹⁷ ef. 473¹⁴ (= 703⁷)
- تَفْلَافَى to seek mutual protection 420⁶ 421¹⁵ 422¹⁸; to keep aloof from a
thing (with مِّن) 619¹⁸
- فُرَأٌ فُرَأٌ (pl. of فُرَأٌ) wild asses, applied contemptuously to camels 52⁹
(= 785⁹)
- فُرْتَنًا فُرْتَنًا a term of abuse applied to a female slave 40¹⁷ 63¹⁸ seq. 689¹⁵,
أَبْنُ فُرْتَنًا of a man 121⁹ 122¹² 690¹⁵ — see also Index III s. v.
- فُرْجٌ فُرْجٌ to flee (?) 858¹

- فَرَجَ to drive away, put to flight 716¹⁰: to force open 682¹³, pass. 844⁶
- فَرَجٌ (pl. of فَرَجٌ) fleeing 857¹⁴ (as var.)
- فُرُجٌ (pl. of فَرَجٌ) paths 232⁷ 755⁷
- فَرْخٌ du. the lobes of the brain 955³ (as var.), pl. فَرَخٌ id. 12⁹ 131¹¹
615¹⁷, أَمُّ الْفَرَخِ the skull, or the brain 933¹⁶ cf. 387¹⁴, pl. also فُرُخٌ
in the same sense 767¹⁴: فُرُوحٌ offspring (said of human beings) 81⁸
- فَرْدٌ مُقَرَّدٌ bare, i. e. unadorned (?), epith. of a camel's saddle 479¹⁰
- فَرَّ u. to examine a beast 856¹⁶
- فُرَّاءٌ (pl. of فَرَّاءٌ) lambs 657³ 842¹
- فَرْدَرٌ a fugitive 918⁸
- فَرَسِيٌّ a Persian coat of mail 995⁶
- فَرَيْسٌ prey of a wild beast 997⁵: فَرَيْسَةٌ id. 619¹⁸
- فَرَسِينَ (pl. of فَرَسِيٌّ) the hoofs of camels 91⁹ 279⁹ 1017⁵
- فَرَشَ to polish, sharpen (with عِن) 663³
- فَرَشَ applied to the formation of a horse's foot 745⁹ seq.
- فَرَّاشٌ coll. moths (as an emblem of stupidity) 130² seq. 226¹ 354¹¹ 640³
seq.: the thin portions of the skull 198⁸, see 131¹³
- فَرَّائِصَ (pl. of فَرَّائِصَةٌ) the veins of the neck 674¹⁰
- فَرَّضَ i. to assign a pension (with فِ of the pension) 897², see 897⁴
- فَرَّضٌ coll. mercenary troops 358¹⁶
- فَرَيْصَةٌ a camel forming part of the tithe 820¹: الْفَرَيْصَةُ equity 764¹²
- فَرَّطَ to avert an evil omen 234⁵
- تَفَارَطَ to seek to outrun one another 972¹³
- فَرَّطَ see 972¹⁵: see also the following

- فَرِطُ *one who is sent on before a caravan* 614¹² 1070¹⁴; الْأَحْسَابُ: *antecedents* 121⁵ (var. قَرِطُ النَحْجِ)
- فَرَعٌ a. *to overtop* (with acc.) 465⁴ 621¹⁰, partic. 689⁵, pl. fem. فَرَاْعٌ 700¹²
- فَرَعٌ *to strive to surpass* (absol.) 690¹⁴ (as var.)
- تَفَرَّعٌ *to ascend* (with acc.) 59¹: *to be eminent* 461¹⁶
- فَرَعٌ *the hair of the head* 514¹⁶ (as var.), metaph. *the noblest portion of a tribe* 954³, pl. فُرُوعٌ *mountain-tops* 763⁸
- فُرُوعٌ name of a constellation 520⁸ — فُرُوعُ الْمَوْخِرِ
- أَفْرَعٌ *long-haired* 822¹⁵ 963¹⁶
- مَفْرَعٌ *an eminent position* 689¹¹ (as var.)
- فَرَّغٌ u. or فَرَّغَ *to be free, to be able to devote one's attention to an object* (with الِى) 165¹⁰
- فُرُغٌ (pl. of فَرَّغٌ) *the spaces between the cross-bars of a bucket* 916⁵
- فَرَفٌ u. *to part the hair of a person* (acc.) with a comb 1080¹⁵ (var. تَفْلِيهِ 589³)
- فَرَفٌ *a flock of kids* 718¹
- فُرْفَةٌ *a state of dissension, anarchy* (opp. to جَمَاعَةٌ) 355¹⁰ 722¹⁷
- فَارِقٌ *a she-camel that leaves the herd* 781⁶ du. 697⁷ 14, applied to a woman 950¹⁵
- فَرَقْدُ the name of two stars in Ursa Minor 791¹¹ 799¹⁴ (= 78² 398¹⁷), called also الْفَرَقْدَانِ 667⁴, and الْفَرَقْدُ 185⁸ 989¹⁰
- فَرَكٌ she *hated* her husband (acc.) 837¹ 840⁴, فَارَكٌ said of a woman 27⁴, مَفْرُوكٌ of the husband 838⁶ (text doubtful), مَفْرُوكَةٌ (?) 279⁶
- مَفْرُوكٌ 704⁸ مَفْرُوكَةٌ أَعْجَازُهُنَّ 840⁷ (مَفْرُوكٌ ---) مَفْرُوكٌ

- فرم. ^{فَرَمَ} *to treat a woman with the medicine called فرم, partic. act. 204¹⁴*
^{فَرَمَ}, ^{فَرَمَ} see 204¹⁵
- فَرَنْد. ^{فَرَنْدَ} *a kind of cloth 551¹³*
- فَرَو. ^{فَرَوَ} (pl. of ^{فَرَوَ}) *furs 437², metaph. 465¹, the season when furs are worn, cold weather 355⁷*
- فَرَى. ^{فَرَى} 1. *to cut 736⁸, pass. 77⁶*
^{فَرَى} *to be amazed, perplexed 196⁸ (text doubtful)*
- فَرِز. ^{فَرِزَ} *to frighten 755¹⁵*
- فَرَع. ^{فَرَعَ} *to be disturbed, alarmed 974¹¹, to have recourse to a thing (with لُ) 1098¹¹, to repel an attack 612 118¹, 603⁸ 974⁸*
^{أَفَرَعَ} *to rouse, stir up 151⁵*
^{مَفَرَع} *a place of refuge 689⁸*
- فَسَأ. ^{فَسَأَ} *malformed 799⁶ (the explanation in the Lexicons "having a protuberant chest" does not agree with this passage)*
^{مَقْسُومٌ} *id. 799⁸*
- فَسَح. ^{فَسَحَ} *a. to stretch (trans.) 474⁴ (= 703¹⁵)*
- فَسْحَط. ^{فَسْحَطَ} *a small tent 126¹¹*
- فَشَش. ^{فَشَشَ} *u. to emit, belch up 637² 695⁸*
^{فَشْ} *puffing (subst.), i. e. the noise produced by bellows 1037¹² (as var.)*
- فَشَل. ^{فَيْشَلْ} (^{طَرَفَ الدَّكْرِ}) 1052¹⁴, coll. ^{فَيْشَلْ} 223¹⁴ 855 notes ¹ (as var.)
1001¹¹, pl. ^{قَيْشَلْ} 926⁷
- فَصَح. ^{فَصَحَ} *Easter 904¹*
- فَصَد. ^{فَصَدَ} *the bleeding of a camel (for food) 1083¹¹*

- فُصَصَ (pl. of فَصَّ) joints 875⁴
- فَصَلَ to be placed alternately with something else (with ب), said of strung gems 265¹⁰
- فَصِيلَةٌ see 73⁴
- فَيْصَلُ sentence, decision 199¹⁰, decisive 225⁹; اَلْفَيْصَلُ a name given to a poem of al-Farazdak 200⁵
- فَضَّضَ to be routed 241⁶
- فَضْضٌ ample, جَبَتْ فَضْضًا 154¹²
- فَضَّلَ u. to be too much for some one (acc.), said of a portion of food, 912⁴
- فَضَّلُ that which is of ample size, du. 638⁸, فَضْلٌ مُغَاضَّةٌ ibid.
- فَضْلَةٌ a portion of wine 90⁸ seq., du. 555⁵, pl. فَضَلَاتٌ 884²; فَضَلَاتُ appendages 542¹⁶
- فَضَالٌ (= مُغَاضَّرٌ) 298⁸
- مُتَفَضِّلٌ clad in a single garment, i. e. without a cloak (?) 728⁵
- مُغْضَالٌ a generous man 277⁷
- فَضَوَ see 261¹³
- فَضَا an open plain 261¹³ 611¹³, اَلْأَرْضُ الْفَضَاءُ id. 602¹⁸
- فَطَحَ the act of flattening out metal 766⁹
- أَفْطَحَ broad (said of the back) 506⁸
- فَطَّرَ see 333⁸
- فَطَّرَةٌ a woman who milks with three fingers only 332¹⁷
- فُطِّرَ the blossoming of a tree 540¹⁴
- فَنَمَ i. metaph. 25⁵

- تَعَلَّ . تَعَلَّلَ to forge documents 401¹¹
 تَعْلِيلٌ exploits 927⁵ 930¹⁷
- تَعَمَّ . تَعَمَّ stout (said of the arm) 24¹ — read تَعَمَّ
- تَعَمَّى . تَعَمَّى (pl. of تَعَمَّى) certain veins in the thigh 36²
- تَعَقَّى . تَعَقَّى a valley 799⁹
 تَعَقَّقَى a name given by al-Farazdaq to one of his couplets 774⁷: تَعَقَّقَى
 coll. satires which put out the eyes (of their victims), or, acc.
 to another view, winding valleys 465⁹
- تَقَحَّجَ . تَقَحَّجَ (pl. of تَقَحَّجَ = تَقَحَّجَ) 443¹⁵ 797¹ 1029¹⁶ (?), metaph. 171¹⁷
- تَقَدَّمَ . تَقَدَّمَ as an imprecation 412³
- تَقَرَّرَ . تَقَرَّرَ to divide into clans, enumerate by clans, or, acc. to another view,
 to cut the nose i. e. to satirise 459⁶ (= 1078⁵)
 تَقَرَّرَ* to lend a riding-beast to some one (with 2 acc.'s) 612²
 تَقَرَّرَ (pl. of تَقَرَّرَ?) camels lent for riding 227¹³
 تَقَرَّرَ (= تَقَبَّلَ) 459⁷
 تَقَرَّرَ a blow that cuts the spine 331¹⁰
 تَقَرَّرَ — تَقَرَّرَ epith. of a sword 79⁹
 تَقَرَّرَ (pl. of تَقَرَّرَ) wants 503¹⁶
- تَقَعَّ . تَقَعَّ a white truffle (as an emblem of baseness) 13⁵ 162⁴ 224³ 300¹⁵
 (but see the parallel passage 69⁸) 333⁷ 947¹⁴ (as var.) 1000¹¹
 تَقَعَّدَ id. see 162⁵
 تَقَعَّعَ bright yellow 691¹¹
- تَقَمَّمَ . تَقَمَّمَ to become proud 758⁷: to become serious, alarming 1024¹⁴
 تَقَمَّمَ id. 453² (= 1073¹⁸), partic. 388¹¹ 400⁴ (= 365¹³) 720¹ (= 740⁶)
 758¹

فَقْمَانِ *the two sides of the lower jaw* 228⁴

فَكَدَ. أَفَكَدَ (pl. of أَفَكَدَ) *trembling motions* 4¹

فَلَتَ. أَفَلَتَ *to escape (absol.)* 896³, *to escape from a person (acc.)* 46², followed by فَوْتُ with gen. 165⁷

تَفَلَّتَ *to assail (with اِلَى)* 2¹⁶

فَلَجَ. فَلَاجٌ *a two-humped camel* 483³ 800⁷, pl. فَوَاجٍ 632¹¹

فَلَجَ. فَلَاحَ, فَلَاحَ see 108³ seq.

فَلَحَاءٌ *having a split lip (applied to a man)* 108²

فَلَذَ. أَفْلَذَ (pl. of أَفْلَذَ?) *livers* 523³ (as var.)

فَلَسَ. فَلَسٌ *du. a small sum of money* 904¹²

فَلَطَ. فَلَاطًا *adv. see* 52¹³

فَلْفَلٌ. فَلْفَلٌ *pepper-plant* 706³

فَلَقَ. فَلَقٌ *an object of terror (said of an army)* 646⁴

فَلَقَقَ see 184⁹

فَلَقَقَ (= فَلَقَ q. v.) 736⁷

مَفَالِقٌ (no singular?) *slices* 1007⁵

فَلَا. مُسْتَقْلَلٌ *rounded* 352¹⁴

فَلَلٌ. فُلٌ see 709¹⁰

فَلَلٌ *to be broken (said of teeth)* 709⁶

فَلُو. فُلُو *a colt* 84⁷ 788², فُلُو المَخَارِي (said of a man) 826⁵, pl. فُلَاةٌ 712⁵ 799¹⁶

فَلَى. فَلَى *1. to clean the head of a person (acc.)* 302⁸ (= 589⁵, var. تَغَرَّدَ 1080¹⁵), فَوَالٍ *women who clean the heads of others* *ibid.* 161⁵ (see Additions and Corrections) 424¹⁷

فَنَجْجَك see 733¹⁰ and cf. 114²

فَنَد a fragment of a mountain 108²

فَنَق a stallion camel 618¹¹ 995⁶

فَنَس long-haired 889¹⁵

فَنِين the prime of youth 886¹⁶

فَنُو (said to be a pl. of فَنُو) the subdivisions of a tribal group 147⁶
404¹ 615¹³ 707⁵ 1022⁷ (= 704¹² cf. 1025¹)

فَنِي coll. a kind of shrub 894⁸

فَنِير (pl. of فَنِير) stones for bruising perfumes 864⁷

فَوَت u. to deprive a person of something (with acc. and ب) 192⁹
(= 236⁹)

فَوْت things that are out of reach 1082⁸ — of the various interpretations of this passage the most plausible is "he who thinks that he has escaped from his (i. e. the king's) power is not really beyond his reach"

فَوَح said of human beings 317⁵ 624² (= 320¹¹), of hyaenas 926¹²

فَوْر u. to swell (said of veins) 446⁴, فَوْرَةُ النَّسَا 321¹¹: to flame up 743¹

فَوْر to travel through a desert 108¹⁰ 829¹¹: to carry off, make away with a person (with ب) 387¹⁰

فَوْر an arrow used in playing the game called مَيْسَر 504¹⁷

فَوَز (pl. of مَغَارَة) deserts 773¹¹

فَوَف (pl. of فَوَف) a kind of variegated cloth 547⁷

فَوْف a garment of variegated cloth 551¹⁵

فَوْت u. to have a rattling in the throat (said of a dying man) 567¹⁸ 736¹¹

فَوْت a. to have the notch (فَوْت or فَوْتَة) broken (said of an arrow) 58¹¹

أَنْغَاقٌ *id.* 58¹³

نُوتَحٌ *notch* 80⁸ (= 768¹⁰)

أَفْوَانٌ (pl. of فُؤْفُؤٌ) 570³

فُوهُ. فُوحَةٌ (fem. of أَفْوَحٌ) *gaping* (said of a wound) 193⁸

فِي. فِي in the person of... 548² 725¹ 18 — cf. Aghāni XIX 13⁸ seq. أَفْصُو
حَقَّ شَاعِرُكُمْ وَتَدَانِدَ عَنْكُمْ فِي أَنْهْ

فِيَأْ. أَفَاءٌ to bring back as booty 647¹⁹

أَسْتَفَاؤٌ to obtain booty (with فَيَأْ) 356²; to confiscate 948⁵

قِيْ shadow 521⁶ 666¹²

فِيح. أَفِيحٌ spacious (said of territory) 506¹²

فِيح. أَفْلَحَ see under فَوْحٌ

فِيش. فُلَّشَ 1. to boast (absol.) 167⁸

فَلَّاشَ *id.* 968⁸ 972⁷, to boast against a person (acc.) 862¹, with عَلَى of
the thing 165⁴, فَيَّاشَ vain boasting 165³ 226¹ 441¹⁷ 692⁸

فَيْشَةٌ (= فَيْشَلَةٌ) 855³

فِيض. تَفَيَّضَ to pour forth (with ب) 687⁴ (as var.)

أَسْتَفَاضَ to abound, produce in abundance (with acc.) 480¹³

مُفَاضٌ shuffled (said of an arrow) 791¹⁴

مُفَاضَةٌ ample (epith. of a coat of mail) 320⁵ 336¹² 579¹⁴ (read مُفَاضَةٌ)

638⁸ 708⁸, pl. مَفَاضَاتٌ 508¹

فِيْف. قَيْفَاءٌ desert 581¹⁸

فِيْل. أَفْيَالٌ (pl. of فَيْلٌ) 296⁹

فِيْن. فَيْنَةٌ a moment 1082¹

فَنِيْن see under فَنِيْنٌ

ق

- قَبَب. قَبَبٌ (pl. of أَقَبَبٌ) *lank-bellied* (epith. of horses) 873⁶
- قَمِر. قَمِيرَةٌ see 57¹³
- قَمِيرٌ (pl. of قَمِيرٌ) 993¹⁰
- قَبَس. قَبَسٌ (= مَقْتَبَسٌ) 491⁹
- قَبَص. قَبَصٌ explained by عَمَّا wages 723¹¹
- قَبَصٌ computation 378¹⁴ 946¹²
- قَبَض. اقْتَبَضَ to grasp (absol.) 506¹
- قَبِضٌ see 134¹
- قَبِضَاتٌ see under قَبِضٌ
- قَبْطُر. قَبْطُرِيٌّ coll. linen garments 995⁶
- قَبَع. قَبَعٌ, قُبُوعٌ see 692¹
- قَبَاعٌ big 79¹⁵ 607⁸
- قَوَاعٍ (pl. of قَبَاعَةٌ) grunting 691¹⁴
- قَوْبَعٌ a sort of cap made of palm-leaf 975¹²
- قَبَقَب. قَبَقَبٌ to make a noise 857⁹ 979², maṣd. قَبَقَبَ 830⁹
- قَبَقَبٌ making a noise 378⁷ 1097⁶
- قَبَل. قَبَلٌ ثَانِيَةً قَبَلَهُ — thou receivest what thou deservest (?) 624¹³ (text doubtful)
- قَبَلٌ to cause to meet (with 2 acc.'s) 424⁴; to urge on a beast (acc.) maṣd. 1008¹⁵
- قَبَلٌ water poured into a cistern while the camels are drinking from it 416⁴
- قَبْلٌ the front of a house or tent 386⁷: = قَبْلُ, in speaking of a woman 838¹⁵; the beginning of a period 1041⁵

قَيْلَة — قَيْلَةُ اللَّهِ i. e. the Ka'ba 994¹²

قَيْل next year 322¹⁴, قَيْل id. 140¹⁴: pl. قَوَيْل the vanguard (?) of an army 602¹³

قَيْال sandal-strap 284¹⁷

قَيْبِل clan 73³ 539¹⁵ 716³, du. 700⁴ 711⁴

قَيْبِل adv. a short time ago 919¹⁵

قَيْبِلَة a small tribe 31⁹ 329¹⁴ 1042⁴

أَقْبِل one who squints 223⁶

مُتَقَيْل (= مُتَسَائِد) 581³

قَتَب. قَتَب a saddle (for a camel) 804¹²

قَتَن. قَتَن a kind of plant 118¹

قَتَد. قَتَادَة a thorn-bush 95¹⁷

قَتَر. قَتَر aloes-wood (used for fumigation) 460¹

قَتَرَة see 45⁹

قَتَرَة أَيْن a kind of venomous snake 619¹² — see Lisān VI 381¹⁴ seq.

قُتَار odour 199 notes⁶ 878⁶ 1038¹⁴: see also 331¹⁵ (var. قُتَار)

قَتِير hoariness 922⁹

أَقْتَار (pl. of قَتَر?) sides of horses 292¹², of valleys 345¹¹, metaph. 719¹⁴
(= 740⁵)

قَتَلَ u. metaph. to cause a thing to cease 558⁹

مَقَاتِل (?) 221⁷

مَقَاتِل an opportunity of fighting 669⁷

قَتَم. قَتَمَة see 45¹⁰ (read الْقَتَمَة) 345¹³

- قَوَاتِمٌ ^o *dark grey* (epith. of a dust-cloud) 388¹⁷ (= 589¹⁰) 765¹, pl. قَوَاتِمٌ applied to valleys 345¹¹, to years of drought 347¹⁰
- قَتَمٌ ^o *dust* (in the air) 103⁶ 755⁷ 1009⁸ 1018⁵
- أَقْتَمٌ ^o (= قَتَمٌ) 45⁷ 398³ (= 1051¹⁰)
- قَحَجٌ. قَحَجٌ see 832 notes ⁴
- قَحَفٌ. قَحَفَةٌ ^o *a cracked skull* 420¹⁴ (in the parallel passage جَمَجَمَ نَسَانٌ بِالْيَدِ 99³)
- قَحَمٌ. قَحَمٌ ^o *to urge a beast towards an object* (with 2 acc.'s) 664¹⁵
- قَحَمٌ ^o *decrepit* (said of a man) 645⁴, of a horse 497¹⁴
- قَحَمٌ ^o (pl. of قَحَمَةٌ) *attacks* 871⁶
- تَقَحَّمَا ^o *adv. hastily, eagerly* 855⁷
- مَقَحَّمٌ ^o *urging on* (camels) 821⁸ (= 818⁴)
- مَقَاحِمٌ ^o (pl. of مَقَحَّمٌ) *young camels who change their teeth too often* 426¹
- قَدٌ. قَدْ كَمٌ ^o *it is enough for you* 416²
- قَدَحٌ. قَدَحٌ ^o *a. to draw water* 506¹
- أَقْدَحٌ ^o (pl. of قَدَحٌ) 686⁴
- مَقْدَحٌ ^o *a ladle, hence a portion, share* 511³, du. *ibid.*
- قَدَدٌ. قَدَدٌ ^o *a leathern thong (for binding captives)* 74¹⁵ 140⁸ 228⁴ 315⁶ 473¹⁹
(= 703¹¹) 474³ (= 703¹²) 481¹¹, as a coll. 601¹⁵ 1003¹⁵
- قَدَرٌ. الْقَدَرُ ^o (pl. of مَقْدَرٌ) *Destiny* 586¹¹
- قَدَحٌ. قَدَحٌ ^o *to be held back, restrained* (said of horses) 336⁴ 858¹ 931⁴: *to be repulsed* 980¹¹
- قَدَمٌ. أَقْدَمُ ^o — imperat. أَقْدِمِي ^o (used as a subst.) *a cry addressed to horses in battle* 276¹¹

قَدَمٌ du. *the front udders of a she-camel* 613⁴, pl. قَوَائِمٌ *id.* 332¹⁷ 411¹⁶:
قَوَائِمٌ *the front feathers of the wing* 400⁵ (= 765⁴) 621¹⁵: see
also مَقَائِمٌ

قَدَامٌ (pl. of قَدَمٌ) 597¹⁰ (as var.)

قَدُومٌ *an axe* 801¹² 1035¹³

قَدِيمٌ coll. *tribal ancestors* 276¹ 404⁵ (= 765⁵) 499¹ 643⁴ 787⁶ 872¹ 884⁸
888⁵ (= 496¹¹) 901³ 1030⁸: used of time, قَدِيمِيَا *in her ancient*
days 748⁵

تَقَدُّمٌ (= مَوْعِدَةٌ) 296⁶

مَقَامٍ (pl. of مَقْدَمٌ) *foreheads* 375¹ (var. الْقَوَائِمُ) 400⁹

قَدَمَسَ. قَدَمُوسٌ *peak, summit* 419¹⁹, metaph. *the noblest part of a tribe* 615¹², pl.
قَدَامِيسُ *nobles* 148⁹

قَذَذَ. مَقْدَذٌ *the part behind the ear* 166¹⁴

قَذَفَ. قَذَفَ i. *to fling*, i. e. *to give birth* (said of mares, with ب of the
offspring) 89¹⁵: *pass. to be pelted with stones* (absol.) 554⁶

تَغَاذَفَ *to drive from place to place* (with ب of the obj.) 829¹¹: مَتَغَاذِفٌ
rushing headlong (epith. of a horse) 304¹

قَوَائِفٌ (pl. of قَلَقَةٌ) i. e. *satires* 804² (var. قَوَائِفُ)

قَدَوُفٌ *that which removes people to a distance* (said of a journey) 134¹⁰,
see 829¹⁵

قَدَمَ. قَدَمَ i. see 597⁹ seq.

قَدَامٌ *having a wide mouth* (epith. of a pit or well) 597⁸

قَذَى. قَذَى vexation, annoyance 461¹⁰: for قَذَى غَرَفٍ see s. v. غَرَفَ

قَرَأَ. قَرَأَ a. *to recite* (with ب) 340¹

اِقْرَأَ *to read to oneself* (with acc.) 353¹⁵ seq.

- قُرْآن ^{قُرْآن} a passage of the *Kur'an* 220⁶
- قُرْب. قُرْب ^{قُرْب} the sheath of a sword 312¹⁴ — in 1035¹³ we should probably read
التَّصَابِ
- قُرْبَان ^{قُرْبَان} nearly full 209⁹
- قُرْبَان ^{قُرْبَان} — قُرْبَانُ الصَّلِيبِ i. e. the Eucharist 510⁴, cf. 936⁹
- قُرْبَيْبِي ^{قُرْبَيْبِي} a kind of beetle 792¹⁵
- أَقْرَاب ^{أَقْرَاب} (pl. of قُرْب) the flanks of horses 288² 292¹⁵ (as var.)
- تَقْرِيب ^{تَقْرِيب} gallop 497¹⁴ 585¹⁷ (= 1069¹¹)
- مُقَرَّب ^{مُقَرَّب} a galloping horse 923¹²
- مُقَرَّب ^{مُقَرَّب} middling in quality 812⁷ cf. 816¹⁵
- مُقَرَّب ^{مُقَرَّب} — مَقْرَبَةُ الشِّتَاءِ a mare kept near her owner's dwelling during the
winter 97¹²
- مُقَرَّب ^{مُقَرَّب} epith. of a horse 735¹³, مَقْرَبَةٌ 880¹⁶, pl. مَقْرَبَاتُ 748¹⁰ 1032¹³
- قُرْبِس. قُرْبِس ^{قُرْبِس} the front of a saddle 584¹¹, pl. قُرَابِيسُ 15¹⁶ (text doubtful)
- قُرْح. قُرْح ^{قُرْح} full-grown (said of a horse) 327⁸, قُرْحُ الْبُحَيْنَةِ 643⁴ (see Tabari
Gloss. s. v.), pl. قُرْحُ 336⁶ 505¹¹ 511¹¹ (= 285¹⁶)
- قُرْحَة ^{قُرْحَة} preeminence, أَعْلَى الْقُرْحَةِ 367²¹
- قُرْحِي ^{قُرْحِي} a villager (opp. to بَدَوِي) 400⁷: unmixed 956 notes³ (as var.)
- مُقَرَّحَة ^{مُقَرَّحَة} coll. camels with ulcerated lips 149²
- قُرْد. قُرْد ^{قُرْد} to become quiet, motionless 753⁷ 793¹⁶
- قُرْد ^{قُرْد} an ape (as an emblem of lust) 396² seq., قُرْدُ الْحَرَّةِ 598⁹, pl.
قُرُودُ 773¹³
- قُرْد ^{قُرْد} coll. scraps of wool 1006⁴
- قُرْد ^{قُرْد} (pl. of قُرَاد) ticks 543³

قُرْدَانٌ *id.* 744¹⁰

قُرْدٌ (dimin. of قُرْدٌ) 967⁵

قُرْدٌ *the spine (of an ass) 792³: hard, rocky ground 802¹⁶*

قُرْدُودَةٌ *see 792⁷*

مُسْتَقِرٌّ *one who seeks to quiet an animal 793¹⁶ (text doubtful)*

قَرَرٌ. قَرَرُوا قَرَارَهُمُ *they settled down 656³ seq.*

أَقَرَّ *to leave undisturbed (with acc.) 640⁵; أَمَّ أَنْسَا نَفْسَهُ Anas could not rest 411⁵: to be submissive 157¹⁰, to submit to a person (with لِ) ibid. 650¹⁶, to a thing (with بِ) 99⁴ (cf. 420¹⁴), with عَلَى 485⁴ 596⁹ 925¹: to show signs of pregnancy 466⁸ 573⁹, مَقَرَّ said of a female 203⁶*

أَسْتَقَرَّ قُرُوبُهَا — *she rested 54⁵, see also s. v. نَوَى*

قَرَارٌ *resting-place 861⁷, a place where water stagnates 251² 333⁷ 870¹⁶ (= 157¹⁵)*

قَرَارَةٌ *id.* 162⁴ 194¹⁸ 489⁸ 870¹⁶

قُرُورٌ *see above s. v. أَسْتَقَرَّ*

مَقَرَّةٌ *a small pitcher (?) 166⁷ (as var.): resting-place 203⁵ 7*

مُسْتَقَرٌّ — مُسْتَقَرُّ الْبَطْنِ *i. e. the belly 1041⁵*

قَرَزَلٌ. قَرَزَلٌ *a certain mode of arranging the hair 407¹⁶ cf. 588¹: see also Index III s. v.*

قَرَزَمٌ. قَرَزَمٌ *see 55⁷*

قَرَسٌ. قَرَسٌ *cold 25¹⁷*

قَرَسِيَّةٌ *big, strong, properly applied to a camel, hence to a hero 185⁵, or to a thing قَرَسِيَّةٌ عَرَّ 980⁹ cf. 604¹⁷, pl. قَرَسِيَّاتٌ heroes 769⁴ (= 1047¹⁶)*

قَرِيسٌ *congealed (?) 209¹⁵*

- قَرَضَ. قَرَضَ i. to recite poetry to oneself 1045¹⁹
- أَقْرَضَ to display a quality towards a person (with 2 acc.'s) 982¹¹
- قَرَضَسَ. قَرَضَسَ (pl. of قَرَضَسَ) applied to the books of monks 537⁹
- قَرَضَ. قَرَضَ coll. acacia-berries 354¹⁸
- قَرَعَ. قَرَعَ a. to announce oneself by mentioning one's ancestry (with ب) 68¹⁷ (= 300⁹), see دَقَّ: to gnash the teeth (acc.) 400¹⁷; pass. قَلَّتْ قَرَعَنَ عَصَائِمًا i. e. ye shall receive warning 923¹
- قَرَعَ to fight (absol.) 688¹⁵ 690¹⁵, to fight against some one for the possession of something (with acc. and عَنِ) 704¹, تَقَارَعْنِي عَنْهُ i. e. we will have a life-and-death struggle for the possession of him 76⁹; مَقَارَعَةٌ applied to a game of chance 193¹⁴, مَقَارِعُ epith. of a falcon 701⁵
- أَقْرَعَ to be assigned by lot 659⁵
- قَرَعَ bald 681¹⁰
- قَرَعَةٌ a weapon for striking 62⁶, pl. قَرَاعٌ 690⁵, a public highway 851¹⁶, *Merl 701*, قَرَعَةُ الطَّرِيقِ id. 428¹⁴, قَرَعَةُ الْمِرْبَادِ the upper part of the Mirbad 727²
- قَرِيعٌ a stallion camel 480⁵ 511¹⁴ 560¹³ 596¹⁵, hence a hero 196¹⁰
- أَقْرَعُ (= قَرِعُ q. v.) 945¹¹ (= 943¹⁴) — see Index III s. v. حَالِيسُ
- مَقْرَعٌ a young camel subjected to the treatment called تَقْرِيعٌ (which consists in rolling the animal upon a soil impregnated with salt), as a cure for pustules (قَرَعَ) 1021¹³
- قَرِفَ. قَرِفَ to be subjected to ill-treatment (with ب) 944⁵
- تَقَرَّفَ to shed its crust (said of an ulcer) 592¹⁵, see also مُتَقَرِّفٌ below
- اِقْتَرَفَ see 554¹⁵
- قَرَأَ contact (in speaking of an infectious malady) 124⁵ 524¹⁶ 554¹⁰

أَفْرِفٌ ^{٥٥٥} a half-caste 575^٥ (as var.)

إِفْرِفٌ the producing of a half-caste 575^٥

مَفْرِفٌ flayed 592¹¹ (as var.)

مَفْرِفٌ a half-caste, usually one who is base-born on the father's side

(applied both to men and to animals) 40⁹ 575⁴ 580¹¹ 732¹⁵ 876⁴

938⁶ 996¹³, pl. مَفْرِفُونَ 23⁴, fem. مَفْرِفَةٌ 846⁶, pl. مَفْرِفَاتٌ 1033¹; also

applied to things عَرَفَ مَفْرِفٌ a strain of base blood (in this case on the mother's side) 589¹⁵; loathsome, مَفْرِفَةُ اللَّيْزِمِ 441¹ cf. 444²

مَنْقَرِفٌ scarred by ulcers 572¹⁵ (var. يَنْقَرِفُ); suspected, surmised (?) 598¹
(var. الْمَنْقَرِفُ and الْمَنْعَرِفُ)

قَرَفٌ low-lying ground 300¹⁵ (var. بَقَرَةٌ 69³) 947¹³ 1000¹¹

قَرَفَةٌ id. 752¹⁰

قَرَفَرٌ properly a large ship, hence applied to a camel قَرَفَرُ الْبَرِيدِ 521¹³,
pl. in قَرَفِيرُ الْغَلَاةِ 756⁶

قَرَفٌ قَرَفَةٌ, قَرَفٌ see 555⁷

قَرَفٌ a draught (of wine or water) 555³; a cold shiver (produced by a fever) 592⁵ (as var.)

قَرَمٌ properly a stallion camel, hence a hero 871⁸ 914³, pl. قَرَمٌ 111⁶ | X
700¹⁶ 709⁴ 759³ 764⁵ 769⁷ 872⁴ 959¹

قَرَامٌ a thin red veil 702⁷ 1006¹ 1015⁷

مَقَرِمٌ see 204¹⁵

مَقَرِمٌ (= قَرَمٌ) 17¹ 700¹⁶, مَقَرِمَةٌ as coll. 1017¹

قَرَمَدٌ قَرَمَدٌ to walk with short steps 492⁹, partic. 293¹⁵

قَرَمَصٌ قَرَمِصٌ (pl. of قَرَمِصٌ) holes dug in the ground 512¹ seq.

قَرَمَطٌ مَقَرِمَةٌ see 293¹⁴; مَقَرِمَةٌ see 42¹⁴

- قَمَل. قَمَلٌ a kind of shrub 225⁵ 894³, nom. unit. قَمَلَةٌ 225⁶ cf. 894⁶
- قَرْن. قَرْنٌ the conclusion of a period (?), على قَرْنِ العام 587⁷, cf. على رَأْسِ
Ibn Hishām 381⁵ 415¹³
- قَرْنٌ a camel which is tied to another 32¹⁵: a cord by which camels
are tied together 901², pl. أَقْرَانٌ ibid., metaph. 60¹¹ (as var.) 1083⁴:
see also 6¹⁵
- قَرْنٌ coll. things similar in size, shape etc. 947³, see Lisān XVII 218¹⁵
- قَرِينٌ associate, applied to a woman 848⁷: for الْقَرِينُ see Index III s. v.
عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَكِيمٍ
- قَرِينَةٌ id. applied to a man 297¹, as coll. 296¹³ قَرِينَتُهُ
- قَرْنَوَةٌ a kind of shrub 490⁷ (sic leg.)
- أَقْرَانٌ (pl. of قَرْنٌ) explained as = أَقْرَانٌ 22¹⁷ (text doubtful)
- قَرْنَب. قَرْنَبِي see under قَرَب
- قَرْنَبَل. قَرْنَبَلٌ the clove-plant 707¹⁵
- قَرَو. قَرَى the back of a camel 8⁴ 480⁵: the blade of a sword 62¹⁵
- قَوَابٍ (pl. of قَوَابٌ) following, i. e. confirming a statement (with ب) 335⁴
- قَرَوَاءٌ long-backed (epith. of a mare) 585¹⁷
- قَرَى. قَرَى I. to afford protection to some one (acc.) 910¹⁵, said of the tomb
of Ghaliḥ ibn Ṣaʿṣaʿa
- قَرَى the secretion of the musk-rat 132⁶: water collected in a cistern 13¹
915¹⁵: entertainment, metaph. slaughter in battle 564¹¹ seq.
- أَقْرِيَّةٌ (pl. of قَرَى) water-courses 482⁵
- مَقَرٍ (pl. of مَقَرٌ) bowls for serving guests with food 1033⁶
- قَزِير. قَزِيرٌ (قَزِيرٌ = قَزِيرٌ) 440¹⁰ (var. الْقَزِيرِي)

- قَرَع. ^{قَرَع} coll. *small clouds* 355¹
- مَقَرَع. ^{مَقَرَع} *having small feathers* (said of an arrow) 933⁶ (= 386 notes¹⁴)
- قَرَم. ^{قَرَم} *rubbish, hence the worst part of a flock* 34¹³
- قَسِير. ^{قَسِير} (= ^{قَسِير}) 876¹ 878⁸ (as var.)
- ^{قَسِير} see ^{قَسِير}
- قَسَح. ^{قَسَح} *hard* 1001 notes⁵
- قَسَر. ^{قَسَر} *epith. of a lion* 997², hence *a hero* 791⁶, pl. ^{قَسِير} *ibid.*
- ^{قَسِير} *id.* 572⁵
- قَسَس. ^{قَس} *a Christian priest*, ^{قَس} ^{قَس} 956¹⁶, ^{قَس} ^{قَس} 1041⁶
- قَسَط. ^{قَسَط} i. *to requite justly* (with ^{قَس} of the pers.) 69¹¹ 884¹⁰ cf. 897 notes⁵
- ^{قَسَط} *a piece of wood used for straightening lances* 506⁵, see notes⁵
- قَسَطَل. ^{قَسَطَل} *dust in the air* 189¹⁵ 336⁵
- قَسَم. ^{قَسَم} *to have one's property divided, i. e. to be plundered* 198⁴ (read ^{قَسَمُوا} as in 1058¹², and see *Ḥamāsa* 187²⁶)
- ^{قَسَم} *to plunder* (with acc. of the pers.) 1063¹⁶
- ^{قَسَم} *to divine with arrows* 389 notes⁶
- ^{قَسَم} (pl. of ^{قَسَمَة}) *arrows used for divination* 389 notes⁵
- ^{قَسَمَات} or ^{قَسَمَات} *the upper parts of the cheek* 1030³
- ^{قَسَمَة} see 21⁸ seq.
- ^{قَسِيم} *subst. a portion, share* 122⁸: *adj. beautiful* 21⁷
- ^{قَسَم} *oath* 21²
- قَسَر. ^{قَسَر}, ^{قَسَر} see under ^{قَسَر}
- قَشَر. ^{قَشَر} (= ^{قَشَر}) 878⁷

فَشَش. فُشُوشُ see 112¹

فَشَع. اِنْفَشَعَ to be dissipated, reduced to nothing 491⁷

فَشَعَم. فُشَاعِمُ (pl. of فُشَعَمُ) huge (epith. of hyaenas) 378⁵, of vultures 389³

قَصَب. لَقَصَبٍ يَزِيدُ اِيَّاهُ i. to blame, reprimand, maqd. 722⁴

قَصَبٌ coll. large bones 71⁶ 877³: bodies 530⁴ 986¹ (?)

قَصَبَةٌ a measuring-rod 86¹⁷, قَصَبَاتُ السَّبِيحِ rods which mark the goal (in a race) 489⁵

قَصَائِبُ (pl. of قَصِيْبَةٌ) locks of hair 814 notes³ (as var.)

مَقْصَبَةٌ a reed-bed, metaph. host, multitude (?) 445⁹ — see foot-note

قَصَد. قَصَدَ i. to act with moderation 593², to treat justly (with ب) 887¹²

اَقْصَدَ to slay outright 905¹³ 1015¹⁵, تَمَّ مَقْصَدٌ 793¹¹

قَصْدَةٌ a fragment of a weapon 667¹⁴, pl. قَصَدٌ 96⁷

مُقْصَدٌ well-shaped (epith. of a lance) 101¹⁶

مُقْتَصِدٌ moderate, reasonable 91⁴

قَصَرَ. قَصَرَ u. to renounce an attempt (absol.) 903² (as var.): to hold back ^{قَصَرَ} a horse (with ^{بِ}) 667⁵: to reserve, employ exclusively for a particular purpose, قَصَرْتُ عَلَيْهِمُ خَالِيَيْنِ i. e. I have employed two men to milk for him alone 673¹⁷ (Aghant X 45¹⁵ explains ^{الْخَالِيَيْنِ} by ^{الرَّاعِيَيْنِ})

اَقْصَرَ to abandon a practice (with عَنِ) 1015⁹

تَقَاصَرَ — تَقَاصَرَتِ الْجِبَالُ لَهُ in comparison with which the mountains appeared small 467¹³

اِسْتَقْصَرَ to consider that a thing is too short, too scanty (with acc.) 486¹¹ seq.

قَصْرًا adv. in the evening 618²

قَصْرَةٌ see 557: قَصْرَاتٌ necks of camels 293³, of other animals 467¹

قَصِيرٌ — الْقَطْرِفُ with down-cast eyes 827¹⁴: قَصِيرَاتٌ applied to arrows,
see 795³

قَصَارٌ a fuller 341¹

تَقْصَارٌ necklace 878¹⁵, see also 445⁵

قَصَصٌ. أَقَصَّ to receive impregnation (said of a mare) 83¹⁴; to allow retaliation
for an injury (acc.) 1025⁹: pass. to be in danger of a thing
(acc.) 116²

قَصِصٌ a kind of tree 162¹¹

مَقْصَصٌ one whose forelock has been cut off, i. e. a protected foreigner 342³

قَصَعَ to enter its hole (said of the jerboa) 288⁶

تَقْصَعٌ id. 960¹¹ (see the gloss), with ب 1021¹⁵

قُصَاعٌ (?) 557⁷

قَصَاعٌ a jerboa's hole 263² 711¹⁰ 871¹⁶ 960¹¹, see also 288⁷ seq.

مَقْصَعٌ place of entry (into a hole) 1021¹⁵

قَصَفٌ. تَقْصَفٌ to be broken (said of lances) 569¹⁰, of masonry 598¹⁰, الْخُرُوجُ
الْمَقْصَفُ 596¹¹

قَصَفٌ feebleness 354¹³

قَصِفٌ easily broken 859⁹

قَصِلٌ sharp 370¹⁵

مَقْصِلٌ id. 185¹³ 231¹⁰

قَصِمَ i. to split (trans.) 91⁶ 906², قَصِمَهُ الْقَتْبُ a blow that breaks the
back 925¹⁰, partic. pass. 932⁴

قَصِيمَةٌ a tract of sand covered with shrubs 47¹⁶, 677¹¹, du. 863⁸

- قَصِيمٌ a kind of plant 354¹⁸
- قَصَوَ. قَصَى قَلَاتٍ — يَقْصِي at a distance of 3 days' march 960⁷
- مَقْصِي distant 142⁸
- قَضَب. قَضَبٌ a kind of clover 354¹⁹
- قَضَبٌ (pl. of قَضِيبٌ) slender swords 663² seq.
- قَضِيمٌ a she-camel that has not been broken in 327¹⁷ (var. الظَّوِيرُ 146⁸)
- مَقْصَبٌ sharp 69⁹
- مَقْصَبٌ cut into strips (said of leather) 946³
- قَضَضَ. أَنْقَضَ to swoop down 398⁸ (= 1051¹⁰) 677⁵
- قَضَى. قَضَى 1. to finish (absol.) 647²: to pay a debt (with acc. of the creditor) 633⁷ (read نَقَضَيْكَ, and cf. Ḥamasa 200⁴)
- تَقَضَّى to exact a payment from some one (with 2 acc.'s) 1001², metaph. 750⁵
- قَطَ. قَطْنِي it is enough for me 413¹² (sic leg.), cf. Lisān IX 257¹⁶, XVII 223²⁰, Ibn Hishām 715⁸
- قَضَرَ. قَضَرَ to throw a man to the ground 317⁴, see 1003¹⁰ seq. *قَضَرَ* 64
- تَقَطَّرَ to fall to the ground 736⁹ 1003⁸
- قَطَارٌ a string of camels 248⁸
- قَطْرَانٌ resin, used for smearing camels 902⁶
- قَطَطَ. قَطَّ u. to cut 384¹⁴ 418⁹ (= 1081²)
- قَطَاظُ (pl. of قَطُوْظٌ Lisān IX 259⁴) small bands of horsemen 654¹
- قَطَعَ. قَطَعَ a. to cross the sea 751⁷: to sever one's connection with a person (acc.) 986³
- قَطَعَ metaph. to weary 788¹³ 802⁸, مَقْطَعَةُ الْقُلُوبِ exhausting her pursuers (said of a hare) 57¹⁰

قَطَعَ to sever one's connection with a person 1015⁵

قَطَعَ (قَطَعَ رَجِيْدٌ) = أَقْطَعَ 836⁶

مِنْ مَقْطَعِ التُّرَابِ — مَقْطَعٌ from the ends of the earth 681⁷

مَقْطَعَاتٌ garments made of several pieces 984¹³, see Tabari Gloss.

مَقْطَعٌ impotent, decrepit 826¹³

مَنْقُوعٌ one who is hindered from advancing 109¹¹

قَطَفَ (قَطُوفٌ) (pl. of قَطُوفٌ) marching with a steady gait (said of horses) 663¹⁷

قَضَمَ see 185⁹

قَضَمٌ furious (primarily of a stallion camel) 185⁶ 323⁹

قَضَنَ the lower part of the back 799⁵

قَضَنٌ cotton 561¹³

قَضِيْنٌ coll. those who attach themselves to a tribe 813¹¹

قَطَا كَلِيْهَامِ الْقَطَا — قَطَا i. e. short (said of a day) 631⁵

قُعْبَ to have a round shape 929¹³

قُعْبِلُ see 162¹² seq.

قَعَدَ u. to render helpless (with ب of the person) 230¹⁰ 903¹³

أَقْعَدَتْ كُلَّ قَوْمٍ — أَقْعَدَ it caused general amazement 349¹³

أَقْتَعَدَ to use a camel for riding (with acc.) 306¹⁰

قَعْدٌ a woman who has ceased to bear children 813⁷: pl. قَوَاعِدُ see 270¹⁰

قَعْدَكَ — قَعْدٌ see 168⁵

قَعْدَةٌ a camel used for riding 330 notes ⁹ (and so also in the next line), pl. قَعْدَاتُ 461¹²

قَعُوْدٌ a camel ridden by one who is tending cattle 170³ seq. 231¹ 864⁷

976³, metaph. قَعُوْدُ الْقَوَائِي a victim of satires 826⁶

قَعِيدٌ as an adjuration 72⁸ 12, قَعِيدَكَ 168⁷, قَعِيدُكَمَا اللّٰهُ 168⁴,
قَعِيدٌ أَبْيَاكُ 82⁴: pl. قَعَائِدُ see 170⁵

قَعِيدَةٌ the mistress of a household 875¹²: for 330 notes¹⁰, see above s. v.
قَعْدَةٌ

قَعْدٌ or قَعْدٌ ignoble 792¹⁵ 802¹⁰ (cf. also 960⁹) — for the contrary
meaning, see 793⁸

قَعْدٌ low-lying (said of a place) 489¹⁰: see also 793⁴

مَقْعِدٌ a cripple 682⁶ 797¹¹, مَقْعِدُ الْأَحْسَابِ (var. مَقْعِدُ الْأَنْسَابِ) of mean
repute 109¹¹

قَعِرٌ قَعِيرٌ deep 37⁵

قَعِيرٌ id. 915⁹

قَعَسَ قَعَسَ to be bent in (said of the back) 439⁵

تَقَاعَسَ to bend the back in 61² 892⁹: to turn back (intrans.) 167⁸, to
desist from a thing (with عَنِ) 151¹¹, to stand aloof (with عَنِ)
340⁶, absol. 360¹⁹: to lag behind 439⁷ cf. 294¹¹, to absent oneself
from battle partic. 28⁴ cf. 263¹¹ (as var.)

أَقْعَنَسَسَ to be strong, to last long 204⁵ seq.

قَعَسَ (pl. of أَقْعَسَ) bending the back in 151⁵ 1001⁵

قَعَسَاءُ id. (epith. of a she-ass) 604¹⁵ 792⁹ 813¹⁴ 842⁸ 874⁶ 1014⁷: inac-
cessible 571⁵ (as var.)

قَعَصَ أَقْعَصَ to strike dead 721⁴ 393²

قَعَضَ أَقْعَضَ see 755⁵

تَقَعَعَ تَقَعَعَ to clash (with ب) 671⁸

تَقَعَعَتِ to make a rattling sound 662¹⁴ 835¹ 973⁷

تَقَعَعَاتُ (pl. of تَقَعَعَةٌ) rattling sounds 705¹ 1011¹¹, objects that rattle 691⁴

- تَعَو. ^{تَعَو} to squat (properly of a dog) 699¹⁶ 914¹², partic. 773⁴
 تَعَو a kind of water-wheel 856¹⁰
- تَفَنَد. تَفَنَد see under تَفَنَد
- تَفَر. تَفَر u. to follow tracks (acc.) 801²
 تَفَر to become desolate (said of a place) 1086¹⁶: to eat food without seasoning 199 notes⁶ — see Additions and Corrections, and Lisān VI 423⁵
 تَفَر (تَفَر) camphor 937¹⁵ (= 440⁴)
- تَفَر. تَفَر i. to rise (said of the scale of a balance) 497⁵
- تَفَف. تَفَف high ground 798³ 821¹⁶
- تَفَقَف. تَفَقَف a cold shiver (produced by a fever) 592⁴
- تَفَل. تَفَل one who is journeying homewards 221⁷
 تَفَل fastened with a bolt 146¹⁶ (= 328¹³), pl. fem. 982⁹ (see 990 notes⁴)
- تَفَو. تَفَو perhaps equivalent to تَفَو (see s. r. حَبَك) 778⁵, أم التَفَا —
 تَفَو choice morsels of food 924¹
- تَقَب. تَقَب a wooden saddle (?) 147¹⁰
- تَقَر. تَقَر a goblet 405² (var. تَقَر)
- تَقَب. تَقَب (sing.) crafty 59⁸ seq.
- تَقَلَب. تَقَلَب a moment of confusion 1007¹⁰
- تَقَلَب. تَقَلَب (pl. of تَقَلَب) the hollows of the eyes 346¹⁶
- تَقَلَد. تَقَلَد said of a horse that wins a race 505¹⁶: تَقَلَد coll. dogs with cords round their necks 30⁴
- تَقَلَد. تَقَلَد neck 248⁴ 671¹⁰
- تَقَلَس. تَقَلَس i. to spit forth (with acc.) metaph. 947³

- خلص. قَلَصَ *to start afresh on a journey* 634⁷; *to wear a garment that is too short* (with ب) 638⁸, hence مَقْلَصٌ *tall* (said of a horse) 102¹⁰ 310⁵ 1019⁷, pl. fem. 784⁶ (but see foot-note)
- قِلَاصٌ (diptote) name of a constellation 520¹⁰
- قلع. أَقْلَعَ *to go away* 15¹; *to leave a thing in this or that state* (with عَن of the thing) 826¹³; *to cease* (said of rain) 965⁵
- قَلْعٌ *a man who has not a firm seat on a horse* 582¹⁴
- قلعف. أَقْلَعَفَ *to be shrivelled up, hence to be terror-stricken* 115¹⁸
- قلف. قَلَفَ i. *to remove a burden etc.* 568¹⁷
- أَنْقَلَفَ *to be swollen* (?) 361⁴
- قُلْفٌ (pl. of قُلْفَةٌ) 643⁸
- قلق. قَلَقَ *to be loose, unsteady* 846⁸ 1010¹⁷, maqd. قَلَّقَ *restlessness* 662⁴
- قَلَقَ — قَلَفَ الْحِزَامِ *with loose girth i. e. lean* (said of a horse) 1019⁷
- أَقْلَقَ *more restless* 662⁵
- قلقل. قَلْقَلَ *a kind of plant* 354¹⁹
- قَلْقَالٌ *rapid motion* 134⁶
- قل. أَقْلَ *to carry* (with acc.) 1044¹¹
- أَسْتَقْلَ *to rise* (said of stars) 522¹ 561¹²; *to depart* (?) 338¹³
- قَلَّةٌ *hill-top* 305⁴ 581⁸, pl. قَلَالٌ 637²
- قلم. قَلَامٌ *a kind of salt plant* 39¹⁹
- قلي. أَقْلَوَى *to jump* 753⁷
- تَقَالٍ *mutual dislike* 295⁹
- مَقَالٍ (pl. of مَقْلَى) *frying-pans* 322⁴ (for another interpretation, see notes³)

- قَمَح. قَمَاح (pl. of قَمَاح^٢) *camels which refuse to drink* 69¹⁷
- قَمَر. قَمَر i. or u. *to overcome in a game etc.* 91² 193¹³
- تَقَامَر 193¹²
- قَمَر (pl. of قَمَر^٢) *light grey* 370⁸
- قَمَرَان i. e. *Sun and Moon* 700¹³
- قَمَار said to have been first prohibited by al-Aḳra^٢ ibn Ḥabīb 700¹⁰
- قَمَس. قَمَس i. or u. *to drown* (trans.) 91¹³
- قَمَش. قَمَش *to help* (?), with ل of the person 606³
- قَمَص. قَمَص u. *to jump* (said of a horse) 362¹
- قَمِيص *a coat of mail* 336¹² 356¹²
- قَمَط. قَمَط i. or u. *to bind a captive* 536² (= 679²)
- قَمِيط *complete* (said of a period of time) 74¹⁸
- قَمَعَ. قَمَعَ a. *to overcome* (with acc.) 72¹²
- قَمَقِم. قَمَقِم *ocean* 17⁷ 263¹³, pl. قَمَاقِم 752¹ 764⁶
- قَمَقِم see 348³ (form doubtful)
- قَمَاقِم adj. *vast* 375¹³ 378¹⁴, hence *noble, distinguished* 348² 615¹² 758⁸
- قَمَل. تَقَمَّل *to pick off the lice from one's person* 199⁶
- قَمَل coll. *small grasshoppers* 183⁶
- قَمَلِي ² *a contemptible person* 606¹⁷ (= 684⁸)
- قَمَم. قَمَم coll. *sweepings, rubbish* 1006⁵
- قَمَام see 180¹² 1006⁷
- قَمَام ^٢ *a sweeper* (as a term of abuse) 180¹⁰
- قَمَا. قَمَا ^٢ *deep red* قَمَا ^٢ الخِصَاب 1031¹⁰

قَنَب. (غَلَاظُ الذِّكْرِ =) قَنْب 242⁶ seq.

قَنِير. قَنِيرَةٌ see under قير

قَنْبِص. قَنْبِصَاتٌ women who are short of stature 550¹⁵

قَنْبِل. قَنْبِلَةٌ a troop of horsemen 619², pl. قَنْبَلٌ 648¹⁹ 652¹² 972¹⁰ 1083⁹

قَنْدَل. قَنْدِيلٌ (pl. of قَنْدِيلٌ) 956¹⁶

قَنْذَع. قَنْذَاعٌ (pl. of قَنْذَعَةٌ?) tufts of hair (?) 249⁵, var. قَنْزَاع

قَنَر. قَنَرٌ see under قنير

قَنْزُوع. قَنْزَاعٌ see قَنْذَاعٌ

قَنْط. قَنْطٌ to drive to despair 534¹¹ (text doubtful)

قَنْظُر. قَنْظُرَةٌ (pl. of قَنْظُرَةٌ) large buildings 347⁴

قَنَع. قَنَعٌ to cover (with 2 acc.'s) 415⁹, قَنَعَهُ بِالسَّوِطِ he struck him with his whip 197⁷: مَقْنَعٌ covered with armour 833¹⁴ 931⁴ 973¹

قَنْعَنَ to wear a woman's veil (قَنْعٌ) 822¹⁰ 974²

قَنْعٌ low-lying ground 481¹ (as var.)

قَمْنَعٌ a source of satisfaction 822³ 829² 897¹¹, الْقَمْنَعُ 970¹⁶ (var. الْقَمْنَعُ)

مَقْنَعٌ having teeth which are turned inwards 973¹⁵, see Lisan X 176² seq.

قَنْعَس. قَنْعَسٌ strong, بِهَا قَنْعَسًا i. e. in bearing them 741¹⁹, pl. قَنْعَسٌ 27¹¹

قَنْف. قَنْفٌ (= كَمَرَةٌ) 838¹⁵

قَنْغَذ. قَنْغَذٌ the part behind the ear (in a camel) 687³: a sand-hill 826⁴, pl. قَنْغَاذٌ ibid.

قَنْين. قَنْينٌ one who is of servile birth 63¹⁶, as coll. 31⁸ 46¹⁰ 64¹ 427¹⁰ (= 767⁹), pl. أَقْنَنٌ 4⁴

قَنْتٌ hill-top 305⁶ (as var.) 659¹⁴

- قنوّ. قِنَوْن (pl. of قِنَو) clusters of dates 869⁹
 أَقْنَى hook-beaked (epith. of a falcon) 499¹⁰, or أَقْنَا 677⁵
- قنور. قَنَوْر surly, churlish 951¹⁴
- قنى. قُنَى (pl. of قَنَا) lances 470¹⁴ [Freytag wrongly has قُنَى]
- قهب. قَهَب (pl. of أَقَهَب) greyish 618¹⁴ (Tabari and Boucher loc. cit. have صَهَب)
- قود. قَد u. to lead (with ب) 547¹¹ 682⁶ 1064¹¹, maqd. بِقِيَادِهَا = إِذَا قَدْنَا الْخَيْلَ 291¹⁴
 قَد to execute vengeance on some one for some one else (with acc. of the former pers. and ب of the latter) 367² 927⁵, with acc. only 695⁵ 920¹³
 قَد to guide one another, i. e. to grope about 900¹⁶
 قَد to execute vengeance on some one (with من) 533⁹
 قَوْد (= قَبِيض) 936 notes ¹ (as var.)
 قَوَادُ the مَقَالِبُ see Index III s. v. عَصَمَةُ
 قَوْد easy to guide, obedient 479⁷: long-necked 674¹⁷, pl. قُود 26⁵
 قَوَاد the guiding of camels 806¹⁴
 قَعَى مَقَادَةً he allowed himself to be guided 166⁶, مَقَادَةً id. (with acc. of the guide) 355¹³, أَعْلَى اللَّيَامِ i. e. we send forth armies 1019¹⁶
- قور. قَر u. to cut out, excise 542¹⁶
 قَرَة a low hill covered with stones 490¹³, pl. قُور 146⁹ 516³, or قَرَات 985⁶
 قُورَة (؟) كَقُورَة دائِر 661⁴
 قُورَة misfortunes 65⁹, see Lisaa VI 437²¹ seq. VII 257⁴

- قوس. قَوْسٌ intrans. to be bent double 164² cf. 692⁵
- حاجِب بن زُرَّارة بن عُدس — قَوْسٌ see Index III s. v.
- قوص. قَوْصٌ to be taken down (said of a tent) 76²
- تَقْوَصُ to descend (said of birds) 530 notes⁵ (as var.)
- قوف. تَقْوِفٌ to pursue (absol.) 577¹⁰
- قول. الْقَوْلُ the right opinion 1050¹ (syn. الرَّأْيُ, see Ibn Hishām 439¹³)
- كَلٌّ talk i. e. mockery 87¹⁸
- أَقْوَالٌ (pl. of قَوْلٌ) Yemenite kings 277¹⁸ (var. الْأَقْبَالُ)
- مَقِيلٌ (= قِيلٌ) 201⁸: pl. مَقَاوِلُ princes 277¹⁸ 451¹¹ 600⁴
- قيم. قَوَائِمٌ (pl. of قَيْمٌ) sword-hilts 615¹⁹
- قَوْمِيَّةٌ strength 282¹²
- مَقَامٌ i. e. إِبراهيم at Mecca 1014⁶
- قوى. أَقْوًى to travel through the desert 1085¹¹: مَقْوٍ one whose camels are strong 32¹⁰
- قَوٍّ waste, deserted 42⁷
- قِيٍّ id. 42⁸
- قَوٍّ cord 175¹, pl. قَوًى applied to the strands of a single cord 177¹⁸
- مَنْتَقَصٌ 693⁸ (see مَنْتَقَصٌ) 565¹⁰, غَيْرُ مَنْتَقِصٍ الْقَوًى
- قيد. قَيْدٌ du. a pair of chains for a single captive 983⁶
- قيس. قَيْسٌ I. to probe a wound 109⁵, to measure by comparison 683⁹, with acc. and ب 262⁴
- قَيْسَاتِمُ الْمَحْجَدِ 140¹⁴ (see 111¹² seq.)
- قَيْطٌ I. to spend the summer in a place (acc.) 76¹⁸

- قَيْفٌ. قَيْفَاتٌ (pl. of قَيْفٌ) *tracts of hard soil* 175⁵
- قَيْلٌ. مَقِيلٌ — مَقِيلُ النِّهَامِ *the base of the skull* 645¹ (cf. مَسْكِنُ النِّهَامِ 155¹⁵)
- قَيْنٌ. قَيْنٌ du. *the thinnest part of the leg* 492⁵, see 63 notes¹: *an artisan, especially a blacksmith* 25¹⁵, as a term of abuse 590³ 651¹¹ 682⁵ 683⁷ 688¹ 690¹¹ 702³ 707⁵ 765⁵ 766⁴ seq. 776¹⁷ seq. 811¹⁵ seq. 818⁵ 828¹⁴ 829⁶ 832¹¹ seq. 851¹², du. 590¹⁴ 638¹ 765¹⁵ 828¹, pl. قَيْنٌ 682⁵ 683⁷ 691¹⁴ 827¹ 829⁴ 852¹⁵ 857¹² seq., or أَقَيْنٌ 543¹⁵ 545⁴ 592⁶ 596² 652⁶ 900¹⁴: ابْنُ الْقَيْنِ i. e. al-Farazdaq 538⁶ 650⁵ 651¹⁰ 765¹⁴ 767¹⁶ 818¹⁵ 908⁴ 993³ 1000¹⁶ 1001⁴ 1043¹⁸, similarly بَنَتْ ابْنُ الْقَيْنِ 226⁶ (= 684¹⁵) 802¹⁵ 859⁴ 860¹¹ 865¹⁴ 938¹¹: ابْنُ الْقَيْنِ i. e. Jithin 800¹⁴: بَنُو الْقَيْنِ i. e. the family of al-Farazdaq 687¹⁵ 708¹⁴ 757⁵

قَبِيْسٌ بِنُ الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ مَاءِ النَّسَمَةِ — قَبِيْئَةُ الْعَرَايِ — قَبِيْئَةُ

قَبِيْئَةُ *the trade of a blacksmith* 976⁸

ك

- كَبٌ. كَوَائِبُ (pl. of كَيْبٌ) *sad* (said of faces) 920¹⁵
- كَدٌ. كَوْدٌ *a steep incline* 24¹²
- كَدًا: see 24¹³
- كَبِبٌ. أَكَبٌ *to bow down* (intrans.) 20¹⁰ seq.
- كَبَّةٌ see 835⁵
- كَبَابٌ *a great number of camels etc.* 457⁹ (= 1077¹⁰)
- كَبَحٌ. كَبَحٌ a. *to push away* 775¹³
- كَبْدٌ. كَبْدٌ *large in the middle of the body* (epith. of a mare) 586¹¹
- كَبِيرٌ. كَبِيرٌ *ancestor*, عَنْ كَبِيرٍ 330⁶ 1086⁶

كَبِيرٌ فَتَالٌ (after a negative) *scarcely any one* 95¹, *scarcely any fighting* 1020¹⁰ [in this sense كَبِيرٌ is also used, see Tabari Gloss. s. v. أَحَدٌ and كَبِيرٌ]

الْأَكْبَرُ see Index III

كَبَسَ. كَبَسَاءُ (fem. of كَبَسٌ) *protuberant* 1052¹⁴

كَبَلَ. كَبَلٌ *to be fettered* 670¹⁸

مَكْتَبَلٌ *fettered* 481¹¹

كَبَا. كَبَا *u. to fall face downwards* 497¹⁵

كَابَ. كَابَ الدُّوْنِ (epith. of a dust-cloud) 589¹⁰, *id.* 945¹: *producing no fire* (said of a fire-stick) الْوَيْدُ كَابِي 800¹ cf. 589¹⁶: كَابَ: *غير كَابَ* 589¹⁶: *one who does not lose his breath* (in a race) 1035³

كَبَوْا *an unsuccessful effort* (properly in producing fire) 767³

كَتَبَ. كَتَبَةٌ see 485¹⁵

كَتَدَ. كَتَدٌ (pl. of كَتَدٌ = كَتَفٌ) 628⁴ (as var.)

كَتَعَ. كَتَعِينَ (= أَجْمَعِينَ) 646⁵

كَتَفَ. كَتَفٌ (pl. of كَتَفَةٌ) *raising the shoulders alternately, hence marching* (said of horses) 566¹⁰

كَوَتَفٌ *id.* 289¹³

كَتَبَقَةٌ *a flat piece of iron* 83¹ (see 590⁸), coll. كَتَبَفٌ 800⁵ 811¹³ 852⁵ 864⁹, pl. كَتَائِفٌ 230¹³: كَتَائِفٌ *enmities* 83³

مَكْتَوِفٌ — مَكْتَوِفُ الْيَدَيْنِ *having the hands bound behind the back* 565¹³

مَكْتَفٌ *fastened together with iron clamps* 590⁷

كَتَلٌ. مَكْتَلٌ *a basket* 434¹⁶ 435⁹

كَتَمَ. كَتَمٌ (= مَكْتَمٌ) 43³

- كُتِبَ . كُتْبَةٌ a small quantity of milk 876⁸
- كُتْبٌ a featherless arrow 734¹⁹
- كُتِرَ . تَكَثَّرَ to overpower by superior numbers (with عَلَى) 510¹⁵ (var. تَكَثَّرَ and تَكَثَّرَ) 571² (var. تَكَثَّرَتْ)
- كُتِرَ (= كَثُرَ) 872² (as var.)
- كُتِرَ rivalry between tribes 872¹
- مَكْتَبٌ surpassed in number 913²
- مَكَابِرُ (no singular?) armies 1078¹¹
- كُحِلَ . دَحِيلٌ tar (for smearing mangy camels) 183¹⁷ 246⁴ 687³
- كُدِحَ . كَدَحَ a. to exert oneself(?) 505¹⁵
- كُدِحَ to mark with scars (said of the effects of a journey) 704⁴, of wounds 750⁹
- كُودِحٌ (pl. of كَادِحٌ) cutting (epith. of axes) 838¹⁵
- كُدِدَ . كُدَادَةٌ grease which remains in a cooking-pot 493⁶
- كُدِرَ . كُدْرَةٌ a dust-cloud 227³ (read كُدْرَةٌ, and see Lisān VI 449¹⁰)
- كُدْرَةٌ see 45⁹
- كُدْرِيٌّ see 56³
- كُدِسَ . تَكْدُسٌ a leaping gait 289¹³
- كُدِنَ . كُونٌ a mule 430²
- كُدِينٌ dregs of olive-oil 508⁶
- كُدِبَ . أُكْدِبَ to be disbelieved (said of a statement) 359¹¹
- أُكْدِبَ (أَكْدَبَ pl. of أَكْدَبَ) 804⁹
- كُرِبَ . كَرْبٌ a cord tied to the handle of a bucket 418¹⁰ (but see 1070¹⁴)

- ٴكربل *nearly full* 209¹⁰ (as var.)
 ٴكرب *ploughed land, glebe* (from the Aramaic ܟܪܒ) 354¹⁴
 ٴمكربات *solid horse-hoofs* 929 notes³
 ٴكربت . ٴحولًا ٴكربنًا *whole, entire*, 831¹¹, see 74¹⁷
 ٴكرج . ٴكرج *a kind of doll* (see also ٴكرف) 246⁹ 650⁶ (= 320¹⁴ 624¹⁰) 936⁴
 ٴكدس . ٴكردوس *a large bone* 683⁷, for ٴكردوسان see Index III: pl. ٴكرديس *troops of horsemen* 485¹³ 601⁴ 1024¹⁸
 ٴكر . ٴكرد *dung* (used for polishing armour) 508⁶
 ٴكزار ^ٴ (pl. of ٴكر = Hebr. ܟܪ) 857¹¹
 ٴمكر ^ٴ *a battle-field* 1038¹¹
 ٴكزم . ٴكازم (pl. of ٴكزم or ٴكزم) *axes with large heads* 419¹ 767¹⁰
 ٴكزن . ٴكازن (pl. of ٴكزن or ٴكزن) *id.* 100³ (= 419¹ 767¹²)
 ٴكس . ٴككس *to construct booths* (acc.) 123² (as var.)
 ٴكص . ٴكصص (pl. of ٴكصص) *rings fastened to the hind-quarters of camels* 714
 ٴكع . ٴكع *a. to drink* (said of horses, with ٴي) 86¹⁹
 ٴكودع (pl. of ٴكارع) *drinking* (metaph. of spears) 105¹⁵
 ٴكزع ^ٴ *coll. horses* 49³; pl. ٴأكارع ^ٴ *legs* (i. e. the skin taken from the legs of an animal) 702¹², ٴذات ٴالأكارع a name given to a poem of al-Farazdaq 513¹² 679⁴
 ٴكرف . ٴكرف (= ٴكرج) 844⁷
 ٴكركر . ٴكركر *to drive back, repulse* 663¹¹
 ٴكركرة ^ٴ *the breast of a camel* 456¹⁹ (= 1076¹⁵): see also 786³ seq.
 ٴكرم . ٴكرم *a necklace* 24⁶, pl. ٴكروم 122¹⁵
 ٴكرامنة — ولا ٴكرامنة (after another negative) *by any means* 908⁴

- كريمه ^{كريمه} *that which one values most* 627⁵
- كروه ^{كروه} *to drive a spear into a man (with acc. and في) 154¹⁶ 540¹⁴; pass. to be compelled to bear a burden (with على) 692⁵, مكرهه a woman forced to labour 430³*
- كزاره ^{كزاره} *to grow faint and weary (said of the eye-sight) 868¹⁷*
- كسكزه ^{كسكزه} *to force 84²; to extort a thing (with ب) 566¹*
- كزوى ^{كزوى} *to provide a person with a lodging (with acc. of the pers.) 803¹⁵*
- كزوى ^{كزوى} *drowsiness 618¹⁹ seq.: slumber 1017⁹*
- كرات ^{كرات} *(pl. of كره) balls (used by the Turks in their games) 778⁴*
- مكار ^{مكار} *marching with a leaping gait (?) 176¹*
- كروز ^{كروز} *dry, كره الرحم barren (said of a woman) 392⁵*
- كروم ^{كروم} *distressed, reduced to straits 471¹⁵*
- كروم ^{كروم} *an old she-camel 179² 580⁵ 681¹⁵*
- كسح ^{كسح} *to carry off camels 13¹³ 313¹⁴; to plunder persons 30⁹*
- كسحة ^{كسحة} *a clear space, a camping-ground 32⁵*
- كسر ^{كسر} *the lower edge of a tent-curtain 415⁷ 435¹² 611¹¹, pl. كسور 536⁴ 560³*
- كسر ^{كسر} *epith. of an eagle or falcon 155⁴ 206¹⁸ 586¹² 677¹³, probably closing the wings in the act of swooping down, cf. 398³ (= 1051¹⁰), pl. كسور 311⁶ 882³; كسر عيني epith. of Ziyad ibn Abihi 607¹⁵ (= 684³), explained as referring to a "squint" in his eye 607 notes³, but cf. كسر له إحتلى عيني Tabari II 1956¹³ and Gloss. s. r. كسر, whence it appears that it means glancing sideways*
- كسار ^{كسار} *(pl. of كسر) broken pieces, كسار كسار (= في قنا مكسرة) 195¹⁵*
- كسار ^{كسار} *downcast, كسارها said of the eyes 571¹²*
- كسح ^{كسح} *to be perplexed, to lose one's way 331³*

- كسو . كسا u. to strike with a sword (with 2 acc.'s) 79⁹ 434⁸ 648¹⁰
- كُسا^ة (pl. of كَسٍ) richly dressed 55³
- كشج . كَشَجَ enemy 577¹⁰ 618¹⁵, pl. كُشَجَ 501¹⁸
- كشو . كَشَرَ grinning, showing the teeth, عَنْ أَنْيَابِهِ said of a camel 661¹¹, pl. كُشَارَ 876¹⁴
- كشش . كَشَّ i. to grunt (properly of a young camel) 999⁵
- كشف . كَشَفَ i. to afflict (with acc.) 920¹⁰
- أَكْشَفَ hairless 573¹⁵, dimin. أُكْشِيفُ 116¹³, pl. كُشَفَ metaph. cowardly 366¹, كُشَفَ id. 424⁷
- كظظ . كَظَظَ struggle, contest 622⁸
- كظم . كَظَمَ (pl. of كَظْمٌ) wind-pipes, throats 1015¹²
- كعب . كَعَبَ (= كَاعِبٌ) a woman with swelling breasts 312¹³ 1097⁵
- كَعْبَاءُ id. (?) 1097⁶
- كعتب . كَعَتَبَ (= رَكَبَ) 1045⁷
- كعم . كَعَمَ a. to muzzle 179¹³
- كفأ . كَفَأَ a. to upset a vessel 415⁵ 1070⁶
- كفأ^ة the edge of a tent-curtain 89³ 360¹⁴
- كفت . كَفَتَ i. to shut up, confine a person 1061¹³
- كُفَتَ a small cooking-pot, metaph. 909¹⁴
- كفج . كَفَجَا adv. unexpectedly 52¹²
- كفيج^ة a guest who arrives unexpectedly 52⁹ (= 785⁹)
- كفر . مَكْفَرٌ treated ungratefully 355⁸
- مَكْفَرٌ loaded with chains (said of a captive) 949⁹
- كفكف . كَفَكَفَ to restrain one's tears 1004¹³, see 550⁸

- كَفَفَ . كَفَّ u. to draw back the sleeves of a garment (with **بِ** in a partitive sense) 485¹⁸
- كُفْلٌ . اِكْفَلٌ to use as a cushion (with **بِ**), partic. 823¹¹
 كُفْلٌ a kind of cushion used by riders 164², see 823¹³; pl. اَكْفَالٌ metaph. towards 956¹⁶
 كُفْلٌ the haunches (of a woman) 99¹⁰, of a mare 206¹⁴
- كُفْيَرٌ . مَكْفِيرٌ vast, gloomy (epith. of an army) 192⁵ (= 236¹)
- كُكَبٌ . كَوَكَبٌ metaph. the lustre of weapons and armour 971⁵; pl. كَوَاكِبٌ (?) 245³
- كَلَّأَ . اَكْتَلَّأَ to remain awake at night 345¹⁵
 كَلَّوْا sleepless 345¹⁶
 اَكْلَاٌ (pl. of كَلَّأَ) fodder (?) 674³
 مُسْتَكْلِيٌ having abundant fodder, pl. 30¹
- كَلَبٌ . كَلَبٌ metaph. a satirist 428¹², du. 428⁸, pl. كَلَابٌ 1047¹⁸
 كَلَبٌ hydrophobia 132¹³ 1070¹³, metaph. fierceness 735¹⁰
 كَلْبِيٌ (pl. of كَلَبٌ) suffering from hydrophobia 567¹⁴, hence mad 338²
 كَلْبَتَانِ tongs (used by blacksmiths) 83¹ 682⁵ 801¹⁰ 847¹ 852³ 938¹⁴
 كَلْبٌ an iron bar (used for driving beasts) 430³, pl. كَلَابِيْبٌ 162¹
 اَكْبِلِبٌ (dimin. of كَلَبٌ, pl. of كَلَبٌ) 773¹⁵
- كَلَجٌ . كَلَجٌ (pl. of كَلَجٌ) scowling 507⁸
 اَكْلَجٌ id. 501¹⁰
- كَلَعٌ . تَلَعٌ see 46⁷ seq.
 تَلَعٌ assembly, confederation (apparently a Yemenite word) 46⁵
- كَلَفٌ . كَلَفٌ blackness 909¹⁵

- كَلَكَلَ . كَلَكَلٌ *the breast* (primarily of a camel, who uses his breast for the purpose of crushing an opponent) 708¹⁴ 1001⁹, pl. كَلَلٌ sometimes in the sense of the sing. 494¹⁶ 622⁹ 682¹¹, applied to the breasts of birds 443¹⁵
- كَلَلَ . كَلَلٌ *to charge, attack* (said of wild beasts and war-horses) 291¹¹ seq.
 كَلَّ ⁹ *infirm* (said of a woman) 57¹⁵
 كَلَّةٌ *a mosquito-curtain* 502¹
- كَلِمَ . كَلِمَةٌ — تَفَرَّقَتْ كَلِمَتُهُمْ *discord arose among them* 453¹
 كِلَامٌ (pl. of كَلَمٌ) *wounds* 1018⁶, كَلِيمٌ *id.* 1023⁴
 كَوَّلَمَ (pl. of كَلِمَةٌ) *piercing* (epith. of wounds) 347¹²
 كَلِمٌ *wounded* 229¹², pl. كَلَمَى 678⁶
 تَكَلَّمَ (= فُخِرَ) 82¹
 مَكَلَّمَ *wounded* 294⁴ 585¹⁰
- كَلَى . كَلَى (pl. of كَلِيَّةٌ) *patches sewn on a skin-bottle* 1032¹ (see Ahlwardt Imr. N^o. 65 v. 4)
- كَمَأَ . كَمَأَةٌ ⁹²⁰ coll. *truffles* 1061⁹, as an emblem of baseness or helplessness 13³ 582⁷
- كَمَزَ . تَكَمَزَ *to become coagulated* 441⁶
- كَمَشَ . تَكَمَشَ *to be raised, girt up* (said of the skirts of a garment) 933³
- كَمَعَ . أَكْمَاعٌ (pl. of كَمْعٌ) *slopes* 78¹² 80¹⁰
- كَمَلَ . الْكَمَلَةُ see Index III
- كَمَمَ . كَمَامٌ (pl. of كُمٌ) *sleeves* 1026¹¹
 كَمَامٌ (pl. of كِمَامَةٌ) *coverings placed over the mouth of an ass* (in order to ward off insects) 753⁹

- كَمَى . كَمَى *to be covered, overwhelmed* 736¹³
- كَنَزَ . كَنَزَ *to become compact (said of flesh)* 11¹⁷
- كَنَسَ . كَنَسَ *a beast crouching in its lair* 8¹¹
- كَنَسَ *lair* 755¹⁰
- مَكَنَسَ *id.* 8¹³
- كَنَعَ . مَكَنَعَ *mulatled, or distorted* 833⁵
- مَكَنَعَ (= مَكَنَعَ) 58⁷
- كَنَفَ . كَتَنَفَ *to take a person under one's protection (with acc.)* 1073⁶
- مَكَنَفَ *encompassed* 561¹⁷ 567¹⁸ (?)
- كَنَنَ . كَنَنَ *a quiver* 657¹⁶ seq., كَنَنَ *see* 128³ seq.
- كَوْنِ . كَوْنِ (pl. of كَوْنِ) *braziers* 592⁹
- مُسْتَكِنَ *hidden* 129⁴ 1023⁴
- * كَنَهَ . كَنَهَ *limit, extent* 351⁵ *
- كَبَدَ . أَكَبَدَ *to overdrive a beast* 792⁴ (as var.), partic. 792¹³
- كَبِدَ *weary* 792¹³
- كَبَر . كَبَر *a. to illtreat* 792⁷ (as var.)
- كَيْفَ . كَيْفَ *refuge, help (said of persons)* 402¹⁴ (as var.) 403² seq. 611⁸
- كَيْلَ . كَيْلَ *shoulder, metaph. a hero* 982 notes ⁸
- كَوَّجَ . تَكَوَّجَ *to become fierce (said of strife)* 496¹⁴
- كَوَّنَ . مَا كُنْتَ تَعْرِفُ *a. used absolutely* 221¹¹; with a neg. *thou couldst scarcely tear thyself away* 548⁰
- كَوَّذَ . كَوَّذَ *du. the haunches of an ass* 823¹⁵, *id.* 628¹
- كُورَ . كُورَ *a camel's saddle* 146¹ (= 327¹⁹), pl. كُورَ 89¹⁴ 329² 336⁹ 756⁶ 776¹¹ (?) 1042⁵

- كوس . كَسَّ u. to walk on three legs (said of a wounded camel) 32¹⁵ 522⁹,
masd. كَوَسَ 33²: applied to the motion of a snake 33²
- كوسى see under كوس
- متكايِس swollen (said of flesh) 28⁶
- كوع . كَوَع wrist 164⁵
- كيم . كَم u. (= نَكَحَ) 123⁴ 573⁴ (as var.)
كَم du. the organs of generation (of a he-ass) 794¹⁶
كَم having a large hump (epith. of a she-camel) 414¹⁰ (= 625¹⁰)
653¹, pl. كُم 418⁷ (= 1071¹)
- كعى . كَعَى see Index III s. v. شَمَرَعَى — مَكَعَى
- كيد . كَد I. to employ a stratagem against some one (with ل) 927¹⁵ (text doubtful)
- تكيد to plot, scheme 58¹⁴
- كير . كِير a blacksmith's bellows 682⁵ 776⁵ 801¹² 829⁴ 847¹ 864¹⁵ 999⁵ 1037¹²
(as var.), du. in the same sense 398¹³ 590⁵ 689¹⁵ 826⁵ 1039⁶, pl.
الْكَيْر 684⁹ 801¹¹ 853¹: the fire-place in a blacksmith's forge 35⁵
(see the gloss), also 298¹ 399² 857²: in the following passages
either meaning is admissible 83¹ 274⁶ 320¹⁶ 543⁶ 545⁴ 690¹⁹ 799¹⁴
(= 78² 398¹⁷) 826¹² 828¹⁴ 938^{9 14} 1016¹⁵, among the doubtful cases
must be reckoned those in which كِير is governed by نَفَحَ (with
or without ب) namely وَنَفَحَتِ كَيْرَكَ 214⁵ (here the commentator
seems to have understood كِير as "bellows"), 342²: نَفَحَ الْكَيْرَ,
مِنْ نَفْحَةِ الْكَيْرِ 828¹⁵ (as var.), 709⁶: يَا أَبْنَى نَفْحِ كَيْرِ
399⁵: نَسَتْ بِنْدِي بِكَيْرِكَ 297¹⁰ (= 323¹⁷), 590¹⁶: نَفَحَ بِكَيْرِكَ
690¹⁵ — see the Zeitschr. für Assyriologie vol. XXV p. 295, where Prof. Schulthess expresses the opinion that
كير construed with نَفَحَ always means "fire-place"

- كَيْسٌ . كَيْسٌ ⁹ *intelligence, good sense* 813⁷
- كَيْسَانٌ (diptote) *treachery* 354¹⁴, see *al-Mufaṣṣal* (ed. Broch) 6¹⁵
- كُوسِي ⁹ *craft, cunning* 50¹⁷ (= 784⁸)
- أَكْيَاسٌ (pl. of كَيْسٌ) *crafty* 435⁵
- كَيْنٌ . كَيْنٌ see 483⁷ 682¹³ 860⁷ 937⁶ (= 779¹³) — the explanations given 483⁸ and 779¹⁴ are contradictory.

ل

- ل . ل (تَعَجَّبُوا لَ) 181⁹ seq. 707⁵
- لَا . لَا وَلَا ⁹ *for a moment* 160¹⁵, see 825⁵
- لَاكٌ . مَلَكٌ see مَلَكٌ under ملك
- لَامٌ . لَامٌ ⁹ *to become infamous* 829⁵: *to be base-born* 843⁵
- لَامٌ ⁹ *to put on a coat of mail* (لَامًا) 317², partic. 761⁸
- اسْتَلَامٌ ⁹ *id.* 735²⁰ 872¹⁰
- لَامًا see 317²
- لَاعِي . لَاعِي 255¹⁰, see "Additions and Corrections"
- لَبَبٌ . تَلَبَّبَ ⁹ *to gird oneself* 49¹³ (= 783¹³) 1069⁴, partic. 330⁹ — see *Ḥamāsa* 265¹
- لَبٌ ⁹ *heart i. e. mind* 53¹⁵
- لَبَةٌ ⁹ *the upper part of the bosom* (in a man) 930⁴, pl. لَبَاتٌ (of women) 279¹
- لُبَابٌ ⁹ *adj. choice* 468¹⁵
- لَبَتْ . لَبَتْ ⁹ *to hold one's beast back* (?) 582¹⁷, cf. *Ibn Hishām* 679³
- لَبْدٌ . لَبْدٌ ⁹ *to have the hair glued to the head* (as is the custom of pilgrims, *Lisān* IV 391¹² seq.) partic. 850¹

- أَبْدَ to become coated (with dung) 480³: pass. to be provided with a saddle-cloth (said of a beast) 792⁹
- لَبَسَ. لَبَسَ construed with لَبَسَ 1006¹⁸
- تَلَبَّسَ to come in contact with some one (with ب) 645¹⁰
- اَلْتَبَّسَ id. 585⁸
- لَبَسَ. لَبَسَ camels paid as a blood-wit, مِنَ اللَّبَنِ إِلَى مَنْ لَبَسَ 194⁸, cf. 455⁸
(= 1076¹)
- لَبَنَ the breast (of a man) 561¹
- لَتَبَ. لَتَبَ u. to stab (with ث) 414¹⁸
- لَتَّتْ. لَتَّتْ beaten up, pounded 13¹⁷
- لَثَّتْ. لَثَّتْ to fall continuously (said of rain) 614¹⁶, partic. 866⁷
- لَثَقَ. لَثَقَ to moisten 833⁹ 857⁹
- لَثَوَ. لَثَوَ see under لَثَا
- لَجَأَ. لَجَأَ (الْتَجَأَ) 691¹
- لَجِبَ. لَجِبَ noise (of an army) 702⁸ 1023²
- لَجِبَ. لَجِبَ noisy 293¹ 882⁸ 958⁸ 1019¹⁶
- لَجَجَ. لَجَجَ a. to become serious (of a quarrel) 418², applied to separation (with ب of the pers.) 548⁹
- لَجَجَ. لَجَجَ to launch a ship (absol.) 544¹¹
- لَجَجَ. لَجَجَ to dispute, wrangle 1024¹⁴
- لَجَجَ. لَجَجَ id. 805⁴
- لَجَجَ. لَجَجَ du. masses of water (on the right and the left) 506¹
- لَجَجَ. لَجَجَ (pl. of لَجَجَ) metaph. crowds of warriors 237¹⁶ 911¹
- لَجِفَ. لَجِفَ pierced with holes (?) 593 notes⁸ (as var.)

- جَلَجَجَ. *جَلَجَجَ* to turn a thing over in the mouth 9²
- حَبَّ. *حَبَّ* to be gashed, wounded 69⁸ (text doubtful)
- حَبَّ* gash 122⁸
- حَبَّ* see 122⁴
- حَمَّ. *حَمَّ* to hurt the back of an animal (said of a saddle, with *على* of the animal) 321⁶
- حَمَّ* near relationship, *أَبَى الْإِلَالِ لَحَا*, 434¹²
- حَدَّ. *حَدَّ* or *مَلَحَدٌ* a grave(?) 801¹³ (as var.)
- حَفَّ. *حَفَّ* a. to clothe with a mantle (absol.) 567²
- حَفَّ* to take under one's protection (with *على* of the pers.) 226¹²
- حَفَّ* see 290¹⁰
- حَفَّ* a mantle (worn by a man) 554¹⁰, see also 290¹⁰
- حَفَّ* id. 928¹², applied to a garment of mail 356¹²
- حَقَّ. *حَقَّ* used absolutely 191⁶
- حَقَّ* see 841⁹
- حَقَّ* thin, narrow, *حَقَّةُ الْإِطْلَالِ* epith. of a desert at midday 87, *حَقَّةُ* of swords 924⁶
- حَقَّ* the power of overtaking (?) 292⁶
- حَمَّ. *حَمَّ* denom. from *حَمَمَ*, hence *يَنْحَمُ وَيُنَارُ* is woven 860¹³ (cf. 15³)
- حَمَّ* to be surrounded (in battle) 667² *أَلَا*
- حَمَّ* woof, see 15³
- حَمَّ* an object to be devoured 916¹⁴
- حَمَّ* battle-field 453¹⁵ (= 1074⁹), pl. *حَمَمَ* battle-array 349³ 746¹³ 1038¹⁰

- مُتَلَاحِمٌ *fitted close together* 347⁴ 390¹³ 486¹⁴, crowded 401² 746⁶ 757⁷ 764¹⁵
- لَحَى. لَحَى *to quarrel, اَلْحَى اَلصَّدِيقَ that I should quarrel with a friend* 258¹³ seq., masd. also 2⁵
- لَحَى *to do what is blameworthy* (see Lisān XX 108¹² seq.) 578⁹ (text doubtful)
- لَحَى see 755⁵
- لَحَى (not لَحَى as in Freytag's Lexicon) *du. the jaws of a man* 917⁶, of an animal 753⁹ (cf. Tabari II 10¹⁵), pl. لَحَى 1011¹¹ see also 578 notes³
- لَحَمٌ *a large sea-fish* 181¹
- لَحْوٌ *a woman who has a swelling on one side of her belly* 857⁹
- لَدَدَ *to turn from side to side* 315⁹, مَتَلَدَدِينَ *they wandered hither and thither* 654¹⁷
- لَدَدَ *an obstacle, بَعَيْتُهُ لَدَدًا I sought to bar his way* 674¹²
- لَدِيدٌ *the side of a valley* 300⁴
- لَدِيٌّ *enduring, unwearied* (epith. of a war-horse) 642¹⁴ *لَدِيٌّ* E 29
- لَدَغَ *a. to bite* (said of a snake) 456⁵
- لَدَنٌ *supple* (epith. of a lance) 54¹¹ (= 585¹¹)
- لَدَنٌ (= لَدَنٌ), لَدَنٌ 244⁸, لَدَنٌ (with perf.) *as long as . . .* 947⁵, لَدَنٌ since 826⁵
- لَذِذٌ *easy to handle* (epith. of a lance) 23²
- لَذِيٌّ *eloquent* 668¹⁷
- لَذِمٌ see 29⁴
- مَلَذَمٌ or مَلَذَمٌ *passionately fond of a thing* (with ب) 29⁵

- لَزِبَ. لَزِبَ *fixed firmly*, لَزِبَ وَتَغَلَّ 809⁷ (= 77¹¹)
- لَزَجَ. لَزَجَ *stickiness* 210⁷
- لَزَزَ. لَزَزَ u. *to join together* 115¹², pass. 901²
- لَزَزَ properly a *door-bar* 44², hence *one who persists* in doing a thing (gen.) 43¹⁵
- لَزَقَ. لَزَقَ intrans. *to cling* (with ب) 978¹²; لَزَقَ see لَزَقَ
- لَزِمَ. لَزِمَ — لَزِمَ *a thing from which one cannot free oneself, an incubus* 237² 398¹³, see also 809⁸
- لَزَنَ. لَزَنَ *narrow, incommodious* (said of a drinking-place) 418¹⁴ 952⁵
- لَصَبَ. لَصَبَ *narrow* (said of a ravine) 288¹¹
- لَصَصَ. لَصَصَ a *female robber* 1097¹²
- لَصَصِيَّةٌ see 623⁶
- لَصَقَ. لَصَقَ intrans. *to cling* 843¹; لَصَقَ one who attaches himself to a tribe 844¹² (var. لَصَقَ)
- لَصِقَ construed with مَعَ 787¹
- لَطَمَ. لَطَمَ a *blot, smudge* 362¹³
- لَطَطَ. لَطَطَ i. *to conceal* (with دُونَ) 535¹⁷
- لَطَفَ. لَطَفَ *to treat courteously* (with acc. of the pers.) 397¹⁴ 1098²
- لَطَافٌ (pl. of لَطَفٌ) *presents* 397²
- لَطَمَ. لَطَمَ *to dash against one another* (said of waves) 777¹⁶
- لَطِيمٌ a *caravan bearing merchandise, especially perfumes* 959¹⁴, pl. لَطِيمٌ perfumes 615¹⁸
- لَطَى. لَطَى *to burn, scorch* (with ب) 393²
- لَطَى intense *heat* 502⁹

- نَعَب. نَعَبٌ ^{نَعَبٌ} a doll 730²⁰ (read نَعَبٌ), hence a laughing-stock (said of a man) 650⁶ (= 320¹⁴ 624¹⁰ 844¹⁰)
- نَعَابٌ saliva (of a man) 406¹⁶, used for magical purposes 841³, of an animal 449⁶ 493¹ 1035¹: heat of the sun 756¹²
- نَعَبٌ see Index III s. v. عَمِرَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ
- نَعَفٌ. مَلْعَقَةٌ see 10¹⁸
- نَعَلٌ. نَعَلٌ (= نَعَلَانَا) 1004², for other forms with suffixes see 322¹² seq. 1004⁶ seq.
- نَعُو. نَعَا لَكَ exclam. 27⁹
- نَغِبٌ. نَغِبٌ exhausted, weary 810¹⁶, pl. fem. 773¹¹
- نُغُوبٌ exhaustion 244⁸
- نُعْدٌ. نُعْدِيْدٌ (pl. of نُعْدِيْدٌ) ^{the flesh} the flesh on the sides of a man's neck 115⁸
- نُغْطٌ. نُغْطٌ noise 50¹
- نُغَمٌ. نُغَمٌ froth issuing from a camel's mouth 1011¹⁰
- نُغَمٌ (pl. of مَلْعَمٌ) the corners of a camel's mouth 610¹³
- نُغُو. نَعَا or نَعِي see 29⁴ 957 notes⁵ 958¹
- نُفَتٌ. تَلْفَتَتْ (= التَّلْفَتَتْ) 1010¹² 1016¹⁵
- نُفْطٌ. نُفْطٌ i. to cast forth from the mouth 180¹⁴, metaph. to repel 610¹
- نُفَعٌ. نُفَعٌ to be clothed, covered 922⁹ 1086⁷
- نُفَعٌ id. partic. 723³: to become hoary 485⁴ (see 922⁹)
- نُغَاعٌ see 922¹¹
- نُفَفٌ. نُفَفٌ to become lean (acc. to the gloss) 480⁵ (var. نُفَفٌ)
- نُفٌ coll. allies, adherents 149¹¹ 469¹⁴ 660¹⁰, pl. نُفَغٌ 454¹² 737¹⁴ seq.

- لَفِيَ. لَفَا *a trifle* 122¹³ 382¹⁸
- لَفَحَ. لَفَحَ *metaph. of war, to break out* 533¹³
- لَفَّاحٌ *a tribe which has always been independent* 69¹³: *impregnation* 121¹³
- لَفَّاحٌ *a camel that gives milk* du. 698³⁷, pl. لَفَّاحٌ 36¹³ (?) 416¹⁹ 490⁶
515¹⁰ 952², or لَفَّاحٌ 675¹⁶ (text doubtful)
- لَقَطَ. لَقَطَ see 52¹²
- لَقَفَ. لَقَفَ *to stalk with an uncertain tread (said of camels)* 593¹⁰ — in the Lisān XI 233¹⁴ seq. a different explanation is given
- لَقْفٌ *the act of snatching food (?)* 663¹⁷
- لَقِيَ. لَقِيَ construed with مع 684¹²
- لَأَى. لَأَى *to cause to meet, to bring together (with acc.)* 347⁶, with لَاقَى 568³
- لَقَى. لَقَى *to resign, give up (with ب of the thing and ل of the pers.)* 348⁷,
with ب only 585⁷: *pass. to be set up, exposed (as a target)* 757¹²
- لَلَاقَى. لَلَاقَى *to meet (with acc.)* 1011¹¹
- لَسْتَلَقَى. لَسْتَلَقَى *to throw oneself on one's back* 1047⁹
- لُفَى. لُفَى *an outcast* 44³ 109¹¹
- لَلَفَا. لَلَفَا see 445⁴
- لَلَاقَى. لَلَاقَى (pl. of لَلَقَى or لَلَفَا) 773⁸
- لَأَا. لَأَا *to excuse oneself to a person (with عَلَى) for not doing a thing* 462¹²
- لَكَ. لَكَ *crowd, mêlée* 601¹²
- لَكِي. لَكِي see 29⁴
- لَمَا. لَمَا (= لَمَّا) after verbs of intreaty 548² (var. لَمَّا in notes¹) 1089¹
- لَمَحَ. لَمَحَ *a. to flash (said of thunder-clouds)* 499⁶
- لَمَعَ. لَمَعَ *epith. of a mail-clad warrior* 704⁶

- صُرِّعَ ^{صُرِّعَ} *variegated* (epith. of the bird called صُرِّعٌ) 961¹¹
- مَلْمَعَةٌ ^{مَلْمَعَةٌ} a land shimmering with the mirage 246¹ — the form مَلْمَعَةٌ is used in the same sense, see foot-note and Lisān X 200⁵
- يَلْمَقُ ^{يَلْمَقُ} see under يَلْمَقُ
- مَلْمَلَةٌ ^{مَلْمَلَةٌ} crowded together (said of armies) 646⁴
- لَمَّ ^{لَمَّ} u. to bring together 947²
- لَمَّ ^{لَمَّ} to visit (obj. understood) 61³
- لَيْبٌ ^{لَيْبٌ} (pl. of لَيْبٌ) mountain-clefts 478²
- لَيْبٌ ^{لَيْبٌ} a flame, metaph. strife 214¹⁵
- لَيْبَانٌ ^{لَيْبَانٌ} flaming heat 1008⁵
- لُيُوبٌ ^{لُيُوبٌ} a dust-cloud 929¹³
- لُجَّةٌ ^{لُجَّةٌ} tongue 547⁴
- لَيْدٌ ^{لَيْدٌ} a. to overdrive beasts 792³
- لَيْدٌ ^{لَيْدٌ} see 792⁵
- لَيْذَمٌ ^{لَيْذَمٌ} sharp (epith. of a lance) 940¹¹, pl. لَيْذَمٌ 391¹³
- لُيُومٌ ^{لُيُومٌ} du. jaw-bones, لُيُومَتَا خَدَّيْنِهَا 808⁵, pl. لُيُومٌ cheeks, the roots of the beard 343¹⁴ 382¹⁸ 396⁵ 402⁶ 441¹ 690⁶ 751 notes ⁴ (as var.) 767⁵
- لُيُفٌ ^{لُيُفٌ} — لُيُفٌ she uttered her lamentation 993¹¹
- لَيْمٌ ^{لَيْمٌ} to devour (with acc.) 466¹⁸, metaph. يَلْتَمِسُ الْجَبِيبَ i. e. galloping over the hard soil 929¹²
- لَيْامٌ ^{لَيْامٌ} epith. of an invading army 678³ 702⁵ 1019¹⁶, see also 759 notes ⁶
- لُيَامِيمٌ ^{لُيَامِيمٌ} (pl. of لُيَامِيمٌ) large, vast, epith. of chieftains 465⁶ 745⁴
- لُيُو ^{لُيُو} to console, compensate a person (acc.) for a loss 25¹⁷
- لُيَا ^{لُيَا} (pl. of لُيَا) jaws, throat (of a lion) 987⁶, لُيَا id. 17⁹ 466¹⁸

- نَبِي (pl. of نَبِيَّة) properly *handfuls of grain*, hence *gifts* 700¹, *exploits* 759¹² 1019¹⁰ 1036¹²
- نَو followed by the imperf. indic. 180¹⁶ 431⁶ 464⁸ 567¹⁴ 618⁶ 620⁷ 630⁶ 744¹⁰ 817¹ 821¹⁴ 861¹² 978² 986⁸ 996⁴, by the subject and the imperf. 585³
- نَوْب coll. *volcanic tracts* (syn. حَرَات) 468⁸
- نَوْب see 1007¹⁴
- نَوْب a kind of *unguent* 444⁷ 650⁸ (= 320¹⁵), resembling blood in appearance 457¹¹ (= 1077¹²)
- نَوْب n. (= لَنَا 514¹³) see 755³
- نَوْب (= لَاتَتْ) dense, said of a jungle 514¹³
- نَوْب the fastening of a girdle 514⁸, or of a turban 754¹⁵; see also 483 notes⁶
- نَوْب fastened (said of a turban) 335¹⁶
- نَوْب n. to weary, exhaust (horses) 873³
- نَوْب to be scorched 754⁹, مَلَوَح roasted (said of meat) 504¹³, metaph. wearied (said of a camel) 503¹
- نَوْب n. to seek refuge (with ب) 752¹² 755¹⁰ 916³, partie. 294²
- نَوْب side 483¹⁰, see 755¹²
- نَوْب n. to plaster a cistern with clay 197⁷, maṣd. نَوْب 197⁸
- نَوْب n. construed with عَلَى 815¹⁵ 817¹⁰
- نَوْب to do that which is blameworthy 162¹ 585⁶, partie. 667⁸ (var. مَعْلَم)
- نَوْب (= نَوْب) 853¹⁰
- نَوْب بِنِ النَّفْسِ الْوَأَنَّا life-blood of various hues 519⁴

- نَوَى. نَوَى 1. to turn the head (acc.) 345¹³; to desist from an action (acc.) 426⁵ (= 229¹⁷); to have regard to a thing (with لُ) 666¹²; pass. to be withheld 1025¹⁶
- أَشَارَ to signal to a person (with لُ) 739¹³; to use a thing as a signal (with ب of the thing) 12⁷ 491⁹ 761¹² 928¹⁵; to carry off (with ب) 319¹² 370⁸
- تَلَوَّى to become parched, to shrivel up (said of herbage) 961 notes⁸ (as var.)
- أَتَوَّى to be wrung (said of the hands, as a sign of horror) 842⁵
- تَوَّى the act of twisting 230¹⁵
- تَوَّن the deferring of a payment 2⁶
- تَوَّن food reserved after a meal 875⁹
- لَيْتَ. لَيْتَ the side of the neck (in a woman) 509¹⁶, in a camel 246⁴ 687⁵, du. 893⁵
- لَيْفَ. لَيْفَ colour, lustre of metal 106¹²
- لَيْفَ. لَيْفَ coll. fibres, hence hair 211³
- لَيْلَ. لَيْلَ used as a predicate of اللَّيْلُ 210⁵

م

- مَا. مَا whatever else (with perf.) 825² 901⁵, with juss. 992⁷; used elliptically مَا نَعَرَّ مَا 217¹ (see Nöldeke "Neue Beiträge zur sem. Sprachwissenschaft" p. 234¹⁰ seq.); redundant (before a genitive) مَا نَسِبَ 195¹⁶, similarly 295² 309²; مَا لَنْ not (with perf.) 310¹⁶, with imperf. 910⁷; مَا مَهْمَا however long (with juss.) 128¹⁷; مَا كُنْتُ مِمَّا أَعْرِفُ, (مِمَّا أَنْ) (= مَا) it was my wont to know 838⁶, see Reckendorf "Die synt. Verhältnisse des Arab" p. 594
- مَا. مَا see 734⁹

- مَأْنٍ. مَوْنَةٌ *trouble* 40¹⁴
- مَأَى. مَأَى see 734⁹
- تَمَاضَى *to be rent asunder* 734⁵
- مَنْدٌ — مِنْ الْمَائِينَ i. e. starting from a distance of one hundred bow-shots 922¹², cf. 498⁷ 899⁹
- مَمْتٌ. مَمْتٌ u. *to pull a rope* (with ب) 1039⁹
- مَمَحٌ. مَمَحٌ *one who draws water from a well* 752¹ (var. وَمَاحٍ)
- مَمَرَسٌ. مَمَرَسٌ see under تَمَرَسٌ
- مَمَعٌ. مَمَعٌ a. *to be raised, stretched out* (said of the hands) 698¹³, or, acc. *to another view, to be red with blood* (Lisan X 206²⁴)
- مَمَعٌ *to bestow a bridal gift* (مَمَعَةٌ) on a woman (acc.) 434¹⁶
- مَسْتَمَعٌ *an opportunity of enjoyment* (said ironically) 963¹²
- مَمْنٌ. مَمْنٌ, مَمْنٌ, مَمْنٌ see 9³
- مَمَانٌ *contest, rivalry* 900 notes³ (as var.)
- مَمَثٌ. مَمَثٌ i. *to be moist, dripping* 812¹⁰
- مَمَلٌ. مَمَلٌ *to recover from a wound* 471¹⁴
- مَمَلٌ — مَمَلٌ adv. *as he was* 194⁷
- مَمَلٌ (pl. of مَمَلٌ) *standing upright* (said of mountains) 183¹
- مَمَلٌ *a rug, a mattress* (for sitting on), du. 353¹⁷, pl. مَمَلٌ ibid.
- مَمَالَةٌ *firmness* 184¹⁴
- مَمَالٌ — مَمَالٌ عَلَى شَرٍّ *cutting a sorry figure* 611¹⁴
- مَمَجٌ. مَمَجٌ *to drop* (said of dew) 91¹⁵
- مَمَجٌ. مَمَجٌ *army* 185¹⁷

مَجَس. مَجَسٌ 342⁴ 376⁵ seq. 604⁹, see also 536¹⁰

مَجَس. مَجَسٌ scrawled over 362¹⁵

مَجَس. مَوَاجِنٌ (pl. of مَاجِنَةٌ) insolent, shameless (said of women) 340¹⁵

مَجَنَف. مَنَاجِنٌ du. 594⁶

مَحَا. مَحَا a. or مَحَا to dispute (absol.) 86¹⁵

مَحَا id. 880⁵

مَحَل. مَحَلٌ subst. tale-bearing, calumny 160⁵: a season of drought 693⁷, pl. مَحَالٌ 460¹: adj. parched (said of land) 309³, pl. مَحَالٌ parched places 561⁵

مَحَلٌ coll. shells or beads used as ornaments 265¹⁰: see also s. r. حَل

مَتَمَحَلٌ far distant 370¹¹

مَخَج. مَخَجٌ to become full of marrow 1082²

مَخَر. مَخَرٌ to haunt wine-shops 995¹⁴

مَخَوْرٌ a wine-shop 396⁸ 543¹⁴ 590³ 683¹¹ 939⁹ 995¹⁴, pl. مَوَاخِرُ 321¹³ or مَوَاخِرُ 544² — on the origin of the word, see 321¹³

مَمْتَخَرٌ extracted, مَمْتَخَرُ الْبَنَاتِ deprived of its fat 862¹

مَخَص. مَخَصٌ seized with birth-pangs (said of a woman) 48⁴ (= 782⁹) 697¹² 17

مَخَصٌ coll. pregnant camels 14⁵ 25¹⁵ 416¹⁹ 675¹⁶ 1042⁸

مَدَد. مَدَدٌ u. to flow (said of waves) 791², to flow into a place (acc.) 375⁹, pass. to be filled (said of cauldrons) 563²: to slacken the rein, to urge on a camel (with ل of the camel) 578¹⁶

مَدَدٌ to be full(?) 541¹⁵ (var. أَمَدٌ)

مَدِيدٌ water mixed with flour (given to horses and camels) 207⁵, called مَدِيدُ الْحَبِّ 58⁶

- مدى. مَدَى *strength* (of a horse) 671⁹ (= 409⁸), cf. Mubarrad 247¹⁰
 مَدِيَّة knife 525⁴
 مَدَامِ persistence (in war) 595⁹
- مذ. مَذ for its construction, see 279¹⁵
- ملى. مَلَى I. see 915¹²
 مَلَى see under مَوْن
- مراً. مَرَى the gullet 947³
- مرت. مَرَّت or مَرَّت see 889¹⁴
- مرح. مَرَح to stream with tears etc. (said of the eyes) 499¹⁶
 مَرَح *brisk*, الْعِنَانُ مَرَحُ epith. of a horse 922¹²
 مَرَج subst. *briskness, high spirits* (in a camel) 557¹⁵ 559¹⁵; adj. *brisk* 55⁶
 مَرُوح *brisk* (epith. of a she-camel or a mare) 480¹¹ 612² 634¹
- مرخ. مَرَخ a kind of wood used for making fire-sticks 64¹⁴
 مَرِيخ a sort of arrow with which children played 933⁶ (= 386 notes ¹⁴)
- مرد. مَرَد to become insolent 820¹⁷
- مرر. مَرَّر to be twisted (said of a bow-string) 947³, hence to become strong
 38¹, مَرَّم firm 565¹⁰ 914⁵
 مَرَّت to pass 313¹³
 مَرَّت to become firm 38¹: to endure, مَرَّتْ بِفَعْنَةٍ 906¹⁰, مَرَّتْ لِحَالِيَا
 177¹⁰ مَرَّتْ مِنْ دُونِ حَاجَتِي thou hast persisted in withholding
 what I seek *ibid.*, مَرَّتْ endurance (in a contest) 860¹⁶
 مَرَّة the twist of a cord, metaph. 588⁸ (= 1081⁷), مَرَّة the un-
 twisting of a cord, i. e. a slight effort 404⁵ (= 765⁶), مَرَّة عَنْ
 مَرَّة i. e. incapable of the slightest effort 1042⁴

- مَرَارٌ *strength, courage* 856³
 حَاجِرٌ بَيْنَ عَمْرٍو — مَرَارٌ see Index III s. v.
 مَرَى, du. مَرَايَ 210¹⁵
 مَرَاتِرٌ (pl. of مَرِيرَةٌ) *cords* 117¹
 مَرَزَبٌ. مَرَزَبَانٌ 219¹⁸ 643¹⁴ 995⁴
 مَرَسٌ. مَرَسٌ (?) see 411¹⁷
 مَرَسٌ *cord* 801¹⁴, pl. أَمْرَاسٌ 4¹ 629⁴
 مَرَأَسٌ *contact* 341⁴ 481¹¹
 مَرَطٌ. مَرِطٌ *a kind of cloth* 706⁸
 مَرَعٌ. مَرَعٌ *to produce rich pasture* 175²: *to find rich pasture* 108¹⁴
 مَرَعٌ (pl. of مَرْعٌ) *seasons of plenty* 977⁹
 مَرِغٌ. مَرِغٌ *to roll (trans.) in the dust* 870¹⁵
 مَرِغٌ *a place where beasts roll themselves* 14⁵ 122¹⁵ 123⁶ 377⁸
 مَرَاغَةٌ see 870¹⁵ and Index III s. v. مَرِغٌ
 مَرَنٌ. مَرَنٌ *to harden* 868¹⁶
 مَارِنٌ *hard (epith. of a lance)* 154¹⁶, مَارِنَةٌ *id.* 674¹⁴
 مَرَانٌ coll. *cornel-trees* 902⁸ (as var.)
 مَرْمَرٌ (pl. of مَرْنٌ or مَرْنٌ) *grease, and other substances, used for smearing a camel's hoof when it is worn down by marching, hence, apparently, those parts of the hoof to which the grease is applied* 891⁹, see also notes ⁵
 مَرَدٌ. مَرَدٌ coll. *white pebbles* 8⁷
 مَرَى. مَرَى I. *to press the teats in milking* 203⁶, hence *to milk metaph.* 252¹⁶, *to draw forth tears* 705²: *to urge on a beast* 294¹¹: *to deny a thing* 473¹⁵ (= 703⁸)

أَمْرِي ^{١٠٠} to be pressed (said of the teats) 613⁴, hence to be drawn forth
(said of tears) 517¹

مَرِيَّة ^{١٠٠} the pressing of the teats 437¹²

تَمَارِيًا adv. doubtfully, indistinctly 173¹²

مَزَع ^{١٠٠} to be divided (as spoil) 836² (as var.), partic. 833⁷

مَزَق ^{١٠٠} adj. torn du. 675¹⁷

مَزَن ^{١٠٠} (بَا مَزَنِي =) 71⁷

مَسَح ^{١٠٠} وَالْمَسِيح 83⁶, as an oath 510¹³

مَسَاكِي (pl. of مَسِيكَة) side-locks 838¹

مَسَد ^{١٠٠} cord 236¹⁰ 255¹

مَسَط ^{١٠٠} u. see 40³

مَسَكَ coll. bracelets 164⁵, see 62⁵ [cf. Wellhausen "Lieder der Hudhailiten" p. of line 1, where مَسَكَة must be interpreted according to Lisān XII 376³]

مَسَاك ^{١٠٠} (مَسَاك =) retention, مَكْرَمَة الْمَسَاك honoured while she remained with us 848¹⁰

مَسَكَن ^{١٠٠} تَمَسَكَن to pass oneself off as poor maṣd. 277¹ (= 294⁶)

مَسَى ^{١٠٠} evening 48¹⁸ (= 782²¹)

مَشَش ^{١٠٠} see 280¹

مَشَط ^{١٠٠} u. to comb the head 730²⁰

مَشَق ^{١٠٠} مَشَاقَة hair that has been combed off 857¹¹

مَشَن ^{١٠٠} تَمَاشَن (= تَجَانَب) 744¹⁵

مَشَى see 1062¹⁶

مَضَح ^{١٠٠} a. to disappear 501 notes¹ (as var.)

- مَصْرَافٌ applied to winds 513¹⁵ (as var.)
 مَصْرَدٌ dyed a dull red, قَوْنِيْنٌ مَصْرَدِيْنٌ 546³ cf. 383 notes⁷
- مَصَصَ to cause to suck (with 2 acc.'s) 378⁶
 مَصَّاصٌ see 143¹⁴
- مَصَعَ to strive 690¹⁴ (as var.)
- مَصْمَصٌ see 143¹⁴
- مَضَضَ painful, مَضَّةٌ عَيْنٌ 750⁵
- مَضَى ١. to traverse (with acc.) 55⁹, مَضَّتْ فِي الْحَيْكِلِ she carried me through the midst of the cavalry 49¹⁶
- مَطَرَ u. to grant a favour to a person (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the thing) 309³
 أَمَطَرَ to make to stream (with sweat) 673¹⁷
 تَمَطَّرَ to rush 87⁵, partic. 943⁴: to walk out after a shower of rain 905¹⁸, see Tabari Gloss.
- مَطُورٌ wetted with rain, i. e. flying swiftly (epith. of a falcon) 932¹, see the Diwan of Muslim ed. De Goeje 176⁸ and Glossary s. v.
- مَطَطَ to become thick, to coagulate (said of milk) 208¹²
- مَطَقَ to taste 180¹⁴
- مَطَّلَ the deferring of a payment, hence procrastination 135¹⁵
- مَطَّوْىَ to carry off, bear away (with ب) 70¹¹ 328⁹ 409³⁷ (= 671⁸)
 مَطَّوٍ, مَطَّوٍ see 271¹⁷ seq.
- مَعَرَ to be in great need of a thing (with مَن) 357¹⁶
- مَعَرَ see 1040¹²
- مَعِيرٌ see 244¹⁴

- مَعْرَا ground covered with pebbles 579⁵
- مَعْرَا (pl. of مَعْرَا id.) 940⁷
- مَعَا to roll (intrans.) in the dust 95¹⁶
- مَعِنَ لَا يَمْعِنُونَ قَرَبًا to make haste, 644⁵
- مَعِي a stretch of sand surrounded by stony ground 635¹⁵, pl. مَعَا 635¹⁸
- مَغْرَ red dye 360⁷ 794¹⁰
- مُغَارَ redness 860⁷
- تَمَغِيرَ the process of staining red 917⁵
- مَغْطَ to stretch the legs in running (said of a horse) 584¹⁴
- مَقْرَ bitter 948¹¹ 1002¹¹
- مَقْفَ (pl. of مَقْفَ) long, مُقْفَ 279⁶ 378⁹
- مَكْرَ well-formed, مَكْرَ 1044⁶
- مَكَسَ to haggle 25¹⁴
- مَكَلَ see 6⁶
- مَكُونُ about to lay eggs (said of a lizard) 316¹⁵
- مَلَأَ — مَلَأَ الْحِجَابِينَ i. e. plump (said of a woman) 1044⁹
- مَلَاة a strip of cloth worn as a turban 191¹⁶, cf. 50¹⁰ (= 783¹⁹)
- مَلَحَ to drink salt water (said of camels) 1087⁵, مَلَحَ coll. 936¹²
- مِلَاحَ (pl. of مَلِيحَ) brackish (said of water) 808⁸
- مَلَائِحَ (pl. of مَلِيحَ) graceful (epith. of gazelles and women) 838¹⁰
- مَلَحَ salt herbage 894⁸
- أَمْلَحَ steel-grey (said of armour) 509⁹
- مَلَنَ a. to dray (?) 374¹⁵ (as var.)

- ملس. مَلَسَ see 9⁵
- ملط. مَلَطَ du. the two sides of a camel 500¹¹
- ملق. تَمَلَّقَ flattery 1047²
- ملك. مَلَكَ i. to get into one's power, to capture (with acc.) 68¹⁹ (= 300¹¹)
298³: to restrain oneself(?) 606¹⁸
أَمَلَّكَ to betroth (with 2 acc.'s) 490¹³, مَمْلُوكَةٌ a betrothed woman 940¹
مَلِكٌ (= مَلِكٌ) 68¹⁷ (= 300⁹) 781⁴
مَلَكَ — الْمَلَكَانِ the two angels of Death 902¹⁶
الْمَلِكُ as a name of God 851⁵
أَمْلَكَ (pl. of مَلِكٌ) 68¹⁹ (= 300¹¹) 1009¹⁸
- ملل. مَلَّ to be grilled 316¹⁵, partic. 877⁸
مَلَّةٌ scorching pain 457² (= 1077²): see also 877⁹
- ملو. مَلَا an open plain 243¹⁵: see also Index IV s. v. الْمَلَا
- من. مَن whoever else (with perf.) 147⁵ 534¹¹ (?) 610⁸, with juss. 155⁸ 197¹⁸
(= 1058¹⁸) 220⁸
مِنْ مِّنَ الْإِخْلَافِ — مِّنَ they are characterised by treachery 135¹⁵:
مِنْ فُتِيْلٍ وَأَسِيرٍ so some were slain and others captured 235¹⁴ 327⁷
(cf. 925¹⁰ 1083⁹): مِّنَ اللَّيْلِ by night (Fr. de nuit) 737¹⁰
- منجنيق. see under مَجْنَقٌ
- منح. مَنَحَ (pl. of مَنَحَةٌ) camels lent for the sake of their milk etc. 227¹³
مَنْبِيعُ — الْمَنْبِيعَاتُ certain arrows used in the game called مَبْسَرٌ 686²
مَتَمَنَعٌ offered, presented 504¹⁷
- منع. تَمَنَعَ to refuse to do a thing (with ب) 473¹³ (= 703⁷)
مَنْعٌ an inaccessible place 715¹ 1022¹

- منى. مَنَّةٌ *a claim to gratitude* 58¹³
- منى. مَنَى 1. *to punish* (said of God) 51¹⁹ (= 785³), *pass. to be afflicted* with a thing (with ب) 216¹⁰ 622⁹
- مَنَالِيَا (pl. of مَنِيَّةٌ) *lives* 716³; دِيَارُ الْمَنَالِيَا *graves* 391³
- مَنَى (pl. of مَنِيَّةٌ) *desires, hopes* 957⁷ 985¹² 998¹
- أَمَانٌ (pl. of أَمْنِيَّةٌ) *id.* 175⁴ 179⁹
- مِيزَرٌ (pl. of مِيزَرٌ) *foals* 245¹⁴; أَمِيزَرٌ *id.* 89¹⁵
- مِيزَرَاتٌ (pl. of مِيزَرَةٌ) *ibid.*
- مِيزَرٌ (pl. of مِيزَرَةٌ) *a breed of camels named after the tribe Mahara* 502¹⁴; مِيزَرَى *id.* 578⁹ 755¹⁰
- مِيزَرَةٌ *a married woman* 1046⁶
- مِيزَرٌ. مِيزَرٌ *paper* 106⁸, pl. مِيزَرَاتٌ *documents i. e. treaties* 1082⁴
- مِيزَمَا see under مَا
- مِيزِيمٌ. مِيزِيمٌ (= مَا وَرَاءَهُ) 721²⁰ 820¹² [cf. Bukhari ed. Krehl III 413⁷]
- مِيزَتٌ. مِيزَتٌ see 139¹⁰
- مِيزَتٌ *intrans. to die in large numbers* 490¹¹
- أَمَاتٌ *to weary* (the bones) 345¹
- مِيزَتَةٌ *a dead soil* 1010²
- مِيزَى. مِيزَى *Median mail* (of which armour was made) 579¹⁴ (cf. 143¹³) 666⁷
- see Fraenkel "Die aram. Fremdwörter" p. 241
- مِيزَا. مِيزَا 11. *to flow* (said of blood) 364³ 693¹² (= 289⁷): *to hang loosely* (said of the skin of an emaciated camel) 134¹⁴; see also مِيزَرٌ below
- أَمَارٌ *to cause to flow* 7¹¹ seq.
- مِيزَرٌ. مِيزَرٌ *path* 8⁴; *a swinging gait* 38¹²

- مُرّ *dust carried by the wind* 262⁶ 537⁴ 909⁵
- مَآثِرُ *that which has a swinging motion*, الْأَعْيَادُ epith. of camels
557⁹, مَآثِرَةُ الدُّخَانِ id. 891⁹
- مَوَارٍ id. 868¹⁴, مَوَارٍ الْمَلَاطِينِ 500¹¹
- مَوَّصَ . مَاصَ u. to wash oneself 915⁵
- مَوَّفَ . مَوَّفَ stupidity 490¹²
- مَيِّثَ . مَيِّثَ see 133², pl. مَيِّثَ smooth ground at the bottom of a valley 614¹⁸
- مَيِّجَ . مَاجَ I. to clean out a well (acc.) 535⁶, applied to the cleaning of the
teeth 551⁸ 1005⁵
- مَيَّرَ . مَارَ I. see 7¹³
- أَمْتَارَ عَلَيْهِمَ طَعُومًا — أَمْتَارَ he conveyed provisions on them (i. e. the
camels) 820¹⁸
- مَيَّارَ a provider of food 877¹⁵
- مَيِّزَ . مَسْتَمَارَ an opportunity of separating oneself from some one 401¹⁹
- مَيِّسَ . مَاسَ I. to strut 377³ 665⁸ (= 940⁴) 890⁴
- مَيِّسَ a kind of wood used for making saddles 347⁴, hence a saddle 479¹⁰
- مَيَّاسَ one who struts 615⁴
- مَيِّعَ . مَيِّعَ fleetness, ذُو مَيِّعَ epith. of a horse 674¹⁷ 929¹² [cf. Ibn Hisham
569¹⁵ 619¹⁰ and Tabart Gloss.]
- مَيِّلَ . عَدَلْتُ أَيْنَ الْمَسِيرِ (var. مَيَّلْتُ بَيْنَ الْمَسِيرِ) 612⁷ to hesitate, 644⁷ فَاْمَالُوا بِأَيْدِيهِمْ — أَمَالُ according to Tabart Gloss. s. v.
- مَيِّلَ (pl. of أَمَيِّلَ) men who lean to one side in riding 28¹¹ 645⁹ 760¹⁵
(= 1068¹), مَيِّلَ الْعَصَائِبِ with their turbans askew 814³
- أَمَيَّالَ (pl. of مَيِّلَ) mile-stones 293¹

ن

- نَدَّ. نَدَّ (properly an abstract subst.) *crushing*, نَدَّ 91⁵ يَدَاعِيَةً نَدَّ
- نَاطِل. نَاطِل (= نَاطِل pl. of نَاطِل) *misfortunes* 593⁷
- نَأَى. نَأَى *farther, farthest* 798¹
- نَبَأ. نَبَأ a. *to appear in sight* 1045¹⁵
- نَبَط. نَبَط (pl. of نَبِيب or نَبِيبَة) *the muscles of the hand* (?) 1058¹² (var. 198⁴ الأَشَاجِع)
- نَبَت. نَبَت (= أَنْبَت) 995¹
- نَبُوتٌ a *kind of tree* 354¹⁹
- نَبِث. نَبِثَ to *scrutinise, consider* (with acc.) 428¹⁰
- نَبِيئَةٌ see 873¹⁵
- نَبِج. نَبِج a. *to bark at a person* (acc.) 934⁵
- نَسْتَبِج. نَسْتَبِج to *cause to bark* 1053⁴
- نَبُوحٌ multitude 496¹⁵
- نَبَص. نَبَص see حَبَص
- نَبَط. نَبَطٌ a *spring of water*, hence نَبَطٌ أَنْثَرَى full of moisture, fresh (said of a child) 370¹²
- نَع. نَع u. *applied to sweat* 976⁸
- نَع. نَع a *kind of hard wood* 249⁵ 542³ 834⁸
- نَعَّة. نَعَّةٌ a *piece of nab'-wood*, hence a *bow* نَعَّةُ الشَّعْرِ 1048⁷: *the stock* of a tribe 971⁹ [cf. 'Iabart III 29⁷]
- نَدَّع. نَدَّع dripping (said of tar) 687³
- نَبَعَانٌ the *bubbling-up* of pitch 246⁴

- نَبْعِيَّةٌ ^{نَبْعِيَّةٌ} a bow (see نَبْعَةٌ) 947¹
- نَبِيلٌ. تَنْبِيلٌ see under تَنْبِيلٌ
- نَبِيَّةٌ. نَبِيَّةٌ to become celebrated 239¹², نَبِيَّةٌ celebrated 137¹⁷ 366¹⁸ (opp. to خَامِلٌ), أَنْبِيَّةٌ more celebrated 239¹³
- نَبُو. نَبَا u. to repel an assailant (with ب) 770⁹, to expel (with ب) 819⁵
 أَنْبَى to cause to rebound, to deflect a weapon 716⁸ 965¹²
 نَابٌ rebounding i. e. ill at ease 456¹⁸ (= 1076¹⁷)
- نَتَجٌ. نَتَجٌ i. to assist an animal (acc.) in giving birth 697¹⁵, with 2 acc.'s 84⁵
 أَنْتَجٌ to give birth to young (acc.) 909⁹, see Lisān III 196¹⁸, but probably we should read يُنْتَجِجُنَّ pass. of conjug. I
- نَتَجٌ. نَتَجٌ i. to stream with sweat 502¹⁴ (var. تَنْتَجٌ)
- نَتَرٌ. نَتَرَ u. to snatch away (with acc.) 430¹⁰
- نَثَرٌ. نَثَارٌ babbler 859¹⁴
- نَثَلٌ. نَثَلَ i. to take off a coat of mail 317³ 584¹⁰: = سَلَحَ 858¹⁴
- نَثَوٌ. نَثَا u. to publish abroad 776² (as var.)
 نَثَا report, announcement 695¹
- نَجَبٌ. أَنْجَبَ to have noble offspring 37⁴ (see 912²), with ب 939¹, الْمُنْجَبَاتُ 1061¹¹
 نَجَبٌ the bark of a tree 182⁶
 نَجِيبٌ nobly born 43¹², pl. fem. نَجِيبٌ (said of women) 911¹³, or نَجَائِبُ (of camels) 688¹¹
 مَنَاجِبُ (pl. of مَنَجَابٌ) epith. of women 538⁵
- نَجَجٌ. أَنْجَجَ to accomplish a desire 381¹
 أَنْجَجَ most successful 991²
- نَجَجٌ. نَجَجَ a. see 626¹², نَجَجَ water that wears away a shore 626¹¹

- نَجَدٌ. نَجَدٌ *to be raised* (said of bed-curtains) 858¹⁰
- نَجَدٌ. نَجَدٌ *to rise* (said of a cloud) 261¹¹; *to go to Najd* partic. 795¹⁶ 913¹
- نَجْدٌ. نَجْدٌ *a sword-belt* 336¹² 609¹⁴ 638⁸ 891¹³
- مُنَاجِدٌ. مُنَاجِدٌ *brave* 485¹⁵
- نَجْدٌ. نَجْدٌ *a back-tooth* 485⁶, pl. نَوَاجِدٌ 333² 485⁵
- نَجْرٌ. نَجْرٌ *sort, species* du. 129⁶
- نَجْرٌ. نَجْرٌ *hot weather* 804¹²
- نَجْرٌ. نَجْرٌ *stamp, mark* 865¹⁴, hence *inherited qualities* 833⁴ 968⁶
- نَجَسٌ. نَجَسٌ *adj. unclean* 830⁴
- نَجَعَ. نَجَعَ *to seek forage in a place* (acc.) 414⁶ (= 625⁷), partic. 469¹⁰
- نَجْعَةٌ. نَجْعَةٌ *a foraging expedition* 83¹², pl. نَجَعٌ 908¹⁵
- نَجِيعٌ. نَجِيعٌ *gore* 146¹⁵ (cf. 328¹⁵) 267¹⁶ (= 237⁶) 1000⁵, تمّ نَجِيعٌ *id.* 406¹⁵
- نَجْفٌ. نَجْفٌ *a sand-hill* 581⁵
- نَجَلٌ. نَجَلٌ *offspring* 157⁶ 751⁵ 996¹³
- نَجَلَةٌ. نَجَلَةٌ *wide open, hence a gaping wound* 716¹⁰, pl. نَجَلٌ epith. of the eyes 136¹⁵ 160³
- نَجِيلٌ. نَجِيلٌ *a kind of salt plant* 718⁵
- نَجَمٌ. نَجَمٌ *u. to appear, project* 191¹⁶
- النَّجْمُ. النَّجْمُ *the Pleiades* 520⁷ 950¹⁰ 1012 notes ¹, pl. النُّجُومُ *id.* 667⁶: سَيَفُ النَّجْمُ *it will make thee see stars by daylight, i. e. it will strike thee with amazement* 595⁷: نُجُومُ الْمِيصِ *the glittering tops of the helmets* 481⁷
- نَجْوٌ. نَجْوٌ *see* 1014¹³ *seq.*
- نَجْوَةٌ. نَجْوَةٌ *a hill, metaph. preeminence* 137¹⁵

نَجْلٌ a mountain-goat (syn. وَجَلٌ) 81¹⁰

نَجِيَّةٌ swift (epith. of a she-camel) 1010⁴

نَجَاةٌ see 1014¹⁴

نَجَاةٌ (= نَجِيَّةٌ see above) 87: see also 1014¹⁴

نَجِيٌّ an intimate friend 53⁵ (= 785¹³) 56¹⁴: secret deliberation 818¹³,
pl. نَجِيَّةٌ 299¹⁷ (see the gloss in Labid Ch. loc. cit.): a shower
of rain 1014¹² 1018⁷

تَنَلٍ secret deliberation 6¹⁴

نَحَبٌ. نَحَبٌ anything that is incumbent on a person (see Ibn Hishām 140¹⁴),
نَحَبٌ عَلَى eagerly 316⁷

اِنْتَحَابٌ the act of sobbing 439⁸ 1036⁴

نَحَرَ. تَنَحَّرَ to seize one another by the throat, to quarrel 32⁸

نَحْرٌ — بِنَحْرِ الطَّرِيقِ by the side of the road 738¹³ 1095⁶: pl. نَحَرٌ
applied to the chest of a woman 515⁵

نَحِيرٌ a victim 328⁵ (?) 519⁴

تَنَحِيرٌ the slaughtering of victims on the occasion of the Pilgrimage 912
notes³ (as var.)

نَحَرَ. نَحِيرَةٌ see 503⁷, also Index IV s. v. النَحِيرَةُ

نَحَسٌ. نَحَاسٌ smoke 111⁹

نَحَضٌ. نَحَضٌ flesh 28⁶

نَحَطٌ. تَنَحَّطٌ i. to groan, pant 224¹³ 268³ 970¹¹ 1033¹⁰

نَحَلَ. نَحَلَ a. to allow a person to share in something, نَحَلَ بِنَحْلِكَ
أَبَاغُمُ 202¹¹: pass. to be ascribed to a wrong author (said of poems)
200⁸ (var. لَا يَنْحَلُ they do not wear out, become obsolete)

تَنَدَّلَ to claim descent from a person (acc.) 202¹⁰, to claim verses which one has not composed 125⁵ (as var.) maṣd. 325¹¹

نَحْمَ. نَحَمَ i., نَحْمَانُ see 21⁶

نَحِيمَ moaning (subst.) 21⁵ 50¹⁶ (= 784⁶)

نَحْوَ. نَحَا u. or ن. to shake gaming-arrows 686⁵, with مِنْ (of an eagle shaking its wings) 364⁹

نَحَّى to lead away 920²

نَتَخَّى to make room for a person (with ل) 908⁷

اِنْتَحَى to make for an object, to attack (with acc.) 40¹¹ 248¹¹ 804¹³: to apply oneself, devote one's attention to a thing (acc.) 1082¹³: to strike from the side (with ل of the object struck) 436¹⁴: to lean to one side (said of a camel, with ب of the rider) 500¹¹ (the gloss explains wrongly), metaph. 633¹¹

نَوَاجٍ (pl. of نَاحِيَةٌ) sword-edges 507⁴

مَنَاجٍ (pl. of مَنَاجِيَةٌ) paths made by animals that are driven round a well in order to draw water 832⁴

نَحْيَ. نَحَى a skin-bottle 104¹⁵ 216⁵ 13, du 492⁹ 746⁶, pl. نَحَا 1022¹⁰ or نَحَا 712⁶

نَخَبَ. نَخِبَ to be selected 843⁴

نَخْبَةٌ the rump 165² 441¹ 442¹², pl. نَخَبَاتُ 250¹³; metaph. a coward 164¹⁶ 1000⁷, pl. 318³ 442⁹ 541¹⁴ 777² 936¹⁰ 971¹³ 978⁸ 1080¹³ [acc. to Lisān II 249¹² seq. "coward" is نَخْبَةٌ, pl. نَخَبَاتُ]

نَخِيبٌ — نَخِيبُ الْقَلْبِ bereft of courage 1034⁴

مُنْتَخَبٌ — مُنْتَخَبُ الْقَوَى bereft of strength 63¹⁵, مُنْتَخَبٌ حَشَاً one who is bereft of his entrails, i. e. a coward 58⁴, so also مُنْتَخَبٌ alone 309¹¹ (see Lisān II 249⁵)

يَنْخَوِبَةُ a term of abuse applied to a woman 541⁹, يَنْخَوِبِيَّةٌ id. 682⁸

- نَحَسَ. نَحَسَ a. or u. *to goad on* 826¹³, masd. نَحَسَ 575⁴, partic. pass. 1062⁹
 نَخَسَ *mange* (especially in the tail of a camel) 543⁸
- نَخَطَ. نَخَطَ see 134²
- نَخَعَ. نَخَعُ or نَخَعُ *the spinal cord* (of a camel) 191¹⁵
- نَخَلَ. تَنَخَّلَ *to appropriate the best part of a thing* (acc.) 125⁴ (var. تَنَخَّلَا):
 pass. (= خَصَّ) 203¹¹
 نَخَلَّةُ *refuse of grain, siftings* 273⁴
 نَخْلٌ بِقُضْبٍ مُنْتَخَلَةٍ *chosen, excellent*, 663² seq.
- نَدَّأَ. نَدَّأَ a. see 877¹⁰
- نَدَبَ. نَدَبَ u. *to shout to a person* (acc.), *to encourage* 774³
 نَدَبٌ a scar 277¹⁰, pl. أَنْدَابٌ 942¹² 948⁹
- نَدَدَ. نَدَّ i. *to flee* (said of a horse) 931¹⁷
 نَدَّدَ *to shout* 485¹¹, partic. 326¹⁷
- نَدَرَ. نَدَرَ u. *to fall off* (said of a cap) 431¹⁰, نَادِرٌ *slipping away* (said of a sword) 677⁶
- نَدَسَ. نَدَسَ u. *to pierce* 693¹² (= 289⁷)
- نَدَفَ. مَنَدَفَ *carded* (said of cotton) 561¹³
- نَدَوَ. نَدَاةٌ (pl. of نَدَاةٌ) *assemblies* 778⁷
 نَدَوَاتٌ *id.* 1034⁷
 نَدَى *assembly* 564⁶
- نَدَى. تَنَدَّى *to graze on salt herbage* (acc.) *and drink water alternately* 39¹⁵
 نَدَى *herbage, pasture* 3⁸ 636⁹
- نَذَرَ. نَذِيرٌ *one who gives the alarm* 12⁷ 190⁶, a *warner* 517¹⁴; abstr. *admonition* 283¹

- نرج. نَجْرٌ ⁶ a violent wind 295³
- نرح. نَحْرٌ i. or a. to exhaust 1043⁸, pass. to come to an end 501¹, see also 6⁶
- × نرح ⁶ cellnigh exhausted (said of the water in a well) 166⁶ ×
- نرح ⁶ (pl. of نَحْرٌ) id., نَحْرٌ الرَّكِي 324⁹
- نزر. نَزَرَ to belong to Nizar 994⁷
- نزر ⁶ scanty 925¹³
- نزر ⁶ one who has few children 911¹²
- نزر. نَزَرَ light, nimble 44³
- نزع. نَزَعَ i. to depart, partic. 513⁴: to retire from a contest (absol.) 861³
900⁹: to cease from a thing (with عَنِ) 1015⁵: to desire (?) , with
لِ or لُ, 490⁶ 687² 1087⁵
- نزع to join with some one in drawing an object towards oneself (with
2 acc.'s), applied to the bonds of affection 1015⁶: to touch, border
on a thing (acc.) 429¹², to come near 688⁴
- نزع ⁶ to depart (?) 933¹³ — see "Additions and Corrections"
- نزع baldness (especially on the front of the head) 889¹³
- نزع (pl. of نَزَعَ or نَزَعَةٌ) making for an object (with تَحَوُّ) 857¹², with
لِ 976⁵
- نزع see 303⁷ seq. (= 475⁹ seq.), pl. fem. نَزَاعٌ epith. of mares or
camels 475⁸ 698¹⁶
- نزع ⁶ bald in front 836¹⁰
- نزع ⁶ the extent to which a bow can be drawn 827³ 828⁴
- نزع ⁶ plucked up (said of plants) 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²)
- نرف. نَرَفَ (pl. of نَرَفٌ or نَرَفَةٌ) anaemic 549⁸, draining themselves dry (said
of voins) 591⁹

- نَزَفَ. نَزَفَ i. to outrun (with. acc., said of horses) 87³
 نَزَفَ brisk, swift 498⁷
- نَزَكَ. نَزَاكَ (pl. of نَزَكٌ) lances 751¹⁴
- نَزَلَ. نَزَالٌ (pl. of نَزَالٌ) pilgrims 284¹¹
 نَزُولٌ (pl. of the same) halting on a journey 50³ (= 783¹⁶) 421⁵
 نَزَالَةٌ (= نَزَلَةٌ) 44³
 نَزَالٌ see 279¹¹
- نَزَالٌ (pl. of مَنَزَالٌ) men who alight often 568³ (= 580¹⁰)
 مَنَزِيلٌ (dimin. of مَنَزِلٌ) 964⁹
- نَزَوَ. نَزَاٌ magd. 682¹³
 نَزْوَةٌ offspring 488¹³
 نَزَاٌ (pl. of نَزَايَةٌ) flying (said of sparks) 543⁶
- نَسَأَ. نَسَأَ to sell on credit, metaph. to defer vengeance for bloodshed (with 2 acc.'s) 461¹¹: to defer the death of a person (acc.) 586¹¹ 1043¹³
 — see also نَسَى under نَسَى
- نَسِيْ milk mixed with water 166⁴ (ironically)
 نَسِيَةً adv. after a delay (applied to payment) 633⁷
- نَسَبَ. نَسَابٌ rivalry with respect to genealogy 466⁶ (var. النَسَابَا)
 نَسِيبٌ related to some one, having a common ancestor 369¹²
 مَنَسِيَةٌ erotic poetry (syn. نَسِيبٌ) 126¹³, pl. مَنَسَائِبٌ 1048¹⁷
 مَنَسِيَةٌ لِّحَالٍ — مَنَسُوبٌ a woman of noble birth 27²
- نَسَجَ. نَسَجَ to weave 1078⁹
 نَسَجٌ a lace-pattern (produced by the wind on the surface of water)

- مِنْسَجٍ *the middle of the back* (in a horse) 582¹⁵
- نَسْر. نَسْرٌ (pl. of نَسْرٌ) *vultures* 1038¹¹
- نَسْرٌ (pl. of the same) perhaps *banners* (see عَقَابٌ) 956¹⁰ (var. يَمْنَسِرُ)
- مَنْسَرٌ or مَنْسَرٌ *a small troop of horsemen* 73¹² 947⁸ 956 notes⁵
- نَسْع. نَسْعٌ *a thong used for binding captives* 946³, as the *saddle-girth* of a camel 634¹, pl. نُسُوعٌ 634⁴ or أَنْسَاجٌ 1046⁶
- نَسْعَةٌ *id.* apparently used for lowering a bucket into a well 48¹⁷ (= 782²⁰), used as a gag 153¹³ 154²
- نَسَف. نُسِفٌ *to be torn away* 576⁴
- نَسَافٌ *one who tears* (with acc.) 333²
- نَسَق. نَسَقٌ u. *to compose poetry* 477¹⁰
- نَسَل. نَسَلٌ *to grow a fresh coat of hair* (said of the back of an ass) 813¹⁴
- نَسَلٌ *offspring* 707¹⁴, see also 157⁷
- نَسَى. فَاِنْ تَنْسِيَنِ الْاَيَّامَ اِلَّا جَلَاكَ أَنْسَى (= أَنْسَى) *to defer the fate of a person*, جَلَاكَ i. e. *if fate spares me except as regards old age* 444¹⁴
- نَسَا *the vein of the thigh* 321¹
- نَسَى (dimin. of نَسَا) 1086⁹
- نَسِيَةٌ (dimin. of نَسْوَةٌ) 4⁰ 773⁵ (as var.) 878¹⁰, نَسِيَاتٌ 1042⁶
- نَشَأ. نَشَأٌ a. *to appear above the horizon* (said of a cloud) 776¹¹
- اِسْتَنْشَأٌ *to perceive a smell* (acc.) 928¹⁷
- نَشَب. نَشَبٌ *to be fixed* 17⁹
- نَشَبٌ *property, wealth* 155¹⁵
- نَشَد. نَشَدٌ u. *to seek that which one has lost* (acc.) 25¹², نَشَدٌ *a seeker* 194⁴
- [cf. Ahlwardt *J'ar.* N^o. 4 v. 71]

نَشَدَ to ask a person to spare some one (with 2 acc.'s) 95⁶: see also
مُنَاشِدٌ below

نَشَدَ to recite poetry against a person (with ب) 839¹¹: pass. applied
to horses, to have songs sung to them (during a march) 1021⁹

مَنْشَدٌ search (with acc.) 251¹¹

مُنَاشِدٌ one who seeks a lost camel 983³

نَشَرَ to vanish (?) 608⁷

نَشِيرٌ odour 776¹¹

نُشُورٌ the dissemination of a malady 14¹⁰ 543⁸

نَشَاصٌ coll. high clouds 243¹⁸

نَشَطٌ i. to rush out 360²⁰

نَشْطٌ the act of snatching 894¹¹

نَشِيْطَةٌ spoil taken during a march 192⁶ (= 236²)

نَشَفٌ i. or نَشَفٌ to absorb 203⁷ 573⁹

اِسْتَنْشَقَ to inhale (with acc.) 937¹⁵ (= 440⁴)

نَاشِلٌ one who reaches after a thing 683⁷

نَشِيْلٌ cooked meat 663¹⁸ (= 664¹³) 879⁴

مَنْشَلٌ see 223⁸

نَشْوَةٌ drunkenness 509⁹

نَشْرٌ drunken 897⁷ (= 496⁴), pl. نَشْرَى 55³

نَصَبٌ i. to march (said of pilgrims) 850¹: to attack (with ل) 370¹⁴ 901¹¹

نَصَبٌ a butt 21¹⁰

نَصَابٌ stock, race 459¹⁹: contest (syn. مَنَاصِبَةٌ) 466¹²

- نَصَائِبُ (pl. of نَصِيبَةٌ) *stones placed on a grave* 1044⁹
- أَنْصَابٌ (pl. of نَصَبٌ or نَصْبٌ) *sacred stones* 950⁵
- مَنْصَبٌ *stock, race* 807¹¹
- نصت. انصتَ to listen in silence 690¹⁶, partic. 775⁵
- نصح. منصحٌ sewn together i. e. continuous 307¹⁴
- نصر. قنصرَ to profess Christianity 996⁴, partic. 956¹⁶
- نصرانيَّةُ (= نَكْرَانِيَّةُ) 378¹¹ 314¹⁵ 600⁷ 821⁴, fem. 819⁸ 984⁹ 996⁴ 1048⁶
- النَّصَارَى see Index III
- النَّصِيرُ the Victorious, a name given by Jarir to a certain rhyme 430¹⁷
- نصص. نصَّ u. see 134¹²
- نصَّ the act of urging on a beast (acc.) 272⁸, hence quick pace 345⁵
- منصَّةٌ quick pace 134¹⁰
- منصَّةٌ see 134¹² 272⁹
- نصع. انصاعٌ quarrelsomeness 1097¹⁴
- نصف. نصفٌ u. to be half over (said of the day) 551³ (var. يَنْصِفُ), to be in the middle of a place اِنَّا نَصْعُو الْاَحْيَالِ 662⁸
- نصفٌ to share a thing with some one (with acc. of the pers. and في of the thing) 111¹¹
- انْتَصَفَ see 551⁴
- نَصْفٌ (= اِنْصَافٌ) justice 571⁸
- نَصْفٌ (pl. of نَاصِفٌ) half-full 563⁹
- نَاصِفَةٌ a wide torrent-bed 133¹
- نَصْفَانِ see 209¹³ 563¹²

مُنَصَّف (= خَادِم) 571¹⁰

مُنَصَّف served 571⁹ 589¹²

نصل. أَنْصَلَ to remove the spear-head from the shaft 1063⁹, مَنَصِلُ اللَّيْلِ i. e. the month of Rajab, ibid.

نَوَاصِلُ (pl. of نَاصِلٌ) headless (said of arrows) 55¹²

مَنْصَلٌ sword-blade 711⁵

نصى. تَنَصَّى to cling, to attach oneself, or, acc. to another view, to occupy a high position 138⁵

نَوَاصِلُ (pl. of نَاصِيَةٌ) highest parts 138¹⁵ 611¹¹

نَعِيٌّ a kind of shrub 53¹⁷, see also 490⁶

نَضَبٌ. نَاضِبٌ far-stretching (epith. of a plain) 272⁸

نَضَجٌ. أَنْصَجَ to scorch 529¹⁴, partic. 769³

نَضِجٌ. نَاضِجٌ oozing (said of a water-skin) 1032¹

تَنْضِجٌ moistening (subst.) 1010²

نَضِجٌ. نَضِجٌ the smearing of an unguent 457¹¹ (= 1077¹²)

نَصَدٌ. نَصَدَ i. to pile up 930¹³

نَصَدٌ a pile of rugs or mattresses 89³ (see 266⁷), metaph. a multitude of persons 266¹ 329⁴

نَصْرٌ. نَضْرٌ fresh, luxuriant (said of plants) 617¹⁶

نَضَارٌ a kind of wood (?) 249⁵

نَضِيرٌ rich vegetation 514¹

نَصَلٌ. نَصَلَ to engage in a shooting-match with some one (acc.), applied to the composing of satires 628¹⁴, maṣd. نَصَالٌ 616¹⁶ 914¹⁴ 323⁵ 489¹⁴, partic. 628¹⁰

تَنَاضَلٌ *a shooting-match* 1097¹² (text doubtful)

نَصَوُ. نَصَا u. *to pierce, to emerge from a thing* (acc.) 103⁶

انْتَضَى *to weary the eye* 713⁶, *pass. to be exhausted by marching* (said of camels) 1083⁷

انْتَضَى *to be unsheathed, properly of a sword, hence applied to horses to be led forth to battle* 292¹²

أَنْضَا⁶ (pl. of نَضَوُ) *well-worn* (said of swords) 373⁹

نَطَحَ. تَنَاضَحَ *to be dashed together* (applied to masses of water) 880¹¹ (= 496¹²) 902⁵

النَّطْحُ name of a constellation 520⁹

نَاطِحٌ *a calamity* 41⁷ 839¹¹, ذَاتُ نَاطِحٍ *id.* 12⁷

نَطَسَ. نَطِيسٌ, نَطِيسٌ, نَطِيسٌ see 109⁷

نَطَاسِي² *clever* 109⁶

نَطِشَ. نَطِيشٌ see 53²

نَطَعَ. نَطْعٌ *a piece of leather used as a table-cloth* 463³

نَطَفَ. نَطَفٌ, نَطَفٌ see 562⁹ seq.

أَنْضَفَ⁸ properly *to cause to suffer from ulcers, hence to afflict* 562⁸

نَطَفٌ *a camel suffering from ulcers* 33²

نَاطِفٌ du. see 1037⁶

نَطَاقٌ (pl. of نَطَاقٌ) *water-supply* 135⁹, *pools* 346¹⁰

نَطَاقٌ. نَطَاقٌ *a girdle worn by a warrior* 154¹², *by a woman* 35³ 37⁵ 813⁷ 845⁴ (= 218³)

نَطَلَ. نَاطِلٌ see

نَطَوُ. أَنْطَى¹⁰ *to give, partic.* 227¹³

- نَظَرَ. نَظَرَ u. *to expect, hope for a thing* (acc.) 704¹⁶; *to defer, put off a thing* (acc.) 632³, with ب 352⁴
- نَظِيرٌ eye 595¹⁰, pl. نَوَاطِيرُ 1012¹⁵ 1031⁹
- نَظَارَةٌ coll. gazers 731¹⁵ 733¹
- نَعَبَ. نَعَبَ a. or i. *to croak* (said of the raven) 961¹¹, maṣd. نَعَبَ 1087¹ or تَنَعَبَ 629⁹
- نَوَاعِبُ (pl. of نَاعِبٌ) *croaking ravens i. e. evil omens* (?) 582¹⁸
- نَعَتَ. مَنَعَتَ described 134⁷ (as var.)
- نَعِيجَ. نَاعِجَاتٌ white camels 8⁴
- نَعَرَ. نَعَرَ an animal *tormented by a fly* (نَعْرَةٌ) 196⁶
- نَظَرَ see 591¹³
- نَعَارَ a vein *that bleeds continually* 856¹
- نَعُورَ id. 613⁴
- نَعَّشَ. نَعَّشَ a. *to lift up one who has fallen* (acc.) 309⁴, absol. 1012³, pass. 1013¹³
- مَنَاعِشُ (pl. of مَنَعَشٌ) *helpers* 953³ (= 418¹⁸)
- نَعِظَ. نَعِظَ see 1001 notes ⁵ 1044¹²
- نَعَفَ. نَعَفَ *the foot of a hill* 18⁴ (= 274¹) 848⁷ 998⁸ (as var.), see also 134⁶
- مَنَعَفَ see 134⁶
- نَعَفَ. نَعَفَ a. *to call sheep* (with ب) 497⁵, نَاعَفَ a *shepherd* 786¹⁸
- نَعِيقَ see 786¹⁴
- نَعَلَ. مَنَعَلَ *wearing shoes* (said of a man) 710⁴ (cf. 712¹⁵), of animals 706¹², مَنَعَلَةٌ *hoofs that are shod* 1011³

نعم. نَعِمَ with 2 acc.'s, الْأَصْيَافَ عَيْنًا تَنْعَمُ *who rejoice to see the guests* 619⁵
(see foot-note)

نُعْمَةٌ *ease, pleasure* 676¹⁴ 1082⁷: pl. نَعَمٌ *articles of value* 639⁶: pl. نَعَمٌ *benefits* 1078⁷

نَعِمٌ *flourishing vegetation* 1052¹³; الْأَعْصَانُ نَعِمٌ *epith. of a tree* 890¹⁵,
pl. نَوَاعِمُ الْعِيْدَانِ *flourishing palms* 890⁴

نَعَامَةٌ see under شَمْلٌ: pl. نَعَائِمٌ *female ostriches* 610¹¹

نَعَى. نَعَى *to reproach a person with a thing (with acc. of the thing and
على of the pers.)* 217¹⁵ 18 654⁹ 679¹⁰, with على only 577¹³

نَعْلٌ. نَعْلٌ *to have an illegitimate child* 439¹⁶

نَعْلٌ *illegitimate* 440¹

نَعْنَعٌ. نَعْنَعٌ (pl. of نَعْنَعَةٌ) *the sides of the throat* 937⁶ (= 779¹³)

نَفَثَ. نَفَثَ i. or u. *to spit* 317⁴, *as a cure* 1016³

نَفَاةٌ — نَفَاةٌ *a term of abuse applied to a clan (apparently a
subdivision of the Kilab)* 924¹⁶

نَفَجَ. نَفَجَ *to erect the feathers (said of a bustard)* 218¹¹

نَافَحَةٌ *a violent wind* 133⁴ 242¹⁷

نَفَحَ. نَفَحَ a. *to bestow a gift (with acc. of the thing and ل of the pers.)*
451¹ (cf. *Ḥamāsa* 658¹⁸): see also 501⁴

مَنْفَعٌ *one who drives away, hence a defender* 501⁴

نَفَحَ. نَفَحَ u. see under كَبِيرٌ

أَنْتَفَخَ — أَنْتَفَخَ سَاحِرَكَ *thy lung is inflated i. e. thou art afraid* 582¹

نَفَاةٌ — نَفَاةٌ الْكَبِيرِ *the place where the bellows are blown (?)* 590¹⁴

نَفَدَ. مَنْفَعٌ *an open space* 689⁵

- نَفَذَ . نَوَافِدُ (pl. of نَوَافِدُ) *apertures* i. e. *wounds* 472³ 494¹
 أَنْفَاقٌ (pl. of نَفَقٌ) *sharp edges* 62⁶ (= 430⁶)
- نَفَرَ . نَفَرَ i. or u. to *run away* (said of animals that are scared) 30⁷ 1070¹⁰:
 to *win* a thing from a person as the result of a wager (with
 2 acc.'s) 67¹⁴ 694¹
 نَفَرَ to *assign the victory* to one person over another (with acc. and
 عَلَى) 141¹¹ 142³: to *scare a beast so that it bolts* with its rider
 (with ب of the rider) 845³ (read نَفَرَ) 975¹, see Lisān VII 82⁶ seq.
 نَفَرَ (= نَفَرَ) 714⁸ 895¹⁵, masd. مُنْفَرٌ 139¹¹: to *appeal against some*
 one (acc.) 595³, with إِلَى of the judge 803¹³ 1044¹⁶
 تَنَافَرَ to *appeal* to a judge (with إِلَى) 265¹⁹
 اسْتَنَفَرَ to *summon to one's help* 1094¹⁸, partic. 549⁴ (as var.)
 نَفَرٌ shyness, modesty (in women) 857¹²
 نَفَرٌ a *beast that bolts with its rider* 938⁷
 نَفِيرٌ the *departure* of a military expedition 53⁵ (= 785¹³) 585⁴: a
company of persons 10¹⁶ 513⁵ 527⁹ 912³, see also 244¹⁴
 نَفِيرٌ (dimin. of نَفَرٌ) 661¹⁹ 739¹¹ 920⁴
 مَنَفَرٌ scared (epith. of ostriches) 1003⁶
- نَفَرَ . نَفَرَ see 549⁴
- اسْتَنَفَرَ to *stir, excite*, مَسْتَنَفِرَاتٌ لِلْقُلُوبِ said of women 549⁸
- نَفَسَ . نَفَسَ to *grudge* a person a thing (with acc. of the thing and عَلَى
 the pers.) 8² 49¹⁸, hence to *desire to save* a person from a thing
 (with acc. of the pers. and عَلَى of the thing) 583³
 نَفَسَ to *afford relief* (with عَنْ of the pers. relieved) 154⁶, نَفَسَتْ عَنْ
 سَمِيمٍ 169¹⁰

تَنَفَّسَ *to feel relieved, to breathe freely* 169¹⁰ 618¹⁰, maṣd. 743⁵: *to expire*
674¹⁶ (؟) 987⁹

تَبَانَفَسَ *to vie with one another to obtain a thing (with تَبْ)* 448¹⁴

✱ نَفْسٌ *life-blood* 519⁴: *the hour of death*, تَنَفَّسْنَا 923¹²

نَفَاسٌ *the condition of a woman after childbirth* 1046⁸

نَفَاسَةٌ *regret, annoyance*, نَفَاسَةٌ تَفْذِيكَ (= أَتَى اسْتَنْفَذْتُكَ نَفَاسَةً) 23¹⁶

مُنَفَّسَاتٌ *highly prized (epith. of women)* 26¹⁵

نَفَشَ . نَفَشَ u. properly *to card wool*, hence نَفَشُوا لِحَاظَهُمْ *they stroked their*
beards, i. e. they prepared themselves 1017¹¹

نَفَصَ . نَفَصَ u. *to search, examine* 95⁷

نَفْطٌ . نَفْطٌ *naphtha (used as a cure for the mange)* 543⁸

نَفَقَ . نَفَقَ u. *to be saleable* (with عَنِ of the seller) 244³

نَفَقَ *to come out of its hole* (said of the jerboa) 1022¹⁵

نَفَقَ *id.* 288⁶

نَافِقَةٌ see 288⁷ seq.

نَفْلٌ . نَوَافِلُ (pl. of نَفْلَةٌ) *booty* 638¹¹

أَنْفَالٌ — سُورَةُ الْأَنْفَالِ mentioned by Jarir 322¹

نَفْنَفٌ . نَفْنَفٌ *abyss* 569⁴, pl. نَفَائِفُ 493¹⁴

نَفَى . نَفَى *that which is scattered, thrown about* 325⁶

نَغْيَانٌ *id.* 1043⁷

نَقَبَ . نَقَبَ *to march with worn-out shoes* (said of camels) 1012⁹

تَنَقَّبَ *to wear a veil* 509¹⁸

نَقْبَةٌ *a depression on the skin* 543⁸

⁹نَقَابٌ *a veil* 444¹ (= 441⁴), du. 509¹⁸: نَقَابًا *adv.* see 52¹²

⁹نَقِيبَةٌ *fortune, success* 355⁵ 657¹²

⁹مُنَقَّبٌ *veiled* 319⁵

⁹مُنْتَقَبٌ *that part of the face to which the veil reaches* 147¹⁴

⁹مُنْتَقَبٌ *a covering (?)*, ⁹الْخِمَارِ 232¹⁶

نَقَدَ. ⁹نَقَدَ *to become worn* 260¹¹

⁹نَاقِدٌ *payable in ready money (?)*, said of a debt 984¹

⁹نَقَادٌ (pl. of ⁹نَقْدَةٌ) *a breed of small sheep* 903¹⁵

نَقَذَ. ⁹نَقَذِيكُ (= نَقَذِي إِيكُ or نَقَذِي إِيكُ) 23¹⁶

⁹نَقِيدٌ *a horse captured in battle* 303¹¹

نَقَرَّ. ⁹نَقَرَّ *u. to calumniate* 366¹⁵

⁹نَقَرَّ *to pick up grain (?)* 479⁴, but see Lisān VII 87⁴ seq.

⁹نَقَرٌ *an arrow that hits the mark* 773³ (= 623 notes⁴), ⁹نَقْرَةٌ *id.* 331¹⁵

(as var.), pl. ⁹نَوَاقِرُ 623 notes² (as var.) or ⁹نَقَرَاتُ 773¹ 795¹

⁹نِقَارٌ (pl. of ⁹نُقْرَةٌ) *hollows dug in the ground for confining sheep and goats* 260¹

⁹مُنْقَارٌ *a crow-bar* 860¹⁰

نَقَسَ. ⁹نَقَسَ *ink* 362¹³ 920¹⁵

نَقَشَ. ⁹مَنْقُوشَةٌ *epith. of saddles, see* 756¹⁵

نَقَصَ. ⁹مَنْقَصَةٌ *the act of insulting* 762⁵

نَقَضَ. ⁹نَقَضَ *u. to untwist, hence to put an end to a feud (by executing vengeance)*, ⁹نَقَضَ الْوَعْدَ 566¹⁰, pass. ⁹نُقِضَ الْوَعْدُ 873⁶: *to compose an answer to a poet (with على)* 1047⁹, pass. ⁹نُقِضَتْ 860¹⁶, masd. ⁹نَقَضَ *ibid.*

أَنْقَصَ^{٥٨} to make a clucking noise in calling animals (with ب of the animals) 248¹², see the Lisan loc. cit.

أَنْتَقَصَ to burst out afresh (said of a wound, with ب of the pers.) 145¹⁶:
to answer a poem (acc) 629⁴

نَقَصَ a loose piece, a fragment 436¹³: pl. أَنْقَاصُ the tops of truffles 13⁸
69⁸ (cf. 300¹⁵)

مُنْتَقِصٌ loose, مُنْتَقِصٌ الْقَوَى vigorous 693⁸

نَقَعَ a. to quench thirst (said of a beverage) absol. 962⁵, with acc.
1007¹⁵, نَاقَعَ epith. of a pool 890¹⁵, metaph. satisfying the desire
of vengeance 693¹² (= 289⁷)

أَنْقَعَ to stand and become stale (said of a beverage) 208¹², مَنَّعٌ con-
centrated (of a poison) 827⁸ 966¹

نَقِيعٌ (= مَنَّعٌ) 1035¹

مَنَّعٌ cooled (?) 1099¹⁶

مَنَّعٌ (pl. of مَنَّعٌ) puddles 793¹⁶

مَسْتَنْقَعٌ a pond 408⁷

نَقَفٌ نَقَافٌ a vagrant, a beggar pl. 504⁸

مَنْقَفَةٌ coll. crushing satires 465¹⁵ (as var.)

نَقَفٌ i. to croak (said of frogs) 705⁵

نَقَلَ u. to gallop 268⁴ (as var.), maşd. نَقَلَ or نَقْلَانِ ibid.

نَاقَلَ to tread warily over a place (acc.) 634¹⁴ 637², مَنَاقِلُ الْأَجْرَالِ 303¹⁴,
maşd. نَقَالٌ 923¹²

نَاقِلَةٌ coll. emigrants 392 notes⁷

نَقِيلٌ an emigrant, one who sojourns among an alien tribe 51¹ 77²
(= 315¹⁴)

تَنْغَلُّ *the falsifying of a genealogy* 202⁹

مَنْقَلٌ *removal i. e. a means of removing* 147² (= 328¹⁶): *a mountain-path* 187¹¹, pl. مَنَاقِلُ 622⁷ (as var.)

مَنْقِلٌ (pl. of مَنَقَلٌ) *days' journeys* 1021⁷; also pl. of مَنَقَلَةٌ (see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.) *tables for placing drinking-vessels* 908⁹

نَقِمَ. نَقَمَ i. *to urge an objection against a person* (with acc. of the thing and مِن of the pers.) 727⁹ 1097¹⁴, pass. مَا يَنْقَمُ أَنْ is there any objection to . . . 534¹⁰

نَقَى. أَنْقَى *to cleanse a garment* 682⁹

تَنَقَّى *to choose* (with acc.) 313⁴

نَقَا *a sand-hill* 515¹¹ 579⁶, pl. نَقَاةٌ 599¹⁰ (= 575¹⁸) 632¹¹

نَقَى *fat, marrow* 134¹⁰, hence *a little strength* 1012¹³, pl. نَقَاةٌ applied to wheat 990²

مَنْقِيَاتٌ *beasts whose bones are full of marrow* 244⁸

مَنْقَى *id.* 504⁵

نَكَأَ. نَكَأَ a. *to remove the crust of a wound* (acc.) 5⁵ 168⁷

نَكَبَ. نَكَبَ *to turn aside from an object* (acc.) 231¹²

نَكَبَاتٌ (pl. of نَكَبَةٌ) *misfortunes* 1046¹¹

مَنْكِبٌ (pl. of مَنَكِبٌ) *metaph. noble ancestors* 264¹⁹ 993¹⁴

نَكَتَ. مَنَّكَتٌ *loose-jointed* (said of a horse) 497¹⁴

نَكَحَ. أَنْكَحَ *to give a female relative in marriage to some one* (acc.) 816¹⁶ 818⁷, with 2 acc.'s 817¹

أَسْتَنْكَحْتُ (= نَكَحْتُ) 312⁵

نَاكَحَ (fem.) *married* 421² 1097²

نكد. نَكَدَ *distress* 82¹⁴

نَكَدَ ^{3 10 2} *bringing misfortune* (said of persons and things) 86⁵ (see "Additions and Corrections") 484¹ 796¹⁷ 907³, pl. نَكَدَ or نَكَدَ *helpless* (in battle) 366¹ 1079¹³

نكر. نَكَرَ *to feel resentment* 993⁷ 998¹⁶ (text doubtful) 1036¹⁰ (cf. 1017 notes ²)

نَكَرَ *to become unrecognisable* 395⁹

اِسْتَنَكَرَ *to have suspicions about a thing* (acc.) 421⁵, *to regard a thing as dreadful*, نَعَفَرَا اَنْ مَسْتَنَكَرَا i. e. *nor* (didst thou meet one of the Kaisites) *who regarded it as dreadful that they* (i. e. the war-horses) *should be wounded* 1003¹ — if we adopt the reading مَسْتَنَكَرَا we must render *nor* (didst thou find) *that it was regarded as dreadful that etc.*

نَكَرًا *trouble* 54³

نَكِيرَ *resentment* 542⁷ 999⁵

نكش. نُكِشَ *to be exhausted, drained dry* 6¹

نكط. نَكَطَ *effort* 674¹⁶

نكف. نَكَفَ see 6⁶

نكل. نَكَلَ *punishment* 294⁴

نكد. نَكَدَ i. or a. *to breathe out* (with ب) 656²

نمرق. نَمَرَقَ (pl. of نَمْرَقَة) *bed-cushions* 641¹⁵, used at a banquet 781¹ 786¹⁰

نمط. نَمَطَ *style in poetry* 488¹

نمم. نَمَى see 596⁵

نَمِيَّةٌ *a coin of base metal* 596⁷, ذُو النَّمِيَّتَيْنِ *id.* 596⁴ (the dual here refers to the two sides of the coin), pl. نَمَامِي see 596⁵

- نَمَمَ. مَمَمٌ ornamented or, according to another view, *written small* (said of a document) 42¹²
- نَمَى. نَمَى I. *to raise, exalt* (with acc.) 233⁸ 451¹⁰ 609¹² 611¹ 621¹⁵ 699⁴ 746¹⁴: *to reach a person* (said of tidings, with لُ of the pers.) 457¹ (= 1077¹): *to bring tidings of a thing* (with ب) 90¹⁷: *to trace one's descent from a person* (with لُ) 609⁷: *to have recourse to a thing* (with لُ) 618⁹
- نَهَبَ. انْهَبَ ^مto divide as spoil 458⁴, *to distribute to the public* 417¹⁹ 607¹⁶ seq. 715¹², pass. 953¹⁵
- انْهَبَ ^مto take as spoil, seize (with acc.) 1070¹¹
- نَهَدَ. نَهَدَ tall (epith. of a horse) 486⁵ 663¹⁰ 677⁴, نَهْدُ العَرَاكِ id. 674¹⁷, fem. نَهْدَةٌ 586¹¹
- نَهَزَ. نَهَزَ a. *to jerk a bucket* (in order to fill it) with ب 779⁹, masd. نَهَزَ 1047¹⁰ (see also below)
- انْهَزَ ^مto walk with a jumping gait 706¹²
- نَهَزَ ^مthe shaking of the head in marching (said of a camel) 558⁴ (as var.)
- نَهَسَ. نَهَسَ a. *to bite* 874³, see also 552¹³ (for the phrase نَهَسَ النُّصَامِي see "Additions and Corrections")
- تَنَهَّسَ id. (with acc.) 718⁵
- نَهَشَ. نَهَشَ a. see 552¹²
- نَهَضَ. نَهَضَ a. *to act in concert with a person*, نَهَضَ مَعَهُ 458¹⁶ (cf. 1077¹⁶): *to encroach upon a thing* (with فِ) 870³ s. 84⁹:
- نَهَضَ see 73⁴: pl. نَوَاهِضُ strong camels 347⁹
- نَهَقَ. نَوَاهِقُ (pl. of نَهَقَ) the bones of the leg 1082²
- انْهَقَ ^مmore given to braying 842¹⁶
- نَهَكَ. نَهَكَ a. *to exhaust, overwork a beast* 306⁹

- نَهَلَ. نَهْلٌ (pl. of نَهْلٌ) *thirsty* 460¹⁰
- نَوَاعِلٌ (pl. of نَوَاعِلٌ) *id.* 56⁵
- نَمِيلٌ see 554⁷ seq.
- نَهَى. نَهَى to *reuch* (with أَتَى) 680⁶
- اسْتَنْتَبِىْ — اسْتَنْتَبِىْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ ask them to *restrain themselves* 42⁵ (see Ibn Hishām 168⁶ and Tabarī Gloss.)
- نَوَيْدٌ *purpose, aim* 662¹⁸
- تَنْبِيْةٌ border 956¹, pl. تَنْبِيْةٌ borders of streams (?) 718¹
- نَوًى. نَوًى u. see 746¹²
- نَوَبٌ. نَوَبٌ u. to *occur* (absol.) 901⁵; to *befal* (with acc. of the pers.) 906¹²;
to *fall upon* an object (acc.) in *turns* 1098¹²
- أَنْبَأَ to *come in its turn* (said of a wave) 467¹⁵
- أَنْتَبَأَ to *seize booty* 150⁷; to *visit* a place 164¹⁵
- نَوَحٌ. نَوَحٌ to *wail* 507¹⁵
- تَنَاحَ to *wail to one another* 228⁸ 530⁴ 542³ 542³ 542³
- نَوَحٌ an *assembly of mourning women* 680¹⁰ 928¹⁵
- مَنَاحٍ (pl. of مَنَاحٍ) *places of mourning* 838 notes ⁴ (as var.)
- نَوَحٌ. نَوَحٌ trans. 447¹⁰ 682¹¹; intrans. 841⁹
- أَنْحَى intrans. 613¹² 756¹² (var. أَنْحَى): with obj. understood 634¹⁹ 634¹
680¹²
- نَوَّرٌ. نَوَّرٌ to *shine* 634¹⁹ 932¹⁵
- نَوْرَةٌ *enmity* 267¹³ 542³ 542³ 542³
- نَوَّارٌ *shy*, said of a she-camel 329⁶, of wild beasts نَوَّارٌ الشَّيْءِ 538³,
modest (of a woman) 341¹¹

- نَوَّارٌ powder for tattooing 537¹⁵
 نِيرٌ (pl. of نَارٌ) 1039¹
 مَنَارٌ properly a place where a light is set up, metaph. 870¹⁸ 989⁹
 مُتَنِيرٌ one who makes towards a fire 954³ (cf. 955⁶)
 مُسْتَنِيرٌ giving light 988¹³ 989⁹
- نَوَسَ II. to dangle, hang down (intrans.) 530⁴
 أَنَسَ see under نَوَسَ, نَلَسَ
 نَوَصَ see 53²
 نَوَفَ to rise above an object (with عَلَى) 69³ (= 300¹⁵)
 نَوَفَ see 170⁸
 نِيَّافٌ high (epith. of a hill) 186¹⁰ 224¹³
- نَوَيْتُ (pl. of نَوَيْتٌ) 807¹⁵
 مَنَوَيْتُ see 55¹¹
- نَوَكَ folly 181⁹, نَوَاكَ id. 207¹⁵
 تَوَكَّى (pl. of تَوَكَّى) fools 415¹⁹ 570³
- نَوَلَ to reach after an object (acc.) 319⁵ 399¹⁵ 983¹
 458¹¹ (without بِالرَّمَحِ 1076³), partic. without obj. 612¹⁴: to fall upon 245⁶ 256⁸ 615¹⁷
- نَمَ II. to be unmindful of a thing (with عَنْ) 256¹¹ 341¹⁸ 343¹² 567²
 778¹: to be spent in sleep, نَمَ تَيْلَهُ لَا نَمَ as an imprecation 838⁵,
 partic. 754¹²
 تَنَامٌ to feign sleep 359¹² 831¹⁸ 1001⁴, partic. 82⁴, with ل of the pers. 125⁷
 تَنَامُ الْمَنِيمُ — مَنِيمٌ see 72⁴ seq.
- نَوْنٌ fish 775⁵ (as var.)

- غبرق. غَبْرَقَ (= حَدَّادٌ) 106¹³; غَبْرَقِيَّةٌ coll. *swords*, or, acc. to Ibn al-A'rābī, *gold coins* 106¹² [as if it were = غَبْرَقِيَّةٌ, see Lisān VII 290¹¹]
- غبط. غَبِطَ, غُبِطَ, غُبُوطٌ see 770¹⁵
- غبق. غَبِقَ one who squats on the ground 280¹²
- غبل. غَبِلَ an old camel 33²
- مَبِيلٌ (pl. of مَبِيلٌ) the orifice of the womb 624¹⁴, *abysses, chasms* 743¹⁶
- غبلع. غَبْلَعَ a glutton 969¹
- غبو. غَبُوَ dust 406³ 676¹³
- غبر. غَبَرَ to become senile 67¹¹, مَبْتَرٌ a dotard 113¹⁴ 1001¹¹
- غنف. غَنَفَ i. to call to some one (with ب) 974⁹
غَنَفَ (pl. of غَنَافٌ) applied to pigeons 555¹⁵
- غند. غَنَدَ i. to cut asunder 443¹² 1016¹ (but cf. 323⁶), غَنَدَ الْمَحَارِمَ applied to incest 1029¹⁰; pass. to be taken down (said of tents) 536⁴
غَنَدَ to tear tent-ropes 560⁹
- غتم. غَتَمَ to have one's front teeth broken 152¹¹
مَتْنَتَمَ broken, مَتْنَتَمَ الْأَسْنَانُ 888⁵ (= 496¹¹) 900¹⁰ (as var.)
- غجب. غَجِبَ a cry addressed to a dog 765¹¹
- غجج. غَجَجَ to be sunken (said of the eyes) 755¹⁰, partic. 579³
- غجد. غَجَدَ awake, or dozing 160¹¹
- غجر. غَجَرَ to talk nonsense 67¹⁵
غَجَرًا adv. at noon 246⁴ 1012¹⁵
غَجَرَ abuse, invective 618⁴
غَجِيرٌ noon 8², غَجِيرَةٌ id. 272¹³ 281⁴ (cf. 294²)

أَعَجَبٌ see 673¹⁵

تَبَاجِيرٌ noonday journey 687¹⁴ 1010¹³

مَبَاجِرٌ a safe retreat(?) 673¹⁴

عَجِسَ. عَاجِسٌ causing trouble 737⁷, مَبَاجِسٌ troublous ibid.

عَاجَعَ. عَجَّعَ a. to be spent in sleep (said of the night, see نَمَ) 968¹⁴

عَاجِعَةٌ a period of slumber early in the night 1059⁵

عَجِيفٌ. عَجِيفٌ rude, clumsy 951⁸

عَاجِلٌ. عَاجِلٌ low-lying ground 133¹ 159¹⁰

عَوَّجَلٌ id. 556³

عَجِمَ. عَجَمَ i. to demolish 652⁶; to make for a place (with عَلَى) 1095¹

عَاجِمٌ a camel-driver 346¹¹

عَاجِمَةٌ a small herd of camels 503¹¹ 944⁸ 12 (= 1096⁸), du. 675⁵

عَاجِنٌ. عَاجِنٌ highborn, said of a man 166¹⁴, as coll. نَسْتَمُ بِنَاجِنٍ 897¹²
(= 496⁷), of women 136¹⁰, of camels 511¹⁴

عَاجِينٌ see 40⁹

عَاجِئٌ (pl. of عَاجِيَّةٌ) camels of mixed race(?) 346¹¹ 458⁴

عَاجِجٌ. عَاجَجَ to drive away wild beasts 876¹⁴ (object understood)

عَاجِوٌ. عَاجِيٌ (= عَاجَا n.) 2¹²

عَدَأٌ. عَدَأٌ a portion of the night 359⁷ 686¹⁷

عَدَوٌ (pl. of عَادِيٌ) men reposing 538¹⁴

عَدِيٌ. عَادِيَاتٌ ostriches that run with a trembling gait 1010¹⁷

عَدِدٌ. عَدِدٌ to be frightened 599⁸ | cf. Ibn Hisham 590⁴ |

عَدٌ noise 968⁶

عَدَات *noises, clamours* 239⁵

عَدَرَ. عَدَرَ i. *to ferment* 356⁹; *to froth* (said of a torrent) 513¹¹, of a woman 857⁹; *to roar* 531⁶

أَعْدَرَ *to remit the price of blood* (with acc. of the blood and عَنِ of the slayer) 68⁹

تَبَادَرَ *to roar at one another* 959¹

عَادِرَات epith. of stallion camels 791⁶

عَدَارَ *roarer* (said of a camel) 332³, of a man 531⁶

عَدِيرَ *roar* 332⁴ 914⁵

تَبَادَرَ *frothing* (subst.) 857⁹

عَدَفَ. عَدَفَ see 293¹⁶

عَدَفَ *rising ground* 573¹³ seq.: *an object aimed at* (?) 834⁷

مُتَبَدِفَ *prominent* 573¹¹

عَدَلَ. عَدَلَ i. *to let hang* (with acc.) 449⁷ (as var.)

عَدَلُ (pl. of عَدَلٌ) *camels with lower lips hanging down* 149²

عَدِيلٌ *a young dove* 555¹³ (see the glosses) 890¹³, pl. عَدَالٌ (?) 673¹²

عَدِمَ. عَدِمَ *to overthrow* 651¹², *maṣḍ.* 683¹¹

عَدِمَ *crumbling, collapsing*, اَلْعَدَامَةُ epith. of a hyaena 918⁵

أَعْدَامَ (pl. of عَدِمَ) *rags* 523¹⁰, see Index III s. v. اَلْأَعْدَامُ

عَدِنَ. تَبَادَنَ *to come to terms* 267¹³

عُدَّةٌ *peace* 210

عَدَى. عَدَى i. with ل of the person 331⁵ [cf. *Qur'an* VII 98 XXXII 26]

أَعْدَى with acc. of the thing 1064⁴ (text doubtful) — see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.

تَبَادَى to walk slowly (said of women) 38¹²; to present to one another
(with acc.) 615¹⁸

عَاد neck 63³, pl. عَوَاد 15¹⁵, metaph. عَوْدَى تَتَبَّعَ the first rays of
dawn 619²

عَدَى coll. animals for sacrifice 989⁵

عَدَى (= جَارَى) 54⁹; captive 101¹³; coll. animals for sacrifice 768¹⁵ 936⁵

عَدَايَا (pl. of عَدَايَة) — يَوْمُ اَلْعَدَايَا i. e. the day of 'Arafa 591³

اَلْمُعْدَى a title applied to the Caliph Sulaiman 364¹⁰

مُعْدَاة friendly intercourse 370¹⁰

عَدَا. عَدَى (= عَدَى) 594¹³ 621¹² 629⁴ 976¹

عَدَاكَ (= عَدَا) 139⁴

عَدَد. عَدَد see 968 notes ⁴

عَدَل. عَدَالِي (pl. of عَدَالِي) heaps of fine sand 516³ 579⁶

عَدَم. عَدَمٌ sharp 248¹¹ 1014³ (as var.)

عَدَى I. to utter (with ب) 274⁹

عَرَتْ. عَرِيَتْ wide (said of the mouth) 622¹³, wide-mouthed (epith. of the
lion) 997²

اَعْرَتْ see 997³

عَرَج. مَرَجٌ a man who treats his camels roughly 406⁷

عَرَّ. عَرَّ i. to dread (with acc.) 422⁹ 498¹⁷ 942⁸

عَوَارٌ bitterly cold 876⁵

عَوْرَ — يَوْمُ اَلْعَوْرِ i. e. the day of battle (in a verse by ar-Rabi' ibn
Ziyad) 104⁹

عَوْس. عَوَسَةٌ a thorn 595⁴

- عَرِشٌ. عَرِشٌ *combat* (between animals), 242²⁰ تَتَبَعَا عَرِشَ.
- عَرِثٌ. مَبْرِثٌ see under مَبْرِثٌ
- عَرِمٌ. عَرِمٌ *to become decrepit* 28¹¹
- عَرِمٌ coll. a kind of salt plant 250¹³
- عَرَامٌ (pl. of عَرِمٌ) *decrepit* 1008¹⁰
- عَوَارِمٌ (pl. of عَارِمَةٌ) epith. of camels, according to some *old*, according to others *eating salt plants* 936¹²
- عَرْنَعٌ. عَرْنَعٌ (pl. of عَرْنَعٌ or عَرْنَعٌ) *lice* 199⁶
- عَرَى. عَارٍ (= عَارٍ) *crumbling* 598¹⁰
- عَرَأٌ. عَرَأٌ *to deride* (with ب) 963¹³, with م 1008⁶ 1015⁸
- عَوْبِرٌ. عَوْبِرٌ *lion* 282⁷ 467¹ 619¹⁸ 622¹³ 1015¹¹
- عَرَجٌ. عَرَجٌ uttering a deep sound, عَرَجٌ epith. of a thunder-cloud 965⁵
- عَوَزٌ. مِيزٌ the shaft of a spear 23¹⁵
- عَوَزٌ. مِيزٌ flourishing (said of vegetation) 1052¹³
- عَزَلٌ. عَزَلٌ (pl. of عَزَلٌ?), عَزَلٌ الْحَمِيَّةُ a man (?) whose beasts of burden are emaciated 951⁵
- عَزَمٌ. عَزَمٌ *to be abandoned* i. e. *left unavenged* 919⁸ — the phrase عَزَمٌ لَا حَقَّ seems to have been understood by the commentator as “he conceded his right” (cf. عَزَمٌ لَا حَقَّ), whereas in the *Lisan* XVI 93⁷ it is explained as = عَزَمَهُ i. e. “he granted him less than was due to him”
- عَزَمٌ *to be broken* 852⁶
- عَزَمَاتٌ shattering blows 370¹⁸
- عَزَمٌ epith. of a thunder-cloud, *crashing*, or, according to another view, cleft by the storm 848¹⁵ 849⁸

- قَرْمَة ^{ق-ر-م} a cleft 130¹⁰
- قَرْم (pl. of قَرْم) apertures 109¹
- قَرِيب swift (epith. of a horse) 588¹⁵ (= 932¹¹ 1081⁴)
- قَرَائِم (pl. of قَرِيمَة) torn (said of skin-bottles) 345¹⁵, metaph. those who are left unavenged (?) 919⁸; fugitives 386³ (see 387⁴)
- مِزْلَم a game, or dance, resembling blind man's buff 41⁴
- مَنْزَم hollow-chested 975¹⁰
- عَرَعَر (pl. of قَرَعَرَة) commotions 742¹⁹ 1078¹⁶
- عَشَش u. to batter (with acc.) 146¹³ (text doubtful): i. to be stirred (said of the heart) 962¹³
- عَضَب عَضْبَة a hill 965¹³, coll. عَضَب 713⁵, pl. عَضَبَات 188⁴ or عَضَاب 450¹³ 465⁴ 1037⁴
- أَعْضَاب (pl. of أَعْصَبَة) rain-showers 155⁵
- عَضَم أَعْضَام (= أَعْصَام pl. of عَضَم or عَضَم) the hollows of a valley 516⁴ (as var.)
- عَفَّت to cast forth from the month (with acc.) 449⁴
- عَفِيفَة see 449¹⁰ seq.
- عَفَف thin, watery 116¹
- عَفَا u. to descend, swoop down 1024¹⁹; to be noised abroad 1076¹⁵ Narr J²: (var. سَارَتْ 456²)
- عَوَاف (pl. of عَائِبَة) strayed camels 484⁵
- عَفْوَة a mistake i. e. a delusive hope 818⁸
- عَقْعَق name of a constellation 520¹⁰
- عَلَّ a cry addressed to horses 336⁴ 461¹³ (: 475¹⁴) 712⁶, علا id. 664⁸

- عَلَبَ. عَلَبَ اسْتَبَا hair, 121¹³ 162⁴ as a term of abuse
- عَلَقَمَ. عَلَقَمَةُ glutton 1062⁷
- عَلَكَ. تَبَلَّكَ or تَبَلَّكَ ruin 167⁷ (as var.) 641⁶
- عَلَّلَ. عَلَّلَ to draw back (intrans.) 711⁷ (read تَبَلَّلَ) 931²
- عَلَّأَ. عَلَّأَ to shout (in announcing the hour of prayer) 996³
- عَلَّلَ. عَلَّلَ to make a loud noise (said of rain) 636¹
- عَلَّلَ. عَلَّلَ to begin to shed rain 499⁶, partic. 159⁵, to shed tears 501¹¹ cf. مُسْتَبِلُّ الْقَطْرِ 1043⁹: to burst forth (said of tears) 232²
- عَلَّلَ. عَلَّلَ to delay the death of a person (acc.) 231⁸, with ب 241¹: to weave finely (applied to poetry) 905⁵, عَلَّلَ مَبْلَلٌ ibid.
- عَمَدَ. عَمَدَ to quench 491¹² (as var.)
- عَمَرَ. عَمَرَ babbler 862¹³
- عَمَرَ. عَمَرَ flowing 52⁷ 1018⁸ (as var.)
- عَمَشَ. عَمَشَ i. to speak unintelligibly (with ب) 963⁵ (var. وَعَمَشُوا in the Lisān)
- عَمَشَى. عَمَشَى (fem. of عَمَشَانُ?) confused, unintelligible (in speech) 963¹
- عَمَلَجَ. عَمَلَجَ to march slowly 406⁵
- عَمَمَ. عَمَمَ hero 266¹ 299¹⁹ 362¹⁰ 702⁵ 835⁷ 1020¹ 1047¹
- عَمَى. عَمَى i. to flow (said of sweat) 839⁹
- عَنَا. عَنَا وَحَنًا do not mention... 95¹⁵
- عَنَا. عَنَا to be smeared with pitch (as a cure for mange) 524¹⁶
- عَنَا. عَنَا with 2 acc.'s, مَا عَنَمُوا i. e. I will suffer them to retain their booty 68⁹
- عَنِبَرٌ. عَنِبَرٌ see 466¹¹
- عَنَدَ. عَنَدَ epith. of a sword 662¹⁵

نَطَاقٌ *id.* 62¹⁵ (= 430⁷), pl. خَنْدُونِيَّاتٌ 689⁴, said of a girdle (نَطَاقٌ)

154¹²

عَنْبِةٌ (diptote) a hundred camels 382²

مَيْنَدٌ epith. of a sword 494³

عَسَنٌ. عَسَنَةٌ the fat contained in the marrow 862¹

عَوَجٌ. عَوَجٌ half-witted 152¹⁵, for الْعَوَجُ see Index III s. v. وَكَيْعُ بْنُ حَسَّانٍ

عَوْدٌ. عَوْدَةٌ reconciliation 155⁸ 335¹ 780¹²

عَوْرٌ. عَوْرٌ to fall headlong 877⁴ (as var.), maṣd. 680⁹

عَارٌ crumbling 857⁵

عَارٍ see عَارٍ s. r. عَرَى

عَوَزٌ. عَوَزٌ see 134¹

عَوَسٌ. عَوَسٌ (explained as = شَدِيدٌ) epith. of a lion 736¹⁶

عَوِمٌ. عَوِمٌ (مَوِيٌّ =) 1013¹¹ (as var.)

عَوْنٌ. عَوْنٌ عَلَى أَهْوَنَ how little does the threat alarm me! 57⁴

عَوَى. عَوَى 1. to be hollow 969⁵ (see the Lisān loc. cit.)

أَهْوَى to plunge headlong (absol.) 518⁹; to aim at an object (with لُ of the object and پ of the missile) 191¹², with لُ only 416⁷ 455¹⁰, with اَلِ and acc. أَهْوَى إِلَيْهِ السَّيْفُ 417⁴; to use as a signal (with پ) 491¹¹ (as var.)

عَوَا — عَوَا فِي عَوَا الْأَرْضِ in the depths of the earth 1046¹²

أَهْوَا (pl. of عَوَى) — تَكَلَّمَ بِالْأَهْوَا to utter arbitrary (o. unfounded) opinions 1049²⁰, عَلَى الْأَهْوَا p'le-m'le 1091¹⁸

أَهْوَا abyss, precipice 506⁷ 680⁶

عَيْبٌ. عَيْبٌ to call animals (denom. from عَابَ q. v.) 447¹²

- مَيْبِئَةٌ ⁹ a thing that is dreaded (applied to deep water) 517¹¹
- حَجَّجَ. حَجَّجَ ١. to become hot, parched (said of the soil) 961⁴
- عَيْضٌ. عَيْضَاتُ السُّبَابِ relapses of a malady, hence عَيْضَاتُ الْفُؤَادِ fits of drowsiness 775⁴
- مَيْبِضٌ broken afresh (said of a limb) 517⁸
- مَنْبِاضٌ fracture (properly of a bone), hence مَنبِاضُ الْفُؤَادِ 553⁷
- عَيْعٍ. عَيْعٌ plain, open (epith. of a public road) 978⁵
- عَيْفٌ. عَيْفٌ a hot wind 1⁹
- عَيْمٌ. عَيْمٌ to drive mad (absol.) 60⁴
- عَيْمٌ (pl. of عَيْمٌ) frantic, eager 962¹³
- عَيْمٌ raging thirst (properly in camels) 1007¹⁶
- ,
- و. شَرَّ وَشَرَّ 364¹⁶
- وَادٍ. وَادٍ one who buries a child alive, pl. masc. 950¹⁴, pl. fem. 789⁷ (= 498¹¹)
- وَيْبِدٌ a child condemned to be buried alive 498⁹ 609¹⁰ 697³ seq. 789⁷
(= 498¹¹): the tramp of horses 582¹⁰
- مَوَادِدٌ 327²⁰
- وَأَرَّ. وَأَرَّ to perceive (with ب) 8¹¹, يَأَرُّ = يَأَرُّ
- أَسْتَوَارَ see أَسْتَوَارَ
- وَالٍ. وَالٍ imperf. يَلِّ to escape 283⁴ 420¹⁵, partic. 606³ (as var.)
- وَالٍ to flee 241⁶ 677⁴ (text doubtful)
- وَأَمَّ. وَأَمَّ to compete with a person (acc.) 414¹⁵ (= 625¹⁶), masd. مَوَامَّةٌ
414¹³ (= 625¹³) 418³
- وَأَى. وَأَى imperf. يَأِي to promise (with ل of the pers.) 98¹⁹

وَيْعٌ *a large cauldron* 909⁹, metaph. 909¹³

وَبَأٌ. وَبَأٌ (== وَبَأٌ) 572⁹ (as var.)

وَسْتَوْبٌ *to find a place unhealthy* 1020¹³

وَبْرٌ. وَبْرٌ *a single hair* 140⁶

وَبْرٌ. بَنَاتُ الْوَبْرِ or بَنَاتُ الْوَبْرِ — أَوْبَرٌ see 162⁶ 14

وَبِلٌ. وَبِلٌ *a rain-storm* 586¹³

وَإِبِلٌ *id.* 626¹⁵ 636¹ 637¹³

وَبْرٌ. وَبْرٌ *an odd number* (opp. to شَقْعٌ, see 686¹⁴), hence صَلَوَةٌ وَبْرٌ *a prayer containing an odd number of rak'at* 444⁶: *a blood-feud*, pl. أَوْبَرٌ 873⁶ 1042²: *one with whom one has a blood-feud* 812¹, pl. 861¹²

وَبْرَةٌ. وَبْرَةٌ *intermission, respite* 155⁴

تَبْرَةٌ (pl. of تَبْرَةٌ) *vengeance for bloodshed* 742⁶

أَوْبَرٌ (pl. of وَبْرٌ) *the tendons of the human body* 860¹¹

مَوْبَرٌ *one who is involved in a blood-feud* 918¹⁰ [cf. Tabari II 1966⁶, Mubarrad 526²]

وَوْبٌ. وَوْبٌ *to make a horse leap upon a thing (with 2 acc.'s)* 1003¹¹, see Lisān II 291¹⁰

تَوَوَّبٌ *to leap upon a thing (acc.)* 144⁵

وَوْبٌ. وَوْبٌ *wanton* 1097⁷

وَوْبٌ. وَوْبٌ *to guarantee, render certain (with ب of the thing)* 603³ (MSS وَوَبْتُ), see Tabari II 1316⁴ and Glossary

أَسْمَوْتَفٌ *to obtain assurances (of support)* 729¹⁰

وَوْبَةٌ. وَوْبَةٌ *alliance* 980¹⁶

مَوَائِفٌ (= مَوَائِفُ pl. of مِائِفٌ) 1082⁶

- وَجَأَ. ^جوَجَأَ a. to wound 471¹² 728⁵
- مَوْجُوٌّ see 9⁵
- وَجَبَ. ^جوَجَبَ to bind oneself to do a thing (acc.) 86³
- وَجِبَ. ^جوَجِبَ palpitation of the heart 220¹²
- وَجَدَ. ^جوَجَدَ (imperf. ^جيَجِدُ or ^جيَجِدُ, Lisan IV 459³) to be angry with a person (with ^جعلى) 691⁸
- وَجَرَ. ^جوَجَرَ to make to swallow (with 2 acc.'s) 228⁵, metaph. to pierce with a lance 236¹⁰
- وَجَارَ or ^جوَجَارَ the hole of a hyaena 584¹² seq. 593⁵ 863³ 979¹ seq., du. 832⁷
- وَجَسَ. ^جوَجَسَ to conceive fear of a person (with ^جمن) 420¹⁶
- وَجَعَ. ^جوَجَعَ imperf. ^جيَجْعَلُ 168⁷
- تَوَجَّعَ to feel pain in a certain part (acc.) 709¹¹
- وَجَفَ. ^جوَجَفَ to march quickly 591⁷ 599⁹ (as var.) 978⁶, masd. 245²
- وَجِيفَ quick march 891⁹ 978⁵
- وَجَلَّ. ^جوَجَلَّ to fear (with ^جمن) 234⁶
- وَجَمَ. ^جوَجَمَ i. to cast the eyes down (in sorrow) 310¹⁶, in shame 404² (cf. 765⁸)
- وَجَنَ. ^جوَجَنَ pl. ^جمَوَاجِنَ see 341² seq.
- وَجَّهَ. ^جوَجَّهَ to make to turn round (?) 155¹⁵
- وَجَّهَ to confront 346¹
- وَجْدَ an expedition, a raid pl. ^جوَجْدٌ 928⁶: a person of importance 462¹², pl. 383 notes¹⁰: ^جوَجَّهَ لَهُ ^جخَلَّوْا they allowed him to pass freely 145¹, ^جوَجَّهَ عَلَى ^جذَقَبَ he marched on 234⁷ cf. 1061¹⁴
- وَجْنَةَ or ^جوَجْنَةَ the course of the wind 586¹⁰

وَجَى. *to suffer from the wearing-down of the hoofs* 290⁴, masd. وَجَى 304⁹ 461¹⁵ 891⁹ or وَجَا 698¹⁶

وَجَّ adj. 706¹³

وَحَد. *وَاحِدَةً with a pl., عَلَى مِيَاهٍ وَاحِدَةٍ at the same watering-places* 470⁴

مَوْحَدٌ adv. *singly* (opp. to مَتَنَّى) 581⁵

وَحَش. تَوَحَّشَ *to strip oneself bare* 207⁹

وَحْشَى the outer side (?) 53¹⁷ 141¹⁸

وَحْل. وَحْلٌ a morass 144⁵ 167⁸

وَحَى. *script* 1015³; *announcement* 838⁶ 1006¹

وَحَا (= وَحَى) see 602⁸

وَحْد. وَاحِدٌ *striding* (epith. of a chieftain) 752⁹

وَخُودٌ id. (epith. of a she-camel) 176¹

وَحْف. وَحْفٌ a mixture used for washing the head 337¹²

وَحْم. وَحْمٌ unwholesome (applied to pasture) 57¹¹

وَخِيمٌ id. 96¹⁹ 497⁷

مَتَوَحَّمٌ id. used metaphorically 16¹⁵

وَد. وَدٌ a. followed by the perf. without وَدٌ 524⁸

وَودٌ friendship between tribes 545⁴, love between a man and a woman 685¹⁴

وَدَع. وَدَعٌ imperf. وَدَعَ to remain 557³

أَوْدَعٌ to confide a person to the care of another (with 2 acc.'s) 1044³

تَوَدَّعٌ to remain quiet 582¹⁶

وَدَعٌ coll. shells (worn by women, especially by slaves) 120¹⁹, ذُو الْوَدَعِ

and ذُو الْوَدَعَاتِ see Index III s. v. يَزِيدُ بْنُ قُرَّةٍ

- وَدَقَّ . وَدَقَّ i. maṣd. وَدَقَّ see 502¹⁰ seq.
 وَدَقَّ rain-water 1018⁷
 وَدَائٍ or وَدَائٍ lust (in speaking of a she-ass) 204¹⁸
 وَدِيقٌ adj. applied to a mare 761⁹
 وَدِيقَةٌ the heat of the sun 393⁵ 502⁹
- وَدَنَ . وَدَنَ to anoint the eye (as a cure for ophthalmia) 1090⁴
- وَدَى . وَدَى 1. said of a horse 83¹³: to pay a compensation for murder (with acc. of the price and of the murdered person) 92¹⁵ 17, to compensate for injury (with acc. of the part injured) 485² seq.
 وَدَى to perish (of persons) 1022⁶, to be lost 120¹⁹ 542¹³, to remain unavenged (of bloodshed) 80⁸ (= 768¹⁰): to destroy (with ب) 282⁷
 تَوَادَى to pay compensation mutually 229⁵
 وَادٍ الْكَلْبِ — وَادٍ 171⁸
 دِيَاتٌ applied to the price paid for a wife 808¹¹
 تَوَادٍ (pl. of تَوَادِيَةٌ) pieces of wood used for binding the udders of camels 122¹⁵
- وَدَمَ . وَدَمَ coll. cords which fasten the handles of a bucket to the cross-pieces (الْعَرَقِي) 1094⁸
- وَرَأَ . وَرَأَ to start running 983³ (var. وَاسْتَوَارَتْ)
- وَرَثَ . وَرَثَ with 2 acc.'s 201¹⁰
 وَرَثَ to become an heir 232⁵
 رَثَ see under رَثَ
- وَرَدَ . وَرَدَ to bring a thing (acc.) down upon oneself 12¹⁵
 وَرَدَ tawny (epith. of a lion) 282¹² (but see the gloss) 487¹, of a horse 507⁸ 1024¹⁸

وَرْد metaph. an army 65² 70² 601¹² 802¹⁴, pl. أَوْرَاد 485¹³; see also 65³ seq.

وَرْدَة see 282¹⁵ (read وَرْدَة?)

وَارِد — الْوَارِدُ الْبَيْضَاءُ stretching down the valley 60¹³

وَرَوْد far-travelling (epith. of a poem) 62⁵ 688⁴

وَرِيد the jugular vein 552¹⁶ 892⁹

وَرْد فِئْرَة fierceness in attacking 487¹

مَوَارِد (pl. of مَوْرِد) paths 64¹² 988¹³

مَمْرُود seized with fever 65⁴

مَمْرُودَة see 282¹⁵

وَرَس a kind of saffron used as a perfume 255¹⁶ 601⁹ 841⁷ 1002³

وَرَعَ to hold back, restrain (with acc.) 304¹⁶ 1071¹² 1098²; to ward *مَاوَرَع* 2¹⁸
off a blow 455¹⁰ (= 1076²), hence to defend (with عَنِ) 155¹⁴;
intrans. to stop, halt (said of riders) 978²

وَرِع feeble, cowardly 675¹¹

وَرَف to put forth leaves 306⁵, *maṣd.* 307¹

وَرَف coll. coins 364¹² 417¹⁴

أَوْرَق dark (said of the complexion) 852¹⁶, fem. أَوْرَقَة (epith. of a camel)
804¹⁵

مَمْرُوف devouring foliage (said of locusts) 584²⁰

وَرَك to rest one's haunches upon an object (with عَلَى) 483⁵

وَرَاك a kind of cushion which was placed on the front part of a saddle
1010⁶

مَمْرُوك see 1010⁹

- مَوْرِكٌ that part of the مَوْرِك on which the rider places his leg 1010⁸, pl.
مَوْرِكٌ 1016¹²
- وَرَمٌ to swell, become inflamed 840¹⁰
وَرَمٌ swollen 398⁸
مَوْرَمٌ id. 627⁹ (as var.)
الْوَرَم see 134¹
- وَرَعٌ foolish (said of a woman) 805³
- وَرَى see 134¹
وَرَى capable of producing fire (said of a fire-stick) 246⁹
وَرَى he who protects them from being attacked in the rear 379⁵, cf. مِّنْ وَرَائِكَ 457³ (= 1077⁶): وَرَائِنَا explained as = أَمْنُنَا 345¹¹
- وَزَزٌ see under وَزَزَ
- وَزَعَ to urge a beast on, maqd. 310⁷; to drive away الجَحِيْرَان 670⁵ بِأَمْوَزَ
مَنْوَزٌ divided 968¹³ (as var.), see 833⁸
- وَزَمٌ see 206¹⁷
وَزَمَةٌ tearing flesh (epith. of an eagle) 206¹⁴
- وَزَنٌ i. to outweigh 188⁸ 445⁷ 972⁷
وَزَنٌ to be on a level with something (with ب) 612⁹
- وَزَزٌ nimble 395¹⁵ (= 767¹, var. بَوَزَزَ)
- وَزَى to be on a level with something (with ب) 989¹⁰
- وَسَجٌ i. to march quickly 147¹⁵
- وَسَدٌ to give as a pillow (with 2 acc.'s) 829⁴, مَوْسِدٌ i. e. a wounded warrior 492⁴
- وَسَطٌ the front of a saddle 1026¹⁴

- وَسَعَ. ^{وَسَعَ}اَسْتَوْسَعَ to occupy a wide territory 971³
 وَسَعَ swift (said of a camel) 131⁶
- وَسَفَ. ^{وَسَفَ}تَوَسَفَ to peel off (intrans.) 561⁶ 594¹³
- وَسَقَ. ^{وَسَقَ}وَسَقَ i. to hold, contain (with acc.) 221¹⁰; to amass poetry 477¹²
 (as var.)
- ^{وَسِيقَ}وَسِيقَ coll. camels driven off by raiders 648¹¹
- وَسِمَ. ^{وَسِمَ}وَسِمَ i. to mark i. e. to satirise (with acc.) 295¹³ 297⁷ 451⁶ 900¹³
- ^{وَسِي}وَسِي early autumn rain 1009¹⁵, see 520⁸
- ^{وَسَامَ}وَسَامَ (pl. of ^{وَسِيمَ}وَسِيمَ) beautiful 42¹⁵
- ^{مَوْسِمَ}مَوْسِمَ — ^{الْمَوْسِمُ}الْمَوْسِمُ the annual Pilgrimage 417¹⁴ 941¹⁶, the fair at 'Ukāz
 438⁵ seq., ^{الْمَوْسِمَانِ}الْمَوْسِمَانِ 798¹², pl. ^{مَوَاسِمَ}مَوَاسِمَ festivals 370² 371¹³ 379¹ 399¹⁵
 413¹⁴ 615¹³ 620⁹ 720³ (= 740⁷) 765³ 1016¹⁶
- ^{مَيْسِمَ}مَيْسِمَ branding-iron 588¹³ (= 932¹¹ 1081⁴), pl. ^{مَوَاسِمَ}مَوَاسِمَ 322¹¹ 446⁶ 769⁵
 900¹⁴
- وَشَبَ. ^{وَشَبَ}وَشَبَ (pl. of ^{وَشَبٌ}وَشَبٌ) mixed multitudes 354¹⁰
- وَشَجَ. ^{وَشَجَ}وَشَجَ coll. lances 386 notes¹⁵ 1003 notes²
- وَشَحَ. ^{وَشَحَ}مَتَوَشَحَ waist 509¹⁶
- وَشَرَ. ^{وَشَرَ}مِيشَارٌ a saw 852³ — see ^{مِشَارٌ}مِشَارٌ s. r.
- وَشَطَ. ^{وَشَطَ}وَشَطَ coll. chips of wood, metaph. a rabble 599¹
- وَشَكَ. ^{وَشَكَ}وَشَكَ approach, nearness 515¹⁵
- وَشَلَّ. ^{وَشَلَّ}أَوْشَلَّ (pl. of ^{وَشَلٌّ}وَشَلٌّ) water that trickles from a hill 34¹¹ (as var.) 280¹⁷
 292⁵ 304⁹
- وَشَى. ^{وَشَى}أَوْشَى to be urged on (said of a beast) 430²
- وَصَدَ. ^{وَصَدَ}مَوْصَدٌ solid, massive 23¹³

وَصَلَّ. وَصَلَ i. *to treat a person (acc.) as a kinsman* 836⁶, وَصَلْتُمْكُمْ رَحِمَ you have done your duty as kinsmen 929⁵: pass. *to be closed* (said of a wound) 193⁵

وَصَّى. وَصَّى (= وَصَّى) with acc. of the person 776¹⁶, with 2 acc.'s 804¹⁷: see also 853 notes⁵

وَصَّى with cognate acc. and لِي of the person 800⁴, with ب of the thing and ل of the pers. 853¹⁰

وَصَا (= وَصِيَّةٌ) 776¹⁶

وَصَا. وَصَوْ, وَصَوُ see 334⁵

وَصَا a lover 732⁷ seq.

وَضَح. وَضَحَ i. *to come into view* (said of a rider) 1045¹⁵

وَضَحَ الطَّرِيقِ — وَضَحَ the main road 648¹² 900¹⁶

وَضَح. وَاضَحَ to compete with a person (acc.), especially in drawing water 747³

وَضَر. وَضَرَ (fem. of وَضَرَ) filthy 681¹¹

وَضَعَ. وَضَعَ a. *to hasten* (intrans.) 72¹¹

N.B. ا | وَاضَعَ to discuss a thing with a person (with 2 acc.'s) 86⁶, maṣd. مُوَاضَعَةٌ 86¹⁴, see Lisān X 282¹⁷ seq.

وَضَع. وَضَعَ to urge a beast on at full speed 1085¹⁰, with obj. understood

وَضَعُوا هُوَ they made him ride at full speed 679²: intrans. *to hasten* 72⁹ 914⁵

اَسْتَوْضَعَ to be compelled to sell at a loss 966⁹

وَضَعٌ coll. certain kinds of desert shrubs 490⁶

وَضَائِعُ (pl. of وَضِيْعَةٌ) levies, troops raised by the Lakhmite kings 656⁹, see 884¹² seq.

مَوْضِعٌ laid out (after the manner of food) 1099¹², see Ḥamāsa 181²⁸

- وَتَمَّ i. to plait leathern thongs 641¹⁰
 وَتَمِيمٌ a strap of plaited thongs used for fastening a litter on a camel
 643⁶, pl. وَتَمِيمٌ 641⁶ seq. 643⁶
 مَوْحُونَةٌ flexible, closely woven (epith. of a coat of mail) 154¹²
 وَضَأَ (= وَضَى) with acc. of the woman 1061¹⁵
 وَضَأٌ to trample a place (acc.) 759³
 تَوَضُّعٌ the act of trampling, crushing 1029⁵
 وَطَبٌ a skin-bottle (especially for milk) 324 492¹⁰ (as var.) 794¹³, pl.
 وَطَبٌ 448¹ 836¹⁴ (= 299¹²) 921¹⁰
 وَطَرَ قَضَى وَطَرًا مِنْ — وَطَرَ to finish with... 338¹⁴
 وَطْنٌ a place of contest, arena 922⁹
 وَطْفٌ fore-arm 493¹⁵
 وَعَثٌ to find oneself on soft ground 584¹⁰
 وَعَثٌ soft, sandy ground 247⁵ 517⁵ 584¹¹
 وَعَدٌ to threaten a person with something (with 2 acc.'s) 1099²
 وَعَرٌ see 539⁶
 وَعِرٌ (pl. of وَعَرٌ) as adj. harsh (said of satires) 34¹; as subst. rough
 places 539³
 وَعَرٌ most rugged 1003³
 وَعَسٌ i. to render smooth 21¹⁴
 وَعَسٌ smooth, وَعَسَةٌ a stretch of smooth sand du. 21¹²
 وَعَى (= وَعَى) see 602³
 وَعَرٌ (masd. وَعَرٌ) to hate (absol.) 13¹⁰
 وَعَلٌ a wrackling 65¹³ 129¹³ 146¹² (= 327²¹) 163⁷ 339¹⁷; see also 65¹⁴ seq.

- وَاعِلٌ see 66¹ 129¹⁴
- وَعَمٌ . وَعَمٌ *hatred* 873⁶
- وَعَرٌ . وَعَرٌ *large herds (of camels)* 618⁵
- وَإِثْرٌ *whole, uninjured* 197¹⁴ (cf. 1059⁴)
- وَإِثْرٌ *id.* 995¹⁵, pl. *وَإِثْرٌ* (explained by *وَضَلَّ مَمْلُوكٌ* 52¹⁰, see "Additions and Corrections")
- وَقْتَنٌ . وَقْتَنٌ see 6¹⁸
- وَقَفٌ . وَقَفٌ *to be brought about by agreement* 738¹⁵
- وَقَى . وَقَى I. *to secure, guarantee* (with ب) 371¹ (= 366⁸)
- وَقَى *to make up a number* 1027³, with 2 acc.'s *وَقَاثُمُوعَا* *he made up their number to it* (i. e. to a hundred) 1086¹⁴
- وَقَى *to tower above (?) a thing (acc.)* 147⁷: *to compensate for the loss of an object* (with ب) 192⁷ (= 236³) 284¹⁷ 851¹⁶, with acc. of the person who receives compensation 694¹³, with acc. of the pers. and *مِنْ* of the thing 400¹²: *to give something to a pers. as a compensation for something else* (with 2 acc.'s and *مِنْ*) 944¹⁸ (= 1096⁹)
- وَقَى *to fill* (with acc.) 74⁴: *to obtain in full*, *تَوَقَّيْتُ ذِمَّتِي* *I obtained all that I was bound to demand* 716⁸
- وَوَافٌ *the act of coming together i. e. reconciliation* 412²
- وَوَقَبٌ . وَقَبٌ see 91⁹ 225¹² 247⁶ 411¹⁵
- وَوَقَبٌ (وَأَسْعَدُ الْقَرْجِ) 476⁵
- وَمِيقَابٌ *a woman whose children are stupid* 91⁸ 411¹⁴ 681⁸
- وَقَدٌ . وَقَدٌ , وَقَدٌ see 334⁷ seq.
- وَسْتَوَقَدٌ *to burn* (intrans.) 977⁶, partic. 502⁶

- وَقَدَّ i. to strike 332¹⁷ 728⁹
- وَقَرَّ ^{وَقَرٌّ} soreness (in the back of a beast) 948⁹
^{وَقِيرٌ} a drove of sheep and asses 11¹⁵
^{إِقْبارٌ} heaviness (of a tree laden with fruit) 869⁹
- وَقَصَّ (pl. of ^{وَقِصَّةٌ}) animals whose necks have been broken (?) 960⁷
^{مَوْقِصٌ} — ^{مَوْقِصٌ} ^{الْأَقْرَانِ} one who crushes his rivals 888⁴
- وَقَعَ a. to hammer iron (acc.) 235⁵; to vituperate (with ^{فِي}) 547⁸
^{أَوْقَعَ} to hint, insinuate (with acc. of the thing and ^{لِ} of the pers.)
 831¹³; to defeat (with ^{بِ}) 1079¹⁰
^{وَقَعَةٌ} coll. men struck down in battle 195¹⁵
^{وَقَعٌ} (pl. of ^{وَأَقَعٌ}) settling, alighting (said of birds) 836⁴ (= 120¹⁸)
 961⁸
^{وَقِيعَةٌ} blame (with ^{فِي}) 353¹¹
^{وَقِيعَةٌ} (dimin. of ^{وَقَعَةٌ}) 508¹³
^{مَوْقِعٌ} covered with sores 181⁶ 340⁹ 627⁸ 792¹³ 823¹⁵ 826⁵ 874⁹ 1022⁷
 (= 704¹²), metaph. 980⁵
^{مَوَاقِعُ} (apparently pl. of ^{مَوْقِعٌ}) sore places 704⁸
- وَقَفَّ i. to cause to stop (with acc.) 973¹⁰, partic. 823¹¹, partic. pass.
 596⁵
^{وَقَفَّ} to halt (absol.) 572⁸
^{وَقُوفٌ} (pl. of ^{وَأَقَفٌ}) standing still 1003¹
^{مَوْقِفٌ} set up as a target, or, according to another view, scarred 573⁵ 596⁸
^{مِيقَاتٍ} see 119⁹
- وَقَلَ to go up (?) 709⁴ (as var.)

- وقى. وقى *to cause to avoid* (with 2 acc.'s) 49¹² (= 783¹¹)
- وقى. وقى *to use as a means of defence* (with ب) 506¹¹ 846¹, pass. impers. 611⁸, with acc. and ب 614¹⁸
- وكس. وكس *to be reduced* (said of a price) 25¹⁴
- وكس. وكس *smallest* (in quantity) 884⁷
- وكع. أوكع see 979¹¹
- مبيع. مبيع *a kind of skin-bottle* 979⁹
- وكف. وكف i. *to drop* (said of tears) 663¹⁵, *to shed tears* 110⁷, maṣd. وكف 964¹⁶ or وكف 442⁹; وكف *dripping* (said of a wine-press) 342⁵
- وكف. وكف *leakage, metaph. injury* 721⁶
- موكف. موكف *saddled with an ass's saddle* (وكف) 115²
- وكل. وكل *to desert, abandon* (with acc.) 637¹ (= 588¹⁸), with obj. understood 23⁸
- توكل. توكل *to act as a guardian* (?) 709⁵
- توكل. توكل *to abandon successively* (with acc.) 163²: *to leave one's post, fail to do one's duty* 238¹ 678⁵: *to become slack, languid* 558⁵ (as var.)
- وكن. وكن i. *to sit* 319¹²
- ولج. ولج i. *to enter* (with acc.) 183¹ 590¹
- ولج. ولج *a friend* (?) 1002¹³ [cf. وَلِيَّةٌ Kur'an IX 16]
- وند. وند *to bear young in great numbers* (said of sheep) 317¹⁵
- وند. وند — وأقرب والدي — *my immediate ancestors* 73²
- ندون. ندون (pl. of نَدْنَة) *contemporaries* 1008¹⁰
- مبلد. مبلد see 472⁹ (text doubtful)
- ووع. ووع *to inspire a person with desire for an object* (with acc. and ب)

447¹⁸, pass. 832¹¹ partic. pass. 630¹ & 976¹⁰, hence *أُرِيْعَ* means *to desire to injure* (with ب of the pers.) 1097³ cf. 670⁴ (?) 985¹² and Tabart Gloss. s. v.

مُوَعَّدٌ striped, variegated (epith. of an antelope) 823⁹, metaph. faithless (of a woman) 805²

وُع. *أُرِيْعَ* to be caused to lap, given to drink of a thing (with ف or من) 512⁵

وُم. *أُؤِمَّ* to make a feast (*وَيْمَعَة*) 938² (= 440⁵)

وَن. *وَنَّه* to madden 847¹⁰

وَنِي (fem. of *وَنِيَانٌ*) mad 340¹⁶

وَي. *وَيَّ* to turn the back on a person (with 2 acc.'s) 457¹⁵; to hold some one responsible for a thing (with 2 acc.'s) 105¹⁴; see also *مَوِيَّ* below

وَالِي to remove (with acc.) 410¹⁵; to kill several persons in succession (with *بَيْنَ*) 189⁶

تَوَالِي to follow one another 1078⁷

مَوِيَّ (= *ابن عم*) 580⁷, pl. *مَوِيَّ* 424⁷ (?)

مَوِيلَة watered by repeated showers (*وَيْ*) 970⁶

مَوِيَّ old 12¹

وَي. *وَيَّ* I. *to fail* 575¹⁰ (see 169¹⁵ seq.), *وَيَّ* weak 169¹³ 339¹⁷ 497¹⁴

وَعَب. *وَعَبَ* a. *to forgive* some one for the sake of some one else (with acc. and ل) 275⁹ (= 1052⁹) 276¹ 548³ seq. [cf. Aghani XIX 42²⁵]

وَعَج. *وَعَجَ* scorching heat 1051¹, *وَعَجَ* id. 272¹⁵ 281⁴ (cf. 294²), *وَعَجَالٌ* id. 399²

وَعَجَ adj. 502¹⁴

وَعَز. *وَعَزَ* i. *to crush* (insects) 199⁶

وَعَس. *تَوَعَّسَ* to march with a heavy tread 471¹⁷

47⁸ مُتَبَايَسٌ فِي عَدَا الْكُفَى living on friendly terms with a tribe,

(= 782²), see Lisan VII 158¹²

يَصْرُ . أَصْرُ see s. r.

يَعْرُ . يَعْرُ (imperf. يَعْرُ) to bleat like a goat 450¹⁷ 999⁶ (as var.), maṣd.
يَعْرُ 999⁷ or يَعْرُ 450¹⁸

يَفْعُ . يَفْعُ the crown of the head 388¹¹

يَفْعُ . يَفْعُ to grow up (appl. both to men and to animals) 822⁴ 826⁵ 833⁴:
to mount a hill 1021¹⁰

يَفْعُ a boy 396² 691¹⁰

يَفْعُ a hill 139⁴ 224⁶ 602⁵, metaph. honour 972⁷

يَفْعُ see 822⁵ seq.

يَقْظُ . يَسْتَيْقِظُ to wake (intrans.) 329¹⁵

يَلْبُ . يَلْبُ see 143¹⁵

يَلْفُ . يَلْفُ a tunic, a coat of mail 735¹⁹, pl. يَلَامِفُ 736³

يَمُ . مِنْ حَيْثُ يَمُتُ whithersoever he goes 52², 515¹⁷

يَمُنُ . يَمُنُ to march southwards 890¹³: to use a man's name as denoting good
luck, كُنْتَ الْعَرَبُ تَتَمُنُّ بِهِ 700¹⁰

يَمْنَةُ a kind of cloth 724²

أَيْمَنُ the southern side of a house 281⁹, الْمَجْلِسُ الْأَيْمَنُ those who sit
on the right hand (of the king) 299¹⁰: pl. أَيْمَانٍ good omens
482¹⁰ 486⁸

مَيْمُونٌ fortunate, الْتَقِيْبَةُ 657¹², pl. مَيْمَانٍ 366¹ 538⁸: approached
from the right side, الْأَخِيلُ مَيْمَانٍ 141¹³

يَدْعُ . يَدْعُ ripe fruit 60¹³

يَنْفُ . أَنْفَاتُ see s. r.

APPENDIX.

PERSIAN WORDS AND PHRASES, NOT INCLUDING THOSE WHICH HAVE BEEN NATURALISED IN ARABIC

ج

جوان مردان جبودکنشید (juwān mardān chi buwadh ki nashawīdh) i. e. *young men*,
how is it that you do not advance? 114¹ (cf. 733⁹ seq.)

چ

چهار (chahār) *four* 334¹⁵

د

دستبند (= Arabic مَبْنُود q. v.) 41⁶

دخداشان پنجان (dihēdh-shān panjakān) i. e. *give them a five-fold shower of arrows*
114² (in the parallel passage مَكُونُ بِالْغَنَجِكَا 733¹⁰) — the spelling دَعَاد
(read دَعَاذ) seems to show that the vowel of the imperative plural differed
from that of the second person plural of the present tense (e. g. in شَوید),
cf. پرواز for Parwēz 639⁴

ر

رَنب lamb 845¹¹, see رَنبُف s. r. رَنب

ک

کَنگ (kālang?) *medlar* 40 notes ²

کَنب (= Arabic مِبْجَنَة) *a kind of club used by fullers* 341³

۴

مَرَدٌ وَمَرَدٌ i. e. *man and man!* (a challenge to single combat) 643¹⁰

۵

نَمَّا عَلَيْنَا تَا كَرْزَارِ كُنِيمِ (namē biland tā kārzar kunīm) i. e. *they do not allow us to fight* 114¹ seq. (the parallel passage substitutes بِأَسْنَةٍ رَمَحِجِيمِ 733¹⁰) — the form نَمَّا (in which ۱ represents ē as in دَمَاك) is perhaps the oldest example of the use of مَمِي for مَمِي

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

VOL. I.

Page

XX⁵⁰ *read* p. 13⁵ *seq. instead of* p. 13³ *seq.*

1⁴ » الحَبِيب (so O) » » الحَبِيب

1⁶ » لُ (Wellhausen) » » نْ

1⁸ » غَرِيفَا (cf. Yakut III 796⁹ *seq.*)

11⁶ » مَلِيس (O مَلِيس)

21⁵ » وَتَرَعَنَّة (so O) *instead of* وَتَرَعَنَّة

5² » وَالْحَقَات and الْإِحْرَافَات (so O)

5³ » وَالْحَقَات

5⁹ » فُحَجَانْ

61⁰ » غَسَلْ

61³ the vowels of يَعْرِف are conjectural — S has يَعْرِف

9⁷ cf. p. 542⁸

91⁹ cf. p. 542⁶

101² *read* اَلْتَنِ حَمَلْ

12 notes ⁵ *read* 381²² *instead of* 381²³

15³ *read* اَيَا الْحَقَقَى *instead of* اَيَا الْحَقَقَى (so O)

201⁷ *omit* نَعَمْ as a dittography (Wellhausen)

Page

21¹ perhaps we should read ذَوُو جَدٍّ with one MS of Yāqūt — see Ḥamāsa 143¹³
seq. where both readings are mentioned

24¹ read نَعَم

24⁶ * نَبَذَ

25¹⁵ * السَّوَامِ (Wellhausen)

28² * وَحُو (Wellhausen) instead of وَحُو

29³ * وَخَضَمَ

31¹⁶ نَعِيمَ بْنِ شَرِيكَ — so also L² but without vowel-points

36¹³ perhaps we should read اللَّقْلِقِ, and translate "a she-camel that soon shows
signs of pregnancy" — see p. 121¹⁵

37⁵ read بِأَجْحَى (?)

37¹⁰ * أَتْرَاسِيَا

39⁵ * جَدَّ (?) instead of جَدَّة (so S)

40⁵ * الْقَائِلِي (O الْقَائِلِي)

45¹⁰ * الْقَتْمَةُ

47³ * بِأَجِير (so O) instead of أَجِير

48⁶ * الْجَنِينَةُ (so O) * * * الْجَيْنَةُ

49¹⁶ * الْعَنْفُ

51¹⁷ insert وَعَكَامِس after وَعَكَمِس

52² read لَمْ (so O) instead of لَمْ

52¹⁰ * وَفَرَا (?) * * * وَفَرَا (cf. 618⁵)

54⁵ * مَعْظَمًا

55⁵ * عَصَوْنِي لَمْ (Wellhausen)

- 55¹⁶ *read* تَدَاخِل (Nöldeke)
- 61⁹ » رَوَى الْبَيْهَقِيُّ
- 62¹¹ » تَغْنَى (O تَغْنَى), cf. Lisān XIX 342⁵
- 63¹⁸ » وَوَقَبْنَا (Wellhausen) *instead of* وَوَقَبْنَا
- 65⁹ cf. the Cairo edition of the *Mufaḍḍaliyyat* (A. H. 1324) II 21¹
- 70² *read* اسْتَعْلَنَ
- 70 notes³ *read* 63¹⁶ seq. *instead of* 63¹⁹ seq.
- 71⁵ *read* عَصَمَ (O عَصَمَ)
- 81¹⁷ » كَلَّفَكُمْ
- 82⁹ » اسْقَوْنِي
- 86⁴ » قَتَلَ *instead of* قَتَلَ
- 86⁵ » عَلِمْتُ » » عَلِمْتُ (so O), cf. Amthal 28², Aghani XVI 26²
- 88² » قَيْسًا
- 88⁶ » عَوْفَ *instead of* عَوْفَ (so O)
- 89¹⁷ » نَصْرَفَهُ (Nöldeke), cf. Aghani XVI 28¹³
- 90⁶ » فَرَّقَ (Nöldeke) *instead of* فَرَّقَ, cf. Ḥamasa 450²⁴
- 92⁷ » نَبِيَّتَ (Nöldeke)
- 92 notes³ *read* حَلَقَاوَعْمَ (Wellhausen)
- 93⁶ *read* وَاعَى (Nöldeke)
- 94¹ » خَرَّقَهُ
- 94² *omit* جَنَيْبِ بْنِ (Wellhausen)
- 95⁶ *read* غَيْرَ (Nöldeke)
- 96 notes² *read* 9 cf. ibid. XII 110⁵⁴, XVII 319¹⁹

Page

- 97⁴ read ^{٢٤}أَنْ instead of ^{٥٤}أَنْ.
- 99⁵ seq. cf. Maidanī II 43⁹ seq.
- 100² read ^{٢٢٠}وَحَرَمَلَةً and ^{٢٢٠}دَعْرَةً (Wellhausen)
- 106¹⁰ " ^{٢٢٠}مَقْتَلًا
- 106¹⁶ " ^{٢٢٠}نَحْشٌ (O ^{٢٢٠}نَحْشٌ), taking ^{٢٢٠}يُنَوِّدُ as = ^{٢٢٠}يُنَوِّدُ (see 107¹⁶)
- 108¹² " ^{٢٢٠}مَنْكَلًا
- 109¹² " ^{٢٢٠}وَبِرَوَى (Wellhausen) instead of the first ^{٢٢٠}بِئْسَ
- 109¹⁴ " ^{٢٢٠}خَيْرٌ
- 116¹⁴ " ^{٢٢٠}بَنَى
- 117¹ " ^{٢٢٠}دَلَانِمَا
- 117¹² " ^{٢٢٠}وَقَدَّةٌ
- 122¹ " ^{٢٢٠}رَجَا
- 125¹⁴ " ^{٢٢٠}الْحَدَّائِيَّ
- 129⁴ seq. cf. Aghānī XXI 207¹⁶ seq.
- 139¹⁰ read ^{٢٢٠}أَنْ as in O
- 140² " ^{٢٢٠}الْقِسْمِ, and so also in line 7
- 141⁵ " ^{٢٢٠}أَوْفَيْتَ (twice)
- 141¹⁵ cf. Mubarrad 78¹⁶
- 142⁶ read ^{٢٢٠}مَعْدِي
- 144 notes⁵ read 69²² seq. instead of 69² seq.
- 146¹² read ^{٢٢٠}مَعَارِنِيَا — the conjecture ^{٢٢٠}مَعْدَانِيَا is inadmissible, as Brockelmann has pointed out (*Literarisches Zentralblatt*, 13 Jan. 1906, col. 100)
- 148⁵ " ^{٢٢٠}وَقَدْ بَوَّزَتْ بِتَبْيِيفٍ (Krenkow), cf. Lisan XII 76²⁴

148¹⁰ read وَجَعَلَهُ أَتَى (Nöldeke)

149 notes¹ read 392¹⁰ instead of 393¹⁰

151¹⁶ read الرِّبَانِ

155³ seq. cf. Khizānat I 199¹⁰ seq., Mufaḍḍalyāt (Cairo ed.) I 69³⁴ seq.

155¹³ seq. cf. ibid. II 26⁹ seq.

156¹⁶ read اليَّاسِ instead of اليَّاسِ

157 notes¹ read 59¹³ instead of 59¹

158 notes, N^o 33 — order of verses in B (see Preface to vol. III) 1, 7, 8, 11, 5,
6, 2, 9, 3, 4, 12, 13, 10, 14—23, 26—28, 27*, 36—40, 45, 30, 31, 63—65,
29, 41—44, 32—35, 46—52, 24, 53, 54, 25, 55—62

159⁷ cf. p. 935⁹

161⁴ cf. Khizānat II 292¹⁶

161⁵ cf. *Tahdhib-al-Alfaḥ* ed. Cheikho (Beyrout 1896) p. 552

[تَدَلَّتْ عَلَيْنَا الشَّمْسُ حَتَّى كَانَتْهَا
مِنْ الْخَرِّ يَرْمِي بِالشَّكِيَّةِ نَوْرَهَا]
سَمَوًا لَدَى الْأَرْضِ كَأَنَّ رُوسَهَا
عَلَاهَا صُدَاعٌ أَوْ قَوَالٌ تَصَوَّرَهَا

162¹⁰ read الْقُرْآنِيَّةُ وَاحِدَةً ضَرْفُوتُ (so O)

162¹¹ » الْأَجْرِدِ or الْأَجْرِدِ

162¹² » الْقِسْمِ

163⁴ » تَوَاكَلُوا (so O)

168⁷ cf. Nöld. Beitr. 102⁸

177 notes⁷ read 12²³ instead of 12³

178⁷ read اليَّاسِ

182⁶ cf. Smend *De Dsu-r-Rumma* p. 17³ (v. 109)

182¹⁸ read عَدَسَ

Page

183¹¹ cf. Mubarrad 18⁵185¹¹ read يَتَنَدَا instead of يَقْتَدَا (Wellhausen)187¹⁷ cf. p. 324¹², Z. D. M. G. LIV 461⁸188¹⁶ رَدِيمٌ (so O) — see Index III s. v. الرَّدِيمُ الضَّمِّي192⁴ cf. Mubarrad 347¹⁵198⁴ read يَتَقَسِّمُوا (O يَتَقَسِّمُوا), and see the Glossary s. v.198⁹ » معْنَى (so O) instead of يَعْنَى199¹ شَمِيرٌ (O شمير unvocalised) is in accordance with Ibn Duraid 259¹¹, Tabart I 1559¹⁷ 1675⁹ 1706⁴, but Tabart I 1025¹⁸ has شَمِيرٌ199 notes⁵ seq. read تُقْتَرُ, and in the next line وَلَنْ أَفْقِرَ, i. e. «God forbid! should a perfume induce me to violate an oath, even if I have for a while abstained from pleasant food?»205¹⁸ read بِشِيرِ بْنِ النَّكَثِ, according to Lisān III 19¹⁹, Wright *Opuscula arabica* 117² (Krenkow)206¹¹ » صَرَدَ instead of صَرَدَا (so O), and similarly p. 207¹³209¹ cf. Lisān IV 205¹¹209² i. e. «should Salma be outraged with impunity, seeing that I am a man of energy?» (De Goeje)216⁷ seq. the reading حَرَدَانِيَا is to be preferred, since 216¹⁰ shows that the word is co-ordinated with نَبَشَلٌ, not with رَغَمٌ (De Goeje)217³ read تَحْمَلُ instead of تَحْمَلُ222¹⁴ seq. read وَمُقَاعِصٌ هُمُ صَرِيمٌ, according to pp. 717⁸, 979¹223¹⁰ read أَبْنَى223 notes² read 8¹⁸ instead of 8⁸

227³ read كَدْرَةٌ (Brockelmann) instead of كَدْرَةٌ (so O)

227⁸ عَشْرُونَ

229¹ مُسْتَحْيَا

229¹⁷ زَفِيفٌ

229 notes⁴ read N^o 52 instead of N^o 72

233¹¹ read لَمَحْمِيَّةٌ (so O) instead of لَمَحْمِيَّةٌ

233¹⁷ جَمْدٌ and وَتَجَمَّدَ (Nöldeke)

234⁹ the words بَن بَكَر should probably be struck out

235⁵ cf. Freytag *Arabum Proverbia* I 523 (N^o 12)

238 notes⁴ read 11 instead of 12

238 notes⁵ 13 14. The citations from al-Anbārī's Commentary on the *Mufaḍḍaliyyāt* have been kindly supplied to me by Sir Charles J. Lyall — see his paper in *Orientalische Studien* (Nöldeke-Festschrift) ed. Bezold I p. 127 seq.

240⁵ seq. strike out رَتَبِيلٌ يُؤْمَرُوعِب as a gloss on line 3 (Wellhausen)

243 notes² read 365¹⁵ instead of 365¹

248¹⁰ seq. cf. Ibn K̲utaiba Sh. 95¹² seq.

249¹⁶ read تَنَى (Nöldeke)

255¹⁰ As تَلَاى has everywhere else a plural sense, we must suppose that in this verse there is a mixture of two constructions viz. [عَو] بِن تَلَاى يَكُلُّ and [عَو] تَلَاى يَكُلُّ الألف منه الخ and الألف منه الخ

262¹ read يَرْبُوعٌ

265⁸ cf. Z. D. M. G. LIV 449⁹ seq.

267¹⁵ صَعَصَعَةٌ بِن يَبْلَى seems to be the reading of all the MSS, but it is doubtless a mistake for صَعَصَعَةٌ وَيَبْلَى

Page

267 notes⁶ read N^o 16 v. 18272¹⁵ read *الْأَخْرَى* (== *التَّعَالَى*) instead of *الْأَخْرَى* (Wellhausen)276 notes⁴ read IX instead of XI278⁸ read *وَالشَّمْسُ مُشْرِقَةٌ* وَلَا as in L (Wellhausen)

282⁸ *شَرِيكَ*, the reading of O, is supported by Yāqūt I 83⁷, II 264¹⁶ 849²², and the *Ḥamāsa* of al-Buḥturī Leiden MS p. 108 ult., but Mubarrad 35¹⁷ and Ibn Kutaiba Sh. 443² have *شَرِيكَ*

282¹⁵ read *لَمُورِدًا* (Nöldeke)299⁸ *وَكُنُوا* seems to be a mistake for *وَلَا* (De Goeje)300 notes¹ read pp. 535¹⁵ 536⁵ instead of N^o 59 v. 83 Comm.302¹⁵ for the Battle of Jiz' Zilāl see Appendix V307¹ read *يَخْلِفُ بَيْنَكُمْ* (Wellhausen)308⁴ " *تَبَسَّلًا* (so O), see p. 425¹⁵ seq.311¹³ " *فَضَبَّ* with OL311 notes¹ read 92⁷ instead of 92317¹⁶ read *لَتَتَّبَاعٍ*318⁸ " *لَرَادُوا*318¹¹ " *لَتَغْمَامَةٍ*323⁶ cf. p. 1016¹324² read *تَقِينَاكَ الْخَلَامَ* أَنْجَ with L (Wellhausen)324¹² cf. p. 187¹⁷333² read *عَرَّعَهَا* (O *عَرَّعَهَا*), and so below333³ " *لَتَبْنَاهَا* (O *لَتَبْنَاهَا*)

333 notes, N^o 50 — *order of verses in B* 1—19, 23, 20—22, 24—27, 28a 32b,
33—40, 29, 41—44, 27, omitting 28b, 30, 31, 32a and repeating 27

339¹⁵ read السَّيِّئِينَ

348¹² see Ḳurʾān XI 44 seq.

351⁶ read عَقِبَتْهُ (with O), and take مَا رَأَيْتُ as = شَيْئًا رَأَيْتُ "in my opinion"

352¹⁵ * مَا صَفَّحَ الْاَسْلِيلَ (A. Fischer), i. e. "the fact that the birth took place in an unusual manner caused your prognosticators to forget the characteristics of the offspring".

355¹⁵ * وَمَا (so O) instead of وَمَا

356³ probably we should read ابْنُ دَحْمَةَ — see Lisān XV 86²¹ seq.

357³ read مَنَعَ النَّاسَ قَتْلَ نَبِيِّ بَلَدِهِ (Wellhausen)

358¹⁵ seq. strike out the second مِنْ اَلْزُّنْدِ as a dittography

360¹ read اَلْقَاتِرَيْنِ

360¹² * اَلْيَمِ instead of اَلْيَمِ

362¹⁷ * قُلْ * * قُلْ

369¹⁰ اَلْبُرْعَلِ (so O), cf. اَلْبُرْعَلِ بْنِ عُرْوَةَ Boucher 157⁵, Hell N^o 263 (Introduction)

373 notes⁴ read يَعْجَبُونَهُ (Schulthess) instead of يَعْجَبُونَهُ

377² cf. p. 746¹⁵

381⁵ seq. cf. Aghānī XIX 36¹⁵ seq., 50⁵ seq.

382³ read اَلْمُنَاجِمِ (Nöldeke) — Boucher's MS has اَلْمُنَاجِمِ (sic)

382¹¹ seq. cf. Akhtal 279¹ seq.

386 notes⁷ read اَلنَّاسِ instead of اَلنَّاسِ

389 notes¹⁵ * يُوَوِّدُ (Nöldeke)

* notes¹⁶ * اَلْمَيِّ and اَلْمَيِّ

Page

391¹⁴ ^{نَعَوَاتِم}, the reading of S, is supported by Mubarrad 128⁵ and Abu Zaid *Naʿwādir* 36¹⁰, but see *Lisān* XV 327²⁰

394⁴ see p. 699⁷

394 notes, N^o 52 — B omits verses 76, 77, 84, and inserts after v. 82 a verse identical with N^o 70 v. 59 except that عَنَّم is substituted for عَرَفَ

403¹⁰ read جَد instead of جَد (so O) — see *Ṣiḥāḥ* II 140¹¹ seq., *Lisān* XII 351² seq.

404 notes⁴ read كَعَب instead of كَلَب — see p. 1063⁴

✕ 411² read لَام without hamza, and similarly لَام in line 8

412⁸ ° زِيد instead of أَرِيد — see p. 471¹⁶

413¹² ° قَضَى قَضَى (Nöldeke)

417⁵ ° عُثْمَان, and so in line 8

417¹⁸ ° فَنَقَاسِيك (Nöldeke)

418¹⁸ ° قَمِير (Krenkow) instead of عَمِير — see Abu Zaid *Naʿwādir* 118⁸ seq.

420¹² ° لَى instead of لَى

421¹ ° وَتَسِيم (O وتَسِيم)

422¹³ ° الْكَلَب

423¹³ cf. *Aghānī* XIII 143²⁷

426⁶ read وَيَالْحَزَن: the third يَعْنَى must be struck out, unless we postulate a lacuna

427⁵ ° انْضِمَام — see pp. 767¹⁵ 768¹¹

427¹⁰ cf. p. 767⁹

427 notes, N^o 53 — order of verses in B 1—4, 3*, 7, 5, 11, 6, 9, 8, 10, 12—40, 43, 44, 41, 42, 45—47, 47*, 48a 66b, 67, 68, 68*, 68***, 69—72, 71, 73—80, 82, 81, 83—89, 91, 90, 92—103, 103*, 104—112, omitting 48b, 49—65, 66a, and repeating 71

433⁷ read ^{يَبْنِيْنِمَا} (Wellhausen)

439⁹ * ^{وَجَعَلَن}

442⁹ after v. 47 B inserts a verse ^{أَعْبَدًا حَلَّ فِي شَعْبَا غَرِيْبًا أَوْمًا لَا أَيْأَ لَكَ وَأَعْتَرَايَا}

443⁵ read ^{سَوَّ} (O ^{سَوَّ})

445⁸ after v. 68 B inserts two verses ^{وَحَسَنَ لِّلْحَاكِمِينَ عَلَى مَعَدٍ إِذَا جَلَّ مِنَ الْحَدَثَانِ نَبَا}
^{حَمُوًا بِالْعَوَاسِ مَلَاحِمَاتٍ مِنَ الْغَوَرِيِّنَ تَتَلَعَّ النَّفَقَا}

446¹⁰ read ^{وَضَبَّةٌ قُرَيْعٌ} instead of ^{وَضَبَّةٌ نَمِيرٌ} (so O) — see Ibn Duraid 179⁶, Lisān XVII 131²³

446¹¹ * ^{وَضَبَّةٌ} (O ^{وَضَبَّةٌ})

449¹⁰ * ^{نَقَلُو}

450⁴ after v. 103 B inserts the verse ^{وَأَن لَّنَا مِهَامِدُ أَرْضِ نَجْدٍ وَبِالْغَوَرِيِّنَ أَوْدِيَّةٌ رَغَابَا}

451¹² read ^{خَاصِعِينَ}

451 notes, N^o 54 — order of verses in B 1, 2, 4, 3, 5—18, 20—24, 24*, 25—29, 29*, 31—45, 47, 49—57, 59, 58, 60—70, omitting 19, 30, 46, 48

453¹¹ instead of ^{حَاجِرًا} Ahlwardt and Aghant loc. cit. have ^{عَمْرًا}

456¹⁵ read ^{بَيْتًا بَنُو}

457⁴ * ^{أَيْنَ}

457⁸ * ^{أَتَى} where? (Nöldeke)

459⁶ instead of ^{جَانِبَا} Ahlwardt loc. cit. has ^{خَانِبَا}, see also p. 1078³

461⁷ see Lisān XIII 244²⁵

461 notes⁵ read ^{وَجَعَلَا}

466¹⁵ after v. 24 B inserts the verse ^{وَأَن الْغَارَ (?) تَضَعُفَ مَنَكِبَا وَتَمْنَعِدَ الدَّمَمَةُ أَن يَبْيَايَا}

467⁷ after v. 29 B inserts ^{بَنَى بَيْتِي عَلَيْكَ فَلَمْ تَفْلِهِ بِقُوَّتِهِ أَلَذَى رَفَعَ السَّحَابَا}

Page

- 469⁹ read ^{وَأَكَلَبُ} — see Z. D. M. G. XL 164 foot-note
- 470¹⁴ see Ibn Hishām 450¹⁷ seq.
- 471¹³ read ^{لَانْدَ} (Nöldeke) instead of ^{لَانْدَ}
- 472¹⁵ » ^{وَسُرْعَ} (Nöldeke)
- 473⁸ ^{سَعْدَانُ} must here be a mistake — see the preceding line
- 473¹⁶ read ^{أَبْلَغَ} instead of ^{أَبْلَغَ}, and similarly p. 475³
- 475⁹ » ^{أَجْلَانِيْمَ}
- 479 notes¹ read Ahlwardt (Appendix) Tar. etc.
- 485 notes⁴ » 18 instead of 19
- 490⁷ read ^{وَالْقُرُونُ}
- 490¹⁴ » ^{اِنْ} (Nöldeke) instead of ^{اِنْ}
- 491 notes, N^o 56 — order of verses in B 1, 4, 2, 3, 5—16, omitting 17—23.
- 493² see Akhtal 285⁴
- 497¹⁵ read ^{قَبْلَ} instead of ^{قَبْلَ} — Akhtal loc. cit. has ^{قَبْلَ}
- 498⁷ seq., for these verses see the periodical *Al-Mashriq* for 1905, N^o 3, Feb. 1 pp. 97—107: in the first verse the reading ^{خَيْرُ} is confirmed by p. 922¹²
- 501¹ read ^{تَرْجُونِ} (so O)
- 501¹⁵ » ^{حَقَّقْتَهُ} (so O)
- 502⁵ perhaps we should read ^{وَنِيْمَ}, connecting this verse with v. 20, in which case vv. 21, 22 must have been inserted in the wrong place (De Goeje)
- 504⁸ read ^{وَصِرْمَةً} or ^{وَصِرْمَةً} (Nöldeke)
- 511³ see Akhtal 307⁶
- 514⁵ cf. Mufaḍḍaliyat (ed. Thorbecke) N^o 5 v. 3

520⁸ seq. cf. Boucher 213¹⁵ seq.

521¹⁰ read شَامِيَّة or شَامِيَّة

531¹² » جَارِي

533⁹ » أَصْبَر, see Lisān VI 108²²

536⁵ » عَدَد (Nöldeke)

538¹² see Mubarrad 708² seq.

542⁶ cf. p. 9¹⁹

542⁸ cf. p. 9⁷

543¹³ read أَلَام

544⁷ » نَيْسَفِي (with O)

544 notes² read نَيْسَفِي instead of نَيْسَفِي

VOL. II.

546⁸ strike out the first جَل (Wellhausen)

546¹⁰ read كَذَاب

546¹³ » الْمَعْرُوف (Nöldeke)

547⁷ » لُ لُ with L (Krenkow)

548⁶ seq. A different recension of Poem N^o 61 is found in the *Jamhara*, Bulaḡ ed.

A. H. 1308, pp. 163—168 (Krenkow)

548⁹ read تَتَلَف (Nöldeke)

552¹³ for the meaning of نَيْسِ الْتَحَارِي, see an article on the Carnival (الْتَحَارِي)

which appeared in the periodical نَغْدُ الْعَرَب, published by the Carmelite Mission at Baghdad, I p. 305 (Febr. 1912). It is there said — والكلمة

لم يذكرها أصحاب المعاجم اللغوية إلا أن موفق الدين أبا محمد عبد
اللطيف البغدادي ذكرها في ذيل التفسير لشعب ص ١٥٥ قل: العولم تقول
تنيس النصارى والمسلمون إذا أكلوا اللحم واكثروا منه قبيل صومهم ووجبه
ضجر لأن العرب تقول تنيس النصارى إذا تركوا اللحم والعامة تقول تنيسوا
إذا أكلوا ولهم التنيس في أيام في أواخر شعبان يغتنم فيها أكل اللحم في
التيار وهذا سائغ لأنه من تنيس وهو أكل اللحم بشره وخطف لاتهم يأكلونه
أكل مودع For this reference I am indebted to Professor Goldziher

557 notes⁴ read نَشَأَتْ

558⁹ read وَغَوَّرَتْ (O وَغَوَّرَتْ)

558¹⁰ » and نَصَفَ (Krenkow)

574⁷ » مَتْنِي

576⁶ » أَنْ

579¹⁴ » مُفَاتِحَ

580¹⁷ seq. This account of the Battle of al-Iyad is found also in the MS of the
Du'wn of Jartr in the Khedivial Library. My knowledge of the MS in
question is derived from a transcript which was made for Professor
E. Sachau and presented by him to the Library of Christ's College,
Cambridge (the narrative begins on p. 414)

585⁵ بِالْخَوْرِ, Sachau's MS (p. 423¹) بِالْخَوْرِ, Ik'd بِالْخَوْرِ (P)

585⁹ لِحَسْبَتِهَا (so O, without vowel-points) seems to be supported by all the autho-
rities, but it yields no sense; probably we should read لَحَبَسَتْهَا i. e.
"if the mare ridden by Bistam had been a bird — but in reality it
was far swifter — the cavalry of the Yarbū' would have stooped it". If
this be so, مَسُومَةٌ must be taken as a *haz*, referring to the cavalry in
question "who were marked with badges and shouted Yala 'U'bad,
Yala Aznam"

585¹⁴ إِذْ مَالَ الْغَبِيْطُ بِجَانِبَيْهِ cf. Lisán IX 236¹⁵ (= Aus N^o 26

v. 2); in both cases **الْعَبِيْطُ** seems to be the name of a place. But it is remarkable that the same phrase occurs in Ahlwardt Imr. N^o 48 v. 12 (= Mu'allakāt p. 7¹⁴), where **الْعَبِيْطُ** is explained as **الْبَيْوْدَجُ**. I do not know how to account for this coincidence.

585¹⁹ cf. Listn XI 287¹⁷

588⁹ seq. cf. also al-Jāhiz *Bayān* II 54¹ seq. (Krenkow)

591¹² cf. Smend *De Dsu-r-Rumma* p. 16¹⁰, v. 106 (Krenkow)

595¹² read **الْفُرْدَقُ**

596⁴ » **الْمُحِبِّينَ**

598³ this far-fetched explanation becomes unnecessary if we read **الْبَرِيَّةُ** — cf. **الْبَرِيَّةُ** (De Goeje)

600 notes, N^o 63 — order of verses in B 1—14, 14*, 15—22, 24—38, 40, 62—75, 77—80, 41—47, 50—53, 55—61, 81—83, 85—87, 90—93, omitting 23, 39, 48, 49, 54, 76, 84, 88, 89

603¹⁴ after v. 14 B inserts the verse

فَلَا بَسْبِيْ كُنْهَاءَ (؟) وَمَلَّتْ مَقَاوِلُهُ مِنْ حَضْرَمَوْتَ سَلَسَلَه

604¹ read **أَجْدَلُ**

604¹⁵ see p. 626⁵

605⁵ see p. 651¹⁰

606² read **تَبَحَّتْ**

619⁹ » **عَلَى آخِرِهَا** (with O) — see p. 723¹¹, Aghāni II 47²⁵

622⁹ » **أَتَحْبَلِيْ**

625⁷ » **فَانْتَجَعِيَا**

626⁵ see p. 604¹⁵

627¹⁷ read **الْعَفْوُ**

Page

627 notes¹ *حَبَّتْ* is probably a mistake for *حَبَّتْ* "approach"628¹³ *أَيْلَهُ* read *أَيْلَهُ*? see p. 813³, Mubarrad 535¹⁵ seq., Lisān XIII 37²¹ seq.629 notes, N^o 64 — *order of verses* in B 1—30, 49—64, 94, 65—68, 70—92, 96, 93, omitting 31—48, 69, 95630¹⁶ read *شَوَا لَّهُ*633⁷ » *نَقَضِيكَ*638 notes² read *عَنَا* (= *عَنَى*) instead of *مَنَا*640¹⁶ read *خَالِدِ بْنِ ذِي الْحَكَمَيْنِ* — see p. 637⁸ seq. and Tabari I 1030²⁰641¹⁶ » *نَعْرَتِ* (Nöldeke)642¹⁵ » *حَلُّوا بَنِي شَيْبَانَ فَاسْتَبَدُّوا*?651¹⁰ see p. 605³654¹¹ see p. 1087¹¹ seq.656¹⁵ for the metre see Ibn Hishām 531⁹, Jarir II 55¹⁸ (= Yāqūt II 739³), 60²661¹¹ read *مَشْرِئِهِمْ* (Nöldeke) — see al-Ḥariri, *Durrat al-Ghawwāṣ* ed. Thorbecke, p. 22663¹ seq. cf. Bakrī 230⁶ seq.665² it is unnecessary to assume a lacuna — see the *Hamza* of al-Buḥārī, Leiden MS pp. 236⁷ 283⁹ seq. (Nöldeke)666 read *عَبَسَ* and *الْحَمْسَ* (Nöldeke)667¹⁵ » *مَكَانَهُ* "his condition" (Nöldeke)669¹⁴ » *أَنْ* (Nöldeke) instead of *أَنَّ*673¹² perhaps we should read *الْمُحْدَلِّ* "hanging branches of trees"673 notes² read 427¹⁵674⁵ read *حَمَار* (L *حَمَار*) — see pp. 760¹⁴ seq., 1067¹⁰

674¹⁶ read ^{تَرَعَّدُ} (L ^{تَرَعَّدُ}) pass. of conj. IV

679 notes² read 63¹⁰ instead of 63¹

» notes⁸ » رَجَلًا » رَجَلًا

682⁹ read ^{الرَّجَا} — see p. 482¹⁶ seq.

685 notes, N^o 65 — order of verses in B 1—17, 19—30, 36, 31—35, 37—57, 57*,
58—70, omitting 18

689¹⁰ read ^{فَصِيرَ}

694¹ after v. 57 B inserts the verse

وَكُنْ ضَرْبَنَا جَارَ بَيْبَةِ فَانْتَبِي عَلَى خَسَفٍ مَحْكُومٍ لَهُ الضَّيِّمُ ضَارِعٌ

see p. 762¹⁸

695¹ ^{كُنْ} is the reading of L, and should stand in the text

696⁸ read ^{جَنْدَبٌ}

706⁴ » كُنْتُ عَيْدَتُهُ ثُمَّ أَحْدَثْتُ (Nöldeke)

711⁷ » ^{تَيَلَّلَ} with LS

711⁸ » ^{تَكْذَبُ} (O ^{تَكْذَبُ}), see Lisān II 203¹⁰ seq.

730²⁰ » ^{نُعِيدُ} (O ^{نُعِيدُ})

736¹² » ^{أَرْجُوزَةٌ}

741¹⁸ » ^{عَبَاعِلَ} (Nöldeke)

746¹² cf. p. 377²: read ^{مَضَرٌ}

747¹³ read ^{غَلَاءٌ}

749⁵ » ^{أَبْصَرَةٌ}

749¹⁷ omit ^{بَيْنَ مَالِكٍ}, or else read ^{بَيْنَ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ}

751⁷ read ^{دِقْقَانُ} (Nöldeke)

Page

752¹ read تَدَبَّيْتُ (so O)752¹¹ » تَلَدٌ instead of تَلَدٌ (O تلد) — see p. 276¹⁶762⁵ cf. Mufaḍḍaliyat (ed. Thorbecke) N^o 24 v. 19

764⁶ الْمُغِيرِيَيْنِ must refer to the descendants of al-Mughīra ibn ‘Abdallāh al-Makhzumī, not to the family of al-Mughīra ibn Naufal. I cannot explain the allusion in the latter half of the verse

765 notes⁴ read Lisān III 210¹⁶, VI 152⁵770⁸ read قَبِيْتُ772⁶ the reading مَجْدَحْنِ مَشِيدَاتِ is to be preferred (Nöldeke)773⁷ read مَبْنِيْتُ789¹⁴ » سَنَنْ instead of سَنَنْ — see p. 1013¹⁵794 notes³ read 382¹⁹ instead of 382⁰795¹ read فَاحْمِرُوا800⁷ » وَجَعَلْنِ801² » ضَدَّيْ804¹⁴ » وَلِرَوَى805¹ » التَّرْوِيَجِ816 notes⁴ read اجْعَلْ (Nöldeke)820⁴ seq. » فَفُلَالِ الْخَاجِجِ نَادِ سَرَجِسِ (O فُلَالِ سَرَجِسِ)820⁷ read أَدْعُوكَ830¹⁵ » حَنَفَلَّةَ

833¹⁴ قَلَا, perhaps we should read قَلَا with Lisān loc. cit., Mabarrad 158¹, Ḥamasa 540¹⁶, Khizānat I 129⁰ — see Nöldeke *Neue Beiträge zur sem. Sprachwissenschaft* (Strassburg, 1910) p. 21

838⁵ *read* ^{اَلْمَشَايِدُ} (O ^{اَلْمَشَايِدُ})

841¹⁰ » ^{رَجَلًا} (so O) *instead of* ^{رَجَلًا}

842 notes¹ *read* VI *instead of* V

845⁵ *read* ^{نَفَر} (O ^{نَفَر}) — cf. p. 975¹, see also 938⁷

850 notes⁴ *read* 814²²

858¹ *read* ^{حَمَم} (Nöldeke)

866 notes, N^o 93 — *after* c. 57 B has 58, 60—70, 59, 71, 73—76, 72 etc. (as in S)

869¹ *read* ^{وَأَحْدَانِهِ} (see p. 1085⁹)

874¹ » ^{عَلَانِيَةً} (Nöldeke)

879⁷ » ^{مَتَعَمِّم} (O ^{مَتَعَمِّم})

881 notes² *read* O ^{يَمِينِلْنِ}

888⁴ *read* ^{بَيْدَرَقْنِ} (so O)

894⁹ » ^{مَحَلَّة} (Nöldeke)

896² seq. ^{اَنْفَرُخْنِ} is the more correct form

902⁶ *read* ^{مَثَل}

904⁶ » ^{جَنَارَةً}

905¹¹ » ^{أَعْرَ}

906¹¹ » ^{يَتَرَوِي} *instead of* ^{يَتَرَوِي} (so O) — cf. Aghāūr loc. cit. and Lisan IX 232⁶

909⁷ » ^{يَنْتَجِنَ} (Nöldeke): after this verse something seems to have dropt out
(Nöldeke)

909 notes⁴ *read* S ^{عَرَقَ}

911¹¹ *read* ^{نُفُوسِهِم}

912⁹ » ^{اَلْحَمَاعَةِ} *instead of* ^{اَلْحَمَاعَةِ}

Page

917⁶ read ^{هـ}حَيْثُ919¹² » ^{هـ}كَفُّوا921¹ » ^{هـ}فَبَلِّغْ925¹ » ^{هـ}فَضْمَحُوا925 notes¹ read 3 instead of 7926¹⁴ read ^{هـ}تَقْسِمِي instead of ^{هـ}تَقْسِمِينَ932⁵ » ^{هـ}جَاءَتْ

933¹³ seq. cf. Mufaḍḍaliyat (Cairo ed.) II 87^{12 13} seq.: in the first verse we should apparently read ^{هـ}أَوْ تَرْجُ «or else refrain», with Muf. (misprinted ^{هـ}أَوْ تَرْجُ)

935⁵ read ^{هـ}جَبَلَا936⁴ » ^{هـ}حِينَ936¹³ » ^{هـ}الْيَوْمَ (S ^{هـ}الْيَوْمَ)

940¹⁰ » ^{هـ}فَعَزَّزَ and ^{هـ}الْتَّعَزَّزَ with LS (Nöldeke) — see Lisan VI 293² (= Hell N^o 404 v. 13)

946¹² » ^{هـ}فَيَتَنِيمُ947¹³ » ^{هـ}خَتَلَدْنَا

949¹ ^{هـ}قَطِي seems here to be a mistake for ^{هـ}جَنْدَلٍ — see pp. 389 notes⁶, 666¹⁴

954³ read ^{هـ}أَدْعَى

955⁸ » ^{هـ}الْبَسَاءَ (Krenkow) instead of ^{هـ}الْبِنَاءَ — see p. 957¹³

963⁸ cf. Mufaḍḍaliyat (ed. Thorbecke) N^o 18 v. 8

975⁶ read ^{هـ}خَشَّشَاوُ (so O)

975⁴ » ^{هـ}الْخُشَّشَاءُ

977¹³ cf. Lisan X 23²¹

989¹⁰ *read* يَحَادُّ

992¹³ *seq. cf.* Mubarrad 567¹⁴ *seq.* (vv. 7, 8, 13, 17, 16, 10 cited)

995⁹ الصَّبِيْبُ is the more correct form

997¹² *read* جِبْرَانِ

1001¹⁴ » الصَّرَارِي (so O)

1001¹⁵ » الصَّرَارِيُون

1006¹ *cf.* Lisān IV 347¹⁰

1011¹⁵ *read* آجِنَةِ

1012 notes ⁴ *read* صَادِيَّةُ الْأَوَامِ — *see* p. 1007¹³

1016¹³ *read* نَبْرٌ instead of نَبْرٌ

1021¹² » عَيْدِ الْمُقْتَلِ — *see* Ibn al-Athīr I 490¹⁷

1022¹³ *cf.* Lisān VI 249¹³

1023⁹ *cf.* Bakrī 558¹⁸

1023¹⁵ *seq. read* (وَاللَّيْزُ بِمَوْ قَيْسٍ وَتَيْمُ اللَّاتِ ابْنَا ثَعْلَبَةَ وَعَجَلُ بْنُ لَحْجَمٍ وَعَتْرَةُ بْنُ
أَسَدِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ نِزَارٍ) بِالنَّيْلِجِ الْحِ

see pp. 47¹⁰ *seq.* 305⁹ *seq.* 764⁹ *seq.*

1024⁹ *read* قَيْسٌ

1024¹⁹ for the phrase عَقَابُ الْمَوْتِ *cf.* Lisān VIII 339¹⁶

1025⁵ *cf.* Bakrī 224⁵, 559¹

1025⁵ *cf.* *ibid.* 558¹⁹

1026¹ *read* وَالْقَرْبُ

1026⁷ » بَرِيدٌ

1028¹¹ مَعْلًا, *read* مَعْقَلًا? (Krenkow)

Page

1029⁵ read *وَعِذَا نَبِيسَ مِنْ الْحَدِيدِ وَعِذَا مِنْ لَبِيسَ الْحَدِيدِ* instead of *وَعِذَا نَبِيسَ مِنْ الْحَدِيدِ* (so S) —
see p. 143¹

1033⁹ » أَجْرَنَا

1036¹¹ » تَنْكَرُ

1037¹² » التَّروَايَةِ

1044¹⁵ » كَوْرُ

1044 notes¹ read N^o 512 Introduction instead of N^o 511

1050³ seq. cf. Al-Jāhī, *Kitāb al-Amālī* (Bulak A. H. 1324) II pp. 143, 144

1051⁵ read *قَدْ عَمِينَا [وَكَلَّتْ بِأَعْرَافٍ]* cf. *Jamhara* 155²

1059¹⁰ » تَحْدُوا (Nöldeke)

1060¹³ » عَدْرًا

1064¹¹ cf. Bakrī 88²⁰

1066¹ the ordinary form *فُشِيرَ* is admissible here (see p. 89¹³): read *اَتَسْلَمَاتِ*
instead of *اَتَسْلَمَاتِ* (so L.) — see Index III s. v.

1066³ read *نَضَائِيْنِ (?)* instead of *نُعَامِرِ* for the metre of the second half-verse, cf.
Mubarrad 350¹³, *Mufaḍḍaliyyat* (ed. Thorbecke) N^o 26 v. 12

1069¹⁸ » كَفَى حَرْنًا — see Mubarrad 230¹⁰

1070¹⁶ seq. cf. *Lisān* I 438¹² seq.

1072⁸ read *سَاعَةً*

1077⁹ see above, note on p. 457⁸

1078⁸ read *مُخَيِّفًا* — see Glossary s. v. خَيْفَ

1078¹¹ » يَغْتَلُونَ (explained in *Anb.* by *يُسَوِّفُونَ*)

1079⁸ » حَسَانٍ instead of *حَسَانًا* (so L.)

1083⁸ » مِنْ

1083¹¹ read ^{عَدْر} (Nöldeke) — see Ḥamasa loc. cit.

1084⁸ » ^{ذُبِعَتْ} instead of ^{ذُبِعَتْ} (so L) — see Glossary s. v.

1085¹⁵ cf. Mubarrad 98¹¹

1086⁷ read ^{لَاخْت}

1087² seq. cf. Ibn K̲utaiba, *ʿUyūn al-Ak̲ḥḥar* (ed. Brockelmann) p. 342¹⁴ seq.

1087¹¹ seq. cf. Mubarrad 98⁷ seq.

1090⁵ read ^{الْقَرْح} instead of ^{الْقَرْح}

1099¹¹ the insertion of ^{أَنَّ} is unnecessary — see Nöld. Zur Gr. p. 105

1099¹³ read ^{مَرِيَا} instead of ^{مَرِيَا}

VOL. III.

3a¹³ read ^{مَذِب}

17a²² » ^{الْمَيَّازِم} 900¹ (see 402⁶)

18b⁵ » 115¹⁰ instead of 115¹⁹

24a¹⁰ seq. read AHLWARDT TAR.

N^o 14 v. 13

16⁵

» 11 v. 2 seq. (Appendix p. 185) 479⁴

51⁴ seq. ^{أَحْمَدُ بْنُ حَبِيبٍ} see below, note on p. 214¹⁰ seq.

61¹⁶ read ^{الْأَنْصَار} 547¹⁹ 859⁴

82¹³ insert 187⁷ before 772¹²

94¹⁶ read 282⁹ instead of 282¹¹

105²¹ » ^{دَارِم} » » ^{دَارِم}

170¹⁷ » 302¹⁷ » » 312¹⁷

Page

185¹⁰ *insert* 107¹³ *after* 105¹⁴

214¹⁰ *seq.* It is probable that in all the passages here cited أحمد بن يحيى is Ahmad
ibn Yahyā, not al-Muharrad

257a¹⁰ *insert* 639¹² *after* 404¹⁵

266b²¹ » 25² *before* 999¹⁸

266b²⁶ » 303¹ » 308⁵

282¹⁷ *read*

أصبح *id.* 706¹²: *to become bent* (said of a sword) 23¹⁵, cf. Ahlwardt Imr. N^o 14 v. 14

283¹⁷ *insert* 63¹⁶ *before* 683²

334⁷ » 778⁵ » 800⁷

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

PS Junior-Senior Algebra
7700 Algebra-Elementary
J344
1885
v.2